THE ALDERMEN

— OF THE —

CITY OF LONDON.

JS
3663
B38
v.2

CORNELL
UNIVERSITY
LIBRARY

BOUGHT WITH THE INCOME
OF THE SAGE ENDOWMENT
FUND GIVEN IN 1891 BY
HENRY WILLIAMS SAGE

CORNELL UNIVERSITY LIBRARY
3 1924 092 684 731

Cornell University Library

The original of this book is in
the Cornell University Library.

There are no known copyright restrictions in
the United States on the use of the text.

http://www.archive.org/details/cu31924092684731

DOMINE
DIRIGE
NOS

THE ALDERMEN

OF

THE CITY OF LONDON

Temp. HENRY III. - 1912.

WITH NOTES ON

THE PARLIAMENTARY REPRESENTATION OF THE CITY,

THE ALDERMEN AND THE LIVERY COMPANIES,

THE ALDERMANIC VETO,

ALDERMANIC BARONETS AND KNIGHTS, etc.,

BY

The Rev. ALFRED B. BEAVEN, M.A., F.R.Hist.Soc.

(Formerly Scholar of Pembroke College, Oxford).

VOL. II.

PUBLISHED BY

THE CORPORATION OF THE CITY OF LONDON

(Under the direction of the Library Committee).

London:

EDEN FISHER & COMPANY, LIMITED,

95, 96 & 97, Fenchurch Street, E.C.

1913.

CORNELL
UNIVERSITY
LIBRARY

GUILDHALL LIBRARY COMMITTEE, 1913.

THE RT. HON. SIR DAVID BURNETT, Knt., *Lord Mayor.*
WILLIAM JAMES BERRIMAN TIPPETTS *(Chairman).*

ALDERMEN.

Sir WALTER WILKIN, K.C.M.G.
Sir WALTER VAUGHAN MORGAN, Bart.
Sir WILLIAM PURDIE TRELOAR, Bart.
Sir CHARLES JOHNSTON, Knt.
Sir WILLIAM HENRY DUNN, Knt.

COMMONERS.

Richard Newton Stollery.
John Lulham Pound, Deputy.
George William Young.
Spencer William Morris.
John Elkan.
Charles Farris.
Samuel Amos Worskett.
Oscar Cohu Berry.
Stephen Henry Molyneux Killik.
Walter Dennis.
Thomas Black Callard.
Louis Arthur Newton.
Frederick Walker.
Harry Frankland Hepburn.
Marcus Richard Sewill.
Alexander Tillie.
Bernard Thomas Swinstead.
Joseph Douglass Mathews, Deputy.
D. George Collins.
Cuthbert Wilfrid Whitaker, M.A.
Frederick Link, J.P.
Alfred Louis Bower *(Sheriff).*
Charles Thomas Harris, J.P., Deputy.
John Knott Brown, Deputy.
Joseph James Redding.
Algernon Todd.
Francis Farnan, Deputy.
Charles Granville Kekewich, M.A.

William Phené Neal, Deputy (*late Chairman*).

Alderman Sir JOHN JAMES BADDELEY, Knt. (*specially appointed*).

CONTENTS.

	PAGES
PREFACE TO VOL. II.	v.—vii.
HISTORICAL INTRODUCTION	xi.—lx.
APPENDIX I. ALDERMEN REMOVED FROM ONE WARD TO ANOTHER DURING THEIR MAYORALTIES	lxi.
APPENDIX II. SHERIFFS AND SHERIFFS-ELECT CHOSEN ALDERMEN DURING THEIR SHRIEVALTIES OR BETWEEN ELECTION AND ADMISSION	lxii.—lxiii.
APPENDIX III. ALDERMEN WHO HAVE BEEN CHAMBERLAINS OF LONDON	lxiv.
BIBLIOGRAPHY	lxv.—lxvii.
CHRONOLOGICAL LIST OF ALDERMEN, 1401-1912	1—156
COURT OF ALDERMEN IN ORDER OF SENIORITY, NOVEMBER, 1912 ...	157
NOTES ON ALDERMEN, 1220-1912	159—211
ALDERMEN NOTICED IN THE "DICTIONARY OF NATIONAL BIOGRAPHY" ...	212—214
ALDERMEN WHOSE BURIALS ARE RECORDED IN MACHYN'S DIARY (1550-1563)	215
ALDERMEN RECORDED IN WILFORD'S "MEMORIALS OF WORTHY PERSONS" (1741)	216
ALDERMEN NOTICED IN "CITY BIOGRAPHY" (1800)	216
ADDENDA AND CORRIGENDA	217—235
SUPPLEMENT TO THE WARD LISTS, 1905-1912	236—238
INDEX OF PERSONS	lxix.—cxii.
INDEX OF SUBJECTS	cxiii.—cxx.

PREFACE TO VOLUME II.

IN issuing the concluding volume of this work, the completion of which has been unavoidably delayed, I would emphasize one sentence in the preface to the former volume, to which I desire to draw attention and which I now repeat in substance: *Anyone who may propose to make use of this work for purposes of reference or research is requested to be careful to supplement and correct the text where necessary by the aid of the Addenda and Corrigenda. (See vol. I., pp. 225-234, 409-422: vol II., pp.* 217-235.*)*

I have already acknowledged my indebtedness to the many gentlemen who have given me valuable information and co-operation, to whom I must add the present Clerks of the Drapers' and Haberdashers' Companies respectively, Mr. E. H. Pooley and Mr. J. Eagleton, who have very kindly, when applied to, afforded similar aid to that which I received from their predecessors.

Dr. Reginald Sharpe, Records Clerk at Guildhall, and Mr. Bernard Kettle, the City Librarian, have continued their generous help in making notes and looking up references for me in response to requests which, I fear, have been preferred with unconscionable frequency and have often entailed heavier demands on their time and attention than the mere fact of being engaged in work for the Corporation of London, which they represent in their several departments, justified me in making.

Without the consciousness that I could never—'well, hardly ever'—wear out the patience and disturb the equanimity which are marked characteristics of the long-suffering and learned Editor of the Husting Wills and Calendars of Letter Books A to L, to whose labours every future student of the civic history of London will necessarily be indebted in a pre-eminent degree, I could neither have undertaken nor continued to carry on the researches of which these volumes are the outcome.

Mr. Kettle, as Librarian, has displayed, if it be possible, even more readiness to facilitate my labours by sharing them, than when he was the lieutenant successively of his two predecessors, to whom I tendered my grateful acknowledgments in the preceding volume. His interest in the progress of the work and his eagerness to render it as comprehensive and as accurate as possible could hardly have been exceeded, had he been himself the author.

In now offering this inadequate expression of my sense of the Librarian's unfailing courtesy and unstinted help, I must not forget to associate with him his colleagues in the department, Mr. H. C. Welch and Mr. J. L. Douthwaite, the latter of whom, in particular, has given me much valuable personal attention on occasions when the Librarian has been absent on holiday or pre-occupied with Committee work or other business.

My researches have also been much facilitated from time to time by the officials at the Public Record Office, the British Museum and the Principal Probate Registry, and I feel bound to record my special indebtedness to the late Mr. G. K. Fortescue, Keeper of the Printed Books and to Mr. I. H. Jeayes, Assistant Keeper of MSS. at the British Museum for their assistance on many occasions; also my thanks are due to the

Rev. Claud Jenkins, Librarian at Lambeth Palace, Rev. W. P. Besley, Librarian of St. Paul's Cathedral, and to the Rev. Canon Pearce.

In the Historical Introduction, which I reserved for this volume instead of its more naturally appropriate position, I have endeavoured to put together various notes and comments on points of interest, which the general subject of the work suggested. I am conscious that they may justly incur the criticism of being in some measure disjointed and 'scrappy,' and they are very far indeed from being exhaustive. But to summarise the history of the Aldermen of London in all its aspects would require a separate treatise. I am conscious of many defects in the execution of the work which I, perhaps, too rashly undertook: competent critics may well detect others, for parental eyes are not the quickest to discover the blemishes in the offspring. I am conscious, too, how little claim so strict a censor of the writings of others can put forward for a lenient judgment of his own defects. I can only plead in extenuation of any errors that I have overlooked that I have taken some pains to detect them, and have bestowed more care on the verification of my facts and dates than is apparent on the part of writers of greater pretensions and in works of more serious importance than mine can claim to be. Wherever I have discovered errors too late for correction in the original text I have supplied emendations at the pages indicated above. My thanks are due to Mr. Kemp (of the firm of Messrs. Eden Fisher & Co., Ltd.), who has superintended the printing of these volumes, for his valuable co-operation in the work of correction and for the patience and careful consideration with which he has dealt with, I fear, some very troublesome and irritating 'copy.'

This work would, perhaps, to other eyes as well as to my own, have appeared more complete had it contained lists of Mayors, Lord Mayors and Sheriffs of the City. But inasmuch as for ordinary practical purposes these are obtainable from many (in the main) trustworthy sources, I have thought it hardly worth while to make this addition, unless on such a scale as would admit of including details, such as a record of occasions on which persons elected to those offices,—which in the case of the Sheriffs are very numerous,—did not consent to serve, the numbers polled at contested elections, the names of Aldermen returned by the Livery at the Annual Mayoral elections but not chosen by the Court, and other interesting addenda which have never been printed in a collected form. For these the space at my disposal would have been inadequate. I hope, however, in the near future to include these matters, together with extensively annotated lists of the holders of other civic offices and positions, both existent and obsolete, for which my collections are now practically complete, in a third but quite independent volume.

I have in various places in the course of these volumes called attention to errors in the works of writers who have preceded me. I have done so in no captious spirit, but purely from the point of view of one who regards accuracy of fact and statement as the first requisite of a writer on historical and biographical subjects, especially in standard books of reference. That I have not been actuated by any motives of a personal character should be apparent from the fact that I have written in commendatory terms of some portions of the work of authors in whom I have found much to criticise adversely, and that I have not hesitated to indicate (*e.g.*) some indubitable lapses of the pen or of memory, as well as occasional inferences in which I am unable to concur with him, occurring in the works of our greatest living authority on the subjects of which they treat, whom, though 'Nullius addictus jurare in verba magistri,' I regard as my

'guide, philosopher and friend' throughout my studies of London civic history. The higher the authority of any writer, whatever be his subject, the greater the necessity for correcting his errors, which others are sure to copy—as I have shown by a striking example on page liv. of this volume.

It is only right that I should add that, although this work is printed for and is the property of the Corporation of London, I have had an entirely free hand in its composition, and while I am, of course, responsible alike for the accuracy or inaccuracy of its statements of fact and date, I am also solely responsible for any comments and *obiter dicta* with which I have endeavoured here and there to lighten what are necessarily, as is the case with all works of this class, somewhat dull pages. It may be that the views I hold on various matters of historical, political or social interest may not be in accordance with those of some of my readers, and the expression of them may be out of harmony with their reasoned opinions or inherited prejudices. I can, however, affirm with confidence that in neither text nor comment have I consciously misstated or distorted any historical fact, and my opinions, whatever be their value, on matters relating to English history and kindred subjects are at least the results of more than half a century's continuous and careful study, involving a not very limited range of reading.

I am only surprised that the special subject of this book has not been dealt with before, except in a fragmentary manner and on a limited scale. If the result of my labours in its compilation is to afford some little assistance to any historical researchers in the future, I shall be amply rewarded. It may be that the presence of the material herein supplied may stimulate some present or future Aldermen to follow with regard to their own Wards the excellent example which Sir John Baddeley has set in the case of his municipal 'first love.' That is a 'consummation devoutly to be wished.'

LEAMINGTON,
December 20th, 1912.

THE CORPORATION OF LONDON

FROM

'THE HISTORY OF ENGLAND DURING THE REIGN OF GEORGE III.'

BY THE RIGHT HON. W. N. MASSEY,

(*Cabinet Edition*), i. 334-335.

'It was the only corporation in England, the members of which were elected by popular suffrage. It was the most dignified, the most powerful, the wealthiest of all the municipal bodies. Its origin, like that of many other corporations, was lost in prescription, but its privileges were recognized or extended by no less than one hundred and twenty charters, beginning with the reign of William the Conqueror. . . . . The constitution and privileges of this famous body are, indeed, a remarkable proof of what the bold and independent spirit of the people could effect even in the earliest times. They erected a Government side by side with that of the Sovereign in his capital City; imitating, if not emulating, the great institutions of the realm. This government had its Chief Magistrate, its Court of Aldermen, its Common Council, analagous to King, Lords, and Commons. It was in some respects an *imperium in imperio* affecting independent rights, and almost equal degree. The City of London to this day closes its gates on certain occasions at the approach of royalty, or the representatives of the Crown. By a particular exception in the annual Mutiny Act soldiers are not to be billeted within its domain. In all acts of Parliament touching municipal rights, the privilege of the City is expressly excepted. When the Corporation address the Crown, the Lord Mayor and principal officers insist upon being received in state by the King on the throne. If they approach the House of Commons, their petition is not presented in the ordinary way by one of their representatives but is delivered at the bar by their Sheriffs in full dress.

'On the 9th of November in every year, the new Lord Mayor is presented to the judges of the land sitting in banco in their respective courts. On that occasion their lordships appear in their robes of state, but the great Magistrate stands covered, while the Recorder claims respect for the ancient rights and privileges of the City of London. Every event of great national importance, the demise of the Crown or a declaration of war, is immediately communicated to the Lord Mayor by one of the principal Secretaries of State. But it would be tedious to enumerate in all its particulars the grandeur of this mighty corporation; which, if it has sometimes assumed the air of sovereignty, equals many sovereign states in the extent of its revenue and the value of its domains. . . . . The Corporation of London will claim a more prominent place in history than many petty states whose existence has not been illustrated by any great or useful actions. The liberties of England are indebted to the City of London. Many a time it has been a safe refuge from tyranny, and at all times the steady and potent ally of national freedom.'

INTRODUCTION.

Of the origin of the office of Alderman in general and in connexion with the Wards of the City of London in particular, and of the date at which, and the evolutionary process by which, the Aldermen of London became associated with the Mayor in the government of the City, much has been written from time to time, the equipment of the writers for the task which they essayed being of varied degrees of efficiency, whether in regard to the extent and character of material at their command, or to their own aptitude for dealing with it.

The present writer, the bent of whose mind and the nature of whose studies and researches tend to make him more at home in the region of established fact than in the wider field of tentative speculation, shrinks from the uncongenial occupation of darkening counsel by words without knowledge, and thinks it best to admit at once that he has nothing original to contribute to the determination of problems as to which, notwithstanding the pontifical tone which some experts are wont to assume, he believes it to be, at any rate in the present stage of historical investigation, impossible to deliver an *ex cathedra* judgment with that degree of certitude which alone would justify such a pronouncement. His humbler undertaking, which in these volumes he has endeavoured to carry out with some fulness of detail, has been that of collecting in chronological sequence the names of those City Worthies who have served or been elected to the office of Alderman of London during the 640 years since the beginning of the reign of Edward I., from which period the continuous official records of the Corporation now extant are dated, illustrating them with such biographical details as the results of somewhat wide reading enable him to contribute, and with notes on some special points more or less closely connected with the main subject, including—though such was no part of his original plan—some account of Aldermen of still earlier date, which is necessarily less exhaustive and of a more tentative character through the greater lack of authoritative material.[1]

In the excursus on 'The Aldermen of the City of London,' which forms not the least valuable portion of his monograph on *The Aldermen of Cripplegate Ward*, (and to which, as it would be contrary to the laws of literary propriety to convey it *en bloc* or in substantial excerpts to these pages, I would refer those who desire fuller extracts from the Corporation records than the limits of this Introduction admit), Sir John Baddeley writes thus:[2] 'It is probable that no definite account of the origin of the office of Alderman, or of the body known as the Court of Aldermen can ever be written for . . . the office of the Aldermen of the City of London came into existence by a process of natural growth and development created by the necessities of the times.' A fairly prolonged study of and intimate acquaintance with such material as is easily available for forming an opinion convinces me that, (to adopt a phrase which, though almost certainly mythical in its origin, has become historic), I am not wrong if I content myself on this point with 'saying ditto to' Sir John Baddeley.

It is, of course, a matter of common knowledge that the name 'Alderman' is a survival from Anglo-Saxon times—a designation of the period which I use as being generally 'understanded of the people,' with every apology to the *manes* of the late Professor Freeman—and its etymological signification is too transparent to need explanation. When, however, we get beyond this elementary stage, unanimity of opinion ceases, and Sir John Baddeley's theory (which he propounds on the same page as the passage quoted above and repeats in his work on *The Guildhall of the City of London*) to the effect that the 'five-and-twenty of the more discreet men of the City' who are stated[3] to have been chosen in

1. See vol. I., pp. 362-375.
2. Baddeley *Aldermen of Cripplegate Ward*, p. 137.
3. *Liber de Antiquis Legibus* (Chronicles of Mayors and Sheriffs, trans. Riley, p. 2).

the year 1200, and 'sworn to take counsel on behalf of the City together with the Mayor' formed the first Court of Aldermen of which mention is made, is one which has not found unquestioned acceptance. It has, indeed, the powerful support of so eminent an authority on the origin of municipal institutions as the late Miss Mary Bateson, as well as that of Dr. Reginald Sharpe, the weight of whose opinion on any point of London civic history is admitted by all who are cognisant of his life's work, but on the other hand it is rejected, with characteristic confidence in the unassailability of his position, by Mr. Horace Round, whose well-established reputation for accuracy in facts and whose acuteness of reasoning in the application of them to the solution of historic problems render second (and even third) thoughts desirable before venturing to challenge his conclusions.

Mr. Round sees in the Council of the year 1200—whatever was the exact number of the persons composing it—not a Court of Aldermen but the germ of the Common Council of later times.[4] As an initial objection to the identification of this Council of 25 with the Court of Aldermen he lays stress on the point, already urged by the late Mr. Loftie,[5] that the number 25 does not coincide with that of the Wards at that date, there being then only 24 in all, the Aldermen of which included the Mayor with whom the 25 were to take counsel. This discrepancy was overlooked by Bishop Stubbs,[6] who accepted the assumption that the 25 Councillors of King John's time gradually became identified with the Aldermen.

But Mr. Round rests his case not on negative but on positive considerations. He relies on two important documents preserved in British Museum Additional MS. 14252, ff. 110, 112d. The latter of these, the Oath of the Commune ('Sacramentum commune tempore regis Ricardi quando detentus erat Alemaniam'—to quote the original, which is not a model of correct Latin prose),—refers to the governing body of the City at the period of Richard I.'s detention in Germany (1193) as the Mayor and *Skivini* ('obedientes erunt maiori civitatis Lond [onie] et skivin [is]' [MS. skiuin]), this hideous vocable serving as the Latin equivalent of the Norman-French échevins. The document preserved at the former reference gives the oath of a body of '*twenty-four*', who were connected with the government of London in the 7th year of John (1205-6) ['Sacramentum xxiiij^{or} factum anno regni regis Johannis vijo']. These twenty-four persons, if the Aldermen are ruled out, would appear to have been either identical with or inclusive of the 'alii probi homines' who are named with the *skivini* of the earlier document ('sequentur et tenebunt considerationem maioris et skivinorum et aliorum proborum hominum qui cum illis erunt'). Mr. Round leaves no doubt as to his opinion. He points out the resemblance of the oath of the 24 to the oath of the 'vingt quatre' annually elected to form the Council of the Mayor of Rouen, who were divided into 'duodecim eschevini' and 'alii duodecim consultores,' and proceeds to assert, on continental analogy, that the 24 members of the London Council 'comprised twelve skevini [*sic*] and an equal number of councillors.' Mr. Round holds that the Aldermen were altogether ignored in the formation of this Council. It is, however, by no means impossible, and, as will be seen later, Miss Bateson inclines to that view, that the *skivini* may have been Aldermen. In any case, the *skivini* or échevins are, so far as our present knowledge goes, only found in connexion with the municipal officers of the City of London in the Oath of the Commune, and their existence (at least under that name) must have been of brief duration.[7]

---

4. *The Commune of London*, p. 241.

5. *History of London*, i., 190.

6. *Constitutional History of England*, iii., 568, where he writes that 'the governing body of London in the thirteenth century was composed of the Mayor, twenty-five Aldermen of the Wards and the two Sheriffs.'

7. In the reign of Henry II. the Guild of Saddlers had its Aldermen and four *skivini*. The only known instance of the word being used elsewhere of the London municipal governing body is in the superscription of a letter from the Mayor and échevins of a French municipality (Le Crotoy) to the Mayor and échevins of London. [Pleas and Memoranda Roll, A1, m 4 (v°)]. This is probably an error on the part of the clerk due to simple ignorance of the correct designation, and carries no more authority than would the addressing of a letter from the Master of a provincial company or of a Lodge of Freemasons to 'the Master' (instead of the Prime Warden) of the London Fishmongers' Company.

Miss Mary Bateson, in a very able review of the manuscript from which Mr. Round's documents are taken,[8] arrives at conclusions quite contrary to those of Mr. Round, conclusions which, whatever degree of validity they may possess, lose nothing in weight from the entire absence of a dogmatic tone in their pronouncement. She agrees so far with Mr. Round as to the probability that the oath of the 24 was modelled on that of Rouen, but she adds that 'as there is no evidence that the London Council of twenty-four consisted, like that of Rouen, of twelve *consultores* and twelve *scabini*' [another variant of this outlandish designation] 'the likelihood that to Londoners their *skivini* were the twenty-four Aldermen is great.'[9] In support of that view she points out that 'the Aldermen's oath preserved in the *Liber Albus*[10] is more like the oath of the twenty-four taken in 1205-6 than is the oath of the Common Councillor, for it is the Alderman who takes part with the Mayor in assizes, pleas and judgments of the Hustings, and gives likewise good and loyal counsel in matters which touch the common profit of the City.' For in the oath of the twenty-four which Mr. Round prints, each Councillor swears to take no bribe in any matter of justice ('nullum modum premii accipient . . pro injuria allevanda vel pro jure sternendo') whereas in the later oath of the Common Council (quoted by Mr. Round from the *Liber Albus*)[11] 'no mention' as Miss Bateson very shrewdly remarks, 'is made of any judicial function, for the Common Councillor as such had none,' whence she infers that 'if we are to deny' (as Mr. Round does) 'the possibility of an identity between these four-and-twenty and the Aldermen, . . it presents a difficulty.' Mr. Round emphasises the distinction between the Alderman, a local officer in charge of a Ward, and a Councillor who represents the City as a whole in virtue of his election. To this Miss Bateson replies that the evidence of such election is unconvincing, resting only on 'the later and far less trustworthy *Liber de Antiquis Legibus* which records an election of twenty-five Councillors in 1200-1.'[12a]

Mr. Round agrees with Miss Bateson in his estimate of the value of this authority as regards the number twenty-five, which authority, he says, 'is not first rate,'[12b] and if it is inconclusive as to the number, it is equally so as to the fact of election. Miss Bateson, after a careful examination of Mr. Round's arguments, comes to the conclusion that 'the fact so clearly proved by the Additional Manuscript[12] that the Aldermen were not isolated officers, but co-operated as givers of judgment in the Husting deserves further consideration as an argument in favour of the belief that the twenty-four Councillors in judgment were the twenty-four Aldermen of Wards, twenty-four men who in 11 Henry III. rendered the account of the tallage of their Wards.'[12c] Mr. Round and Miss Bateson being agreed as to the virtual abandonment of the council of twenty-*five*, (as resting on no older authority than fitz-Thedmar's Chronicles of Mayors and Sheriffs preserved in the *Liber de Antiquis Legibus* and written more than half a century later than the date to which such council is assigned), there remains only the point that 'if the Mayor held his Ward during office, twenty-five Wards would have to be accounted for.' Miss Bateson asks 'is it necessary to assume that this was so at an early date?'[13] I am not sure whether by 'this' Miss Bateson means the retention of the Ward in conjunction with the Mayoralty or that the number would in that case be twenty-five. I see no reason to doubt, though there is no evidence either way, that fitz-Ailwyn who was then Mayor retained his Aldermanry in accordance with the practice that prevailed later; it is possible that the number of Wards at that time was not more than twenty-three, though I know of nothing to suggest its probability, and we have evidence of twenty-four Wards some thirty years later; the only detailed list which we have of earlier date, (going back as far as about 1130 and not professing to be exhaustive), takes account of twenty, and we do not know whether any or all of the remaining four were then in existence or, if not, at

8. *English Historical Review*, vol. 17 (July and October, 1902), pp. 480-511, 707-730 ('A Municipal Collection of the reign of John').
9. *English Historical Review*, vol. 17, p. 511.
10. *Liber Albus* trans. Riley, p. 267.
11. *Liber Albus* trans. Riley, p. 36, quoted in Round *The Commune of London*, p. 241.
12. See the original quotation from the MS. in *English Historical Review*, vol. 17, p. 493.
12a, 12c, 13. *English Historical Review*, vol. 17, p. 508.
12b. *The Commune of London*, p. 238.

what date or dates they were added during the subsequent hundred years. But I do not see any insuperable obstacle to the acceptance of Miss Bateson's identification of the Aldermen with the twenty-four in the fact that the Mayor is included in the number, nor should I regard as inaccurate at the present day the statement that the government of the City is in the hands of the Lord Mayor, twenty-six Aldermen and the Common Council, although the Lord Mayor is himself one of the twenty-six.

With regard to the question of identifying the 'probi homines' who were associated with the Mayor and *skivini* in the Oath of the Commune, while Mr. Round holds that they were twelve in number forming one half of the whole body of twenty-four, on the analogy of the Vingt Quatre of Rouen comprising 'duodecim consultores' and 'duodecim eschevini,' Miss Bateson suggests that 'though only twenty-four were sworn to act as Councillors, it does not thence follow that only twenty-four took part in council. There might be present also such other *probi* as the Mayor chose to summon, who in the indefinite medieval way would represent the opinion of the whole community.'

Dr. Sharpe's *London and the Kingdom* preceded by some years Mr. Round's *Commune of London,* and at the date of its publication the question raised by the latter based on the documents in the Additional Manuscript had not arisen. In the text of his work Dr. Sharpe identifies the Council of twenty-five with the Court of Aldermen; so far as I know, he has not had occasion to touch on this point in his later publications, but, having had the advantage of personally ascertaining his views on this as on most other questions of civic history, I think I am right in saying that he adheres to his original opinion that the Council of that period was composed of the Aldermen.

Mr. H. B. Wheatley in *The Story of London* (*Mediæval Towns* series) remarks that the whole question is at present one of great difficulty, but though he refrains from 'venturing to express any confident opinion until more evidence is forthcoming,' he holds that 'Mr. Round's discovery of the Oath of the Commune in which Aldermen are not mentioned has made it difficult to conjecture when it was that they took their natural place as the advisers of the Mayor,' and he appears not to have been acquainted with Miss Bateson's examination of Mr. Round's arguments.

Who shall decide when doctors disagree? I have endeavoured to set out impartially the arguments on both sides: my independent knowledge is not sufficient to entitle me to pronounce with any affectation of authority on the rival theories of such learned writers as Mr. Round and Miss Bateson, and while it may be possible for the reader to detect a leaning to one side of the controversy in the foregoing summary, I think it wiser to assume a purely agnostic attitude and, if called on for a verdict, to take refuge in the Caledonian *via media* of 'not proven.'

Whatever be the date at which the Court of Aldermen came into existence as a leading factor in the government of the City, there can be no doubt that Aldermen presided over Wards from a much earlier period than that of the establishment of the Commune in Richard I.'s reign. The earliest mention of an Alderman in connexion with a Ward is that of Tursten, under date 14 Kal. Aug. (July 19) 1111.[14] From the same authority we get a record of twenty Wards in which the Church of St. Paul's held lands, three of which bear local names, one is the Bishop's Ward and the remaining sixteen are distinguished by personal designations, which may with confidence be assumed to denote their Aldermen. Whether these twenty formed the total number of Wards at that date or whether there were others in which there were no capitular estates, we have no data for determining. In Vol. I. of this work (p. 363) I have followed Mr. Loftie in ascribing this document to *circa* 1115, but Mr. Round[15] has shown conclusively that this is too early a date, and has fixed the true one at *circa* 1130 and certainly later than 1121-2. The total number of Wards appears to have been fixed in the first years of the 13th century (and

14. St. Paul's MSS. Liber L. (*Hist. MSS. Commission Appendix to 9th Report*, pp. 67, 68).
15. *Geoffrey de Mandeville*, pp. 435, 436.

probably from a much earlier period) at twenty-four, of which eleven were situated to the West and thirteen to the East of the course of the Walbrook. The former were Vintry, Cordwainer, Cheap, Coleman Street, Bassishaw, Cripplegate, Aldersgate, Farringdon (whose earlier name was Ludgate and Neugate), Bread Street, Queenhithe, Castle Baynard: the latter were Portsoken, Aldgate, Tower, Lime Street, Bishopsgate, Broad Street, Billingsgate, Cornhill, Langbourn, Bridge, Candlewick, Walbrook, Dowgate. The only additions to this total have been caused by the division of Farringdon into two Wards (Within and Without) in 1394,[16] and the creation of the Ward of Bridge Without in 1550, when the City purchased the rights of the Crown in Southwark. Since 1550 the number has stood, as it stands at present, at 26.

What was the exact connexion of the early Aldermen with their Wards is still perhaps an open question. The theory most generally adopted is that they were originally hereditary territorial proprietors, having leet jurisdiction over their districts then called Sokes, which became the basis of the later division into Wards. Besant puts this succinctly thus: 'the City consisted originally of a certain number of private manors: the proprietors of these estates were the so-called Barons of the City. Some of the estates remained in the hands of their proprietors for many generations: these proprietors constituted themselves without any law other than immemorial custom, the ruling Council of the City.'[17] In the Charter of Henry I. (which is undated and was formerly assigned to the first year of that reign, but which Mr. Round adduces good reason for conjecturing to have been granted not earlier than 1130,[18] a view which Dr. Sharpe appears to adopt),[19] it is ordered that 'the churches and barons and citizens shall and may peaceably and quietly have and hold their sokes with all their customs; so that the strangers that shall be lodged in the sokes shall give custom to none but to him to whom the soke appertains, or to his officer whom he shall there put.'[19a] By 'the barons' here are clearly meant, says Norton, 'the Aldermen, so styled in virtue of their Ward or leet jurisdictions when such jurisdictions were expressly alluded to, although they never permanently changed their ancient title of Aldermen.'[20] Norton, in another portion of his work, holds that 'the proprietary title of the Alderman to his soke in London was certainly of short duration, and perhaps never universal throughout the City.'[20a] The recurrence of particular patronymics among the early Aldermen, *e.g.* Haverhull, Bukerell, Bat, Sperling, Hardel, Basing, lends some countenance to the assumption that the territorial connexion of Aldermen with their Wards was more continuous and lasting, but that it is hardly sufficient to bear the weight of the inference which some would draw therefrom is shown by the fact that as late as the present year (1912) there were three members of the Court of Aldermen who in the ordinary course of election had succeeded their fathers (Sir G. Faudel-Phillips, Sir G. Truscott, Sir J. Knill) and who certainly had no proprietary interest, whether by inheritance or otherwise, in their respective Wards.

Stress is frequently laid both by early and modern writers, from the compiler of the *Liber Albus* (with which the name of John Carpenter is usually associated) to the late Mr. Loftie, on the fact that whereas 'the Alderman in modern times has his title from the Ward over which he presides . . . in ancient times the Ward was styled after the name of its Alderman,[21] and it is assumed by Loftie that the influence of the passing of the Statute Quia Emptores in 1290 'is at once apparent when we note that about the same time the list of Wards became substantially what it remains to the present day.'[21a] It may, perhaps, be evidence of defective powers of apprehension on the part of the present

16. This date is usually given as March, 1393, according to the old computation whereby the period from January 1 to March 25 formed the concluding part of the year. Throughout this work dates are given according to the present mode of reckoning.

17. *Mediæval London*, vol. ii., p. 30.

18. *Geoffrey de Mandeville*, p. 366.

19. *London and the Kingdom*, i., 40.

19a. Birch: *Historical Charters of the City of London*, p. 3.

20. Norton: *Commentaries on the Constitution of London*, p. 369. (The references to 'Norton' in this Introduction are to the original edition, 1829.)

20a. Norton: *op. cit.* p. 122.

21. *Liber Albus* (trans. Riley), p. 30.

21a. *History of London*, i., 189.

writer in regard to those portions of his subject in which he does not profess to take an overmastering interest, that he is unable to see, and does not hesitate to say so, any closer connexion between the passing of the Statute Quia Emptores and the permanent nomenclature of the Wards than between Goodwin Sands and Tenterden Steeple. At any rate the whole of the 24 Wards are designated by their local appellations in the list of Aldermen printed by Dr. Sharpe in his *Calendar of Husting Wills* (vol. i., p. 702), and *Calendar of Letter Book A* (p. 209), the date of which is from four to five years earlier than the passing of that Statute. Whatever may have been the case in the earlier years of Ward organisation, it is difficult to believe that the territorial relationship between the Alderman and his Ward—at least in the great majority of the Wards—continued so late as until the substitution of local for personal names. Norton says of the proprietary title of the Alderman to his Soke that 'it probably arose with the introduction of the feudal system, and expired with the grant of those exemptions from it secured to the citizens by their earlier charters, the establishment of a community, and the election of their own magistrates.'[22] For my part I see no reason to hold that the substitution, *e.g.*, of the designation 'Ward of Walbrook' in the year 1285 for 'Ward of John Adrien' has any deeper historical significance than the parallel case in much later days (1751) when the general numbering of the regiments of the British army converted 'Cope's Dragoons' into the 7th Dragoons and 'Barrell's Regiment' into the 4th Foot.

Two Wards, those of Portsoken and of Ludgate and Neugate (later known as Farringdon), should be specially noticed. The Aldermanry of the former was, from the reign of Henry I. until that of Henry VIII. when the religious houses were dissolved, held *jure officii* by the Prior of Holy Trinity (or Christchurch), Aldgate, as a consequence of the surrender to the Canons of that Church of the Soke which had previously been in the possession of the Cnihtengild. It is unnecessary to go into the history of that fraternity, which has been very fully dealt with by Mr. H. C. Coote in his paper on 'the English Gild of Knights and their Soen,' printed in the *Transactions of the London and Middlesex Archæological Society*, vol. V., pp. 477-493, and by Dr. Sharpe in his admirable introduction to the *Calendar of Letter Book C*. Loftie, in treating of the Cnihtengild, got somewhat out of his depth, and his inference, which he propounds as one on which 'there can now be no doubt,'[23] that the gild had been 'the governing body of London,' has been shown by Mr. Round to be based on complete misunderstanding of the original authorities, and it is clear that in Mr. Round's words, its position as a governing body has been far too rashly assumed and rests upon no foundation.[24]

With regard to the Ward subsequently known as Farringdon, so named from the two members of the Farndone family who successively presided over it, it appears that as late as the closing years of the 13th century its Aldermanry was a kind of incorporeal hereditament, transmissible by deed, inasmuch as (probably about 1269) Thomas de Arderne granted it to Anketin d'Auvergne for his life and again in 1277 after the latter's death, to Ralph le Fevre, the latter paying a fine of 20 marks and a yearly offering of one clove of gilliflowers.[25] The deed concerning this grant was witnessed by G. de Rokesley (Mayor), R. Arraz (Sheriff) and H. le Waleys, P. le Taillour, T. de Basing, J. Horn and J. Blakethorn (Aldermen). How Arderne became possessed of proprietary rights over the Aldermanry does not appear; there is no trace of his having exercised the office of Alderman himself, nor is there any indication how any of the predecessors of A. de Auvergne, whose identity can be established from various Ancient Deeds (see vol. I., pp. 367-374), acquired the position. R. le Fevre's son demised the Aldermanry to W. de Farndone,[26] from whom it passed to the latter's son-in-law Nicholas le Fevre (son of R. le Fevre) who took, or was generally known by, the name Farndone. Nicholas de Farndone apparently possessed (or imagined himself to possess) the power of devising his Aldermanry, and accordingly he bequeathed it at his death, which occurred as late as

22. *Commentaries on the Constitution of London*, p. 122.
23. *London* ('Historic Towns' series), p. 30.
24. *Commune of London*, pp. 104, 221.
25. Stow (ed. Strype), Book iii., p. 124.
26. Husting Roll 13 (57).

1334 (after more than 40 years' tenure of it) to John de Pulteney.[27] Pulteney, however, did not act as Alderman of that Ward, and within three weeks of the enrolment of Farndone's Will Richard Lacer is found in possession of the Aldermanry, there being no evidence to show whether he obtained it by devise from Pulteney or by election: he retained office for 23 years and his successor was elected in the ordinary way by 'the good men of the Ward of Farndone.'[27a]

Perhaps, also, a word should be said about the Ward of Cornhill, inasmuch as the late Mr. Loftie has deduced from its omission from the list of Wards whose Aldermen between 1285 and 1320 are given (very incompletely and inaccurately) in Lansdowne MS. 558, the conclusion that, inasmuch as it had formerly comprised a soke belonging to the Bishop of London, though 'there was still an Alderman of Cornhill in 1312, in the later and less orderly years of the reign of Edward II., the Bishop may have been able to recover his claim so far as to prevent the appointment of an Alderman.'[27b] This is a mere mare's nest. There is abundant evidence in the Letter Books and Husting Rolls to prove that Richard de Gloucester was Alderman of Cornhill continuously for the twenty years preceding his death in 1323, and both the Alderman and his Ward are explicitly named in conjunction in the early part of 1320.[27c] The absence of Cornhill from the Lansdowne MS., the value of which authority I have examined in detail at pp. 238, 239 of vol. I., may probably be accounted for by the very simple explanation that the writer accidentally overlooked it, and in any case the omission has obviously no historical signification.

Notwithstanding the evidence for the existence of Aldermen and Wards at least as far back as the reign of Henry I., that large section of the British public which is content to take its history from *Whitaker's Almanack* will learn from this year's issue of that publication that 'Aldermen were first appointed by a Charter of Henry III. in 1242.' The authority for this statement appears to be Fabyan's Chronicle (1st Ed. 1516) part vii. Henry III., fo. xxiii., where, under date 1242 (25 Hen. III.), we read that 'this yere also were Aldermen first chosyn within the Cytie of London, whiche then had the rule of the Cytie and of the wardis of the same, and were thã yerely chaũgyd as nowe the Shryuys be chaungyd.'[28] If the natural interpretation of these words be adopted, viz., that Aldermen were first introduced in that year, the statement is grotesquely contrary to fact, as there are continuous indications of the existence of Aldermen of Wards for more than a century preceding that date. The only other interpretation that suggests itself is that Aldermen were 'first chosyn' (*i.e.* elected) in that year, they or their predecessors having previously acquired their Aldermanries by inheritance or purchase or nomination or some other non-elective process. But if what would be tantamount to a revolution in the civic constitution really did occur at this time, it is very difficult to account for the silence of the contemporary chronicler fitz-Thedmar and for the absence of any mention of so important an event in other early authorities for the history of London: if there be any such confirmation of Fabyan's statement, I have unfortunately failed to observe it, and in the absence of such confirmation, I do not attach importance to his unsupported assertion some two centuries and a half after the event. The examination of the succession of Aldermen between 1285 and 1320 as given in Lansdowne MS. 558 which will be found at pp. 298, 299 of the first volume of this work, will afford proof of the little reliance that can safely be placed even upon practically contemporary authorities in an uncritical age. Except for this isolated statement of Fabyan, I know of no indication of annual elections of Aldermen during the 13th century. The earliest recorded instance of the election of an Alderman by 'the men of the Ward' is that of Alexander le Ferrun who was chosen Alderman of Walbrook on the removal of S. fitz-Mary in March 1249.[28a]

---

27. Husting Roll 62 (102).

27a. Letter Book G, fo. 66.

27b. *London* (Historic Towns), p. 90.

27c. Letter Book E, fo. 104b.

28. Stow (ed. Kingsford, ii., 155) follows Fabyan, but with the important omission of the word 'first': his words are 'this yeare, Aldermen of London were chosen and chauuged yearely, but that order lasted not long.'

28a. *Chronicles of Mayors and Sheriffs* (trans. Riley), p. 17.

The first list of Aldermen printed in the Letter Books is undated, but may be safely assigned to 1285 or 1286, and probably, for the reason I have stated in vol. I. (p. 370), to about July, 1285. In June, 1293, there appears to have been a general election of Aldermen, but it is clear that those already in office were in almost all cases re-elected. It seems not improbable that the list of 1285,[29] which is headed 'Proper Names of the Wards of the City of London and the Names of the Aldermen,' also indicates a general election, and that such elections took place when, as in those years, either the City was taken into the King's hands and a Custos appointed in place of the Mayor, or an existing Custos was replaced by a successor.

Except under such circumstances, there is no evidence other than the words of Fabyan quoted above of any annual or periodical election affecting the whole body of Aldermen before the reign of Edward II. In June, 1319, that King granted a Charter, ratifying certain articles upon which the citizens had agreed, one clause of which provided that the Aldermen 'de anno in annum et præcipue die sancti Gregorii Pape[30] sint amobiles et amoti anno sequenti non reeligantur.' It is not clear, and apparently was not at the time, or at any rate shortly after, what the precise meaning of the Latin was, the word 'amobiles' (=removable) being open to two interpretations, viz., either that the contemplated removal of an Alderman was prescribed or that it was merely permissive: in the latter case 'amoti' means no more than '*if* removed' or '*when* removed,' or 'those (Aldermen) removed,' a rendering which according to the ordinary usage of the language is quite legitimate. This appears to have been the interpretation adopted when the new provision was first acted upon, for on the Feast of St. Gregory, 1321, it is recorded[31] that four Aldermen (J. de Gisors, S. Corp, W. de Caustone, S. de Abyndone,)[32] were removed and successors elected,[32a] but there is no evidence that any of the other twenty Aldermen were disturbed in their seats, even to the extent of having to submit to re-election.

In the preceding year, 1320, the first after the grant of the Charter of 1319, there is no record of any elections on St. Gregory's Day, but four vacancies had been filled in January (two on the 16th and two on the 18th), there being no evidence to show whether or not these vacancies were created by the operation of the new law. It is noticeable, however, that W. de Caustone was chosen to succeed H. Nasard as Alderman of Broad Street at some date between February 1 and August 7, 1320,[33] and inasmuch as when Caustone was ejected in 1321, Nasard returned to the Court as his successor, it is at least a not improbable inference that the substitution of Caustone for Nasard in 1320 took place on St. Gregory's Day in accordance with the newly introduced system.[33a]

The Letter Books contain no record of later removals on St. Gregory's Day, and the apparently unbroken continuity of tenure by the Aldermen of the Wards in the great majority of cases during more than half a century after 1321 renders it almost certain that the law became practically a dead-letter. In a few instances (*e.g.* that of Hamo Godchep who ceased to be Alderman of Bread Street between January 15 and March 20, 1324, and in 1326 returned to the Court as Alderman of Langbourn,[34] and that of John de Caustone, whose successor in Cordwainer Ward was elected before May 1, 1325, though he himself did not return as Alderman of Lime Street till after July 26 in that year [35]) it is not improbable, though there is no clear evidence, that Aldermanries were compulsorily vacated, their holders regaining a seat for another Ward after a short interval.

---

29. Letter Book A, fo. 116.

30. March 12.

31. Letter Book E, fo. 116b.

32. Aldermen of Vintry, Cordwainer, Broad Street and Dowgate respectively.

32a. It should be noted that these removals took place during the progress of the memorable *Iter* of that year.

33. See vol. I., p. 70.

33a. It should, however, be noted that when Nasard finally vacated his seat in 1322, the reason assigned was that 'he had not sufficient leisure from the King's business in the North,' and his previous withdrawal may therefore have been due to some official employment in the royal service. [Letter Book E, fo. 140.]

34. See vol. I., pp. 45, 166.

35. See vol. I., pp. 113, 173. [There is also the case of B. Folcsham. See *ante* vol. I., pp. 166, 172, note G.]

Stow, under date 28 Edw. III. (1354),[36] writes: 'Aldermen of London were used to be changed yearely, but now it was ordayned that they should not be removed without some speciall cause.' This is copied by Bohun[37] and by Howel[38] who (or probably his printer) alters the date to 1356. Norton,[39] who gives no other authority than these,[40] expands the statement into 'the Aldermen continued to be annually elected until the 28th year of Edward III., when an ordinance was passed by the King in council to render them irremovable without cause.' It is not easy to prove a negative, and it is possible that such an 'ordinance' was passed by the King in council, but Stow merely says 'it was ordained' without specifying by whom or by what body, and I have met with no confirmation of the assertion. Edward III. granted a charter in that year, which, however, was confined solely to the conferring of the right of having maces of gold and silver borne before the Mayor and Sheriffs, and the next charter, (that of 1376, the first official document now extant after 1319 which deals with the election of Aldermen), makes no mention whatever of any modification of the law of 1319 having been made by authority in the interim. Moreover, we meet with no reference to this 'ordinance' in the Letter Books, and Dr. Sharpe does not notice it either in his Calendar of Letter Book G or elsewhere.

On November 12, 1376, a Charter was issued by Edward III., setting forth that the provision as to the removal of Aldermen in the Charter of 1319 had been wrongly interpreted, the Aldermen maintaining that the phrase 'sint amobiles' only implied that they might be removed for sufficient reason or some notorious offence, and ordaining that in future all the Aldermen should be removed on St. Gregory's Day and not re-elected.[40a] On March 6, 1377, an ordinance of the Mayor, Aldermen and various representatives of the misteries[41] provided that Aldermen removed for reasonable cause should be incapable of re-election, but that those retiring under the operation of the new law should be re-eligible after a year's interval.

In February, 1384, the Mayor (Sir N. Brembre) of his own motion disregarded the existing law and issued his precept for the election of Aldermen for that year, allowing immediate re-election without the year's interval, and eight retiring Aldermen were accordingly so elected,[42] five (T. Cornwaleys, W. Staundon, J. Fraunceys, W. Anecroft, G. Cremylford) being returned by the Wards for which they had served in the preceding year, and three (R. Warbulton, J. Chircheman and H. Vanner) transferring their services to other Wards. The King by letters patent of March 6 in that year condoned the Mayor's irregular proceeding and granted that this innovation should be made permanent subject to the consent of Parliament,[42b] which was granted later in the year.

In March, 1394, an Act of Parliament sanctioned a reversion to the old custom whereby an Aldermanry was tenable for life, subject to removal for just and reasonable cause, and this law has remained in force for more than 500 years and is still operative.[43] On August 1, 1397, the Mayor, Aldermen and Commonalty passed a new ordinance by which, in order 'to avoid damages, dissensions and perils which had oftentimes happened in divers Wards by reason of headstrong, partial and imprudent elections of Aldermen,' it was enacted that in all future elections the Wards should 'peacefully and quietly' choose *at least two* 'reputable and discreet men, either of whom

36. *Survey of London*, ed. Kingsford ii., 166 (ed. Strype, bk. v., p. 81).

37. *Privilegia Londini*, p. 56.

38. *Londinopolis*, p. 35.

39. *Commentaries on the Constitution of London*, p. 438.

40. The reference to *Liber Custumarum*, fo. 192, which Norton includes in the same footnote with those to Strype, Howel and Bohun has nothing whatever to do with the question: it gives merely the words of the Charter of Edward II. (1319) quoted *ante* (p. xviii.), rendering the Aldermen annually 'amobiles.'

40a. Birch *Historical Charters of the City of London*, pp. 65, 66.

41. The representatives of the misteries were 64 in all, viz., 6 each of the Mercers, Grocers, Drapers, Fishmongers, Vintners, Skinners and Tailors, 4 each of the Haberdashers, Saddlers, Girdlers, Chandlers and Cordwainers, and 2 of the Armourers. 20 of the 24 Aldermen were present, the absentees being the Prior of Holy Trinity, J. Fyfhide, R. Hatfield, J. Hadle (Letter Book H, fo. 58b).

42. Letter Book H, fo. 173: See also *ante* vol. I., p. 399.

42b. Letter Book H, fo. 174b.

43. During the period of the suspension of the Charter (1683-1688) the Aldermen were commissioned by the King and removable at the King's pleasure.

in morals and worldly goods should be fit to be a judge and an Alderman of the City,' the final choice between the two resting with the Mayor and Aldermen.[44] On September 20, 1402, it was agreed by the Mayor and Aldermen that the number of names to be submitted to the Court should be increased to four[45] 'of the more honest and sufficient citizens of whom the one most fit to support the honour and charge of the City, according to the discretion and sound consciences of the Mayor and Aldermen for the time being,' was to be admitted and sworn: this ordinance, which was approved by the Common Council on November 23 following, was repeated in October, 1420,[46] and remained in force (except in the interval between the suspension of the Charter in 1683 and its restoration in 1688) until September 20, 1711, when by an Act of Common Council the number was reduced to two (one Alderman and one Commoner).[46a] On April 5, 1714, the old system of direct election by the Wards was restored, and has continued till the present time.[46b]

Throughout the period when four names were returned by the Wards, the Court of Aldermen claimed and frequently exercised the right of rejecting any nomination containing the name of any one person who appeared to be unsuitable, and in cases where a Ward made three successive nominations which were not approved, the Court itself proceeded to fill the vacancy. There were as many as twelve instances of the exercise of this prerogative by the Court in less than twenty-seven years (October, 1463 to February, 1490): four more cases occurred between 1503 and 1536; in the 17th century there were only two (in 1633 and 1669). After the reversion to the old practice of direct election by the Wards, the Court still claimed the right of veto, though it was not exercised for more than a century (1714 to 1831). In 1831 the test case of Scales occurred: after his third rejection in 1833, legal proceedings were taken on his behalf which lasted till 1839, when the final judgment of the House of Lords unanimously upheld the claim of the Court. Hence when in 1877 the Court elected Mr. Breffit after thrice rejecting Sir John Bennett, that worthy did not attempt to carry the matter further, and in the only later instance, that of Sir T. Brooke-Hitching in 1912, the candidate did not offer himself to the electors after his return had once been vetoed. The whole question of the Aldermanic Veto is treated fully in vol. I. of this work (pp. 242-249), where an exhaustive list is given of the occasions when the Court exercised its rights of rejection and of election after three successive rejections, so far as they are recorded in the Letter Books and Repertories.

During the three centuries in which four names were required to be submitted to the Court for its choice to fill each vacancy, it gradually became the custom (which, however, was by no means invariably observed), to include at least one Alderman of another Ward: this, however, was not the case at first, for in the majority of instances—there being only four to the contrary—in which, during the first half of the fifteenth century the nominations are recorded in the Letter Books or Journals, four Commoners were returned: there are, however, several instances of translation of Aldermen during that period, the names of those returned with them not having been preserved.

On November 7, 1480, it was specifically enacted that not more than two Aldermen should be nominated for any one vacancy.[46c] Later it became usual to nominate two Aldermen and two Commoners. When an Alderman was returned for another Ward it was his prerogative (or that of the senior, if more than one was named) to elect whether to accept translation or remain where he was.[46d]

On January 19, 1479, it had been ordered that no Alderman should be translated from one Ward to another before two years had elapsed since the date of his election.[46e]

44. Letter Book H, fo. 314. (In 1380 John Vyne had been chosen Alderman of Cordwainer Ward by the Mayor and Aldermen in default of an election by the men of the Ward. Letter Book H, fo. 121).

45. Letter Book I, ff. 16b, 17b.

46. Letter Book I, fo. 249.

46a. Journal 55, fo. 261b.

46b. Journal 56, fo. 98b.

46c. Journal 8, fo. 234b.

46d. See *ante*, vol. I., p. 39, where is recorded the voiding of the election of T. Witherings for Cheap in 1653, because the senior Alderman returned with him had not previously declined to remove to that Ward.

46e. Journal 8, fo. 192.

There had been frequent cases in the preceding half-century of Aldermen leaving their Wards after a brief tenure of office: *e.g.*—

N. Yoo,	elected for	Farringdon Without,	Jan. 1437,	trans. to	Candlewick,	Aug. 1438.
J. Norman,	,,	Castle Baynard,	Oct. 1441,	,,	Cheap,	July 1442.
N. Wyfold,	,,	Castle Baynard,	Nov. 1450,	,,	Tower,	Jan. 1451.
					Cornhill,	July 1451.
C. Warter,	,,	Farringdon Without,	Feb. 1451,	,,	Broad Street,	Aug. 1451.
T. Cook,	,,	Vintry,	Oct. 1456,	,,	Broad Street,	Mar. 1458.
W. Taillour,	,,	Dowgate,	Mar. 1460,	,,	Queenhithe,	Dec. 1460.
R. Flemyng,	,,	Farringdon Without,	Mar. 1460,	,,	Billingsgate,	Nov. 1460.
G. Irlond,	,,	Aldgate,	Jan. 1461,	,,	Cordwainer,	Mar. 1461.
J. Tate,	,,	Bridge,	July 1463,	,,	Tower,	Dec. 1464.
J. Plomer,	,,	Farringdon Without,	Dec. 1464,	,,	Bridge,	April 1465.
W. Haryot,	,,	Castle Baynard,	Nov. 1469,	,,	Broad Street,	July 1470.
R. Colwych,	,,	Farringdon Without,	Aug. 1474,	,,	Coleman St.,	April 1476.
R. Rawson,	,,	Farringdon Without,	May 1476,	,,	Aldersgate,	Nov. 1476.
H. Colet,	,,	Farringdon Without,	Nov. 1476,	,,	Bassishaw,	Aug. 1478.

It is worthy of note that when Colet was translated, three successive nominations to fill the vacancy in Farringdon Without were rejected by the Court, which proceeded then to appoint its own nominee, and it can hardly be doubted that it was in consequence of the difficulty of finding a suitable person for that Aldermanry, coupled with the haste which such a person, when found, usually displayed to transfer his services to a smaller and less exacting constituency, that the ordinance of 1479 was passed. Seventy years later (September, 1550) the close time for Aldermen of Farringdon Without was specially extended to three years, the same restriction being also applied in the case of the newly constituted Ward of Bridge Without.[47] Between 1451 and 1481 fifteen successive Aldermen of the former Ward vacated their Aldermanry by translation, and a death in office was as unknown an event as that of a Vicar of Leeds is to 'the oldest inhabitant' to-day.[47a] During the whole period from the division of the old Farringdon Ward in 1394, while no less than 47 of the Aldermen of the outer division removed to other Wards, only two (N. Nynes in 1503 and Sir R. Hanson in 1680) migrated to it. Next in apparent uncongeniality was the Ward of Castle Baynard, of whose Aldermanry 35 incumbents divested themselves in order to transfer their services elsewhere, while the number migrating to it was only 10. Bassishaw was apparently the most attractive Ward, 30 Aldermen having been translated to it while 11 left it for other Wards. Cornhill retained its Aldermen better than any other Ward, the only three who deserted it being J. de Grantham (1325), S. Eyre (1451) and Sir J. Harte (1590). Portsoken, which did not come into lay hands until 1538, only received two immigrants, Sir S. Starling (1664) and Sir J. Parsons (1687): Aldgate and Farringdon Within each received 7 from other Wards, while 28 and 27 were translated to Cheap and Cornhill respectively, 25 each to Lime Street and Walbrook and 24 to Langbourn.

The regulation against translating an Alderman before he had remained two years in his Ward, though generally, was not universally observed. In some cases it is specially noted in the Repertories that the rule was dispensed with, in others no notice is taken of its breach. In Farringdon Without itself we have five instances between 1479 and 1550 of the Alderman leaving for another Ward before the expiration of two years from his election, viz.: J. Milborne (1512), W. Bayley (1515), J. Brown (1524), S. Pecocke (1526),[47b] A. Hynde (1547), and after 1550, when the period was extended to three years, J. Harte (1582) and A. Bateman (1659) were translated before the limited time had expired. In Bridge Without, where three years was the limit, G. Barne (1576) and

47. Letter Book R, fo. 90b.

47a. There has been no vacancy by death in the Vicarage of Leeds since 1837, Dean Hook, Bishops Atlay, Woodford, Gott, Jayne, Talbot and Gibson, having successively vacated it on promotion.

47b. Pecok was fined 20s. for not exercising the office of Alderman of Farringdon Without for two years, April 12, 1526. [Rep. 7, fo. 98.]

J. Allott (1583) were removed to other Wards, the former before and the latter within a month after the close of his second year.

With regard to the other Wards, in which the two years' limit was not increased, we have the following instances of the regulation being broken or suspended :—

1483. J. Mathewe (Aldersgate to Bridge).
1483. W. Martin (Tower to Cordwainer).
1487. R. Tilney (Cripplegate to Castle Baynard).
1503. T. Bradbury (Aldersgate to Coleman Street).
1523. R. Dodmer (Queenhithe to Vintry).
1525. N. Lambarde (Queenhithe to Billingsgate).
1532. M. Dormer (Aldersgate to Vintry).
1536. J. Cotes (Aldersgate to Dowgate).
1536. H. Huberthorn (Farringdon Within to Bread Street).
1550. T. Offley (Portsoken to Aldgate).
1588. W. Elkyn (Cripplegate to Dowgate).
1592. R. Brooke (Queenhithe to Walbrook).
1603. Sir J. Pemberton (Bishopsgate to Castle Baynard).
1663. Sir T. Bludworth (Portsoken to Aldersgate).

The custom of translating Aldermen from one Ward to another, which was very common from the 15th till the end of the third quarter of the 17th century then practically ceased, the only transfers after 1675, except to Bridge Without under the Act of 1711, being those of Sir R. Clayton from Cordwainer to Cheap in 1676, of Sir T. Alleyn from Aldgate to Bridge Without in 1679, of Sir R. Hanson from Bassishaw to Farringdon Within in 1680, and of Sir H. Edwin from Cheap to Tower in 1689. (I take no account of the translations during the suspension of the Charters, which were the acts of the King and not of the Court of Aldermen.)[47c]

By an Act of Common Council in September, 1711, as stated above, the Act of 1402 was repealed, and it was provided that for future vacancies one Alderman and one Commoner should be nominated and returned to the Court of Aldermen for the final choice. Only six elections took place under this Act, those of T. Scawen, P. Delmé, G. Merttins, J. Lawrence, F. Forbes and R. Child, and in each case the Commoner returned was selected. The Act of 1714, which restored the ancient custom of direct election, specially provided that only a person 'not an Alderman' should be nominated, and translation, therefore, became impossible. Bridge Ward Without was, however, an exception, as the Act of 1711, which is still in force as regards this provision, gave the Aldermanry of the Ward to the senior Alderman at the time of each future vacancy who should have passed the Chair and be willing to accept translation. Before 1711 that Ward had received 7 Aldermen by translation and 14 had migrated from it.[47d]

The numbers polled at all the elections of Aldermen since the passing of the Act of 1714 will be found in the Ward Lists in these volumes. The present writer contributed a Summary of the number of contests in each Ward to Sir John Baddeley's *Aldermen of Cripplegate Ward* (p. 204). It is an evidence of the increasing interest taken in these elections, or at least of the increase in the number of citizens willing to place their services at the disposal of the Ward electors, that whereas at the date of that work (1900) the number of contests for a period of 186 years was only 90, it now (1912) amounts to 103 in 198 years. Aldersgate is the only Ward in which there has been no contest during that period, Cripplegate and Dowgate have provided only one each and Candlewick two.

The Mayor, (who for nearly four centuries has been styled 'Lord Mayor,' though the designation rests on prescriptive use and not on any specific grant), presides over the Court of Aldermen in virtue of his office. The date of the institution of the Mayoralty has not

47c. For lists of Aldermen who served for five, four or three different Wards see *ante*, vol. I., p. 240.

47d. See *ante* vol. I., pp. 240, 241, for a table of removals to and from each Ward before 1711, and p. 69 for details as to the removals to Bridge Without under the Act of that year. Both subjects are dealt with more fully in Sir John Baddeley's *Aldermen of Cripplegate Ward*, pp. 192-205, to which portion of that work the present writer contributed some notes.

been definitely fixed. It is certain that Henry fitz-Ailwyn was the first Mayor and that he retained his post till his death in September, 1212. The date which until recent years was generally accepted as that of his appointment (1189, 1 Richard I.) rests on the authority of the *Chronicles of Mayors and Sheriffs*, and is now practically abandoned by writers of repute. The office, if not actually contemporaneous with the grant of the Commune in October, 1191, must have been created shortly after, but the earliest certain mention of fitz-Ailwyn as Mayor is in the year 1193.[48] I do not propose here to deal with the general question of the grant of the Commune. Mr. Round's articles on 'The struggle of John and Longchamp' and 'the Commune of London,' which form a portion (pp. 207-260) of the work to which he has given the title of the latter as a collective name, must be read by every careful student of the origins of City government, and with them Miss Bateson's papers on 'A Municipal Collection of the reign of John'[49] and Professor G. B. Adams' article on 'London and the Commune' in the *English Historical Review*.[50] So far as the identity or connexion (or non-connexion) of the Mayor's advising Council with the Aldermen at the beginning of the 13th century is involved, I have already[51] summarised Mr. Round's and Miss Bateson's arguments: that particular issue lies outside the more general subject of Professor Adams' very able and informing essay.

That the Mayor was almost invariably himself an Alderman of a Ward from the first may be assumed with confidence; in the case of almost every Mayor elected before the accession of Edward I.,[51a] (after which date we have the evidence of the Letter Books and Husting Rolls), his name appears as an Alderman in the *Chronicles of Mayors and Sheriffs* or in the St. Paul's MSS.,[52] or in the Ancient Deeds preserved at the Record Office. I think that there was an exception in the case of Henry le Waleys' (or Galeys') last period of Mayoralty (1298-1299), though the point has escaped the notice of all previous writers, including Dr. Sharpe in his Calendars of Letter Books. Le Waleys had been Alderman of Dowgate up to 1294, and while holding that Aldermanry had been Mayor for the year 1273-4 and again from 1280 to 1284, but with one exception I can find no trace of authority for his having been an Alderman (otherwise than in virtue of his Mayoral office) after 1294. That exception is an entry in Letter Book C, fo. 49, under date August, 1300, where it is recorded that one Simon le Coteler appeared before W. de Leyre and W. de Finchingfeud, the Mayor's deputies, H. le Waleys and five other persons named, 'Aldermen.' A careful examination of all the attendances of Aldermen recorded in the Letter Books in the years 1298, 1299, 1300, and of the entries in the Husting Rolls of Aldermen acting for particular Wards in those years, shows almost conclusively that there was no vacancy among the Aldermen of Wards in those years that he could have filled. I am of opinion, therefore, that Waleys, who, having occupied the Mayoral Chair for five years and presided over a Ward for a quarter of a century, held a unique position among the citizens, was permitted by courtesy, or perhaps specially invited, to attend meetings of the Court of Aldermen after ceasing to be Mayor.[53] As will be seen later, it was not till 1435 that the present tenure of an Aldermanry was made a necessary qualification for the Mayoralty.

During the period of annual elections of Aldermen (1377-1394), inasmuch as the Aldermen were elected in March and the Mayor in October, it necessarily followed that while the provision forbidding re-election of an Alderman till after a year's interval was in

48. Hoveden *Cronica* (Rolls Series) iii., 212. See Mr. Round's article on fitz-Ailwyn in *D.N.B.*, also his paper in the *Academy* of November 12, 1887.

49. *English Historical Review*, vol. 17 (July and October, 1902), pp. 480-511, 707-730.

50. *English Historical Review*, vol. 19 (July and October, 1904), pp. 702-706.

51. See *ante* pp. xii.-xiv.

51a. I have not found any direct evidence in the cases of Roger fitz-Alan, William Hardel and Salomon de Basing that they were Aldermen, but I see no reason for doubting the fact.

52. *Historical MSS. Commission, 9th Report Appendix*, pp. 1-72.

53. There is an almost parallel case in the year 1297. On November 30 in that year there was an assembly of all the Aldermen there present in the City, the Sheriffs and six men from each Ward where the name of 'Sir Robert de Basinges, Citizen and Knight' stands first on the list, preceding all the Aldermen [Letter Book C, fo. 103b]. Basinges had very recently ceased to be an Alderman, after serving for some fifteen years. [At the close of the present year (1912) the Earl of Derby, on retiring from the Lord Mayoralty of Liverpool, has been granted the privilege of attending meetings of the Corporation of that City during the Mayoral year 1912-13, and of occupying the seat of the immediate ex-Lord Mayor, although no longer a member of that body.]

force, the Chair must be filled, and after the repeal of that provision might be filled, during the earlier or later portion of his year of office by one who was not himself an Alderman of a Ward. This occurred in the cases of

Adam Stable, from March 12 to March 26, 1377.

Nicholas Brembre, from March, 1377, to March, 1378, and from October, 1383, to March, 1384.

John Philipot, from March to October, 1379.

John Hadle, from October, 1379, to March, 1380, and from October, 1393, to March, 1394.

William Walworth, from March to October, 1381.

John de Northampton, from October, 1381, to March, 1382, and from March to October, 1383.

There is one later case, that of John Heende, elected Mayor in October, 1404, who shortly after, (probably before the close of the year and certainly before June, 1405), became Alderman of Walbrook again.[53a]

The limits of this Introduction precluding me from setting out in full detail the various changes in the constituency by which the Mayor and Sheriffs were elected from time to time, the following summary must suffice. The Charter of John (May, 1215) granted the right of annually electing the Mayor to 'the Barons of London.'[54] In the earlier Letter Books elections are recorded by 'the Mayor and Aldermen and the whole commonalty,'[55] 'the good men of the whole commonalty,'[56] 'all the Aldermen in conjunction with twelve men of each Ward.'[57] In 1315 the King (Edward II.) forbade the attendance at elections of Mayors and Sheriffs or any not specially summoned[58]: on October 28, 1346, it was agreed at a congregation of 'the Mayor, Aldermen, and an immense commonalty' that in future there should be summoned to these elections 'twelve, eight or six, according as the Ward is large or small, of the wealthier and wiser of each Ward,'[59] and on October 11, 1350, the number was specifically limited to 'four of the best men of each Ward.'[59a] On September 28, 1467, the right of election was given to 'the Common Council, Masters and Wardens of each Mistery coming in their livery with other good men specially summoned,'[60] (the 'good men' not being expressly limited to the misteries), and on September 13, 1475, it was ordained that the Master and Wardens of the Misteries, together with 'good men *of the same*' and no other except 'good men of the Common Council' should be present at the elections of Mayors and Sheriffs.[60a] From that date, excepting for a brief interval during the Commonwealth[61] and again during the suspension of the Charter (1683-1688), the election has been in the hands of the Livery. This was recognized by the Act of Parliament passed in 1725 (11 George I. c 18) 'for regulating elections within the City of London' which provided that an elector must have been a Freeman of the City and a Liveryman of one of the companies for twelve months.[62]

53a. See p. 3 of this volume (footnote).

54. Birch *Historical Charters of the City of London*, p. 49.

55. Letter Books C, ff. 36b, 51, 111b, 112b; D, ff. 4b, 5b, 6. In 1320 (D, fo. 6b) we have 'a very great Commonalty.'

56. Letter Book D. fo. 3.

57. Letter Books B, fo. 93: C, ff. 62b, 70, 112, 112b, 113: D, ff. 2, 3b.

58. Letter Book D, fo. 4b.

59. Letter Book F, fo. 237b.

59a. Letter Book F, fo. 191b.

60. Letter Book L, fo. 53: Journal 7, fo. 155. The right of election had been conceded to the Liveries in August, 1376, whose representatives were to form the Common Council and could alone take part in the choosing of Mayors and Sheriffs. Letter Book C, fo. 46b. This, however, only lasted till January, 1384, when the selection of the Common Council was restored to the Wardmotes. Letter Book, C, fo. 173. [The Common Council had once before 1376 been elected by the Misteries (in November, 1351) but this was an exceptional case: before that date and afterwards till 1376, it was chosen by the Wards. Letter Book F, fo. 206.]

60a. Letter Book L, fo. 113: Journal 8, fo. 108b.

61. An Act of Common Council passed November 4, 1651 (Journal 41, fo. 65b), restricted the right of election to the Aldermen, Common Councilmen and a like number of other honest men of each Ward, but after the Restoration the Liveries again became the electoral body.

62. Birch *Historical Charters of the City of London*, pp. 276, 277.

By an Ordinance of Common Council passed on December 13, 1385, it was agreed that every future Mayor should 'have previously been Sheriff, so that he may be tried as to his governance and bounty before he attains to the estate of Mayoralty.'[63] In the majority of instances before this time the Mayor had already served as Sheriff: the following, however, had not passed through that form of apprenticeship in the mystery of civic administration, viz.: Henry fitz-Ailwyn, Peter fitz-Alan (M. 1246-7), Roger fitz-Roger (M. 1249-50), John le Blund (M. 1301-8), Nicholas de Farndone (M. 1308-9, 1313-4, 1320-1, 1323), John de Gisors (M. 1311-3, 1314-5), John de Wengrave (M. 1316-9), Richard de Betoyne (M. 1326-7), Simon Swanlond (M. 1329-33), Sir John de Pulteney (M. 1330-2, 1333-4, 1336-7), Adam Fraunceys (M. 1352-4). The only case after the passing of the ordinance of 1384 occurred during the suspension of the Charter, when Sir John Eyles was appointed Lord Mayor by the King (James II.) on September 7, 1688, to fill the vacancy caused by the death of Sir John Shorter, although he had not served the Shrievalty. Eyles' tenure of the Mayoralty was brief, as he was displaced on October 5 following, when the Charter was restored.

On October 13, 1406, a new custom, similar to that which had been adopted in 1397 with regard to the election of Aldermen, was introduced into the proceedings at election of the Mayor, which custom (except during the suspension of the Charter from 1683 to 1688) has continued in force to the present time, viz.: that the 'reputable Commoners of the City' present in Common Hall should 'nominate unto the Mayor and Aldermen two such able and proper persons as had before filled the office of Sheriff in the City: it being for the said Commoners to take no care which one of the persons so to be nominated should be chosen by the Mayor and Aldermen to be Mayor for the ensuing year.'[64] The names of both the Aldermen returned at subsequent elections have been preserved for the years 1406, 1408, and with considerable *lacunæ* from 1439 to the suspension of the Charter in 1683. From the restoration of the Charter the records are complete either at Guildhall or in contemporary newspapers. The modern custom of returning the two senior Aldermen, being ex-Sheriffs, below the Chair, of whom the Aldermen chose the first, was not at first observed: the only cases I have noticed during the remaining 94 years of the 15th century of the election to the Mayoralty of the senior Alderman who had not already served the office are not more than 22 in number, those of T. Fauconer (1414), N. Wotton (1415), H. Barton (1416), J. Michell (1424), T. Chalton (1449), W. Gregory (1451), J. Norman (1453), T. Scott (1458), M. Philip (1463), R. Josselyn (1464), R. Verney (1465), W. Taillour (1468), R. Bassett (1475), H. Hayford (1477), Sir B. Jamys (1479), Sir W. Stokker (1485), H. Bryce (1485), H. Colet (1486), R. Tate (1488), R. Chawry (1494), J. Tate [ii.] (1496), W. Remyngton (1500).

From the end of the first decade of the 16th century the custom gradually became established, though with frequent breaches, in some cases certainly with the consent, if not at the instance, of the senior Alderman, who wished to evade the Mayoralty expenses altogether or to postpone his year of office. From the accession of Elizabeth such cases were increasingly rare, and from 1596 till 1640 there was no interruption to the ordinary course of seniority. In 1640 the Royalist Sir William Acton was rejected in Common Hall; in the following year the next senior Alderman to Acton, although a Royalist (Richard Gurney), was elected, but from that time till 1652 the seniors were not returned, J. Cordell being passed over at seven and T. Soame at ten successive elections. From 1652 to the Restoration the normal order of election was observed, the Royalist senior Aldermen being now removed, and with the exception of the passing over with his own consent of Sir T. Soame during the seven years in which he remained an Alderman after the King's return and his own re-admission to the Aldermanic body and the postponement of Sir R. Ford from 1669 to 1670, there was no further departure from it till the period of the Revolution, the senior Aldermen being elected in turn during the period of the suspension of the Charter, except for the few weeks in which the Mayoral Chair was occupied by Sir John Eyles in September and October, 1688.

63. Letter Book H, fo. 197.

64. Letter Book I, fo. 54: *Memorials of London* (trans. Riley), p. 565. On the same day John Wodecok, the retiring Mayor, initiated the custom of having a solemn celebration of the Mass of the Holy Spirit before the meeting for election.

From 1689 to 1702 inclusive, throughout the whole reign of William III., the rule of seniority was broken in order to keep out the Tory Aldermen Sir J. Raymond, Sir P. Daniel and Sir S. Dashwood, the last named of whom was at last elected in 1702.[64a] From thence to 1782 there was a succession of senior eligible Aldermen below the Chair: then followed the passing over of R. Levett from 1732 to 1740 (apparently at his own desire) and the rejection at the poll of Sir G. Champion in 1739, owing to his support of Walpole's Excise Scheme: the latter, though he remained an Alderman till his death in 1754, made no further attempt to attain to the Mayoralty. Apparently in retaliation for Champion's rejection, the Court of Aldermen in which there was a small Walpolean majority, rejected Sir Robert Godschall, a strong Tory, though returned at four successive elections in 1740 and 1741, but at the annual election in October of the latter year they accepted him. The next Alderman passed over was Sir F. Gosling (at his own wish) in 1766, 1767 and 1768. From 1768 to 1776 the Wilkes agitation, which had the support of the majority of the livery, caused the passing over of Sir Henry Bankes in five successive years until his death, and the election out of their turns of Wilkes himself and of the Opposition Aldermen Beckford (who had already passed the chair), Trecothick, Crosby, Townsend, Bull and Sawbridge. From 1776 the ordinary rota of succession was observed until 1797, except that Brook Watson, being engaged on the King's service as Commissary General in Flanders, was passed over in 1793, 1794 and 1795, accepting office in 1796. The two senior Aldermen below the Chair (W. Newman and G. M. Macauley) were not returned in the years from 1797 to 1801. Newman, who was defeated at a poll in 1800, and was one of the two returned in 1801, when the Tory majority in the Court of Aldermen chose Sir John Eamer, died in 1802, and Macauley, who also was a Whig, was again passed over in that year, dying early in 1808. Harvey Combe, the leader of the civic Whigs, though junior to these, had been returned to the Court at six successive elections between 1795 and 1799, and was chosen at the second election of the latter year. From 1811 to 1820 Sir Matthew Bloxam, who was the senior Alderman who had not served as Mayor, stood aside, his financial position not admitting of his undertaking the office: in 1816 Matthew Wood, whose pronounced Radicalism had made him a popular favourite when Toryism under the Regency had become odious 'to the general,' was re-elected for a second year; in 1820 J. T. Thorp, another leader of the civic Liberals, was preferred to four Aldermen senior to himself, one of whom, C. Magnay, had been passed over in the preceding year, and another, R. A. Cox, was similarly overlooked at the five subsequent elections during his life. From that date till the present time the only interferences with the natural order have been the re-elections of Sir J. Key during the Reform Bill agitation in 1831, the rejection of James Harmer at the poll in 1840 in consequence of his proprietorship of the *Weekly Dispatch*, and that of Thomas Wood by the Court in 1841, 1842, 1844 and 1845, and at the poll in 1843, owing to his transactions in connexion with the Talacre Coal and Iron Company, the re-election of William Cubitt in 1861, the voluntary postponement for a year of T. Dakin in 1869, and of T. S. Owden in 1876, and the passing over of S. C. Hadley in 1883, when R. N. Fowler was returned with him, two other senior Aldermen being passed over.

In the eighteenth century there were a few cases of Aldermen attaining to the senior place below the Chair without serving as Sheriffs: hence they were not eligible for the Mayoralty. Sir Thomas Scawen, who was Aldermen of Cornhill from 1712 till his death in 1730, had been elected Sheriff and paid his fine instead of serving in 1704. Sir Joseph Hankey, Alderman of Langbourn from 1737 till his death in 1769 was also never Sheriff, having been rejected at the poll of the Livery in 1742 on account of his Walpolean politics, when a Jacobite, William Benn, was elected, and as Sir Henry Hankey, who preceded him and served as Sheriff in 1732-3, died before reaching the Chair, that Ward had no Lord Mayor for over 50 years, from the close of Sir P. Delmé's Mayoralty in 1724 to the election of J. Sawbridge in 1775. Sir William Baker, who was Alderman of Bassishaw from 1739 till his death in 1770, was also never Sheriff: at the time of his death

64a. Raymond was returned at the head of the poll in 1690, but passed over by the Whig majority in the Court of Aldermen in favour of Sir T. Pilkington: he was unsuccessful at the poll in 1689, 1691, 1692, and 1693. Daniel was defeated in 1690, 1692, and 1698, and Dashwood in 1691, 1700 and 1701.

he was senior to all the Aldermen who had passed the Chair. George Arnold also, who was Alderman of Cheap from 1740 till his death in 1751, failed to reach the Mayoralty for the same reason. Sir Harcourt Master, Alderman of Coleman Street 1718 till his death in 1745, who lived to see eighteen of his juniors in the Chair, was disqualified by Act of Parliament from election to any public office on account of having been one of the Directors of the South Sea Company at the time of the celebrated 'Bubble' (1721).[64b]

In the early years of the Mayoralty it was rather the rule than the exception for a Mayor to be re-elected either continuously or after a short interval. In the 13th century only 30 persons filled the office: in the first 40 years of the 14th century only 16 fresh names were added, and between 1340 and 1424, twenty-three Mayors served for more than one term and two others, who had filled the Chair before the latter date, were re-elected afterwards. On October 13, 1424, the Common Council enacted that in consideration of the great and increasing expenses of the Mayoralty in comparison with former days, no one should be elected a second time till after the lapse of full seven years from his last term of office[65]; a previous ordinance of January 12, 1389, had imposed a close time of five years, which was now extended.[66]

On April 8, 1435, a further ordinance enacted that no one who had served twice as Mayor should be called on to fill the office a third time, and added as a specific provision, though there had been but one case to the contrary since the abandonment of annual elections of Aldermen, that whosoever should be elected Mayor must be an Alderman at the time as well as an ex-Sheriff.[67]

On October 6, 1545, it was enacted that a Mayor who had served one whole year should not be eligible to that office for another whole year or be compelled 'eftsones to assume, exercyse or take upon hym the said office for any other tyme or seasoun.'[68]

The re-elections of Pilkington in 1690 and of Barnard in 1741 were in contravention of the words of the Acts of 1424 and 1545 and were held, when the question of Beckford's eligibility was raised in 1770, to have established precedents which rendered those Acts obsolete.

The instances of Mayors elected for a second term of office from 1424 to the present time are:—

Henry Barton (1416-7), 1428-9.
Nicholas Wotton (1415-6), 1430-1.
John Michel (1424-5), 1436-7.
Sir William Estfeld (1429-30), 1437-8.
Henry Frowyk (1435-6), 1444-5.
John Gedney (1427-8), 1447-8.
Stephen Broun (1438-9), 1448-9.
Sir Richard Lee (1460-1), 1469-70.
Sir Ralph Josselyn (1464-5), 1476-7.
Sir Henry Colet (1486-7), 1495-6.
Sir William Capel (1503-4), 1510.†[69]
Sir Richard Haddon (1506-7), 1513.†
Sir John Tate (1496-7), 1514.†
Sir John Aleyn (1525-6), 1535-6.
Sir Ralph Warren (1536-7), 1544.†
Sir Rowland Heywarde (1570-1), 1591.†
Sir Richard Martyn (1589-90), 1594.†
Isaac Penington (1642),† 1642-3.
Thomas Andrewes (1649),† 1650-1.
Sir Thomas Pilkington (1689),† 1689-90, 1690-1.
Humphrey Parsons (1730-1),1740-1.*
William Beckford (1762-3), 1769-70.*
Sir Matthew Wood (1815-6), 1816-7.
Sir John Key (1830-1), 1831-2.
William Cubitt (1860-1), 1861-2.
Sir Robert Fowler (1883-4), 1885.†

64b. He had already (1717-8) served the office of Sheriff and in the ordinary course, but for his statutory disqualification, would have been Lord Mayor in the year 1728-9.

65. Letter Book K, fo. 22b.

66. Letter Book H, fo. 245b.

67. Letter Book K, fo. 149.

68. Letter Book Q, fo. 146.

69. Those marked † served for only a portion of the year indicated, Penington and Andrewes having been elected in the room of Lord Mayors displaced and the rest to fill death vacancies.

Those marked * died before the expiration of their second terms of office.

In addition to the foregoing, the following were elected for a second term, but refused to accept office again :—

George Monoux (1514-5), 1523.
Sir John Barnard (1737-8), 1741.
Thomas Skinner (1794-5), 1799.
John Thomas Thorp (1820-1), 1831.
William Thompson (1828-9), 1831.

The death of a Lord Mayor while in office is of comparatively rare occurrence. There have been 28 such cases in the course of six centuries, with regard to which it is worthy of notice that two died in one week (1485) of the 'Sweating Sickness,' four within a little more than six years (1508 to 1514), five others within eight years (1589 to 1596), and five in less than thirteen years (1741 to 1753). There has been only one instance in the last century and a half. The following is the complete list :—

H. fitz-Ailwyn,	September, 1212.	Sir W. Rowe	...October, 1593.[69a]
A. Bukerel, during the year	1237-8.	Sir C. Buckle	... July, 1594.
R. Renger	1239.	T. Skinner	December, 1596.
J. de Oxenford ...	June, 1342.	R. Freeman	... March, 1634.
A. Bamme ...	June, 1397.	J. Warner	... October, 1648.[69a]
Sir T. Hill	September, 1485.	Sir J. Shorter	September, 1688.
Sir W. Stokker	September, 1485.	Sir J. Chapman ...	March, 1689.
W. Browne [i.]	March, 1508.	H. Parsons ...	March, 1741.
T. Bradbury ...	January, 1510.	Sir R. Godschall	June, 1742.
W. Copynger ...	February, 1513.	Sir S. Pennant ...	May, 1750.
W. Browne [ii.]	June, 1514.	T. Winterbottom	June, 1752.
Sir W. Bowyer ...	April, 1544.	E. Ironside	November, 1753.
Sir M. Calthorpe	May, 1589.	W. Beckford ...	June, 1770.
Sir J. Allott	September, 1591.	G. S. Nottage ...	April, 1885.

In the 13th century and early part of the 14th the date of the Mayoral election was the Feast of SS. Simon and Jude (October 28).[70] At the meeting for election on that day in 1346 only ten Aldermen being present, others absenting themselves so as to avoid being called on to serve as Mayor, it was then and there agreed that in future the election should take place on the Feast of St. Edward the King (October 13), and that the Mayor elect should assume office on Oct. 28.[71] On September 28, 1365, it was ordered that the old election day (St. Simon and St. Jude's Day) should be restored 'as of ancient time it was accustomed to be done'[72] and in 1365 and 1367 this ordinance was observed[73] —there is no record of the annual election in 1366—but in 1368 St. Edward's Day was again adopted[74] and no further change was made till on August 1, 1546, the annual election was finally fixed for Michaelmas Day (September 29).[75] The day for assuming office was altered from October 28 to November 9, at the Reformation of the Calendar in 1751. On two occasions only, except when Michaelmas Day has fallen on a Sunday, has any alteration been made in the election day since 1546. In 1683 it was postponed by a resolution of the Common Council (September 27) till October 6, and in 1690 by the Statute 2 William and Mary, c. 8 (repealing the judgments in the Quo Warranto proceedings), it was provided (sec. 10) that in this year the election of both Mayor and Sheriffs should take place on May 26, those elected to hold office till the close of the Mayoral and Shrieval year respectively in 1691.[75a]

With regard to the title of 'Lord Mayor' a few words may here be said. Until recently the accepted tradition has been that it was implicitly or explicitly conferred by the 'Charter of Maces,' granted by Edward III. in 1354. It is to be regretted that this

69a. Rowe and Warner died each in his last week of office after his successor had been elected.

70. { *Chronicles of Mayors and Sheriffs* (trans. Riley), pp. 6. (1231), 12 (1245), 19 (1251), 74 (1264), 133 (1270), 154 (1272), 167 (1273).
{ Letter Books C, D, *passim* (1298-1320).

71. Letter Book F, fo. 237b. (One of the absentees, G. Wychingham, was elected Mayor.)

72. Letter Book G, fo. 165.

73. Letter Book G, ff. 173, 196.

74. Letter Book G, fo. 216b.

75. Letter Book Q, fo. 182b : Journal 15, fo. 268b.

75a. Dr. Sharpe, *London and the Kingdom*, ii., 555. Birch, *Historical Charters*, fo. 271.

foolish legend, which has no higher authority than a suggestion of Maitland that 'no time bids so fair for it' (*i.e.* the conferring of the title Lord Mayor) 'as the occasion of this Charter of Maces being granted'[76] should have received the *imprimatur* of the Corporation in the valuable Official Statement presented to the Royal Commission in 1893. Upon the original assumption other writers have engrafted the additional fiction that the first Lord Mayor was Thomas Legge, (or as he is called in the Letter Books 'Leggy'), which has found very general acceptance through being incorporated in popular works of reference, such as Dr. Brewer's *Handbook of Phrase and Fable*, Haydn's *Dictionary of Dates*, and *Whitaker's Almanack*. As has been pointed out by Dr. Sharpe[77] and repeated by myself in the earlier volume of this work,[78] Leggy was not Mayor at the date of the Charter (June 10, 1354): he did not succeed Adam Fraunceys till October of that year. That either Fraunceys or Leggy was styled 'Lord Mayor' or that the designation was in use during the next hundred years, there is not a scintilla of evidence to show, but overwhelming evidence to disprove. The whole assumption is sheer nonsense. Bishop Stubbs' theory that the King (Richard II.) in 1389 presented his own sword to the Mayor who thenceforward was known as the 'Lord Mayor'[78a] is so entirely wanting in support, contemporary or other, that, despite the Bishop's great authority, it may be regarded as negligible.

That the designation of '*Lord* Mayor' was not in general use before the second quarter of the 16th century is beyond question, though there are traces of its gradual evolution during the preceding sixty years. It does not occur in the Chronicle of William Gregory (himself a Chief Magistrate), which is continued after his death to the year 1467, and in which up to the latest year recorded 'Mayre' appears without a prefix. In the *Short English Chronicle* (Lambeth MS. 306) which ends with 1464, there is a similar absence of the modern designation, the title 'Maire' (with the orthographical variants 'Mayr' 'Meir' 'Meyr') being the only one used.

The germ of the title is seen at a much earlier date than that of the Charter of Maces, for there is a record of proceedings taken, 'coram domino Maiore' on October 12, 1283.[78b] So far as I have observed this form of expression does not occur again until September 14, 1440, when 'dominus Maior' is recorded to have received letters from the King regarding the interference of the Sheriffs with the rights of sanctuary of the Church of St. Martin le Grand.[79] This may be translated 'the lord the Mayor,' though probably it meant no more originally than 'Sir Mayor' on the analogy of 'Sir Knight.' In a later minute we have an account of a meeting between the Bishop (Kemp) of London and the Mayor (John Norman) at St. Paul's on March 12, 1454, when the former is represented as addressing the latter as 'domine Maior'.[80] On February 24, 1455, the Wardens and 'good men' of the Mistery of Horners presented a petition to 'the honourable and good lord the Mair, worshipfull soveraignes the Aldermen,' &c.[81] A similarly worded petition is recorded in April, 1467.[81a] On September 2, 1469, we have a proclamation by 'my lord the Maire' against breaches of the peace. On October 2, 1469, another petition is addressed to 'the full honourable lord the Maior';[82] in June, 1471, we have 'the full honourables lords the Maire and Aldermen'[83] and 'my lord the Mayor' appears in a proclamation against vagabonds under date November 22, 1475.[83a] In two orders for the destruction of unlawful nets and sacks of coal of deficient capacity, which are undated, but from their place in the records may be assigned with certainty to the

76. *History of London*, i., 129. [Noorthouck (*History of London*, p. 90 (says that 'it was on this occasion, probably, that the Chief Magistrate began to be called Lord Mayor,' and Birch (*Historical Charters*, p. xxvii) copies Noorthouck's words within quotation marks, but without expressing any opinion.]
77. *London and the Kingdom*, i., 196, 197; see also quotation in *The Times* of December 3, 1901 (in a letter by the present writer), from an unpublished memorandum on the subject by Dr. Sharpe.
78. See *ante*, vol. I., p. 407.
78a. *Constitutional History of England*, iii., 579.
78b. Letter Book A, fo. 30b.
79. Letter Book K, fo. 189b.
80. Letter Book K, fo. 273b.
81. Letter Book K, fo. 276b.
81a. Journal 7, fo. 144b.
82. Journal 7, ff. 199b, 201b.
83. Journal 7, fo. 236b.
83a. Journal 8, fo. 121.

early months of 1486, we have 'my Lord Maire'.[84] On October 10, 1504, there is a petition to 'the Right honourable Lord the Mayor' and an order for the payment of the Swordbearer's bill for the 'ordering of my Lord Mayor's house'.[85]

[In the compilation of the foregoing details I have been enabled to verify and supplement my original notes by comparison with the proof-sheets of Dr. Sharpe's Calendar of Letter Book L, now passing through the press.]

The question of the date of the designation was discussed in *The Times* in November and December, 1901, when Mr. St. John Hope asserted that 'down to about 1540' the Chief Magistrate was invariably styled 'Mayor', giving examples from the Repertories and Journals under dates 1512, 1518, 1522, 1535, 1537, admitting however, (somewhat inconsistently with his use of the word 'invariably'), that 'there are instances as early as 1519' where he is referred to as 'my lord the Mayr'.

I have examined carefully the minutes in the Repertories recording the nominations of the Chief Magistrate as one of the four persons returned to the Court of Aldermen for selection to fill a vacancy in their number. These minutes are sometimes entered in English, sometimes in Latin. There is no nomination of a 'Lord Mayor' as Alderman in the 15th century: the earliest is of Sir William Capel, 'M. Lorde Maire', when named for Cripplegate on April 24, 1504,[86] though he is styled 'Maior' simply when nominated for Bread Street on February 6 preceding,[87] as is Sir B. Rede in connexion with the Cheap vacancy in December, 1502.[88] Then we have nominations in 1505, 1506, 1508, 1509, 1511, in all of which the Chief Magistrate is described as 'Maior' or 'Mayre':[89] then follows an isolated case of 'my lorde Maier', applied to R. Acheley when nominated for Farringdon Without on April 20, 1512.[90] After this we have six successive nominations, one in 1513, two in 1514, one in 1517, three in 1523, in which the simple 'Mayor' is again used.[91] On May 30, 1525, Sir W. Bayley (Queenhithe),[92] and on June 9, 1528, Sir James Spencer (Farringdon Within)[93] appear respectively as 'Ds. (*i.e.* dominus) Maior' and 'my lord mayre'. The older and simpler title is again used in 1530, 1532 and 1534,[94] after which 'Lord Mayor' or its Latin equivalent is the invariable rule, instances occurring on March 11, 1535 (Sir J. Champneys)[95]; December 13, 1535,[96] January 10, 1536,[97] May 22, 1536,[98] September 20, 1536[99] (Sir John Aleyn); October 9[100] and 21, 1539[101] (Sir W. Forman), May 31, 1541 (Sir W. Roche).[102]

Sir J. Aleyn, in his Will (August 13, 1545) uses both the older and the later styles: he bequeaths his collar of SS. to 'the Lord Mayre of London for the tyme being . . . and his successors Mayres'.[103]

If we extend our researches beyond official documents to contemporary chroniclers, we have the evidence of Wriothesley's Chronicle in which the Chief Magistrate is uniformly referred to as 'Maire' or 'Mayor' up to May 30, 1545 and 'my Lord Mayor'

84. Letter Book L, fo. 214b.
85. Rep. 1, fo. 113b.
86. Rep. 1, fo. 155b. [The 'M' before Lorde Maire,' which is prefixed also to the names of the other candidates, appears to represent '*magister*' (= Master, the modern 'Mister').]
87. Journal 10, fo. 303b.
88. Rep. 1, fo. 118.
89. Repp. 1, fo. 175: 2, ff. 3, 53b, 76b, 113.
90. Rep. 2, fo. 133b.
91. Repp. 2, ff. 163, 180, 180b: 3, fo. 140: 4, ff. 148, 148b, 157.
92. Rep. 7, fo. 43b.
93. Rep. 7, fo. 264.
94. Repp. 8, ff. 131b, 228b: 9, fo. 47.
95. Rep. 9, fo. 99.
96. Rep. 9, fo. 144.
97. Rep. 9, fo. 148.
98. Rep. 9, fo. 178.
99. Rep. 9, fo. 195b.
100. Rep. 10, fo. 138b.
101. Rep. 10, fo. 141.
102. Rep. 10, fo. 210; Letter Book Q, fo. 23.
103. P.C.C. 1 Alen.

from and after June 8, 1545. Thus the death of Sir William Bowyer, Mayor, is recorded on April 13, 1544, and the election of Sir Ralph Warren as 'Mayor' four days later:[104] 'Mr. William Laxton, Mayor,' is named on February 8, 1545[105] and referred to as 'the Mayor of London' on May 30 following,[106] but as 'my lord Mayor' on June 8,[107] which designation is accorded to Sir Martin Bowes in April and in August, 1546.[108] I do not suggest that the title was explicitly or implicitly conferred between May 30 and June 8, 1545; I am convinced that it is not definite but evolutionary in its origin, and these dates seem to imply that whereas the prefix had been more or less regularly adopted in the official minutes from about 1535, it did not come into general use in the outer world until some ten years later.

By letters patent of October 26, 1444, confirmed by Charters of Edward VI. (April 23, 1550), and James I. (September 20, 1608), the Mayor, Recorder and all ex-Mayors who retained their seats in the Court of Aldermen were made Justices of the Peace for the City.[109] On October 18, 1638, this was extended so as to include also the three senior Aldermen below the Chair:[110] on July 28, 1692, six senior Aldermen below those three who had served the office of Sheriff were added,[111] and finally by Charter of August 25, 1741, all the Aldermen were constituted Justices whether above or below the Chair.[112]

Aldermen who had passed the Chair were formerly distinguished by wearing a grey cloak, those below it wearing 'calaber' cloaks.[113] In January, 1642, it was ordered by the Court of Aldermen that Sir William Acton the Royalist Alderman who, having been passed over for the Chair at the preceding Mayoral election, wished to retain his seniority over the Alderman who had supplanted him (Sir E. Wright) should 'take his place and ranke within this Cittie and elsewhere when he attends upon any occasion as an Aldrân . . . . next after the youngest Aldrân of the Gray Cloakes and before any of the Calaber Cloakes.'[114] The Aldermen were also required (November 28, 1560) to wear 'skarlyt gownes' when attending their parish churches on Easter Day, Christmas Day, and other principal Church festivals:[115] on other public occasions they were to wear 'violett gownes' for 'the distinction and dignitie of their place and office' (November 10, 1657).[116]

There is a curious entry in the records to the effect that when John Derby (Alderman of Candlewick, Sheriff 1445-6) was discharged from his Aldermanry (October 19, 1454), the Court passed a special resolution authorizing him to continue to wear his gown 'not as a judge nor as an Alderman, but for the purpose of keeping him warm in severe weather.'[116a]

On May 23, 1704, it is recorded that Sir William Gore (who had been Lord Mayor in 1701-2) was fined five shillings for sitting in the Court of Common Council without his gown, which sum he promptly paid into the poor box.[117]

---

104. *Wriothesley's Chronicle* (Camden Soc.) vol. i., p. 146
105. " " " " p. 151
106. " " " " p. 154
107. " " " " p. 155
} There are references to the 'Mayor' or 'Maire' simply in 10, 13, 17, 21, 23, 26, 27, 28 and 29 Henry VIII. at pp. 11, 12, 13, 15, 16, 18, 31, 32, 40, 67, 71.
108. " " " " pp. 163, 170
109. Birch *Historical Charters of the City of London*, pp. 124, 146.
110. " " " " p. 169.
111. Norton *Commentaries on the Constitution of London*, p. 530.
112. Birch *Historical Charters of the City of London*, p. 293.
113. Calaber: made of Calabrian fur.
114. Rep. 55, fo. 345
115. Rep. 14, fo. 147: Letter Book T, fo. 14
116. Rep. 66, fo. 3 " "
} quoted in Sir J. Baddeley's *Aldermen of Cripplegate Ward*, pp. 232, 233.
116a. Letter Book K, 274b.
117. Journal 54, fo. 39.

We find the ballot box in early use in the Court of Aldermen. On September 19, 1525, it was agreed that at the election of Mayors and Aldermen and 'in all other matters which afore this tyme have been used to be wrytten & tryed by the way of scrutynye' [they] 'shall nowe from hensforth be tryed & used by the newe Gylte box brought in to this Court by Mr. Chambleyn.' This rule was, however, to be in force 'for this yere only' as an experiment. On December 3, 1532, a similar order was made to the effect that 'in every matter of gravitie' the box shall be brought in and the decision made by 'puttyng of the white pese or black.'[117a]

The two Sheriffs, who are annually elected on Midsummer Day (June 24) and sworn on Michaelmas Eve, are not necessarily Aldermen, though not unfrequently both have been chosen from the Aldermanic body. At each annual election every Alderman who has not already served the office is put in nomination at Common Hall, and generally the senior of these, unless he desires to be excused for that year, is one of the two elected. Moreover in many cases a Commoner who has been chosen Sheriff has been elected Alderman before assuming office or before the expiration of his year of service.

There is a curious incident recorded with regard to the election of Sheriffs in 1324. John de Caustone (Alderman of Cordwainer) was elected one of the Sheriffs for the ensuing year, but did not appear on Michaelmas Day to be sworn, and he was accordingly promptly 'deposed from the freedom of the City and from his Aldermanry,' and one Alan Gille chosen in his place. Caustone, on second thoughts, prayed to be restored 'to the estate he formerly held,' and promised to 'assume the burden of the Shrievalty'; accordingly, on October 29 the Mayor, Aldermen and Commonalty, 'having regard to the inability of the said Alan,' admitted Caustone 'to the estate in which he formerly was' and he was duly sworn into office.[118]

From the reign of Henry I. until the passing of the Local Government Act of 1888 (51 and 52 Vict. c. 41), the Sheriffs of London were also Sheriffs of the County of Middlesex: the last to hold the double office being Aldermen Newton and Gray. The Charter of Henry I. (undated) granted to the citizens of London 'to hold Middlesex to farm for three hundred pounds,' and to 'place as Sheriff whom they will of themselves.'[119] 'London and Middlesex' are referred to as forming one 'Sheriffwick' in the Charters of John (July 5, 1199)[120] and Henry III. (February 18, 1227).[121] These latter Charters restored and confirmed the Sheriffwick to the citizens, of which they had been deprived during the reigns of Stephen, Henry II. and Richard I., who ignored the grant of Henry I.

[In Letter Book A, fo. 35, under date September 10, 1283, 'Gerin, Sheriff of Middlesex,' is named in connexion with and in addition to 'Anketin de Bettevile and Walter le Blound, Sheriffs of London' for that year (1282-3), and in Letter Book C, fo. 94, under date May 20, 1308, there is a writ from the King (Edward II.) to 'the Sheriff of Middlesex' (unnamed). With regard to the latter Dr. Sharpe in his Calendar (p. 161) says that the writ was 'presumably addressed to and the return made by the Sheriffs of London acting as Sheriff of Middlesex, according to custom.' The return, which is unsigned, is in the first person singular, and I know of no authority, nor does Dr. Sharpe supply me with any, for the two Sheriffs (or any other joint officials) adopting that form. We have, however, a third reference which lends some support to, though I cannot regard it as establishing satisfactorily, Dr. Sharpe's assumption, and at the same time suggests a probable explanation of the case of Gerin, for which Dr. Sharpe has not propounded any solution. In Letter Book E, fo. 137, 'Hamo de Chigwell, the Mayor, and good folk of the City of London' are recorded to have sent a letter to King Edward II.

117a. Reps. 7, fo. 56b: 8, fo. 263, quoted in full in Sir J. Baddeley's *Aldermen of Cripplegate Ward*, p. 227.
118. Letter Book D, fo. 6b.
119. Birch *Historical Charters*, p. 3.
120. Birch *Historical Charters*, p. 16.
121. „ „ p. 21.

under date March 12, 1322, in which in reply to a royal writ addressed to 'the Sheriff of Middlesex,' they inform him that 'the said County is joined to the City of London, and the *Sheriffs* of the said City are *Sheriff* of the said County,' and they add that 'William de Norwiz, their deputy in the said County,' had gone to Wales in the King's service. Is it not at least a plausible suggestion that Gerin acted, like William de Norwiz, as deputy to the Sheriffs of London in the County of Middlesex? And may not the writer of the unsigned return to the writ addressed to the anonymous Sheriff of Middlesex in 1308 also have been in a similar position? The return in question states that the tenement with which the writ was concerned 'is not in my bailiwick, but is within the precincts of the liberty of the City of London, wherefore I cannot proceed to the execution of this writ.' It seems to me, notwithstanding my respect for Dr. Sharpe's opinion on such a matter, quite impossible that the Sheriffs of the City would have expressed themselves in that way, and I can only suppose that they had given their deputy full authority to act within the 'bailiwick' of Middlesex which was recognised by the King and Courts of Law, but that his deputed commission gave him no authority in the City. (We have a somewhat parallel case in the administration of the Ward of Portsoken by Thomas de Wymbourne, during the Priorate of Eustace, the *ex-officio* Alderman. See *ante*, vol. I., pp. 365, note A, 373).]

The election day in the 13th century appears to have been the Monday before Michaelmas:[122] in 1302, 1303, and from 1306 to 1313, Michaelmas Eve,[123] and in 1304 and 1305, the Feast of St. Matthew (Sept. 21).[124] On Michaelmas Eve, 1313, it was ordained that in future the election should be on St. Matthew's Day:[125] this rule was observed in 1314, and in 1315 (the Feast falling on a Sunday) the election was held on the eve of St. Matthew:[126] from 1316 to 1320 there was a return to Michaelmas Eve:[127] from 1325 the Feast of St. Matthew appears to have become fixed, though there are few records of the day of election before 1368, from which time they are practically continuous.[128] On August 31, 1527, the date was altered to September 2:[129] on August 29, 1538, it was put back to Lammas Day or The Feast of St. Peter ad Vincula (August 1),[130] and finally by an ordinance of Common Council on May 27, 1585, Midsummer Day was fixed for all future annual elections to the Shrievalty,[131] since which there has been no permanent alteration of the rule. In 1683 by a resolution of the Common Council on July 17, the election of Sheriffs for that year was postponed till September 5: during the Suspension of the Charter (1683-1688) the Sheriffs were not chosen by popular election, but nominated by the King, and as already stated [131a] the election for the Shrieval year 1690-1 took place on May 26, 1690, in accordance with the provisions of Act. 2, Will. and Mary, c. 8.

From the earliest years of which we have records, it is clear that the Sheriffs were chosen by the same electors as the Mayor, the constituency of each being described in practically the same terms. Thus in 1278, 1279, 1280, 1282, the electorate consisted of 'the Mayor, Aldermen, and reputable men of the city,'[132] in 1283, 'the Mayor, Aldermen and Citizens,'[133] in 1290, 1291, 1293, 'the Commonalty of the City,'[134] which forms of expression probably denote the same persons. In 1292 only the Mayor and Aldermen are named as electors, the omission of any mention of the citizens or Commonalty being probably a mere clerical error.[135] In 1301 the election is said to have been made by the Mayor and Aldermen 'in the presence of twelve men from each Ward summoned to receive the Sheriffs;'[136] in 1303 'for electing and receiving' is substituted for 'to receive;'[137] in 1304 'twelve good and lawful men' are summoned from each

122. Letter Book A, fo. 101b.
123. Letter Books A, fo. 101; C, ff. 111b, 112b, 113; D, ff. 2, 3, 3b.
124. Letter Book C, ff. 111, 112.
125. Letter Book D, fo. 3b.
126. Letter Book D, fo. 4.
127. Letter Book D, ff. 5, 5b, 6.
128. Letter Books D, fo. 7; F, fo. 142; G to N *passim*.
129. Journal 13, fo. 25b; Letter Book O, fo. 53.
130. Journal 14, ff. 101, 148; Letter Book P, fo. 165.
131. Journal 21, fo. 437.
131a. See *ante*, p. xxviii., Note 75a.
132. } Letter Book A, fo. 101b.
133. }
134. Letter Book A, fo. 102.
135. Letter Book C, fo. 4b.
136. Letter Book A, fo. 101.
137. Letter Book C, fo. 111b.

Ward.[138] The electors are not recorded in the years immediately following: from 1309 to 1316 the formula is 'the commonalty;' or 'the good men of the commonalty:'[139] from 1317 to 1320 we have 'the whole commonalty.'[140] After this the records cease to specify the electors until 1347, when for the first time we have *one Sheriff* (Alderman Brabazon) *elected by the Mayor, and the other by the Commonalty.*[141] There is no evidence to show whether this custom, which apparently was observed unbroken for nearly three centuries, was an innovation in 1347 or had originated at some intermediate date since 1320.

In the list of Mayors and Sheriffs appended to Letter Book F and continued by a later hand to 1548, there is a note that in 18 Henry VIII. (1526), S. Pecocke, the Sheriff elected by the Mayor, 'had the pre-eminence afore' his colleague, N. Lamberd, notwithstanding the latter's seniority of standing as an Alderman.[142]

I need not here repeat the changes introduced in 1346, 1467 and 1475, in the constituency by which Mayors and Sheriffs were elected, as they have already been noticed in dealing with the Mayoral elections.[143]

The right of the Mayor to nominate one Sheriff was exercised unchallenged till 1640. (Dr. Sharpe is in error in saying[144] that 'neither in 1639 nor in the following year was the prerogative exercised,' for in the former year John Langham was nominated Sheriff by the Mayor, Sir M. Abbot).[145] A custom had grown up of the Lord Mayor's nomination being indicated by drinking to the person thus designated at a public banquet before the election day. The first known instance of thus nominating by propination is that of Alderman Thomas Massam, to whom the Lord Mayor (Sir T. Blanke) drank as 'Sheriff of London and Middlesex from Michaelmas next coming for one whole year,' at a feast in Haberdasher's Hall in July, 1583.[146] Noorthouck misdates this feast 1585, and gives Sir E. Osborne as the Lord Mayor, but we know from the records that Massam served for the year 1583-84,[147] and that Blanke (who was a Haberdasher) was then Lord Mayor, Osborne succeeding him and occupying the chair during the greater part of Massam's shrieval year, but not when he was nominated.

At the election of 1640 neither of the Sheriffs chosen on Midsummer Day appears to have been nominated by the Lord Mayor,[148] but from 1641 to 1651 the Mayor exercised his prerogative,[149] and, though it was challenged, his nominee was elected, a protest being regularly entered against such confirmation being taken as an admission of the right claimed. The custom seems again to have fallen into abeyance from 1652 to 1660 or 1661, but was revived in 1662,[150] and continued till the suspension of the Charter in 1683, though in 1681 there was great opposition on the part of the Whig majority of the liverymen to the acceptance of Dudley North, whom Sir John Moore, the Tory Lord Mayor, had named, and whom he succeeded in seating in spite of the refusal of the commonalty to confirm the nomination.[151] After the restoration of the Charter in 1688 Sir T. Pilkington, Lord Mayor, drank to Sir W. Ashhurst in 1691, but although Ashhurst was elected, his nomination was not confirmed as a matter of course: he was returned, after a contest, at the head of the poll. An Act of Common Council, passed on June 6, 1683, declaring the right of the Lord Mayor's nominee to confirmation at Common Hall,[152] was still in force technically, though ignored until repealed by another Act on June 15, 1694, which declared the custom to be 'contrary to reason.'[153] Subsequent Acts passed on October 22, 1703, April 7, 1748 and May 2, 1878, gave the Lord Mayor the right of nominating candidates whose names should be submitted to the livery for acceptance or rejection on the election day:[154] the number so nominated, which under the Act of 1748 might be nine, was limited to three by that of 1878.

138. Letter Book C, fo. 111b.
139. Letter Book D, ff. 2, 2b, 3, 3b, 4, 5.
140. Letter Book D, ff. 5, 5b, 6.
141. Letter Book F, fo. 142.
142. Letter Book F, fo. 23b.
143. See *ante*, p.
144. *London and the Kingdom*, ii., 470.
145. Journal 38, fo. 274.
146. Noorthouck *History of London*, pp. 137, 138.
147. Journal 21, fo. 303.
148. Journal 39, fo. 99.
149. Journal 39, ff. 230b, 328b; Common Hall Books, i., ff. 78, 167, 279, iii., 99.
150. Journal 45, fo. 223.
151. Journal 49, fo. 317.
152. Journal 50, fo. 40.
153. Journal 52, fo. 5b.
154. Journal 53, fo. 638; 59, fo. 139b.

It is worthy of notice, though so far as I have observed the fact has been passed over by other writers, that the Mayor seems never to have claimed, during the period when his right to nominate one Sheriff was unchallenged, to exercise that right more than once in each year. When his nominee either declined office and paid the fine for not serving, or, having accepted it, died before the expiration of his year of service, there is no recorded instance of any Mayor proposing to nominate a successor. Hence the election of the Whig Sheriffs, Cornish and Bethel, in 1680, must not (as Dr. Sharpe's account might seem to suggest)[155] be regarded as a successful vindication of the claim of the liverymen to override the custom, inasmuch as George Hockenhall, grocer, whom the Lord Mayor, Sir Robert Clayton—himself one of the Whig leaders—had nominated by drinking to him, had declined to serve and incurred the fine,[156] and so the right claimed for the Chief Magistrate would appear to have been exercised and exhausted for that year. It is true that an Act of August 1, 1582, provided that if the Lord Mayor's nominee should refuse to take office or die between nomination and the election day, the Lord Mayor might nominate another,[156a] but this does not cover the case of such refusal declared as in this case on the election day, or of death after the election.

In many years much difficulty was experienced in finding persons willing to accept the Shrievalty. In 1526 four persons sucessively declined the office, and it was not till October 1 that the second Sheriff was secured:[157] this doubtless led to the alteration of the date of election for the following year, so as to admit of a longer interval in which to find a substitute in case of refusals. In 1580 seven persons were elected who successively refused to serve;[157a] in 1591, thirteen;[158] in 1613, twelve;[159] in 1614, eleven;[160] in 1639, as many as thirty-two;[161] in 1651, twenty-seven, including thirteen who were elected Aldermen on the same days on which they were chosen Sheriffs, and twelve who on the day of election were already members of the aldermanic body.[162] In 1666, fourteen;[163] in 1667, eleven;[164] in 1673, seventeen;[165] in 1674, twelve;[166] in 1679, fourteen;[167] in 1694, fifteen;[168] in 1698, eleven;[169] in 1777, ten;[170] in 1815, fifteen[171] were similarly chosen but refused to accept office, the city's coffers in those years reaping a rich harvest of fines. Besides these, many of those put in nomination by the Lord Mayor in the eighteenth century either 'swore off' as not possessing the amount of property below which they were not compellable to serve, or paid the fine before the election day. Amongst those thus nominated and fined for refusal were some Nonconformists, who, if the provisions of the Corporation Act were strictly enforced, were not legally eligible, unless (like Sir H. Edwin and other distinguished civic dissenters before them) they were willing to suppress for a time their conscientious scruples and take the Sacrament of the Lord's Supper according to the rites of the Established Church, and in the language of Cowper, make

> 'The symbol of atoning grace
> An office key, a pick-lock to a place.'[172]

At last a sturdy Dissenter, one Allen Evans, merchant taylor, who was elected Sheriff in 1754, resolutely declined (like the Earls in Edward I.'s reign who refused either 'to go or hang') either to accept the office or to pay the fine. He was at last proceeded against by the Chamberlain in the name of the Corporation for recovery of the fine

155. *London and the Kingdom*, ii., 472.
156. Journal 49, fo. 111.
156a. Letter Book Z, fo. 237.
157. Journal 12, ff. 354b, 361; Letter Book O, ff. 8b, 11.
157a. Journal 21, ff. 59b, 60.
158. Journal 23, ff. 33b, 34b.
159. Journal 29, ff. 72b, 73b, 74.
160. Journal 29, ff. 211b, 214b, 215.
161. Journal 31, ff. 275, 277, 280, 281b, 282, 284, 284b, 285, 287, 295, 301, 301b, 302, 302b.
162. Common Hall Book, iii., ff. 99, 104, 106, 107, 108, 108b, 113.
163. Journal 46, ff. 100, 100b, 116b.
164. Journal 46, ff. 160, 160b.
165. Journal 47, ff. 283b, 284, 284b.
166. Journal 48, ff. 68, 75b, 76, 76b.
167. Journal 49. ff. 58, 58b.
168. Journal 52, fo. 7b.
169. Journal 52, ff. 212, 212b.
170. Common Hall Book, viii., ff. 205-207b.
171. Common Hall Book, viii., ff. 325b-332.
172. *Expostulation*, vv. 378, 379.

imposed: a strong court of four judges[172a] decided in his favour in 1762, but the case was carried on appeal to the House of Lords and the decision of the Court below affirmed (February 4, 1767), the judgment being delivered 'in a speech of classic eloquence' by Lord Mansfield. A good deal of cheap indignation has been showered on the memory of the Corporation of that day by later writers. It is, of course, true that the whole system of the Test and Corporation Acts was utterly indefensible according to modern notions; it is equally true that the judgment of Lord Mansfield and the House of Lords that Nonconformists were not, while these Acts were in force, legally compellable to serve, was in accordance with common sense no less than with law, and one can only wonder that the question was fought out by the Corporation. On the other hand it must be remembered that the Corporation Act was at this time practically a dead letter, annual Indemnity Acts being passed to relieve from penalties those who had not complied with its provisions, and during the century preceding its repeal many Dissenters in London and in provincial cities and boroughs filled corporate offices with distinction to themselves and to the advantage of their respective communities, and Mr. Evans, as well as other wealthy Nonconformist citizens who paid their fines, (which, of course, were very much less in amount than the ordinary expenses of a Sheriff), might have accepted office, had they been so disposed, in spite of the Corporation Act without appreciable risk of incurring any penalty;[172b] hence it is at least open to the historical student, whose business is to weigh the facts rather than to accept without examination a plausible but flimsy theory, to doubt whether the objection on the part of some Dissenters to accept civic responsibilities proceeded rather from regard for keen conscientious scruples than from contemplation of the effect which a year of office as Sheriff might have upon the balance in their bankers' books.

It is sometimes said that the Mansion House was built with money derived from fines imposed by a tyrannical Corporation upon persecuted Nonconformists. It is true that for some years fines for non-acceptance of office were devoted to that object, but it is a simple travesty of fact to assume that the persons fined were all Nonconformists.

In 1418 when John Bryan, one of the Sheriffs, died during his Shrievalty as the result of a very singular accident,[173] the Lords of the Council summoned the Mayor, Aldermen and 'more principal commoners' to appear before them on October 11 to show that they had power to elect a Sheriff to fill a chance vacancy. (The right of the citizens to choose at the annual election on St. Matthew's Day was not challenged.) Accordingly they appeared before the Council in 'le sterred chaumbre,' the Lord Chancellor and the Chief Justices of the King's Bench and of the Common Pleas being among the Privy Councillors present, and by reference to their charters and to the precedent of 1312, when they elected a new Sheriff to fill a death vacancy,[174] they established their right and were graciously permitted to 'continue to enjoy the same liberty.'[175]

Among the *Letters and Papers of Henry VIII.* (vol. 8, p. 78) there has been preserved a curious and interesting document, bearing date February 14, 1535, in the form of a petition to the Lord Mayor, Aldermen and Commou Council of the City for diminution of the expenses of the Shrievalty. The petition bears 19 signatures, the first three names being those of Richard Reynolds (Sheriff 1532-3), John Prest (Sheriff 1533), Robert Trappys (Alderman 1534): others who signed were Robert Pakyngton (M.P. for the City 1534-6), John Rychemond (elected Alderman and Sheriff later), John Fayrey (who served as Sheriff later), John Sturgeon (afterwards Chamberlain). It sets forth that

172a. Lord Chief Baron Parker, Justices Foster, Wilmot (afterwards Chief Justice of the Common Pleas) and Bathurst (afterwards Lord Chancellor).

172b. They were in the same position with regard to serving in corporate offices at this time as the printers and publishers were with regard to the publication of reports of parliamentary proceedings after 1771, which was technically a breach of privilege punishable by either House with imprisonment, though in practice immune from any penalty.

173. See Kingsford *Chronicles of London*, p. 72 (quoted in Calendar of Letter Book I, p. 205).

174. Letter Book D, fo. 3.

175. Letter Book I, fo. 220.

'of late years divers aldermen and commoners have been reduced to extreme poverty after exercising the offices of sheriff and mayor, or even one of them,' and instances 'Sir Lawrence Aylmer[176] and Master Roger Acheley,[177] Mayors, and Masters Danyell,[178] Bronde,[179] Doget,[180] Nynes,[181] Isaacke,[182] Coote,[183] Holderness,[184] Keme,[185] Worley[186] and Caunton,[187] Sheriffs': that 'divers citizens elected as aldermen and sheriffs have discharged themselves of the office on oath by which they have been supposed to incur the guilt of perjury,' and that others, 'as of aldermen, Masters Inglisshe,[188] Dakers,[189] Symonds[190] and Hardy[191] and of commoners, Masters *Tayllor,[192] Withypoll,[193] Traps,[194] *Callarde, Hynde[195] and Rowlett,[196] who are still alive; besides, among deceased persons, Aldermen Tyndley,[197] Welhecke,[198] Fabyan,[199] Twesylton,[200] *Browne (Haberdasher)[201] and Nic. Jenyns[202] and Masters Will. Lambard,[203] *Acton and Nychells[204] have made suit to be discharged of these offices by patent or letters missive or by payment of fines.' The prayer of the petition was that in future the Mayors and Sheriffs should 'keep one house and household, at an expense of not less than £1,600 per ann. over and above the charges of their feast on the day following SS. Simon and Jude, of which, as heretofore, the Mayor shall sustain one half and the two Sheriffs the other.' (It had been ordered by the Court of Aldermen on October 15, 1521, that the expenses of the annual Mayor's feast should be paid jointly by the Mayor and the two Sheriffs.)[205]

Although during three centuries one Sheriff was named by the Mayor and one was elected by the Commonalty or by the Liverymen, it was by no means the case that the Mayor necessarily named an Alderman, or that the popularly elected Sheriff was always a Commoner. Very frequently Aldermen were chosen by both: less often the election fell on two Commoners. In the years 1369, 1390 and 1400,[206] in 25 years of the 15th century and in 1510 and 1534[207] the Mayor nominated a Commoner and the Commoners elected an Alderman. On July 20, 1631, it was ordained that the Lord Mayor should not elect a Commoner so long as there was an Alderman eligible.[207a] This rule was acted on thereafter so long as the custom of election by the Lord Mayor was retained, but in several years, all the existing Aldermen having served as Sheriffs, the election of two Commoners became necessary. Many of the Sheriffs who were elected as Commoners became Aldermen during their terms of office or after their expiration. A list of those Sheriffs who were elected Aldermen either during their Shrievalties or between the date of election and that of entering upon office is given later (see Appendix II. pp. lxii., lxiii.).

Of the 55 persons who served the office of Sheriff between the accession of Edward I. and the close of the 13th century only 17 are not found in the register of Aldermen before or after their Shrieval years. Most of the heriffs of the 14th century who were not already Aldermen subsequently secured election, and between 1371 and 1407 there is an unbroken series of 74 Sheriffs who all attained Aldermanic rank. From 1408 to 1480, 117 out of a total of 148, and from 1481 to 1552, 103 out of 153, were present or future members of the Court of Aldermen.

---

176. Mayor 1508.
177. Mayor 1511-2.
178. Thomas Danyell, Sheriff 1480-1.
179. Richard Bronde, Sheriff 1499-1500.
180. John Doget, Sheriff 1509-10.
181. Alderman 1501-4, Sheriff 1502-3.
182. Alderman 1487-1503, Sheriff 1488-9.
183. Alderman 1490-8, Sheriff 1490-1.
184. (or Aldernes) Alderman 1511-2, Sheriff 1512-3.
185. (John Kyme) Alderman 1519-28, Sheriff 1520-1.
186. Alderman 1511-24, Sheriff 1515-6.
187. Alderman 1523-8, Sheriff 1525-6.
188. Alderman 1520-3, Sheriff 1523-4.
189. Alderman 1526-8.
190. Alderman 1526, 1533-4, Sheriff 1517-8.
191. Alderman 1524-35, Sheriff 1527-8.
192.* Those marked thus were not actually elected Aldermen or Sheriffs.
193. Alderman 1527.
194. Alderman 1534.
195. Thomas Hynde, elected Sheriff 1526.
196. Ralph Rowlatt, elected Sheriff 1529, 1530.
197. (Ralph Tilney), Alderman 1485-99, Sheriff 1488-9.
198. Alderman 1492-1504, Sheriff 1492-3.
199. Alderman 1494-1503, Sheriff 1493-4.
200. Alderman 1525-6.
201. Alderman 1523-7.
202. Alderman 1523-9.
203. Alderman 1510.
204. Alderman 1525.
205. Letter Book N, fo. 164.
206. Letter Books G, fo. 236b: H, fo. 253: I, fo. 6b.
207. Journal 11, fo. 120b: 13, fo. 422.
207a. Journal 35, fo. 335b.

From 1552 to 1679 the series of 264 Sheriffs contains no name which does not also appear as an Alderman, and except in 1680 the line is unbroken up to 1693. From that date to the present time there has been a larger proportion of ex-Sheriffs who either did not seek or were unsuccessful in their candidatures for admission to the Court of Aldermen; there were six such cases out of a total of 13 in the remaining years of the 17th century: in the next 100 years there were 160 actual or future Aldermen out of 205; in the 19th century as many as 83 out of a total of 202 did not 'go up higher.' Of the 24 Sheriffs elected thus far in the 20th century, 11 were Aldermen at the date of election and seven (Sirs H. B. Marshall, G. J. Woodman, T. V. Bowater, W. H. Dunn, C. C. Wakefield and J. J. Baddeley) have since been chosen to fill vacancies in the Court.

Since the reversion to direct election of Aldermen by the Wards in 1714, the following Sheriffs have been unsuccessful candidates for Aldermanries during their terms of office:—

Sir John Grosvenor, Bridge, 1727.
*B. Kennett, Walbrook, 1766.
S. Sayre, Coleman Street, 1773.
W. Nicholson, Cornhill, 1782.
Sir R. Phillips, Coleman Street, 1808.
J. Williams, Bridge, 1821.
*H. Winchester, Vintry, 1827.
*F. G. Moon, Portsoken, 1844.
R. Jones, Portsoken, 1871.
*P. Cowan, Tower, 1883.
*G. F. Phillips, Cordwainer, 1885.
W. H. Harris, Bassishaw, 1890.
*Sir H. B. Marshall, Candlewick, 1902.
R. Slazenger, Billingsgate, 1910.

Those marked * subsequently became Aldermen, Moon being elected to the next vacancy in Portsoken, and Winchester, after long litigation, securing the seat for Vintry, while the others obtained election for other Wards.

J. Hart contested Cordwainer in 1774, and Mr. H. S. Foster, Tower in 1891, while Sheriffs-elect: Hart was elected afterwards for Bridge Ward, and having been unseated there, was chosen later for Dowgate.

Of ex-Sheriffs, the following were defeated in their candidatures for Aldermanic vacancies:—

Sir S. Clarke, Coleman Street, 1718.
*W. Alexander, Lime Street, 1752.
*W. Lee, Vintry, 1772.
*Sir M. Bloxam, Langbourn, 1795.
Sir F. Desanges, Langbourn, 1823.
T. Ward, Broad Street, 1831.
*J. Humphery, Aldgate, 1835.
A. A. Croll, Queenhithe, 1854.
D. Nicol, Bread Street, 1855.
G. J. Cockerell, Castle Baynard, 1875.
Sir J. Bennett, Cordwainer, 1873, 1875.
*E. Breffit, Cheap, 1877.
*H. J. Waterlow, Farringdon Without, 1882.
G. Hand, Cheap, 1896.
Sir T. R. Dewar, Vintry, 1902.
Sir T. H. Brooke-Hitching, Walbrook, 1906, Farringdon Within, 1912.
*Sir W. H. Dunn, Castle Baynard, 1907.
*Sir G. J. Woodman, Cheap, 1909.

Those marked * subsequently became Aldermen, and Sir J. Bennett and Sir T. H. Brooke-Hitching were returned by Cheap and Farringdon Within respectively, but rejected by the Court of Aldermen.

The following Sheriffs have died during their terms of office. Those marked * were not Aldermen:—

*Robert de Cateloigne, December, 1257.
*Peter de Blakeneye, August 1, 1311.
*Richard de Welleford, December 28, 1312.
*John Bryan, October 10, 1418.
*Henry Brice, June 20, 1467.
William Wyking, October 19, 1481.
Richard Chester, February 6, 1485.
Robert Revell, February 23, 1491.
*Robert Watts, November 9, 1503.
John Dawes, June, 1514.
Richard Grey, October 20, 1515.
*Nicholas Pynchon, March 8, 1533.
*John Martyn, September, 1533.
Richard Lambert, April 4, 1567.
Robert Hardyng, November 26, 1568.
John Hayden, November 26, 1582.
Sir Roger Jones, July 25, 1605.
Ellis Crispe, November 3, 1625.
Thomas Westrowe, December, 1625.
Rowland Wilson, February 19, 1650.
Thomas Chandler, September 2, 1659.
Sir Jonathan Dawes, April 18, 1672.
Sir Peter Floyer, January 31, 1702.
*Sir Felix Feast, February 24, 1724.
*Sir Jeremiah Murden, March 27, 1726.
*Thomas Russell, January 22, 1738.
Richard Blunt, December 30, 1763.
*Benjamin Charlewood, April 11, 1766.
Sir Barnard Turner, June 15, 1784.
John Bates, May 13, 1785.
William Champion, August 9, 1799.
*Charles Stable, April 15, 1828.
*Sir James Vallentin, February 25, 1870.

We have already seen that in 1397 provision was made that in addition to being 'reputable and discreet' and fit in character ('moribus') to sustain the position of Alderman, candidates should be fit also in respect of worldly goods. This was made more definite in July, 1469,[208] when it was enacted that an Alderman must be possessed of at least £1,000 in goods and 'sperate'[209] debts. Landed property not being specifically mentioned, some substantial citizens evaded liability to serve by investing a considerable portion of their wealth in land, so that their personal property might be represented as below the limit. In order to circumvent this method of escape from civic responsibilities, it was further ordained on June 20, 1525, that an Alderman's qualification should be 2,000 marks in 'goods, catalls, debts sperate and lands or tenements to his use bought and purchased to be solde.'[210] On August 9, 1710, the sum was raised to £15,000, and the fine for refusal to serve, which had previously varied at the discretion of the Court of Aldermen, was fixed at £500.[211] On April 17, 1812, the pecuniary qualification was further increased to £30,000.[212]

At one time, especially in the 17th century, the fines for non-acceptance of, or discharge from, the position of Alderman formed a by no means negligible item of Corporation finance. In the earlier times almost the only discharges with fines recorded are those of Aldermen who had served the office for some considerable time and become more or less incapacitated, or at least indisposed, to continue to perform the duties of the office through age, deafness or other infirmities of the flesh. During the first quarter of the 16th century we find persons elected and declining to serve as Aldermen, and instances continued to occur occasionally till the end of the Tudor period, but with greater frequency after 1590. The recusants were, unless excused on the ground of insufficiency of estate, required to take the oath and be admitted as Aldermen before being 'discharged'—the technical term still in use in its literal signification of being 'relieved of the charge.' Hence we often find in the records cases of Aldermen being discharged within a few days after, or on the very day of, their admissions.

Throughout James I.'s reign these immediate discharges occurred with increasing frequency: thus in 1604 three Aldermen of Vintry were elected and fined in the months of February and May:[213] in 1605 there were three similar cases in Farringdon Without:[214]

---

208. Letter Book L, fo. 64b.
209. 'Sperate' debts=good debts, debts that the creditor may reasonably hope ('*spero*') to receive.
210. Rep. 7, fo. 45b: Letter Book N, fo. 287b.
211. Journal 55, fo. 213.
212. Journal 87, fo. 158.
213. See *ante*, vol. I., p. 208.
214. See *ante*, vol. I., p. 158.

in 1607 seven elections for Aldgate,[215] in 1611 seven for Bread Street,[216] in 1612 six for Cordwainer,[217] in 1621 there were five returns for Tower[218] in June and four within seven weeks for Farringdon Within,[219] while in 1622 there were as many as 17 new Aldermen elected, all but one of whom were returned for the three Wards of Aldgate, Cordwainer, and Bishopsgate.[220] The three following years were only slightly less prolific of 'transient phantoms' in the Court of Aldermen, but from 1629 to the last month of 1640 the coffers of the City Chamberlains were not materially replenished by fines paid on discharge. Between November, 1640, and May, 1641, there were six successive elections for Castle Baynard,[221] but it was not till 1648 that the discharges again became numerous. Throughout the Commonwealth period the City's cash was constantly being augmented by fines. During the eleven years from the abolition of the monarchy to the Restoration the total number of Aldermen elected (not including translations) was no less than 288,[222] an average of about one each fortnight, but in the year 1651 there were as many as 76, more than a quarter of the whole, 24 being chosen in the month of August alone and 32 in September.[223] Billingsgate contributed 17 and Walbrook 16 Aldermen to the list in 1651, whose fines amounted to £8,000 and £5,600 respectively,[224] and as these were less than half the total it is evident that, allowing for the reductions occasionally made in the amount imposed, the fines which varied from £200 to £800 must have made up in the aggregate a very considerable sum. In 1657 the Ward of Cripplegate by itself yielded a crop of nine elected Aldermen, the total of whose fines was £3,740.[225]

In December, 1656, an Act of Common Council provided that in future in addition to the ordinary fine discharged Aldermen should pay 20 marks each for the benefit of the preachers in prisons.[226] (In the minutes of such fines imposed after this date, this item sometimes appears as 20 marks and often as 20 *li*=*librae* [i.e. £20]). The unwillingness of citizens at this period to serve as Aldermen was caused undoubtedly by the unsettled state of political affairs, and it may have been due to want of confidence in the stability of the new regime after the Restoration that the difficulty of securing successors to Aldermanic vacancies was hardly less pronounced. The year 1661 witnessed the election of 36 new Aldermen, of whom only four were permanent.[227] Bread Street contributed eight of these, whose fines, though three of them escaped being mulcted, amounted to over £2,600, and Broad Street a like number, whose aggregate fines reached over £3,400.[228] Between December, 1662, and November, 1663, there were 18 elections,[229] of which 12 were in the Ward of Bridge Without, with £3,200 in fines:[230] in 1664 the elections of new Aldermen numbered 23, but in 1665 there were only two, followed by 19 in 1666, 32 in 1667, 31 in 1668, and 26 in 1670.[231] Of the 63 new Aldermen elected in 1667 and 1668, Vintry contributed 11 with over £3,000 in fines,[232] Bread Street 10 with £3,980 in fines,[233] and the two Farringdon Wards seven each with over £2,500 and £3,000 respectively.[234] After 1670 the discharges on election were very few except in 1687 (during the suspension of the Charter),[235] when James II. found it very difficult to get men willing to accept the office on the terms on which alone it was possible to hold it.

In 1710 three persons, successively elected Aldermen of Portsoken by the Whig majority of the Court in order to keep out the Jacobite, John Cass (whom they accepted in 1711 on a fourth return), were discharged without fine, having sworn that they did not possess the requisite amount of property. Since 1689 there have been only three cases of an elected Alderman refusing to serve and so incurring the fine, viz., those of J. Heywood (1746), Sir P. Warren (1752), J. Martin (1772). In the last of these, the fine was not imposed.

---

215. See *ante*, vol. I., p. 12.
216. See *ante*, vol. I., pp. 48, 49.
217. See *ante*, vol. I., pp. 115, 116.
218. See *ante*, vol. I., p. 218.
219. See *ante*, vol. I., p. 148.
220. See *ante*, pp. 56, 57.
221. See *ante*, vol. I., pp. 93, 94.
222. See *ante*, pp. 69-90.
223. See *ante*, pp. 75-80.
224. See *ante*, vol. I., pp. 26-28, 220, 221.
225. See *ante*, vol. I., pp. 132. 133,
226. Journal 41,* fo. 144.
227. See *ante*, pp. 91-94.
228. See *ante*, vol. I., pp. 50, 51, 75.
229. See *ante*, pp. 95, 96.
230. See *ante*, vol. I., pp. 65, 66.
231. See *ante*, pp. 96-106.
232. See *ante*, vol. I., pp. 212, 213.
233. See *ante*, vol. I., pp. 52, 53.
234. See *ante*, vol. I., pp. 149, 150, 163.
235. See *ante*, pp. 111-115.

Some instances of royal and ministerial interference with the ordinary course of election in the City may be noticed. I do not propose to go through in detail the various occasions on which the King 'took the City into his own hands,' displacing the Mayor and appointing a custos or warden of his own nomination to act as chief magistrate. Henry III., who had more than once before suspended the normal government of the City on frivolous pretences, kept it in the hands of a royal warden for nearly five years, as a punishment for its sympathies with Montfort, after the overthrow of the Baronial leader at Evesham (October, 1265, to July, 1270).[236] The most prolonged interval of suspension was, however, in the reign of Edward I., who placed the City under the rule of a warden from June, 1285 to April, 1298,[236a] in consequence of the Mayor, Gregory de Rokesle, having declined to obey the summons to attend the King's justiciars at the Tower, which was outside the limits of the City's jurisdiction, in his official capacity. The latest instance of the exercise of this power was by Richard II. in 1392, when the Mayoralty was only kept in abeyance for less than four months (June-September). (The suspension of the Charter from 1683 to 1688 was not a similar case: it was based on corporate acts of the whole body of citizens and not, as in the earlier times, on individual offences, and moreover, the Mayoralty was retained.) In April, 1323, Edward II. summarily removed Hamo de Chigwell from the Mayoralty and appointed to succeed him Nicholas de Farndone,[236b] whom he had deprived of a previous Mayoralty in February, 1321 (at the time of the celebrated Iter of that year), when he temporarily took the City into his hands. (Chigwell had been elected Mayor in May, 1321, on the restoration of the City's franchises, and had held the office continuously since.)[237] In the following November (1323) Edward again turned out Farndone and restored Chigwell by his own authority without election.[238] In the reign of Edward III. Adam de Bury was removed by the King's order in January, 1366,[239] and again in his last year (March, 1377), that monarch, acting under the influence of his son, John of Gaunt, deposed Adam Stable from the Mayoralty, but permitted the Sheriffs and Commonalty to choose his successor in due course.[240]

In October, 1382, Richard II. intimated that, while he had no intention of interfering with the free election of a Mayor by the citizens, it would be agreeable to him if they re-elected John de Northampton, and at the same time wrote a letter to that turbulent and pragmatical personage praying him to accept the office for a second year if it were offered to him, with which suggestion, though he attributed his assent to his 'reverence for the King' and 'the instant request of the Alderman, Sheriffs and Commonalty,' we may be sure that he complied very willingly.[241] (18 Aldermen, including himself, were present at his re-election, the two ex-Mayors, Brembre and Walworth, with two other Fishmonger Aldermen, Neuport and Brian, being significantly absent.) In June, 1397, Richard II. nominated Richard 'Whityngtone' Mayor by letters-patent on the death of Adam Bamme: in the following October he was re-elected in the ordinary way by the Aldermen and Commonalty.[242]

In 1448 Philip Malpas was chosen Alderman of Lime Street in response to the recommendation of Henry VI., with the proviso that this was 'to be in no wise held as an example to expel the Mayor and Aldermen from liberty to elect.'[243] In 1506 Robert Johnson, Alderman of Cheap, who had been elected Sheriff, was discharged a few days after his election at the command of Henry VII., and William Fitzwilliam was substituted for him.[244]

In Henry VIII.'s reign the Court intervened on several occasions in order to obtain exemption from election as Alderman, or discharge after election, of particular individuals. Thus Cardinal Wolsey sent to the Mayor desiring him to remove Robert

236. *Chronicle of Mayors and Sheriffs* (trans. Riley), pp. 84, 129.

236a. *Liber Albus* (trans. Riley), pp. 15, 16: Letter Book B, fo. 93: Rymer's *Fœdera*, vol. I., pt. ii., p. 892.

236b. Letter Books D, fo. 6b: E, fo. 14b. (It is expressly stated that Farndone was 'elected by the Lord the King.')

237. *Chronicle Edward I. and II.*, i., 291. See also Dr. Sharpe's Calendar of Letter Book D, p. 31*n*.

238. Letter Book E, fo. 148.

239. Letter Book G, fo. 175.

240. Letter Book H, fo. 49.

241. Letter Book H, fo. 155b.

242. Letter Book H, fo. 314.

243. Journal 4, fo. 230b.

244. Rep. 2, ff. 12, 14: *Greyfriars Chronicle* (Camden Soc.), p. 29: Dr. Sharpe's *London and the Kingdom*, i., 338.

Amadas, who had been chosen Alderman of Farringdon Without in March, 1523, as being 'the King's servant.' A committee was appointed to confer with the Cardinal on the matter; the latter, however, carried his point, and Amadas was discharged.[245] Six years later Amadas accepted office as Alderman of Broad Street,[246] but his personal attendance was dispensed with for the year 'if he shall continue in the King's business.'

In June, 1534, the King sent letters asking for the discharge of Ralph Symonds, Alderman of Castle Baynard, and the Common Serjeant was deputed to 'know Mr. Cromwell's mind in the matter': the discharge promptly followed, Symonds, however, consenting to give £150 'to the use of the Commonalty.'[247] Two years later (1536) Ralph Aleyn, who had been elected Alderman of Aldersgate, was discharged 'on the contemplation of the King's letters.'[248] Aleyn was elected for Billingsgate later in the same year, and again discharged in consequence of letters of the King and Lord Cromwell requesting his exemption from service.[249] He subsequently was Alderman of Queenhithe for eight years, holding office till his death, and served the office of Sheriff in 1545-6. In 1537 Richard Gresham was elected Lord Mayor at the King's command over the heads of twelve seniors who had not passed the chair.[250] In August, 1542, Thomas Blanke was discharged from his Aldermanry (Bishopsgate) at the request of the King's brother-in-law, the Earl of Hertford.[250a] In the following October Sir William Denham, who had been for 11 years Alderman of Coleman Street, obtained his discharge at the King's request, but, as was the case with Blanke, not without a fine.[250b] In 1564 Queen Elizabeth wrote to beg for the discharge of Edward Gilbert, Alderman of Aldersgate; her letter was read July 27, but he did not obtain his discharge till November 16 following.[250c] On April 15, 1567, a letter was read from Secretary Cecil asking for the discharge 'for the present' of Philip Gunter from liability to election as Sheriff, and he was discharged accordingly: a similar request from the Earl of Leicester as well as from Cecil was preferred in October, 1569, after Gunter's election to the Aldermanry of Portsoken, and he was again discharged, but with a fine of £400.[250d] In 1596 Queen Elizabeth made known to the Aldermen her wish, which was complied with, that Sir Henry Billingsley, the senior Alderman below the chair, should not be elected Lord Mayor for the ensuing year. Accordingly Thomas Skinner, the next in order below him, was elected, but he died two months after entering on office, and Billingsley was then chosen. The Court of Aldermen had protested against the Queen's interference with their 'ancient coustoom' of electing of 'him who is next in succession'; and endeavoured through the intervention of the Lord Treasurer (Burleigh) and the Lord Keeper (Egerton) to induce the Queen to allow the ordinary course to be followed, but the imperious monarch was 'greatly offended that shee should bee farther importuned hearabout.'[251]

James I. also more than once intervened. A few months after his accession (June, 1603) he directed the Lord Mayor and Aldermen to release Thomas Myddelton from Newgate, (to which prison he had been committed for refusing to serve as Alderman of Queenhithe), on the ground that he was 'employed in an important service for the State.' The Court declined to be coerced and replied that in committing him they were observing their oaths and the customs of the City.[252] Myddelton then consented to serve, was elected Sheriff the same year and afterwards became Lord Mayor.

The same monarch also in the same year made an ineffectual attempt to get exemption from serving as Alderman for Sir Thomas Hayes, who became Myddelton's immediate successor both as Sheriff and Lord Mayor.[253]

In 1611, when Sir Baptist Hicks was chosen Alderman of Bread Street, James approached the Court of Aldermen through one of the Gentlemen of his Bedchamber,

245. Rep. 4, ff. 45b, *et seq.*
246. Rep. 8, ff. 67, 71b.
247. Rep. 9, f.
248. Rep. 9, fo. 154b.
249. Rep. 9, ff. 222, 224.
250. *Wriothesley's Chronicle* (Camden Soc.) i. 67.
250a. Rep. 10, fo. 268; Journal 14, fo. 338.
250b. Rep. 10, fo. 281b.
250c. Rep. 15, fo. 394.
250d. Rep. 16, fo. 510b.
251. Remembrancia, ii., 165.
(See the letter to Skinner of his 'loving brethren,' the Aldermen, quoted *in extenso* in Sir J. Baddeley's *Aldermen of Cripplegate Ward*, pp. 55, 56).
252. Remembrancia, ii., 201, 237.
253. Remembrancia, ii., 238.

Roger Aston, with a request for his discharge. The Court replied that they had already on a previous occasion, at the King's wish, forborne to elect him, but now the Ward 'having a special liking of him,' they were desirous of having him as an Alderman. Aston in his letter said that the King 'had not moved them for any in that kind heretofore and did not intend to do so again' thereby displaying as regards the first of those statements either considerable ignorance of the facts or an inadequate regard for veracity. The King then sent Sir Thomas Lake in person to the Court,[254] and at last the worthy knight, a silkmercer by trade, who is said to have violated the canons of early seventeenth century propriety by continuing to keep a shop after elevation to that dignity, was discharged.[255]

In April, 1626, the Lord Keeper Coventry begged the Lord Mayor and Aldermen to discharge Francis Pember, recently elected Alderman of Castle Baynard, and so liable to serve as Sheriff, he having been Sheriff of Herefordshire in the preceding year, or to moderate his fine. He was accordingly discharged with a fine of £200.[256] In October, 1626, the King (Charles I.) sent a letter requesting exemption for Robert Myldmay, who had been elected Alderman of Vintry, on the ground of his being 'entirely settled in the country,' and if that could not be granted that his fine might be so moderated that it might appear that the King's request had not been fruitless. The Court, however, imposed a fine of £500, his predecessor having got off with £300.[257] In February, 1627, Francis Fuller was discharged from the Aldermanry of Queenhithe in accordance with letters from the Lord Treasurer and the Chancellor of the Exchequer (the Earl of Marlborough and Sir Richard Weston).[257a] During the suspension of the Charter from 1683 to 1688 the Kings Charles II. and James II. appointed to vacancies in the Court of Aldermen, accepting in several cases recommendations from that body. In 1687 James turned out ten Aldermen in six days, all of whom were strongly attached to the Established Church and opposed to the suspension of the Test and Corporation Acts, and filled their places mainly with Whigs and Nonconformists.[258]

There has been no overt interference with the course of civic elections on the part of the Crown or its ministers since the Revolution, but George III., as is shown in his correspondence with Lord North, watched the Mayoral and Shrieval contests with keen interest and used such influence as he was able, directly or indirectly, to exert on behalf of candidates who favoured his policy.

In the first volume of this work[259] I have dealt at length with the knighthoods, actual and mythical, which have been attributed to the Mayors and other Aldermen. It is, I suppose, as difficult to kill '*Sir* Richard Whittington' as the less inaccurate '*Lord* Bacon' or '*Lord* Coke.' Bacon was, at any rate, a peer though his title is invariably misquoted, but Coke certainly was not, and Whittington's knighthood is at least as legendary as (perhaps more so than) his far-famed cat. It is, however, satisfactory to find that the writer of the article on Whittington in the *Dictionary of National Biography* has not fallen into the popular error, though a collaborateur in that monumental (but far from accurate) publication has been less cautious in weighing the evidence for the knighthood of Isaac Penington and his brother Aldermen by Speaker Lenthal, a myth of which I have endeavoured to demonstrate the falsity, though I had unfortunately not had my doubts concerning it aroused until after the earlier pages of volume I. had been printed.[260] It is not necessary here to enter into the details as regards individuals; I will content myself with summarising the results which are deducible from existing evidence; these show that Aldermanic knighthoods were scarce, indeed almost non-existent, until the reign of Edward IV., and comparatively few, though less infrequent, during the following sixty years. For more than two centuries after 1519, the Chief Magistrate was almost invariably knighted or in some

254. Remembrancia, ii., 253, iii. 29.
255. Rep. 30, fo. 224.
256. Remembrancia, viii., 80; Rep. 40, fo. 193b.
257. Remembrancia, viii., 77: Rep. 40, fo. 403.
257a. Rep. 41, fo. 126.
258. See p. 113.
259. See *ante*, vol. I., pp. 255-260, with corrections at p. 420, and in present volume, p. 222.
260. See *ante*, vol. I., pp. 229, 257: also in present volume, p. 180, note 4a.

cases (in the latter portion of the period) created a baronet, and in James I.'s reign almost all the permanent Aldermen were knights. After the early years of George II. civic knighthoods and baronetcies were less lavishly bestowed for another 130 years, when they again became more general.

The following table shows the number of knights and baronets in the Court at various periods. (The order of baronet was not instituted till 1611.)

Knights.

1400	1480	1520	1580	1610	1650	1675	1715	1760	1810	1860	1900	1912
0	5	6	11	18	1	21	21	9	5	4	9	12

Baronets.

1400	1480	1520	1580	1610	1650	1675	1715	1760	1810	1860	1900	1912
—	—	—	—	—	—	3	5	2	7	3	7	9

It is interesting to note one or two cases in which men of eminence, actual or prospective, were included in the four whose names were returned to the Court of Aldermen for selection of one to fill a vacancy in that body, but were not chosen either on those or any subsequent occasions.

'Thomas Mores [*sic*], mercer,' in whom we may recognize the author of *Utopia*, was returned for Farringdon Without in July, 1503, along with Alderman and Sheriff Nynes, T. Kneseworth and J. Warner.[261] The Sheriff was translated from Bishopsgate, and the other two found seats within the next three months, but More was not again nominated.

Thomas Gresham, mercer, who afterwards founded the Royal Exchange, was nominated for Dowgate in November, 1556, when again one of the Sheriffs was preferred, viz.. William Harper, whose educational benefactions to Bedford have perpetuated his name and who on this occasion was translated from Bridge Without to the vacant Ward.[262]

In February, 1612, Sir James Lancaster, skinner, one of the founders of the East India Company and commander of its first fleet, was named for Cordwainer, but the election fell on Edward Barnes.[263]

In October, 1613, Sir Lionel Cranfield, mercer, was named for Farringdon Without. He at that time held the office of Surveyor-General of the Customs, but in the course of a few years became James I.'s chief minister, Lord High Treasurer and Earl of Middlesex, and arrived also at the dignity of impeachment by the House of Commons in the first parliament which for over 150 years had had recourse to that method of procedure against obnoxious politicians. On this occasion two Aldermen and Mr. Sheriff Jeye were nominated for the vacant Aldermanry with Cranfield, and the election fell on the Sheriff.[264] In July, 1615, Cranfield was again proposed, this time for Bridge Ward, but the Sheriff-elect, William Gore, was chosen.[265] Between these two nominations for Aldermanic vacancies Cranfield had been twice elected Sheriff, on July 11, 1614, and on June 24, 1615.[266] On the former occasion he refused to serve and the King endeavoured to secure his exemption from a fine, both writing himself to the Lord Mayor and causing the Lord Treasurer (the Earl of Suffolk) to write on Cranfield's behalf. The King said he would pay the fine himself rather than lose Cranfield's services, and Suffolk also intimated that His Majesty had resolved to pay it, if its payment were insisted upon, and at the same time requested the return both of the King's letter and of his own. The Court of Aldermen rather unkindly reminded the King in reply that when he had interceded for Sir B. Hicks on a former occasion he had 'promised not to require a similar favour from thenceforth for any Citizen'.[267] Apparently Cranfield's fine was remitted, as he would not, after paying it, have been nominated in another year. In 1615 he obtained a discharge for a year without a fine and he was not again chosen.[267a]

261. Journal 10, fo. 290b.
262. Rep. 13 (ii.), fo. 448b.
263. Rep. 30, fo. 267.
264. Rep. 31 (i.), fo. 179.
265. Rep. 32, fo. 159b.
266. Journal 29, ff. 214b, 359.
267. Remembrancia, iii., 168, 169, 170.
267a. Journal 29, fo. 378.

Thomas Player, haberdasher, afterwards City Chamberlain, (father of his perhaps better-known successor in that office, the 'railing Rabshakeh' of Dryden's *Absalom and Achitophel*), was nominated for Coleman Street in November, 1645, when George Witham was elected.[268]

Edmund Berry Godfrey, woodmonger, whose mysterious death, after receiving Oates' depositions concerning the 'Popish Plot', has given him posthumous fame, was nominated for Farringdon Without in December, 1664, when his name appears in the Repertory minute in the incorrect but familiar form 'Edmundbury Godfrey'; he was again named for Bread Street in September, 1666, this time being correctly designated 'Sir Edmund Berry Godfrey', he having been knighted in the interval. Richard Shelbury and Henry Partridge were respectively chosen to fill the vacancies.[269]

Slingsby Bethel, leatherseller, the Whig Sheriff (colleague of Cornish) 1680-1, (Dryden's 'Shimei' who 'loved his wicked neighbour as himself') was nominated five times, for Cheap (June, 1669), Cordwainer (July, 1669), Farringdon Without (December, 1680), Portsoken (October, 1689 and January, 1690),[270] but was not elected, his parsimony and his Puritanism combining to render him a *persona ingrata* to the Court of Aldermen.

Since the return in 1714 to direct election by the Wards, the best known unsuccessful candidate for an Aldermanry at the polls who was not subsequently elected was Thomas Tegg, pattenmaker (Common Councilman for Cheap), who in December, 1835, contested Bassishaw against James White.[271] Tegg's name has, in a sense, been 'damn'd to everlasting fame' by the mordant pen of Carlyle in his famous petition in favour of the Copyright Bill of 1839, in which he prayed that, inasmuch as he had not received from Tegg and did not 'discern any chance of receiving any encouragement or countenance in writing of books', parliament would 'forbid all Thomas Teggs and other extraneous persons . . . to steal from him his small winnings, for a space of sixty years at shortest', after which period 'they may begin to steal'. (Tegg was a printer and publisher of popular literature, and had reprinted some of Carlyle's writings without permission and without payment.)

The connexion of the various Livery Companies with the Aldermanic body is dealt with in the first volume of this work.[272] My subject does not require me to outline the general history of the rise and development of the English, Scottish and continental Gilds or that of the London Gilds in particular. It is unfortunate that the standard work on the more important London Companies, that of Herbert,[273] a painstaking but uncritical compilation, is disfigured by errors which in an uncritical period were not easily detected, and have been accepted on his authority, without verification, by later writers of repute. Mr. George Unwin's *The Gilds and Companies of London* gives an admirable summary of their history in a small compass, and may be read with advantage and with pleasure by those who have not time or inclination for fuller study of the subject. Histories of and historical memoranda relating to several of the smaller and some of the larger Companies have been published in recent years: Holford's *Chat about the Broderers' Company*, Sir W. S. Prideaux's *Memorials of the Goldsmiths' Company*, Smythe's *Worshipful Company of Girdlers*, Gould's *History of the Fruiterers' Company*, Pitman's *The Worshipful Company of Painters*, Welch's *History of the Company of Pewterers*, Young's *Annals of the Barber-Surgeons*, Rivington's *Annals of the Stationers' Company*, Clode's *Early History of the Guild of Merchant Taylors*, and Kingdon's *Facsimile of the early records of the Grocers' Company*—the list is not exhaustive—give valuable information and set an example for other Livery Companies to follow. The most important of all the Companies, once the most closely connected of all with the Aldermen of London, from membership of which body it now stands ostentatiously aloof, has done singularly little towards opening to the historical student the treasures of its ancient records and, instead of welcoming, does its best to repel with a frigid *non possumus* those who would willingly, at no cost to that

268. Rep. 58, fo. 21b.
269. Repp. 70, fo. 18b : 71, fo. 176.
270. Repp. 74, ff. 201b, 213 : 86, fo. 37 : 95, ff. 55b, 87.
271. Rep. 240, fo. 60.
272. See *ante*, vol. I., pp. 329-361.
273. *The Twelve Great Livery Companies*, 2 vols., 1836-7.

guild's not very slender financial resources, do some small portion of the work which a more adequate conception of the moral duty of those who have important historical material in their charge would impel its officials to undertake themselves or entrust to capable hands. It is satisfactory to know that an authoritative history of the Drapers' Company has been confided to one of the leading writers of the Oxford school of history.

From the date of the Charter of Edward II. (June, 1319), which restricted the freedom of the City to members of some mistery or trade, it became necessary for an Alderman to possess that qualification. From 1467, as we have seen, or at least from 1475, the election of the Mayor and that of the Sheriffs have been in the hands of the Livery Companies.[274] Until after the middle of the 16th century it was understood, though I have not found any express enactment or ordinance to that effect, that an Alderman must necessarily belong to one of the greater Companies: hence the translation on election as Aldermen from their parent inferior Companies, in some cases under extreme pressure, of J. Warner (1503), J. Thurston (1513), R. Dodmer (1521), J. Brown (1523), R. Choppyn (1532), Sir J. Ayliffe (1550), and T. Curtes (1556). Afterwards the restriction appears to have been held to apply only to Lord Mayors, and this was practically removed by the action of R. Willimott in 1742.[275]

On February 25, 1446, a rule had been made that 'not more than six of one art or mistery' should be Aldermen simultaneously.[276] This led to some trouble in the case of J. Brown in 1523.[277] The limitation was removed during the Commonwealth by an order of the Common Council, December 23, 1642.[278] Apparently it was revived at the Restoration, though I have found no official entries to that effect, and the minute of 1642 is not amongst those actually erased from the Journal after the reversion to the old order of things. It was, however, finally abolished on July 31, 1673.[279]

There was a similar limitation in regard to the election of Mayor, an order of Common Council on September 13, 1475, prescribing that two Aldermen of the same art or mistery should not be returned for the election of one of them to the Mayoralty.[280] Before this date it was certainly not a frequent occurrence that two Aldermen from the same Company should be returned: the records do not always supply the names of both, but so far as they have been preserved the only instance I have found is that of R. Drope and Sir R. Josselyn, drapers, in the preceding year (1474)[281], which probably suggested the new rule. I have no note of a formal repeal of this provision, which in course of time became a dead letter. In 1520 it was broken by the return of J. Brugge and J. Milborne, drapers,[282] in 1578 by that of W. Aleyn and L. Duckett, mercers,[283] in 1640 by that of E. Wright and T. Soame, grocers,[284] in 1656 by that of R. Tichborne and R. Chiverton, skinners.[285] Later instances are those of Sir S. Garrard and Sir J. Jeffreys, grocers, in 1709, Sir F. Forbes and Sir J. Eyles, haberdashers, in 1725, Sir R. Baylis and Sir R. Brocas successively with H. Parsons, all grocers, in 1728 and 1729, Sir R. Glyn and T. Chitty, salters, in 1758, Sir W. Stephenson and G. Nelson, grocers, in 1764, S. Turner and B. Trecothick, clothworkers, in 1768, after which date there is no similar case for more than a century.

During the last century the Mercers have been conspicuous by their absence from the roll of Aldermen; the Grocers and the Drapers also have been very sparingly represented, but each has contributed an Alderman of exceptional distinction in the persons respectively of Sir J. C. Dimsdale and J. T. Thorp. Of the twelve greater Companies, the Merchant Taylors, the Fishmongers, the Goldsmiths and the Haberdashers have been the most continuously connected in modern times with the Court of Aldermen, though in the case of the last named there was an interval of nearly half a century (1806-1855) in which no Alderman belonged to that Company, and the loss in the course of a few years by death

274. See *ante*, p. xxiv.
275. See *ante*, vol. I., pp. 330-333.
276. Journal 4, fo. 134.
277. See *ante*, vol. I., p. 331.
278. Journal 40 fo. 45b.
279. Rep. 78, fo. 244.
280. Letter Book L, fo. 113.
281. Letter Book L, fo. 113b; Jo. 8, fo. 142b.
282. Letter Book N, fo. 145b.
283. Journal 19, fo. 355b.
284. Letter Book OO, fo. 262b.
285. Letter Book TT, fo. 116.

or resignation of Sir R. Hanson, Sir J. W. Ellis, W. M. Guthrie and Sir F. S. Hanson has (it is to be hoped, only temporarily) deprived the Court of the presence of a Merchant Taylor.

At the present date (November, 1912) the greater Companies are represented by three Haberdashers, two Goldsmiths, a Fishmonger and a Vintner, six members of the Court out of twenty-six, Sir G. Truscott being both a Haberdasher and a Vintner. There is no member of the three senior Companies and there is a similar absence of the Skinners, Merchant Taylors, Salters, Ironmongers and Clothworkers. On the other hand the less historic Companies are strongly represented, many of the Aldermen belonging to several of them, the two most popular being the Loriners and the Spectaclemakers, the former of which has twelve and the latter eight of the present Court of Aldermen among its members.

With regard to the electorate by which the Aldermen were chosen, we have, as already noticed, the rather indefinite 'Men of the Ward' (Walbrook) choosing Alexander le Ferrun for their Alderman in 1249.[286] At the General Election of Aldermen before John le Breton, the Custos, in June, 1293, 'the wealthier and wiser men from each Ward' chose the Aldermen, 'each by their several Wards,'[287] but we are not told whether there was then any definite standard of wealth or of wisdom, (qualifications not invariably found in conjunction), the determination of which apparently was a matter for the discretion of the Custos. After this date the minutes of the elections, where (which is by no means regularly the case) the electorate is mentioned at all, record that the Aldermen are chosen by 'the men,' or 'the good men' of the Ward as in 1249. Some centuries later, disputes arose as to the right of non-freemen residing in the City to take part in the elections of Aldermen and Common Councilmen, and it was determined by an Act of Common Council on October 26, 1692, that they had not such right,[288] and the limitation to freemen was recognised in the Act of 1714 which in 'reviving the ancient manner of electing Aldermen' (to quote its official title) provided that in future each Alderman should 'be elected according to the ancient custom by the householders of that Ward which shall be void of an Alderman, being freemen of the said City, and paying scot and bearing lot.'[289] The freedom qualification was abolished in 1867, but the right of voting was still restricted to those rated as householders to the amount of £10, who are liable to serve ward and parish offices and on juries and so comply with the old requirement of 'paying scot and bearing lot.'[290]

At one time the Court of Aldermen assumed the same kind of relation to the Common Council which under Poynings' Act the English Parliament established towards the Irish. On June 12, 1618, it was determined that the Aldermen should 'debate and conclude all matters' before they were presented to the Common Council.[291] Again on March 10, 1642, there was a similar decree that no petition should be read or presented to the Common Council before it had been read and approved in the Court of Aldermen,[292] and on July 16, 1669, there was a further resolution that the Court of Aldermen should meet the day before the Common Council, when all bills, reports and matters to be preferred to the Common Council should be brought to the Court of Aldermen to be 'read, perused and considered.'[293] The Act of Parliament 'for regulating elections within the City of London and for preserving the peace, good order and good government of the said City' (1725) in order to put a 'final end to all disputes between the Mayor and Aldermen and the members of the Common Council' provided in its 15th clause that in future 'no act, order or ordinance whatsoever' should be made or passed in the Common Council without the assent of the Mayor and Aldermen present, or the major part of them, nor without the assent of the commons present.'[294] This Act was stoutly opposed both in Parliament and in the City by the Tory party, no doubt less from any regard for the

286. See *ante*, p. xvii.
287. Letter Book C, fo. 6.
288. Journal 51, fo. 211.
289. Journal 56, fo. 98b.
290. Act 30 and 31 Vict. c. i., sect. 2 (City of London Municipal Elections Amendment Act).
291. Rep. 33, fo. 322.
292. Rep. 55, fo. 393b.
293. Rep. 74, fo. 223b.
294. Birch *Historical Charters*, pp. 286, 287.

abstract rights of the Commoners than from their realisation of the fact that at that time the Court of Aldermen had a Whig majority, while the heterogeneous opposition to the Walpole ministry was predominant in the Common Council. Had the question been debated half a century later, in the period of the Wilkes agitation and the American taxation troubles, we may be sure that every Tory would have supported the bill and every Whig would have opposed it. In the House of Lords it was proposed that the judges should be consulted as to whether the provisions of the bill were contrary to the Act 2, William and Mary, which quashed the Quo Warranto proceedings and restored to the City its ancient rights and privileges, and when this was rejected 16 Tory peers including Lords Bathurst, Bingley, Gower and Foley and Bishop Gastrell of Chester, signed a protest. A further protest signed by 22 peers was made on the passing of the third reading of the Bill, in one clause of which the signatories say that 'though the council [*sic*] for the Bill insisted that the Mayor and Aldermen had anciently that right which this Bill establishes, yet the proof of that right appeared to us so remote and obscure that we own ourselves too shortsighted to discern it and . . . it appeared plain to us that, even from the time, that of incorporating the City to the present time, such a claim has very seldom been made and that it has never been acknowledged.'[295] The Bill had been strenuously opposed in the Commons by three of the four City members, the only supporter being Alderman Sir Richard Hopkins, who was a steady adherent of the Whig ministry of Walpole.

A continuous agitation was kept up against the obnoxious provision, and in 1746 the clause was repealed by the statute 19, George II., c. 8.[296]

The changes in the personnel of the Court of Aldermen have for the most part been very regular in their recurrence, except in the cases where a newly elected Alderman has been discharged immediately or after a few days' or weeks' tenure. The vacancies by death and resignation have been usually from one to three each year, and it is only very rarely that an interval of more than two years has passed without the introduction of a new member to the Court. The longest period without a change has been the four years and a few days which intervened between the election of R. A. Cox on the last day of May, 1813, and that of J. T. Thorp in June, 1817. Next to this come those between J. Crowder and Sir P. Laurie (April, 1823-June 1826), between F. G. Moon and D. Salomons (October, 1844-December, 1847), and between T. S. Owden and T. White (April, 1868-April, 1871), all in the 19th century: the longest in earlier times being between J. de Stodeye and R. de Notyngham (July, 1352-May, 1355), between W. Melreth and W. Russe (autumn of 1432-1435), and between Sir H. Waver and J. Warde (October, 1465-July, 1468).

A few years have been conspicuous for the mortality amongst Aldermen. In 1349, the year of the Black Death, R. Basyngstoke, G. Wychingham, W. Thorneye and J. Syward died in the months of May, June and July, and H. Dárci in September or October: in 1485, R. Chester and Sir W. Haryot died in the earlier portion of the year, and in the autumn the 'sweating sickness' carried off in rapid succession Sir T. Hill, T. Breteyn, Sir W. Stokker, J. Stokker, T. Northland and R. Rawson. The five months between December, 1535, and May, 1536, were fatal to three ex-Lord Mayors (Sir T. Seymour, Sir R. Dodmer, Sir S. Pecocke), a fourth (Sir J. Milbourne) followed in the autumn, and two Aldermen below the Chair (J. Hardy and T. Colyns) died within the same period. The eleven months between December, 1555, and October, 1556, made an even larger inroad on the Aldermanic ranks, H. Herdson dying at the end of the former year, Sir Richard Dobbys on May 13, Sir William Laxton on July 29, Sir John Champneys, Sir Henry Huberthorn, Sir John Ayliff and Sir John Gresham in the month of October, four of the six being ex-Lord Mayors. Another fatal period was the year 1711, when Sir Richard Levett died on January 20, Sir Charles Duncombe on April 9, Sir Robert Bedingfeld on May 2, Sir Thomas Stampe on July 25, Sir Joseph Woolfe on

295. Rogers *Protests of the House of Lords* (Nos. 247, 248, 249), vol. i., pp. 357-363.
296. Noorthouck's *History of London*, p. 356.

September 10, Sir John Houblon following them on January 10, 1712, making a total of six (of whom five had occupied the Chair) within twelve months. The most fatal year since then was 1737, when Sir C. Peers died on January 29, Sir H. Hankey on January 30, R. Alsop on March 12, Sir Gerard Conyers on July 20, and Sir R. Brocas on November 7, of whom three were ex-Lord Mayors. In 1912 four ex-Lord Mayors died: Sirs H. D. Davies and J. T. Ritchie on September 18, and Sir J. W. Ellis on September 20, Sir J. C. Dimsdale having predeceased these on August 10: the two last named of these, however, had ceased to be Aldermen before their deaths.

Although it could not be expected that more than a small proportion of those who have been elected Aldermen of London would be men of national and permanent rather than of local and transient eminence, yet as many as 170 are deemed worthy of notice in our great literary valhalla the *Dictionary of National Biography*,[297] and when the names of some of those included are compared with some conspicuous by their absence, it is difficult to understand on what principle of selection such men as Thomas fitz-Thomas, Walter Hervi, Hamo de Chigwell, Richard Lyons, Sir Andrew Judde, Thomas Witherings, Sir Thomas Cooke (ii.), George Heathcote, John Barber, Sir Robert Godschall, Sir George Champion, Barlow Trecothick, Brackley Kennett, James Townsend, Frederick Bull, Sir Watkin Lewes, William Lee, Richard Atkinson and Harvey Christian Combe are denied admission to the sacred enclosure which finds room for Maria Manning (a personage more appropriately accommodated in the Tussaud Chamber of Horrors), and allots a larger space to Dan Leno than to that eminent Whig statesman, the late Lord Halifax (Sir Charles Wood).[298] In the footnotes to the names in the Chronological List in these volumes, I have pointed out omissions and errors in many of the notices of Aldermen which appear in that great work, because had I not specifically called attention to them, the great prestige of the Dictionary would, not unnaturally, secure unchallenged acceptance for its many misstatements of fact and date. In dealing with these far too numerous 'spots on the sun,' I have certainly not 'set down aught in malice,' and I have called special attention to such excellent specimens of biography as the articles, *e.g.*, on Richard Chambers, Sir R. Gresham, Sir C. Hoddesdon, Sir Thomas White, Whittington, Wilkes, Rowland Wilson and Sir S. Waterlow.

The roll of Aldermen contains, it is true, few names like those of Walworth and Wilkes and Whittington, of which the last is known in every child's nursery and the others are familiar not only to 'every schoolboy' as Macaulay would say, but to 'the man in the street.'

But to the historical student there are many others which are of interest and which he cannot afford to overlook. In the early struggles of civic parties *Thomas fitz Thomas, *Walter Hervi, *Henry le Waleys, *Gregory de Rokesle were men, if not 'of light' at least 'of leading.' In the later days of Edward II. and Richard II., in the varied phases of the contest between the houses of York and Lancaster and especially at the crisis of 1483 and Richard of Gloucester's *coup d'état*, amid the troubles of the Civil War and the Commonwealth, at the era of the Restoration and the Revolution, in the years when 'the great Walpolean battle' was being fought in parliament and in the country, and again when George III. was striving to subdue the great Whig families, and in the agitation which preceded the Reform Bill, the protagonists in the arena of civic politics in London were not unconnected, some creditably and some the reverse, with the course of events of national moment. In their turns *Hamo de Chigwell, *Richard de Betoyne, Richard

297. The writers of the notices appear to have been in several cases unaware of the fact that their subjects ever had been Aldermen of London, while others, possessing ample facilities for research and verification, marred their articles by careless errors both of omission and commission.

298. The disproportionate allotment of space to its subjects as compared with their relative importance in history or literature is one of the curiosities of the Dictionary. Thus, *e.g.*, Lord Melbourne has only eleven columns, George Grenville seven and Charles Townshend five, whereas Campbell-Bannerman has eighteen (!) and, while Robert Browning is favoured with twenty-six, twenty are considered sufficient for Tennyson, and eighteen for Addison: so too, Goldwin Smith has twenty-four columns (!) whereas Bishop Burnet has but twenty-three and Macaulay only seventeen. 'Sic libuit vano qui nos distinxit . . . .'.

Those marked thus * were Lord Mayors.

Lyons, *John Philipot, *John de Northampton, *Nicholas Brembre, *Thomas Cook (i.), *Edmund Shaa, Richard Rede, Richard Chambers, William Abell, *Abraham Reynardson, *Robert Tichborne, John Barkstead, Rowland Wilson, *Christopher Pack, John Wildman, *Richard Browne, *Robert Clayton, *John Moore, *Thomas Pilkington, Dudley North, Henry Cornish, *Humphrey Edwin, *Gilbert Heathcote, *John Barnard, George Heathcote, *Humphrey Parsons, *William Beckford, *Brass Crosby, *Barlow Trecothick, Richard Oliver, *James Townsend, *John Sawbridge, *Harvey Combe, *Samuel Birch, *William Curtis, *Matthew Wood, *Robert Waithman, *Henry Winchester in their several degrees took a prominent part in the public life of their times: 'they had their day and ceased to be,' but their disembodied phantoms still flit across the page of history and arrest the attention of the careful researcher into the records of the past.

And it is not only in political life, whether civic or national, that Aldermen of London have played a conspicuous part or done deeds at least as worthy of remembrance. The roll of founders and benefactors at Oxford is enriched with the revered name of *Thomas White, whose memory not Oxford only, but Bristol, Coventry and the great school of the Merchant Taylors have reason to cherish. The notice of him in the *Dictionary of National Biography* has been fittingly written by a distinguished *alumnus* of the College which he founded and endowed in the University of Oxford, Archdeacon Hutton. Cambridge owes her Arabic Professorship to the bounty of *Sir Thomas Adams.

Of *Andrew Judde, *William Harper, *William Laxton, *John Gresham, Erasmus Smith, it may be said that the good they did 'lives after them,' and was not 'interred with their bones': the fame of the four first-named of these is perpetuated at Tonbridge, at Bedford, at Oundle, and at Holt, and few names hold a higher place in the history of national education in Ireland than that of the fifth. And in connexion with 'schools and seminaries of useful learning' as they are styled in the Bidding Prayer, we ought not to forget *Henry Billingsley, the first translator into English of Euclid's Elements, that familiar text book, so long the bane of the idle schoolboy, now at length by the superior enlightenment of the 20th century relegated to the scrap heap of educational derelicts, while the young tiro in geometry substitutes for the harder task of essaying the tortuous passage of the *pons asinorum* the pleasanter pastime of pottering with a protractor and measuring lines on squared paper.[298a]

Others, besides the above, deserve remembrance for acts of munificence and charity in various directions: such are Simon fitz-Mary, *John Wodecok, *William Sevenoke, *Robert Chichele, *Simon Eyre, *Stephen Jenyns, *George Monoux, *Rowland Hill, *Richard Dobbys, *Thomas Offley, *Wolstan Dixie, Henry Smith, William Adams, John Moore, the elder Henry Ashhurst, John Cass, some of whose names live enshrined for ever in the deathless pages of quaint old Fuller. And with such men as these I trust it is not invidious to name one still living, for we may be sure that the Recording Angel has written as 'one who loves his fellow-men' the name of *William Purdie Treloar, who has done so much to gladden the hearts and brighten the lives of so many thousands of poor and afflicted children.

And many more deserve to be recorded for their place among the eminent merchant princes of their day, as *John Welles, John Crosby, *Henry Colet (the father of the great Dean of St. Paul's), *William Hewet, *John Spencer, *Richard Saltonstall, *Thomas Lowe, Richard Staper, before the close of the 16th century. When the East India Company was first established, the original Governor (T. Smyth) and Deputy-Governor (W. Romeney) and eight other of its original 'Committees' (the predecessors of the 'Directors' of later times) were actual or future Aldermen, as also were sixteen of its Governors during the first century of its existence, as well as eight Deputy-Governors who did not pass to the higher Chair. Of another great commercial corporation, the Levant or Turkey Company, the Governors during the first seventy

298a. Those who have read and appreciated *Euclid and his Modern Rivals*, by the late C. L. Dodgson (better known as 'Lewis Carroll') will feel some satisfaction that the genial creator of *Alice in Wonderland* was spared the mortification of living to witness the triumph of this 'reform in geometrical teaching.'

Those marked thus * were Mayors or Lord Mayors.

years of the 17th century were all Aldermen of London, and when the South Sea Company was incorporated in the Reign of Anne, the Sub-Governor and five others of the original Directors were also actual or future members of the Court.

The great goldsmiths of the 17th century, the predecessors of the modern bankers, contributed *Thomas and *Robert Vyner, Francis Meynell, Edward Backwell, *Charles Duncombe to the Aldermanic ranks: the great banking houses of later days have been represented by the first *Francis Child and his two sons, Robert and *Francis, by two of *the Hoares and two of *the Glyns, three of the Hankeys, *Thomas Hallifax, *Robert Ladbroke, *William Curtis, Robert Williams, and in very recent years by two of the most popular Lord Mayors, *Robert Fowler and *Joseph Dimsdale.

When the Bank of England was founded its first Governor (*Sir John Houblon) was an Alderman, and in its first forty years its Directorate included Sirs *J. Ward, *J. Bateman, F. Eyles, *Gilbert Heathcote, *P. Delmé, *G. Conyers, T. Scawen, *E. Bellamy (Governors) as well as Sirs James Houblon, *W. Gore, H. Furnese, *T. Abney, W. Hedges (all members of the first Board), *W. Ashhurst, *R. Levett, *R. Clayton, *C. Peers, *G. Thorold, R. Knipe, *John Eyles, Joseph Eyles, *W. Humphreys, *F. Forbes, F. Porten, *J. Thompson and the unknighted C. Chamberlain and R. Alsop.

Nor ought we to pass over the few Aldermen who have devoted some of their leisure to recording the annals of the City or of the country. Chief amongst these, of course, is Robert Fabyan, but we must not forget the good work done by Arnold fitz-Thedmar in the 13th and by William Gregory in the 15th centuries, to both of whom the historian of later times owes a deep debt. In the centuries to come it may be that the young researcher in civic history will feel grateful for the unpretentious but sound and useful work of one who has only recently been received into the ranks of the order in which as a commoner he evinced so keen and fruitful an interest.[299]

And in addition those who have attained celebrity either by their course of action as public men or by their prominent position in the world of commerce or of finance or by munificence in life or by posthumous benefactions, there have been not a few among the Aldermen of London who deserve remembrance either as founders of great families or as ancestors of eminent warriors and statesmen. In an appendix to Part III. of his *Citizens of London and their Rulers*, the late B. B. Orridge traced the descent of many such illustrious Englishmen from an Aldermanic ancestor, and the biographical notes in these volumes will show that Orridge's list is capable of considerable expansion.

Francis Bacon numbered among his ancestors *Sir Thomas Cook, John Hawes and Sir William Fitzwilliam, from the last named of whom sprang the noble family which bears his name, as well as Lord Cardigan, the hero of Balaklava. Cook was also ancestor to two chief Ministers of the Crown, Robert Cecil, first Earl of Salisbury, and his illustrious descendant and namesake, the late Marquess of Salisbury, who was likewise descended from another Chief Magistrate, *Sir Crisp Gascoyne. Of Chancellors and Keepers of the Great Seal since Bacon, Lord Keeper Coventry was descended from *John Coventre, Lord Cowper (and his descendants the poet William Cowper and the late Earl, who governed Ireland in the stormy period of 1880-1882) from Sir William Cowper, Earl Bathurst from Lancelot Bathurst and Sir Benjamin Bathurst; Lord Hatherley was the son of Sir Matthew Wood. Oliver Cromwell and John Hampden could both claim descent from *Thomas Mirfyn and *Sir Ralph Warren. Lord Melbourne, Queen Victoria's first Prime Minister, could trace his ancestry to *Sir Thomas Leigh and *Sir George Bonde: so also could Marlborough and his descendants, amongst whom are reckoned the Earls Spencer (Pitt's First Lord of the Admiralty, Grey's Chancellor of the

299. Sir J. J. Baddeley, author of the *Aldermen of Cripplegate Ward* and of the *Guildhall of the City of London.*

Those marked thus * were Mayors or Lord Mayors.

Exchequer [the Althorp of the Reform Bill period], the 'Red Earl' and the present possessor of the title who prefaced his best-remembered speech to a delighted House of Commons with the assurance that he was 'not an agricultural labourer,') the late Lord Randolph Churchill, the political 'comet of a season,' and his hardly less famous son, who has played so many parts and is now 'the ruler of the King's navee,' and who will live in history as the patentee of an immortal euphemistic circumlocution: from the same stock spring the later Dukes of Leeds, the first to bear which title, better known as Danby, Charles II.'s chief minister, was the great-grandson of *Sir Edward Osborne, whose romantic alliance with the daughter of *Sir William Hewett is too well-known to need record here. Sir Thomas Leigh was, moreover, the ancestor not only of the present Lord Leigh and his predecessors in title (both of the elder line which he represents and of the younger which was ennobled earlier, but whose peerage has been long extinct), but also of Chatham and the younger Pitt.

*Geoffrey Boleyn was a direct ancestor of Henry VIII.'s queen, Anne Boleyn, (the mother of Queen Elizabeth) and also, through Anne's sister, of Nelson and of the Earls of Kimberley. William Pulteney, the leader of the Parliamentary opposition to Walpole, who in 1742 made 'the great refusal,' was descended, as also is the present Marquess of Crewe, from *Sir John de Pulteney. Walpole himself was fourth in descent from *Sir Edward Barkham, and married the daughter of *Sir John Shorter, by whom he was the father of the dilettante Horace of Strawberry Hill. Sir Baptist Hicks (afterwards Viscount Campden) was ancestor of a great poet and of a great admiral (Byron and Howe) as well as of the Earls of Essex of the present line, who are in direct descent from *Sir William Capell, who was also ancestor to the Dukes of Bolton and the Marquesses of Winchester. The Lords Petre have two Lord Mayors as ancestors (*Sir John Browne and his son *William Browne): the Richs, Earls of Warwick and of Holland, were descended from *Sir Thomas Baldry: *Sir William Hollyes was the founder of the family from which sprang Denzil Holles, the parliamentary leader (one of the 'five members' of 1642), and the two Prime Ministers, Henry Pelham and that Duke of Newcastle whose ineptitudes have been immortalized by Macaulay. The second Earl of Manchester (associated as Lord Kimbolton with 'the five members'), from whom the Dukes of Manchester are descended, was grandson of the daughter of Francis Bowyer. The Marquesses of Bath trace descent from *Sir Rowland Heyward and from *Sir Richard Gresham, the latter of whom was also an ancestor of the Lords Braybrooke. The first Earl of Dorset (Thomas Sackville), eminent alike as a politician and as the author of the first English tragedy,[299a] was the grandson of *Sir John Brugge. From Francis Dashwood descended his namesake (Lord le Despencer), who not inaccurately described himself as the worst Chancellor of the Exchequer that had ever held the office, and also the Earls of Warwick of the existing line.

The Earls and Marquesses of Northampton, Spencer Compton, Earl of Wilmington (nominal Prime Minister after Walpole) and Henry Compton, Bishop of London, were descended from the first Earl of Northampton who (when Lord Compton) eloped with the heiress of rich *Sir John Spencer: ancestor of the Earls of Ducie was *Sir Robert Ducye: *Thomas Leggy is claimed as the founder of the family of Legge, Earls of Dartmouth, which includes Henry Legge, Chancellor of the Exchequer, the pious 2nd Earl who was Secretary of State under North ('one who wears a coronet and prays') and more than one Bishop. Among the descendants of *Sir William Cokayne were the Viscounts Cullen, the Dukes and Earls of Ancaster and the Earls of Pomfret: from *Sir Peter Probie sprang the Earls of Carysfort; the later Earls of Kinnoul and Lords Rodney are in lineal descent from *Thomas Harley; Viscount Lake, the Indian General, and the Dukes of Chandos from *Sir William Ryder.

299a. *The Tragedy of Gorboduc* (1561). Sackville was also Lord High Treasurer of England.

Those marked thus * were Mayors or Lord Mayors.

It will be seen from the foregoing summary, which is far from exhausting the material, that the genealogical, no less than the purely historical, researcher may find a field by no means barren in a study of the Aldermen of London.

The exigencies of space preclude me from dealing with the history of the Aldermen of London in relation to political movements and questions of party otherwise than very briefly. To treat of it adequately would require a separate monograph. The more comprehensive subject, however, of the relation of the civic history of London to the general history of England has been dealt with by Dr. Sharpe with a master's hand in *London and the Kingdom*, and it covers much of the same ground.

As a general rule the City of London has been on the democratic or 'popular' side, as is usually the case with capital cities, and for the most part, though not invariably, the Aldermen have reflected the views of the community. We have the high authority—which in this case, however, is altogether erroneous—of the late Professor Gardiner for the statement that the leader of the first historical popular *émeute* in the City, William fitz-Osbert ('Longbeard') was 'one of the Aldermen' of London,[300] a statement which the learned Professor must have evolved from his inner consciousness, as it has absolutely no foundation. In the struggles of Henry III.'s reign, while the populace appear to have sympathised with the cause of the Barons, which was upheld by some of the Aldermen as fitz-Thomas, Thovi and Stephen Bukerel, the majority of the Court sided with the King, the leaders of that party being Gregory de Rokesle, Henry le Waleys, Arnold fitz-Thedmar the chronicler, (whose distinctly prejudiced pen is responsible for one of the chief authorities on the civic history of the period), John Adrien and John Gisors. After fitz-Thomas' disappearance from the scene[301] his mantle fell on Walter Hervi, whom Dr. Sharpe describes as a 'worthy successor' to him,[302] a phrase which is patient of more than one meaning. After his Mayoralty, during which he carried out a democratic policy with a high hand, affixing the City Seal to certain ordinances for the regulation of the crafts on his own responsibility, he was succeeded by Rokesle who annulled his acts, and after some unseemly personal wrangles brought a formal accusation against him of committing divers 'presumptuous acts and injuries' and thus secured his ejection from his Aldermanry. During 13 years of Edward I.'s reign (1285-1298), in consequence of Rokesle's act of discourtesy to the King's Justiciars at the Iter of the former year, the City was in the hands of the King and ruled by a Custos appointed by him. In the troubles at the end of Edward II.'s reign the City at first supported the King against the Barons and contributed men to the royal forces which won the Battle of Boroughbridge (1321). But at the end of the reign the City went over to the side of Isabella and Mortimer, Richard de Betoyn and John de Gisors being the leaders of the majority in the Court of Aldermen, while Hamo de Chigwell, whom one of the Aldermen of the other party (John Cotun) described in language more powerful than polite as 'pessimus vermis qui venit in civitate [*sic*] jam xx annis elapsis et amplius,' represented the King.[303]

In the reign of Richard II. the struggles between the victualling trades (Grocers, Fishmongers, Vintners) on one side and the non-victualling (Mercers, Drapers, Goldsmiths, Skinners) on the other became of national importance, as being closely associated with and ultimately to some extent merged in the feud between the supporters of the King

---

300. *Students' History of England*, p. 169. (This is not the only statement in the original edition of *Students' History* which should make the omniscient schoolboys of Macaulay, like Quintillan, 'stare and gasp.')

301. FitzThomas was summoned to Windsor in October, 1265, and on Monday, October 5, he was imprisoned in the Castle Keep and nothing more is known of him. Dr. Sharpe (*London and the Kingdom*, i., 101) and Loftie (*History of London*, i., 101)—who, however, misdates, making October 5 fall on a Friday—agree on this point and I know of no evidence to the contrary. But in the *History of London* by H. Douglas Irvine, p. 49, it is stated that 'he was released from prison in 1268 and banished from the City.' No authority is given for this assertion, and an application to the author through the publisher failed to elicit any.

302. *London and the Kingdom*, i., 107.

303. *Pleas and Memoranda*, Roll A 1, membr. xxiii. dors.

and those of his uncles John of Gaunt and Thomas of Woodstock. The victualling party led by Brembre, Walworth,[304] Philipot and Exton were adherents of the King: their opponents under the leadership of John of Northampton, John More, Twyford and Norbury received the countenance of the Royal Dukes, and supported their policy. It is a curious fact that at the time of Wat Tyler's insurrection four Aldermen, Horne, Sibyle, Tonge, Karlill, who all more or less openly sympathised with the rebels, (Horn going to Tyler's camp at Blackheath and encouraging him to enter London, Tonge and Sibyle opening respectively Aldgate and the gate on London Bridge to the invaders), and who were subsequently put on trial for complicity with them but acquitted through absence of witnesses, belonged to the victualling guilds, Horn and Sibyle being fishmongers, Tonge a vintner and Sibyle a grocer, whereas Walworth, the Mayor, whose part in the suppression of the rising is historic, was also a fishmonger, and this and the allied trades were usually on the side of the King.[305] It is also strange that at a later period when Northampton and his party were on their trial, it was alleged that John More, a mercer and one of Northampton's chief allies, had secured the acquittal of Horn and the others by ensuring the suppression of evidence against them. The course of the struggle between the two parties is traced by Dr. Sharpe[306] and it is not necessary to deal with it here: each party had its periods of triumph and of defeat. Brembre was put to death by the Merciless Parliament during the ascendency of Gloucester (Thomas of Woodstock); Northampton, More and Norbury had been earlier condemned to death when their opponents had the upper hand, but their sentences were commuted to perpetual imprisonment from which they were ultimately freed. Loftie regards Brembre as a sort of monster of unscrupulousness, but it would be difficult to assign the palm for that particular characteristic to either Brembre or Northampton. Revolutions, political or civic, were not made with rose-water in those days. 'Autres temps, autres mœurs.' Neither party is likely to hang Mr. Asquith or to send Mr. Bonar Law or even Sir Edward Carson to perpetual imprisonment in the 20th century, but there is a good deal of human nature—especially party human nature—in the party politician, and those who read recent history with a dispassionate eye may reasonably doubt whether the leaders of party majorities are less disposed now than in the days of Brembre and Northampton to make a tyrannous use of a temporary triumph, or more scrupulous as to the available means by which such triumphs are to be obtained.

The contests between the opposing guilds continued in a less acute form throughout the reign of Richard II. In 1389 there was a keen contest for the Mayoralty, Venour (grocer) defeating Adam Bamme (goldsmith). During the first thirteen years, at the elections from 1377 to 1389 inclusive, a member of one of the non-victualling guilds had been chosen Mayor only at those of 1381, 1382 and 1388: during the remaining nine years grocers were elected in 1392 and 1393 and a vintner in 1395, the choice in the other six falling on one of the opposite party. In the Court of Aldermen the victualling guilds had the majority in the four years 1377-1380 and again in 1384-1387 inclusive, after which their opponents outnumbered them.

During the Wars of the Roses the sympathies of the City and of the majority of the Aldermen were with the Yorkists. Sir T. Cook, the most prominent Lancastrian Alderman, was removed by the King's orders in November, 1468: Sir J. Plomer, another Lancastrian, had been ejected in July on a charge of treason, and H. Hayford was also

304. By a regrettable *lapsus calami* it is stated in *London and the Kingdom*, i., 215, that Walworth was, with Northampton, one of the leaders of the party that favoured John of Gaunt. It is still more to be regretted that an uncritical writer should have adopted this statement, when he contributed an article on Walworth to the *Dictionary of National Biography*.

305. In connexion with the action of Horn, Sibyle and Tonge in 1381, Dr. Sharpe draws special attention to the fact that they continued in office as Aldermen down to March, 1382, and that at the annual election which then took place not one of them was re-elected (Calendar of Letter Book H, p. xxvi.). The context implies the suggestion that their non-re-election then was due to their conduct in the Tyler troubles. It is, however, susceptible of a much simpler explanation, inasmuch as at that date retiring Aldermen were not eligible candidates for immediate re-election, and so the fact hardly needs the emphasis which Dr. Sharpe has assigned to it. Horn and Sibyle, however, never again were chosen Aldermen, but Tonge and also Karlill returned to the Court after an interval.

306. *London and the Kingdom*, i., 215-240.

'exonerated' at the King's command in December, and presumably for political reasons, as he was restored to the Court with Cook on the return of Henry VI. at the end of 1470, after which Cook presided in it as Deputy-Mayor, Stockton, the actual Mayor, feigning illness. In June, 1471, Cook was promptly removed again on Edward IV.'s return,[307] but Hayford was not disturbed. On the death of Edward IV. the then Mayor, Edmund Shaa, was conspicuous as a partizan of the Duke of Gloucester, and his brother (Ralph Shaa), a popular preacher, used the pulpit at St. Paul's Cross to denounce the late King's marriage as illegal and his children thereby incapable of succeeding.

In 1545 an Alderman, Richard Rede, who resisted Henry VIII.'s demand on the citizens for a 'benevolence,' was punished in a novel way by being sent off to serve with the army then invading Scotland, where he was taken prisoner by the enemy almost immediately in a skirmish at Jedworth, and held to ransom.

In Edward VI.'s reign the City took the side of Warwick (afterwards Duke of Northumberland) in the struggle for power with Protector Somerset, and materially assisted him in effecting the latter's overthrow. When at the end of the reign Edward was induced to name Lady Jane Grey as his successor, Northumberland was able to persuade the Mayor (Sir G. Barne) and several Aldermen, including Sir J. Gresham, Sir A. Judde and Sir R. Dobbys, who had passed the Chair, to attest the will. Barne, however, took no part in Jane's proclamation, and when Mary entered the City she met with no opposition.

At the end of Elizabeth's reign Alderman Thomas Smyth, who was then Sheriff, gave some encouragement to the foolish insurrection of Essex and was in consequence deprived of both his civic offices.

At the beginning of the troubles in Charles I.'s reign, which ended in the Civil War, the majority of the Aldermen resisted the King's unconstitutional means of raising money, but the most prominent civic opponents of the Court as Richard Chambers and John Wollaston, who took the lead in resistance to Shipmoney, were not then, though they became later, members of the Aldermanic body. In May, 1640, four Aldermen, N. Rainton, J. Gayer, T. Soame, and T. Atkyn (of whom only the last-named took part against the King after war had broken out), were committed to prison for refusing to furnish lists of inhabitants in their respective wards able to contribute to a forced loan. Sir Henry Garaway, the Lord Mayor of that year, Acton next in seniority, Gurney, Cordell and Adams were unswerving royalists: so also was Reynardson, elected Alderman at the end of the year, but a strong opposition element was being formed: Atkyn, Penington and Wollaston, who were added to the Court in 1638 and 1639, were prominent Roundheads, and their ranks were augmented during the next four years by the elections of Towse, Andrewes, Fowke, Chambers, Foot, Kendricke, Edmunds, Avery and Bide. In April, 1649, the Roundhead majority having been further reinforced in the meantime by the elections of Thomas Vyner, C. Pack, J. Dethick and Rowland Wilson, five Cavalier Aldermen were ejected by the House of Commons—the Lord Mayor (Sir J. Gayer), Adams, Langham, Bunce and Reynardson: on May 30 and June 1 Soame and Chambers, who had absented themselves from the proclamation of the abolition of the Kingship, were also removed, and a few days later W. Gibbs was similarly ejected,[307a] and in December Richard Browne, who had fought against Charles I., but whose strong Presbyterianism could not brook the triumph of the Independents who formed the bulk of the New Model Army, was also expelled. Under the Commonwealth the majority of the new Aldermen elected were opportunists, ready to acquiesce in, and indeed to promote, a restoration of the monarchy when opportunity should offer, but also equally ready to adopt the existing *status quo*. Such were R. Chiverton, T. Alleyn, J. Frederick, J. Robinson (the nephew of Archbishop Laud), A. Bateman; some regicides, however, as

307. The statement that he was present at a meeting of Aldermen in January, 1472 (Letter Book L, fo. 75b) is due to an obvious clerical error; see *post*, p. 209.

307a. Both Chambers and Gibbs had been on the side of the Parliament, but would not commit themselves to approval of the abolition of Monarchy.

Tichborne and Barkstead, and strong Parliamentarians as J. Ireton, brother of Cromwell's son-in-law, and W. Love were also chosen at this period. After Cromwell's death some undisguised Royalists as T. Bludworth, W. Peake, W. Bolton, W. Wale were added, and when the movement for the Restoration was initiated the City co-operated with Monk in bringing it about. When Charles sent over the Declaration of Breda with a letter to the Common Council on May 1, sixteen Commissioners were appointed to wait on the King with the Council's answer: among whom were four of the displaced Aldermen of 1649 (Adams, Langham, Bunce and Reynardson),[307b] also Aldermen Foot (who declined), Robinson, Wale and A. Bateman.

After the King's return one Alderman (Robert Tichborne, ex-Lord Mayor) and three ex-Aldermen (Isaac Penington, ex-Lord Mayor, John Barkstead and Edmond Harvey) were attainted by Act 12, Car. II., c. 30, of whom Barkstead was executed and the other three were imprisoned for life. By the earlier Act of Oblivion passed in the same session (1660) [12, Car. II., c. 12, sect. 42] Aldermen Christopher Pack and John Ireton (ex-Lord Mayors) were excepted by name from the benefits of that Act if after September 1, 1660, they should accept or execute any office, ecclesiastical, civil or military: hence they ceased from that date to act as Aldermen.[308] Section 43 of the Act further excluded from office any who since December 5, 1648 (the date of 'Pride's Purge') had given sentences of death on any person in the so-called High Courts of Justice or had signed any warrant for carrying out such sentences: under the operation of this section Aldermen Foot, Vyner and Dethick (ex-Lord Mayors) were removed. On September 4 the six surviving deprived Royalist Aldermen (Soame, Browne and the four named in the preceding paragraph) were restored by order of the King, but Langham and Bunce at once resigned and Reynardson not long after. The Corporation Act of 1661 (Car. II., c. 2) empowered the King to appoint Commissioners with authority to remove from office in the Corporations and appoint successors to any whose removal they should deem expedient for the public safety. Under the provisions of this Act the King's Commissioners removed William Love and Tempest Milner, substituting for them Sir Thomas Bludworth and William Turner. The Court of Aldermen was now strongly Royalist, the majority of its members being thorough-going 'Church and King' men, but there was a small minority under the leadership of Sir J. Lawrence, who favoured the Nonconformists. There is an interesting MS. account of the Aldermen drawn up in the early months of 1672 giving from a bigoted courtier and Churchman's point of view the characters of the Aldermen of that date, from which extracts are given in the biographical notes on the Aldermen in this volume (pp. 182-191).[308a] During the agitation over the Popish Plot and the Exclusion Bill the general feeling of the City was against the Duke of York and the Romanists, but the Exclusionists could only reckon on a small minority in the Court of Aldermen. The story of the fierce contests at Mayoral and Shrieval elections in 1680, 1681 and 1682, and of the events that led up to the suspension of the Charter in 1683, is narrated in detail by Dr. Sharpe, and forms an interesting chapter in civic history.[309]

From 1683 to 1688, the eight opposition Aldermen (Alleyn, Frederick, Lawrence, Clayton, Ward, Gold, Shorter, Cornish) having been removed, the Court of Aldermen became exclusively Tory, to use the name which had just come into vogue to denote the supporters of the Duke of York. But this monotonous unanimity did not last long. When James II. had determined on suspending the Test and Corporation Acts, he found himself strongly opposed by those ultra 'Church and King' men, whose affection for the

307b. The fifth (Gayer) had died in the interim.

308. John Blackwell (ex-Alderman) was included in the same disqualification. Thomas Andrewes (ex-Lord Mayor) and ex-Alderman Francis Alleyn would have been attainted had they survived the Restoration, and their real and personal property was declared subject to forfeiture by Section 37 of the Act.

308a. The title of this paper is 'The Characters of the Lord Mayor of London and the whole Court of Aldermen as it was drawn up and presented to His Majesty King Charles II. soon after the Restoration': it is printed in the *Gentleman's Magazine* for November, 1769, pp. 515-517. See *post*, p. 106, note 132, for the slovenly manner in which the date and the recipient of the document are stated in the *Dictionary of National Biography*.

309. See *London and the Kingdom*, ii., 472-534.

King and devotion to his wishes were subordinate to their firm attachment to the Established Church and horror of 'Popery': hence James found or thought it necessary in 1687 to remove the Tory Aldermen wholesale and fill their places mainly with Whigs and Dissenters. Sir P. Rich was got rid of in March: Sir J. Herne, Sir W. Russell and Sir B. Newland followed in June, and in August ten more, including such tried supporters of High Church Toryism as Sir W. Turner, Sir W. Prichard, Sir J. Moore, Sir S. Dashwood, their successors including such staunch Whigs as H. Edwin, W. Ashhurst, Sir J. Eyles, C. Chamberlain and W. Jolliffe.

In 1688 the Charter was restored: the survivors of the Aldermen who had held office in 1683 resumed their positions, of whom 14 were Tories and 4 Whigs, four more of each side being elected to fill vacancies.[310] As further vacancies arose by death or resignation, the Whig strength was reinforced, and by the end of 1690 the two parties were equalised. By the end of William III.'s reign the Tories had recovered the majority, but a succession of Whig gains between 1702 and 1710 left the relative strength at 16 Whigs to 9 Tories. In the last years of Anne, during the Tory reaction which was induced by the Sacheverell trial, the Whigs resorted to various devices to retain their lead: the scrutinies in the Wardmotes were conducted with scandalous partiality by Whig Lord Mayors,[311] and when Sir Joseph Lawrence, a Tory, was returned for Bishopsgate in place of a Whig, the Aldermen of the latter party either did not attend meetings of the Court or walked out so as to prevent by the want of a quorum the admission of the newcomer. At the accession of George I. the Whig Aldermen numbered 14 to 12, and their lead was increased during the reign, before the end of which the numbers were 17 to 9. Then came the great struggle against Walpole, when the tide of popular feeling in the City ran strongly against the Prime Minister, though he retained a small majority of supporters in the Court of Aldermen. In 1742, when Walpole's ministry came to an end, he was still supported in that Court by 14 to 12. Great party disputes arose over the Mayoralty. In 1739 Sir George Champion, the senior Alderman, having voted in Parliament for Walpole's Excise Bill and the Spanish Convention, was opposed, and the next below him, Sir J. Salter, being also a Whig, the opposition nominated Sir R. Godschall and placed him at the head of the poll, with Salter second: the Court, however, elected Salter. In 1740 Champion did not demand a poll, but the Court elected the second in seniority, George Heathcote, who also was a violent anti-Walpolean, in preference to Godschall, by 11 votes to 8. Heathcote refused to serve, and at the next Common Hall H. Parsons, who had already passed the Chair and was a Jacobite, was returned with Godschall, when 12 Whig Aldermen voted for Parsons and 11 Tories and anti-Walpoleans (including both candidates) for Godschall. Parsons accepted office but died before the expiration of his year, and in March, 1741, Godschall was again returned with an ex-Lord Mayor, Sir John Barnard. The Whig majority chose Barnard, who refused to accept: then Daniel Lambert, the next Tory on the list, was returned with Godschall, two Whigs who came between them in seniority being passed over. Again by 13 to 10 the Whigs rejected Godschall.[312] However, at the close of Lambert's term in October, 1741, Godschall, who had been again returned with George Heathcote, was allowed to occupy the Chair without further opposition.

In the later years of George II. the Aldermen and the Common Council were united in their admiration of the policy and vigorous administration of the elder Pitt,

310. See *post*, p. 116.

311. See *ante*, vol. I., p. 411. The Tory Lord Mayors and deputy Lord Mayors presiding at some Wardmotes in the reigns of George I. and George II. (during the Walpole period) appear to be open to similar animadversion.

312. Eleven Walpoleans (Sir J. Eyles, Sir R. Baylis, Sir W. Billers, Sir J. Williams, Sir J. Thompson, Sir G. Champion. Sir H. Master, Sir J. Hankey, Sir W. Rous, W. Baker and G. Arnold) voted against Godschall at both the elections in 1740 and also in 1741; they were joined on the second occasion by Sir E. Bellamy, who did not vote in the other two divisions, and in 1741 by Sir J. Salter, who had presided as Lord Mayor in 1740, and by M. Perry. Godschall was supported by Sir J. Barnard, G. Heathcote, D. Lambert, H. Marshall and R. Hoare, as well by his own vote at each of the three divisions in the Court of Aldermen; and by R. Westley and R. Willimott at the two later ones, they having been absent from the first. J. Barber and Sir J. Lequesne voted for him at both the 1740 elections and died before the third. H. Parsons was absent from the first election and voted for Godschall at the second. R. Levett, who was on his deathbed, was absent from the 1740 elections: his successor, W. Benn, voted for Godschall in 1741, as did R. Ladbroke who had taken the place of Barber; Lequesne's seat was then still vacant.

of whom William Beckford was the mouth-piece in the Corporation and in parliament. After the accession of George III. the City went into violent opposition to Bute, the King's favourite, and took up the cause of Wilkes with great zeal and clamour. Many of the Aldermen, led by Thomas Harley, favoured the King's policy. Angry addresses and remonstrances were sent up by the Common Council to the King and the strained relations culminated in the violation of precedent and it may be added of common decency, by Beckford's impromptu reply to the King's reproof of the remonstrants. During the heats engendered by the Wilkes agitation and the opposition in London to the American policy of the government, the ordinary course of succession to the Mayoral Chair had been again interrupted. In 1769, in order to secure the rejection of Sir Henry Bankes, the next on the rota (who was a 'King's man'), Beckford, who was one of the senior Aldermen and had already served as Lord Mayor, was nominated with Trecothick, the next Whig below Bankes, and they were returned. The Court of Aldermen, in which the King's party had a majority, chose Beckford by 16 to 6, expecting that he would refuse a second term of office and so necessitate a fresh election, in which hope, however, they were disappointed, as although he at first declined, he finally consented to accept the Mayoralty. On Beckford's death Trecothick was chosen to serve out the remainder of his term: in 1770 Brass Crosby, another of the 'popular' Aldermen was elected, but in 1771 the King's party succeeded in returning W. Nash at the head of the poll. In the next four years Townsend, Bull, Wilkes and Sawbridge, all strong opposition candidates, were elected Mayors, after which the natural order of succession was resumed. Civic politics had been much complicated by the personal quarrels in the Whig ranks, some of the leaders of that party, including Townsend, Sawbridge and Oliver,[313] with whom the demagogue parson, Horne (afterwards Horne-Tooke), was associated, denouncing Wilkes' personal character, though still adhering to the cause he represented. Wilkes was supported by Bull and received also the more valuable adherence of *Junius*, who in the energy of his vituperative warfare was more than a match even for Horne.

The City, including both Aldermen and Common Council, took a strong part in support of Pitt against the Coalition of 1783, and continued to adhere to his administration through the Regency Bill dispute and at the beginning of the French war of 1793. Soon afterwards the majority of the Livery became very violently Whig, while the government retained and indeed strengthened its majority in the Court of Aldermen. At the end of the century the Whig strength in that Court consisted of Aldermen Pickett, Skinner, Combe, Newman, Macauley and Sir W. Staines: old-fashioned Whigs like Sir W. Lewes, N. Newnham, Sir W. Plomer and G. Hibbert dissociating themselves from the extreme Foxite party. The Radical orators of the Common Council, Matthew Wood, Samuel Goodbehere and Robert Waithman were transferred to the Court of Aldermen between 1807 and 1818, and many more moderate Liberals also were added to that body in the early years of the 19th century. The City was strongly on the side of Queen Caroline and afterwards energetically supported the Reform Bill. The majority of the Aldermen, however, were opposed to interfering with the ordinary course of the Mayoralty by re-electing Sir. John Key in 1831, as a reward for his Reforming zeal. He was returned three times with a Whig colleague—Aldermen Thorp, Thompson and Kelly successively—and on the first two occasions the Court seated his rival, the voting being 13 to 10 for Thorp, and 12 to 6 for Thompson, Key being finally chosen by 10 to 4 in the last division, 11 Aldermen not voting. Reformers as well as Tories were found voting against Key in the two first divisions: the four stalwarts who held out at the last were Aldermen Sir C. Flower, Birch, Atkins and Winchester.[314]

313. Oliver, though a staunch opponent of the administration, declined to accept nomination as Wilkes' colleague for the Shrievalty in 1771 and Bull was accordingly substituted for him.

314. Three of the four named in the text voted against Key in both the first and second divisions, Flower being absent from the second: Aldermen Ansley, Scholey, Garratt, Brown, Lucas, Sir P. Laurie, Farebrother and Copeland were also in the majority on both those occasions, of whom Ansley voted for Key and the rest abstained from voting at the final division. Key voted for himself and received the support of Thorp, Thompson, Kelly, Cowan and Wilson each time; Sir C. Hunter, Wood and Venables were absent from the second division, but voted for Key in the first and third, and Sir W. Heygate and Waithman supported him in the first division, but did not vote in the others. Alderman C. Smith only voted in the second division, when he supported Thompson, and Sir R. C. Glyn took no part in any one of the elections.

After the Reform Bill politics gradually ceased to influence either the elections of Aldermen and Councilmen or their action as such after election. For practically three quarters of a century the members of the Corporation of London—both the 'Upper' and the 'Lower' House—have been chosen quite irrespective of party considerations, and in that respect it has presented a striking contrast to the Corporations of all other large towns and most of the smaller ones throughout the country. It is universally recognised that it is 'bad form' for a candidate or his supporters in a contest for an Aldermanry or a seat in the Common Council to refer or allude to his opinions on matters of Imperial policy. It is no doubt possible in the case of most of the Aldermen, as in the case of other public men, to infer from their action at parliamentary elections or in other matters outside the Guildhall and the Wardmotes what their political opinions are; and in the case of those who take no prominent part in other than purely civic questions, the Clubs to which they belong may afford an indication, but only a person of singularly developed powers of intuitive perception could find any data on which to base a deduction as to the political views of individual Aldermen from a careful study of their speeches and votes on the questions which alone come before them in their capacity as members of the Corporation.[315]

In one respect the Corporation of London is more democratic than any other similar body. The whole Common Council is elected annually instead of being renewed only as to a third portion each year, as is the case in provincial borough councils, or in bulk triennially like the London County Council.

The Aldermen retain their seats for life, unless they voluntarily resign or are removed for good and sufficient cause, of which there has been only one instance since the restoration of the Charter in 1688. That system has been in force now for more than five centuries, and it is difficult to see what practical objection can be made to it. As a rule those who find themselves becoming incapacitated by age, infirmity, or a growing indisposition to give due attention to their duties, tender their resignations of their own accord, and it would be easier to find instances of over-sensitiveness and excessive conscientiousness depriving the Court of honoured members who can ill be spared than of inconvenience to the public service caused by a contrary course of action. The days of Alderman Bridgen—who, by the way, was a 'popular' Alderman 'agin the Government' and a supporter of Wilkes—are over, and cannot be recalled in the 20th century. If that worthy who, after passing the Chair, retired into the country, and during fifteen years thereafter appeared at Guildhall only once or twice, except when he came up to give a party vote for a Whig Recorder,[316] were to be restored to the Court of Aldermen now and evince a similar conception of his responsibilities and his duties, we may rest assured that public opinion would very soon prove too strong for him.

In a history of a corporate body or any similar institution extending over many centuries, it is necessarily possible to find examples of unworthy members and of actions both morally reprehensible and practically disastrous. The British House of Commons, which we have been taught to regard as the fine flower of representative institutions, (a flower whose bloom seems to be fast fading), would not come out unscathed from a rigid examination on such points, and even the London County Council, in the heyday of its youthful Progressive exuberance, was not altogether free from the presence of 'undesirables.' But the grand old Corporation of London, and especially the elder branch of it with which the present writer has dealt in this work, venerable in its antiquity, and not inglorious in its associations, may look back with no small measure of satisfaction on the record of its past history, a record in the main of public spirit

315. The present writer, who has been for many years a diligent reader of the reports of proceedings in the Court of Aldermen, the Common Council and the Common Hall, was indebted to the courtesy of the late Sir F. P. Alliston for information as to the political views of several of his colleagues which were not apparent from such public utterances or actions as had come under the writer's notice, and even in the case of two of these, that gentleman expressed himself as doubtful.

316. See *post*, p. 199.

and public usefulness. It has emerged unharmed more than once or twice in safety and with renewed youth from storms which at one time threatened to overwhelm it. When similar storms lower menacingly again it can, with the recollection of the dangers it has hitherto surmounted, say to its members, 'O passi graviora, dabit Deus his quoque finem,' to the bitterest of its enemies 'Contempsi Catilinæ gladios, non pertimescam tuos,' and proud of the traditions of a thousand years, it may look forward to the future with hope and confidence of carrying on those traditions in centuries that are yet to come.

'The torch that we took from our elders' grasp, we are passing along
undimmed and clear;
Through constant succession of later hands, may it still gleam brightly
from year to year!'

20*th December*, 1912.

Appendix I.

Aldermen who removed from one Ward to another during their Mayoralties or between election and admission to the office.

1334. John de Pulteney, Coleman Street to Candlewick.
1390. William Venour, Tower to Castle Baynard.
1393. William Staundon, Dowgate to Cheap.
1397. Richard Wbytingdon, Broad Street to Lime Street.
1414. Thomas Fauconer, Coleman Street to Cheap.
1420. William Cauntbrigge, Langbourn to Billingsgate.
1434. John Brokle, Aldersgate to Candlewick.
1435. Robert Otele, Tower to Cheap.
1446. Simon Eyre, Walbrook to Broad Street.
1451. Nicholas Wyfold, Castle Baynard to Tower, and Tower to Candlewick.
1457. Geoffrey Boleyn, Castle Baynard to Bassishaw.
1468. William Taillour, Queenhithe to Cheap.
1470. John Stockton, Cripplegate to Lime Street.
1479. Richard Gardyner, Queenhithe to Walbrook.
1485. John Warde, Dowgate to Bishopsgate.
1487. Sir Henry Colet, Castle Baynard to Cornhill.
1492. Hugh Clopton, Dowgate to Bread Street.
1498. William Purchase, Dowgate to Cheap.
1502. Bartholomew Rede, Aldersgate to Cheap.
1505. Thomas Kneseworth, Bishopsgate to Cornhill.
1532. Nicholas Lambarde, Billingsgate to Broad Street.
1534. Sir Christopher Ascue, Tower to Cheap.
1541. Sir William Roche, Langbourn to Bassishaw.
1545. Sir William Laxton, Langbourn to Lime Street.
1556. Sir William Garrarde, Broad Street to Lime Street.
1565. Richard Champyon (Lord Mayor elect), Castle Baynard to Tower.
1571. Sir Rowland Heywarde, Cripplegate to Lime Street.
1574. John Ryvers, Broad Street to Walbrook.
1587. Sir George Barne, Langbourn to Bassishaw.
1588. Martin Calthorpe, Aldersgate to Cheap.
1590. Sir John Harte, Queenhithe to Cornhill.
1594. Cuthbert Buckle, Bridge to Bassishaw.
1594. John Spencer (Lord Mayor elect), Langbourn to Bassishaw.
1596. Sir Stephen Slanye, Coleman Street to Broad Street.
1604. Sir Thomas Bennett, Vintry to Lime Street.
1610. Sir Thomas Cambell, Bridge Without to Bread Street.
1614. Sir Thomas Myddelton, Queenhithe to Coleman Street.
1617. Sir John Leman, Langbourn to Cornhill,
1619. Sir Sebastian Harvey, Billingsgate to Cheap.
1623. Peter Proby, Queenhithe to Broad Street.
1629. Richard Deane, Farringdon Within to Candlewick.
1637. Edward Bromfield, Dowgate to Walbrook.
1644. Sir John Wollaston, Dowgate to Aldersgate.
1646. Thomas Adams, Billingsgate to Cornhill.
1649. Thomas Andrewes, Tower to Aldgate.
1660. Sir Thomas Alleyn, Cheap to Aldgate.
1663. Sir John Robinson, Cripplegate to Tower.
1671. Sir Richard Ford, Bread Street to Lime Street.
1683. Sir William Prichard, Broad Street to Bridge Without.
1687. Sir John Peake, Billingsgate to Bridge Without.

APPENDIX II.

(A) Sheriffs } Chosen Aldermen during their Shrievalties or between election and
(B) Sheriffs-elect } admission to the office.

(A.)

(?)1278.[1] Walter l'Engleys (Broad Street).
(?)1282.[1] William le Mazeliner (Aldersgate).
1292. Henry le Bole (Bishopsgate).
1300. John de Armentiers (Langbourn).
1304. William de Combemartyn (Tower).
(?)1306.[1] William Cosyn (Queenhithe).
1307. Geoffrey de Conduit (Bridge).
1307. Simon Bolet (Candlewick).
1307. Nigel Drury (Billingsgate).
1312. John Lambyn (Bridge).
1315. Hamo de Godchep (Bread Street).
1319. John Poyntel (Bishopsgate).
1321. Reginald de Conduit (Cordwainer).
1322. Richard de Hakeneie (Billingsgate).
1324. John de Oxenford (Castle Baynard).
(?)1335.[1] Walter de Mordone (Candlewick).
1338. Walter Neel (Castle Baynard).
1347. John de Croydon (Bishopsgate).
1348. Richard de Basyngstoke (Cripplegate).
1348. Simon Dolseley (Cornhill).
1358. Stephen Cavendisshe (Bread Street).
1362. John de St. Albans (Cornhill).
1364. Simon de Mordone (Tower).
1372. Adam Stable (Coleman Street).
1374. John Fyfhide (Bassishaw).
1376. Robert Launde (Lime Street).
1391. Thomas Vynent (Bishopsgate).
1403. Richard Merlawe (Queenhithe).
1406. Henry Barton (Farringdon Without).
1420. John Botiler (Farringdon Within).
1420. John Welles (Langbourn).
1426. John Brockle (Aldersgate).
1446. Geoffrey Feldynge (Farringdon Within).
1449. William Marowe (Broad Street).
1450. William Hulyn (Lime Street).
1451. William Dere (Dowgate).
1460. John Lamharde (Farringdon Within).
1465. Sir Henry Waver (Castle Baynard).
1468. Thomas Stalbrook (Bridge).
1476. Hugh Bryce (Bishopsgate).
1481. Richard Chawry (Candlewick).
1485. Ralph Astry (Aldgate).
1491. Hugh Pemberton (Farringdon Without).
1498. Bartholomew Rede (Aldersgate).
1501. John Hawes (Queenhithe).
1505. Roger Grove (Bishopsgate).
1507. William Boteler (Cheap).
1508. Thomas Exmewe (Cripplegate).
1510. John Milbourne (Farringdon Without).
1521. John Skevynton (Farringdon Within).
1528. William Hollyes (Aldgate).
1528. John Long (Farringdon Without).
1534. Sir Thomas Kytson (Castle Baynard).
1564. Lionel Duckett (Aldersgate).
1565. James Hawes (Castle Baynard).
1570. William Boxe (Billingsgate).
1571. John Branche (Cripplegate).
1573. Thomas Pullyson (Farringdon Without).
1580. John Harte (Farringdon Without).
1581. John Allott (Bridge Without).
1583. John Spencer (Bridge Without).
1566. Anthony Ratclyffe (Farringdon Without).
1586. Henry Prannell (Portsoken).
1586. William Elkyn (Cripplegate).
1587. Robert Howse (Bridge Without).
1588. John Catcher (Cripplegate).
1591. Benedict Barnham (Bread Street).
1593. Peter Houghton (Castle Baynard).
1613. Henry Jeye (Farringdon Without).
1615. John Gore (Aldersgate).
1617, Robert Johnson (Langbourn).
1618. Richard Herne (Aldersgate).
1619. Hugh Hammersley (Bishopsgate).
1620. Richard Deane (Bridge Without).
1620. James Cambell (Billingsgate).
1620. Edward Allen (Bread Street).
1620. Robert Ducye (Farringdon Without).
1626. Christopher Clitherow (Aldersgate).
1631. Anthony Ahdy (Bridge Without).
1632. Samuel Cranmer (Cripplegate).
1634. Gilbert Harrison (Castle Baynard).
1634. Richard Gurney (Bishopsgate).
1635. John Cordell (Queenhithe).
1636. William Abell (Bread Street).
1637. Jacob Garrard (Bishopsgate).
1638. Thomas Atkyn (Farringdon Within).
1638. Edward Rudge (Castle Baynard).
1639. Isaac Penington (Bridge Without).
1639. John Wollaston (Farringdon Without).
1639. Thomas Adams (Portsoken).
1640. John Warner (Queenhithe).
1640. John Towse (Cripplegate).
1640. Abraham Reynardson (Bishopsgate).
1670. Patience Ward (Farringdon Within).

1676. Sir Thomas Gold (Dowgate).
1676. John Shorter (Cripplegate).
1680. Sir Simon Lewis (Bassishaw).
1680. Henry Cornish (Vintry).
1682. Dudley North (Farringdon Within).
1683. Peter Rich (Aldersgate).
1683. Samuel Dashwood (Cheap).
1684. Sir William Gostlyn (Farringdon Without).
1684. Sir Peter Vandeput (Lime Street).
1685. Sir Thomas Kinsey (Dowgate).
1687. Sir Basil Firebrace (Billingsgate).
1687. Sir John Parsons (Castle Baynard).
1700. Sir Charles Duncombe (Bridge).
1708. Sir Charles Peers (Tower).
1711. Francis Eyles (Bridge Without).
1713. Francis Forbes (Dowgate).
1717. Sir Charles Cooke (Bassishaw).
1724. Sir Richard Hopkins (Lime Street).
1728. Sir Thomas Lombe (Bassishaw).
1737. Sir William Rous (Vintry).
1758. Alexander Master (Walbrook).
1765. Brass Crosby (Bread Street).
1767. Sir James Esdaile (Cripplegate).
1772. Frederick Bull (Queenhithe).
1774. John Hart (Bridge).
1795. John Eamer (Langbourn).
1799. William Champion (Billingsgate).
1807. Christopher Smith (Cordwainer).
1812. William Heygate (Coleman Street).
1826. Charles Farebrother (Lime Street).
1829. William T. Copeland (Bishopsgate).
1835. David Salomons (Aldgate).
1841. Thomas Farncomb (Bassishaw).
1858. William F. Allen (Cheap).
1859. Edward Conder (Bassishaw).
1871. Francis W. Truscott (Dowgate).
1883. Joseph Savory (Langbourn).
1908. Charles C. Wakefield (Bread Street).
1910. James Roll (Billingsgate).

(B.)

1372.[2] John Philipot (Cornhill).
1372. Nicholas Brembre (Bread Street).
(?)1433.[1] Thomas Chalton (Bishopsgate).
1462. William Hampton (Vintry).
1565. John Ryvers (Farringdon Without).
1566. Ambrose Nicholas (Portsoken).
1582. John Hayden (Aldgate).
1587. Thomas Skinner (Bishopsgate).
1588. Hugh Offley (Vintry).
1588. Richard Saltonstall (Aldgate).
1590. Robert Broke (Queenhithe).
1610. Francis Jones (Aldgate).
1614. Martin Lumley (Vintry).
1615. William Gore (Bridge).
1616. Allen Cotton (Dowgate).
1616. Cuthbert Hacket (Portsoken).
1622. John Hodges (Cordwainer).
1624. Robert Parkhurst (Portsoken).
1634. John Highlord (Portsoken).
1635. Thomas Soame (Farringdon Without).
1641. George Clarke (Bridge).
1647. Samuel Avery (Bassishaw).
1648. Richard Browne (Langbourn).
1651.[3] Andrew Riccard (Vintry).
1661. Samuel Starling (Vintry).
1666. Joseph Sheldon (Bishopsgate).
1672. William Prichard (Broad Street).
1689. John Houblon (Cornhill).
1693. Sir William Hedges (Portsoken).
1705. Samuel Stanier (Aldgate).
1711. William Stewart (Cripplegate).
1762. Henry Bankes (Cordwainer).
1769. John Sawbridge (Langbourn).
1772. Watkin Lewes (Lime Street).
1790. Richard Carr Glyn (Bishopsgate).
1844. Thomas Sidney (Billingsgate).

1. The exact days of the elections of l'Engleys, le Mazeliner, Cosyn, Mordone and Chalton as Aldermen are not known.
2. Philipot and Brembre were elected Aldermen on the same day immediately after being chosen Sheriffs.
3. Riccard was elected Sheriff and Alderman on the same day.

APPENDIX III.

Aldermen who have been Chamberlains of London.

(a) KING'S CHAMBERLAINS.

Gregory de Rokesle ..	1275-1278	[Alderman	c1265-1291].
Adam de Rokesle ..	1299-1301	[,,	1293-1308].
William Trent	1301-1307	[,,	1309-1316].
Stephen de Abyndon ..	1316-1325	[,,	1312-1321].
(Benedict de Folesham	1325-1326)	[,,	1327-1338].
(Richard de la Pole ..	1327-1338)	[,,	1330-1340].

The first four held the offices of King's Butler, Chamberlain and Coroner. The two last-named are only noticed as King's Butler and Coroner, and I doubt if the title of King's Chamberlain was retained after Abyndon's time.

(b) CHAMBERLAINS OF THE CITY.

William de Betoyne ..	1288-1298	[Alderman	c1288-1305].
John de Dunstaple } joint ..	1298-1300	[,,	1293-1307].
Simon de Paris } joint ..	1298-1300	[,,	1299-1319, 1320-1321].
Nicholas Pycot	1300-1304	[,,	1298-1312].
Henry de Seccheford ..	1328-1336	[,,	1319-1336].
Stephen Speleman ..	1391-1404	[,,	1407-1416].
John Middleton	1449-1450	[,,	1456-1462].
Robert Colwyche ..	1463-1474	[,,	1474-1480].
William Purchas ..	1484-1492	[,,	1492-1502].
Robert Bateman ..	1626-1643	[,,	1629].
Gilbert Harrison ..	1643-1651	[,,	1634-1641].
Sir Peter Rich, 1684-1687, 1688-1689, 1691		[,,	1683-1687, 1688-1692].
Sir Stephen T. Janssen ..	1765-1776	[,,	1748-1765].
Benjamin Hopkins ..	1776-1779	[,,	1773-1776].
John Wilkes	1779-1797	[,,	1769-1797].
Richard Clark	1798-1831	[,,	1776-1798].
Sir William Heygate ..	1843-1844	[,,	1812-1843].
Anthony Brown	1844-1853	[,,	1821-1844].
Sir John Key	1853-1858	[,,	1823-1853].
Sir W. J. Richmond Cotton	1892-1902	[,,	1866-1892].
Sir Joseph Dimsdale ..	1902-1912	[,,	1891-1902].

BIBLIOGRAPHY.

[This list is far from exhaustive of the authorities from which information has been derived.]

MSS. Records of the Corporation of London preserved at Guildhall:

a. Letter Books. *b.* Journals. *c.* Repertories. *d.* Common Hall Books. *e.* Husting Rolls.

R. R. Sharpe. *Calendar of Letter Books, A to L*, 10 vols., 1899-1912.

,, *London and the Kingdom*, 3 vols., 1894-5.

,, *Calendar of Wills proved in the Court of Husting (1258-1688)*, 1889-90.

G. Norton. *Commentaries on the History, Constitution and Chartered Franchises of the City of London*, 1829.

W. de Gray Birch. *Historical Charters and Constitutional Documents of the City of London* (revised ed.), 1887.

Manuscripts of the Dean and Chapter of St. Paul's (Historical MSS. Commission Appendix to 9th Report), 1883.

Report on the Royal Commission, 1893: City of London. Statement on the Origin, Powers, Duties and Finance of the Corporation of London, 1893.

Report of the Committee of Common Council on the Origin, Nature and Duties of the Office of Alderman and of the Court of Aldermen, 1834.

Descriptive Catalogue of Ancient Deeds in the Public Record Office, 4 vols., 1890-1902.

Sir John J. Baddeley. *The Aldermen of Cripplegate Ward*, 1900.

,, ,, *The Guildhall of the City of London*, 1899.

J. Noorthouck. *New History of London*, 1773.

J. Stow. *Survey of London*, ed. J. Strype, 2 vols., 1720.

,, ,, ,, ed. C. L. Kingsford, 2 vols., 1908.

Dictionary of National Biography and *Supplements*, 69 vols., 1885-1912.

W. J. Loftie. *History of London*, 2 vols., 1887.

,, *London* ('Historic Towns' Series), 1906.

H. T. Riley. *Memorials of London and London Life in the 13th, 14th and 15th centuries* (1276-1419), 1868.

J. H. Round. *Geoffrey de Mandeville*, 1892.

,, *The Commune of London and other Studies*, 1899.

G. E. Cokayne. *Lord Mayors and Sheriffs of the City of London, 1601 to 1625*, 1897.

Bishop Stubbs. *Constitutional History of England*, 3 vols., 1875-8.

Original Wills preserved at the Principal Probate Registry, Somerset House.

MSS. preserved in the City Library, Guildhall (particularly the Stocken MSS.).

Harleian, Lansdowne, Additional and other MSS. preserved at the British Museum (particularly Lansdowne MS. 558).

Chronicles of the Reigns of Edward I. and II., ed. Stubbs (Rolls Series), 2 vols., 1882-3.

Historical Collections of a Citizen of London in the 15th century (Gregory's Chronicle) ed. J. Gairdner (Camden Soc. New Series, vol. 17), 1876.

Three Fifteenth Century Chronicles, ed. J. Gairdner (Camden Soc. New Series, vol. 38), 1880.

C. Wriothesley. *Chronicle of England during the reigns of the Tudors (1485-1559)*, ed. W. D. Hamilton, 2 vols. (Camden Soc. New Series, vols. 14, 20), 1875-7.

H. Machyn. *Diary*, 1550-1563, ed. J. Gough Nichols (Camden Soc. Original Series, vol. 42), 1848.

R. Smyth. *Obituary*, ed. Sir H. Ellis (Camden Soc. Original Series, vol. 44), 1849.

Chronicles of the Mayors and Sheriffs of London, 1188 to 1274 (fitz-Thedmar's Chronicle), and *The French Chronicle of London*, 1259 to 1343, trans. H. T. Riley, 1863.

Liber Albus, trans. H. T. Riley, 1861.

Liber Custumarum, 2 vols., ed. H. T. Riley, 1859-62.

G. Kearsley. *Wards of the City of London*, 1787.

W. H. Overall and H. C. Overall. *Analytical Index to the Remembrancia, vols. 2 and 8*, 1870.

C. Welch. *Modern History of the City of London*, 1896.

B. B. Orridge. *Some Account of the Citizens of London and their Rulers from 1066 to 1867*, 1867.

Sir W. Besant. *Early London*, 1908.
" *Mediæval London*, 1906.
" *London in the Time of the Tudors*, 1904.
" *London in the Time of the Stuarts*, 1903.
" *London in the 18th century*, 1902.
" *London in the 19th century*, 1909.

Sir G. L. Gomme. *The Governance of London*, 1907.
" *The Making of London*, 1912.

W. Maitland. *History of London*, 2 vols., 1756.

W. Herbert. *History of the Twelve Great Livery Companies of London*, 2 vols., 1836-7.

G. Unwin. *The Gilds and Companies of London*, 1908.

G. R. Stirling Taylor. *An Historical Guide to London*, 1911.

H. B. Wheatley. *The Story of London* (Mediæval Towns Series), 1904.

H. Douglas Irvine. *History of London*, 1912.

J. G. White. *History of Walbrook Ward*, 1904.

Sir J. Watney. *Some account of the Hospital of St. Thomas of Acon*, 1892.

W. W. Grantham. *List of the Wardens of the Grocers' Company from 1345 to 1907.*

Inquisitiones post mortem relating to London, 3 vols. (British Record Soc., vols. 15, 26, 36).

A Chronicle of London, 1089-1483, ed. Sir N. H. Nicolas and E. Tyrrel, 1827.

Visitation of London, 1568 (Harleian Soc., vol. 1), 1869.
" " 1633-5, 2 vols. (Harleian Soc., vols. 15, 17), 1880-3.

J. Howell. *Londinopolis*, 1657.

W. Bohun. *Privilegia Londini*, 1723.

R. Johnson. *The Nine Worthies of London*, 1592 (Harleian Miscellany, vol. 8).

The Little London Directory of 1677, 1878.

Proceedings in Scales' Case, 4 pts., 1832-1839.

Proceedings in Salomons' Case, 2 pts., 1838, 1839.

City Biography, 2nd ed., 1800.

Sir W. S. Prideaux. *Memorials of the Goldsmiths' Company*, 2 vols., 1896.

C. M. Clode. *Memorials of the Guild of Merchant Taylors*, 1875.
" *Early History of the Guild of Merchant Taylors*, 1888.

J. Ewing Ritchie. *Famous City Men*, 1884.

Concise View of the Origin, Constitution and Proceedings of the Irish Society, 1832.

Memoranda relating to the Royal Hospitals of the City of London, 1863, and *Supplement*, 1867.

Transcript of Records of Grocers' Company, 1345-1463, ed. by J. A. Kingdon, 1883-4.

The Citizens' Pocket Chronicle, 1827.

R. C. Dillon. *The Lord Mayor's Visit to Oxford, 1826*, 1827.

S. Young. *Annals of the Barber Surgeons of London*, 1890.

C. Holford. *A Chat about the Broderers' Company.* By an Old Boy and Past Master. 1910.

S. E. Atkins and W. H. Overall. *Some account of the Worshipful Company of Clockmakers of the City of London, compiled principally from their own records.* 1881.

A. W. Gould. *History of the Fruiterers' Company*, 1912.

C. Welch. *History of the Worshipful Company of Pewterers of the City of London, based upon their own records.* 2 vols. 1902.

W. D. Smythe. *An historical account of the Worshipful Company of Girdlers, London*, 1905.

W. H. Black. *History and Antiquities of the Worshipful Company of Leathersellers of the City of London; with facsimiles of Charters and other Illustrations*, 1871.

W. H. Pitman. *The Worshipful Company of Painters*, 1906.

J. W. Sherwell. *A descriptive and historical account of the Guild of Saddlers of the City of London*, 1889.

I have not included in the above the numerous Histories of England (*e.g.*, Rapin, Echard, Gardiner, Hume, Macaulay, Lord Stanhope, Massey, Adolphus, Hallam, etc.), which necessarily deal more or less fully with incidents in or series of events connected with the civic history of London.

THE ALDERMEN

— OF —

THE CITY OF LONDON.

Vol. II.

CHRONOLOGICAL LIST OF ALDERMEN FROM 1401 TO THE PRESENT TIME.

Continued from Vol. I.

The *succession in each Ward* is given in Volume I. (pages 1-224); the following list gives the *chronological succession of persons*. Hence, when one or more translations from one Ward to another took place in consequence of a single death or resignation, the new Alderman is regarded as taking the seat of the one who had died or resigned, not of the one to whose Ward he succeeded. Thus, Sir T. Crosby, the present (June, 1910) Alderman of Langbourn, is regarded as the successor of Sir Stuart Knill, at whose death Sir T. Crosby's predecessor in Langbourn (Sir J. Savory) was translated to Bridge Without, the Ward which Sir Stuart had represented in the Court of Aldermen.

When the full date is given it is that of election. Where the word "sworn" is appended in brackets, only the date of formal admission has been preserved; the words "and sworn" indicate that election and admission were on the same day. In the majority of elections after the fifteenth century and in some earlier ones, two dates are given, the earlier being that of election, the later that of admission.

The references to the original authorities for these dates (Repertories, Journals, Letter Books, Husting Rolls, etc.), are not repeated in the following pages: they will be found in the Ward Lists (Vol. I., pages 1-224).

The names of Mayors and Lord Mayors are printed in small capitals: those of persons *elected* Aldermen but (certainly or presumably) *not admitted and sworn* are in italics.

Those Aldermen (17 in all), before whose names "[Court]" is prefixed were originally chosen by the Court of Aldermen after the rejection of three successive nominations by the Wardmotes. There were also three instances of Aldermen being translated from one Ward to another under similar circumstances (see Vol. I., pages 242, 249).

With regard to the orthography of proper names, I would refer the reader to what I have said on pages xv., xvi. of the first volume, which will explain occasional, and indeed not infrequent, variations in the forms I have adopted in this list from those which have been used in the Ward Lists and other earlier portions of the present work.

The dates are given throughout according to the modern computation, *i.e.* New Style: consequently for the periods from January 1 to March 25, annually, till 1751, the years are later by one than in authorities in which the Old Style is either deliberately used, or (as is frequently the case) ignorantly copied.[a]

Those Aldermen to whom the letter (D) is prefixed are noticed in the *Dictionary of Natural Biography*, and in many cases these articles contain inaccuracies and are far from complete. In the notices of the names to which (D*) is prefixed, errors in the text of the original edition of the *D.N.B.* have been corrected and omissions supplied by the present writer, which corrections and additions are printed in the new issue; unless supplemented by reference to these, the original articles are either misleading or incomplete, and frequently both.

[a] I am conscious that I use the terms 'Old Style' and 'New Style' in this connexion somewhat loosely. Strictly speaking, the difference is between the old Legal or Civil Year and the Historical Year, which began respectively on March 25th and January 1st, whereas the terms 'Old Style' and 'New Style' refer to the Julian and Gregorian Calendars. But as the computation of dates by the old Legal or Civil Year was abolished in England by a section of the Act which substituted the Gregorian for the Julian Calendar (24 George III., c 23), it is practically correct, though technically what an eminent politician might call 'a terminological inexactitude,' to refer dating by the Legal or Civil Year in this country to the Old Style reckoning of which it was a concomitant.

At the close of the 14th century (as recorded in Vol. I., p 404), the Court of Aldermen was composed of the following, in order of seniority:—

J. HADLE (ex-Mayor)	R. de Excestre (Prior of Holy Trinity)	J. WODECOK
T. Welford	D. BARENTYN	W. Reynwell
J. HEENDE (ex-Mayor)	R. WHYTYNGDONE (ex-Mayors)	W. Hyde
J. WALCOTE	T. KNOLLES	J. Warner
W. STAUNDON (ex-Mayor)	W. Parker	W. Venour
J. FRAUNCEYS (Mayor)	W. Evote	T. Polle
J. SHADWORTH	J. Wade	W. WALDERNE
W. Brampton	W. ASKHAM	J. Wakele
		G. Broke

1401	[1] William Framlyngham, *Skinner*	Broad Street, 1401-4, (1407 ?)	S. 1401-2	vice Hyde

Auditor 1391, 1394, 1396; Master Skinners 1402. Died 1407; Will [H.R. 135 (481)] March 8; enrolled November 21, 1407.

1402	† THOMAS FAUCONER, *Mercer*	Coleman Street, 1402-14, Cheap, 1414-35	S. 1403-4, M. 1414-5	vice Evote

M.P. London 1411, 1416, 1420, 1421, 1422, 1423; Master Mercers 1406, 1412, 1418, 1424.

1402	ROBERT CHICHELE, *Grocer*	Aldgate, 1402-7, Vintry, 1407-26	S. 1402-3, M. 1411-2, 1421-2	vice Wade

M P. London 1414, 1415; Master Grocers 1413-4. Died *c* 1439; Will [H.R. 168 (14)] December 17, 1438; enrolled February 15, 1440.

1403	RICHARD MERLAWE, [2]*Ironmonger*	Queeenhithe, 1403-20	S. 1402-3, M. 1409-10, 1417-8	vice Welford

M.P. London 1399, 1411, 1414, 1416; Treasurer War 1404-5; Treasurer Calais 1407-9; Auditor 1397. Died *c* October, 1420; Will [P.C.C. 51 Marche] September 18; proved November 20, 1420.

1403, *c* June	Henry Pountfreyt, *Saddler*	Bishopsgate, 1403-11	S. 1407-8	vice Parker
1403, *c* Aug.	† WILLIAM CROWMERE, *Draper*	Billingsgate, 1403-20, Candlewick, 1420-34	S. 1405-6, M. 1413-4, 1423-4	vice Reynwell

M.P. London 1407, 1417, 1421; Auditor 1399-1400, 1409-11; Died January, 1434; Will (cod.) [P.C.C. 22 Luffenam] January 14; proved January 19, 1434.

c 1403	† NICHOLAS WOTTON, *Draper*	[3]Walbrook, 1403-4, Broad Street, 1404-6, Dowgate, 1406-46	S. 1406-7, M. 1415-6, 1430-1	vice Heende

M.P. London 1406, 1414, 1419, 1421, 1425, 1429 (? Marlborough 1422). Died September 15, 1446.

† Aldermen marked thus are named (with their Companies), in what is in effect, though not professedly, a complete list of those acting on March 1, 1433 (Letter Book K, fo. 127). To these should be added T. Knolles (Vol. I., p. 402).

1. Framlyngham may possibly have been Alderman of Broad Street again for a few months in 1407 (see Vol. I., p. 79). If so, he filled the place of Brampton, and was followed by Halton.

2. See Vol. I., p. 234, for a note on Merlawe's Company.

c 1404	..	William Radewelle, *Stockfishmonger*	Castle Baynard, 1404-6	.. ..	.. vice Wakele
		Died c November, 1410; Will [P.C.C. 23 Marche] November 1, 1410; proved January 7, 1411.			
1404 c Nov.		JOHN HEENDE (*see* 1379)	[3]Walbrook, 1404-9	.. ..	.. vice Framlyngham
1406, c Jan.		† HENRY BARTON, *Skinner*	.. Farringdon Without, 1406-12, Cornhill, 1412-35	.. S. 1405-6, M. 1416-7, 1428-9	.. vice Fraunceys
		M.P. London 1419. Died 1435; Will [P.C.C. 18 Luffenam] July 31, 1434; proved June 18, 1435.			
1406	..	William Louthe, *Goldsmith*	.. Castle Baynard, 1406-13, Farrringdon Within, 1413-c 1419	S. 1404-5	.. vice Radewelle
1406	..	William Norton, *Draper*	Candlewick, 1406-20	S. 1408-9	.. vice Walcote
		M.P. (? Middlesex 1392) London 1402; Auditor 1398, 1413.			
1407, c Feb.		Stephen Speleman, *Mercer*	.. Tower, 1407-14, Aldersgate, 1414-6	S. 1404-5	.. vice Hadle
		City Chamberlain 1391-1404; Auditor 1411-3, 1414-5; Master Mercers, 1407, 1414. Died 1419; Will [H.R. 147 (45)] August 14; enrolled October 23, 1419.			

3. I have stated (Vol. I., pp. 217, 395), that Heende was Alderman of Walbrook Ward, *without intermission*, from 1394 to 1409, and as Dr. Sharpe has noted in his Calendar of Letter Book I. (p. 36), there is no direct record of his having ceased to represent that Ward. But the entry in that Letter Book (fo. 36), which Dr. Sharpe transcribes, wherein his election to his second Mayoralty is recorded (October 13, 1404), describes him as *Co'arius*, *i.e.* Commoner, which, if correct, shows a very remarkable departure from custom which was never again repeated. His name, however, is found repeatedly amongst those of Aldermen present at Courts up to October 13, 1402 (fo. 19 *b*), and again, after his Mayoralty, from June 18, 1406, till December 17, 1407. Moreover, he appears on the Husting Rolls definitely as Alderman of Walbrook Ward as late as November 26, 1401 [130 (53)] and again on June 21, 1405, *during his Mayoralty* [133 (92)] and on May 22, 1409 [136 (81)]. It is clear, therefore, either that there is an error in the entry in Letter Book I., describing him as a Commoner, in October, 1404, or that he must have ceased to hold office as Alderman about 1403, and resumed it early in his Mayoralty (1404-5).

I should have adopted the former alternative as more probable, were it not that the facts and dates quoted above suggest a solution of another difficulty to which reference is made in Vol. I. (pp. 79, 230), with regard to the first election of Nicholas Wotton. As I have there noted, Wotton is recorded to have been present as Alderman on October 13, 1404, simultaneously with William Framlyngham, his predecessor in Broad Street Ward, the first Ward with which his name is definitely associated as Alderman in the records, and for which he was acting on December 1, 1404 [Husting Roll 133 (24)]. I had not, when Vol. I. was written, noted that there is a still earlier record of Wotton as an Alderman, under date March 24, 1404 (Letter Book I., fo. 27). If we assume that Wotton succeeded Heende in Walbrook Ward in 1403 or early in 1404, and was transferred to Broad Street in October or November, 1404, whereupon Heende (then Mayor) resumed his old position as Alderman of Walbrook, the difficulties vanish with regard to both of them, and that assumption, though purely inferential and unconfirmed by any direct record of the facts suggested, seems to possess the highest degree of probability short of absolute certainty, and I have therefore adopted it above.

[Wotton is found acting as Alderman of Broad Street on January 21 and May 31, 1405 [Husting Roll 133 (54) (71)] as well as at the dates given in Vol. I. (pp 79, 230)]

1407, *c* Feb.	[4]Henry Halton, *Grocer*	Broad Street, 1407-8, Langbourn, 1408-15	S. 1407-8	.. vice Brampton
	M.P. London 1410; 1st Warden Grocers 1401-2. Died October, 1415; Will [P.C.C. 30 Marche] October 12; proved October 18, 1415.			
1407 ..	William Chichele, *Grocer*	Aldgate, 1407-20	S. 1409-10	.. vice Venour
	M.P. London 1397; Warden London Bridge 1401-4; Auditor 1411-3; 1st Warden Grocers 1405-6. Will [H.R. 155 (73)] July 20, 1425; enrolled July 14, 1427.			
1407, Sept. 4	[5] William Harradon .. (Prior of Holy Trinity)	Portsoken, 1407-20	.. ..	.. vice Excestre
	Died September 1, 1420.			
1408, *c* June	John Penne, *Skinner* ..	Broad Street, 1408-9, Walbrook, 1409-22	S. 1410-1	.. vice Broke
	Will [H.R. 162 (69)] December 1, 1426; enrolled July 5, 1434.			
1409 ..	Walter Cottone, *Mercer*	Cripplegate, 1409-(?) 1415 [? Castle Baynard 1415-6][5*]	S. 1411-2	.. vice Wodecok
	Auditor 1409-11; Master Mercers 1415.			
c 1409 ..	Thomas Pyke, *Draper* ..	Broad Street,.. 1409-20	S. 1410-1	.. vice Heende
	Auditor 1413.			
1410 ..	John Lane, *Mercer* ..	Cheap, 1410-4	S. 1409-10	.. vice Staundon
	Auditor 1398; Master Mercers 1413, 1420. Died *c* July, 1427; Will [H.R. 155 (75)] June 22; enrolled July 28, 1427.			
1411 ..	(D) [6] WILLIAM SEVENOKE, *Grocer*	Bishopsgate, .. 1411-4, Tower, 1414-26	S. 1412-3, M. 1418-9	.. vice Pountfreyt
	M.P. London 1417; Warden London Bridge 1404 6; Auditor 1399, 1409-11, 1414. Died July, 1432; Will [P.C.C. 16 Luffenam] July 4; proved July 10, 1432.			
1412 ..	Ralph Lobenham, *Draper*	Farringdon .. Without, 1412-4	S. 1412-3	.. vice Warner
1413 ..	†JOHN MICHELL, [7]*Stockfishmonger* ..	Castle Baynard, 1413-5, Bridge, 1415-44	S. 1414-5, M. 1424-5, 1436-7	.. vice Polle
	M.P. London 1411, 1420, 1422, 1426, 1427, 1435; Auditor 1413. Will [P.C.C. 29 Luffenam] January 4; proved February 26, 1445.			
1415, Jan. 3 (18)	†JOHN GEDNEY, *Draper*..	Farringdon .. Without, 1415-6, Coleman Street, 1416-35, Cornhill, 1435-49	S. 1417-8, M. 1427-8, 1447-8	.. vice Lobenham
	M.P. London 1414, 1432; Auditor 1419-20; Master Drapers 1440-1, 1447-8. Died 1449.			

4. See Note 1, p. 2.

5. This name appears also in the forms Harewdon, Haryndone.

5*. He is named as Alderman of Cripplegate under date Sept. 11, 1416 [H.R. 144 (36)] although his successor Aleyn had been acting as such as early as Dec. 23, 1415 [H.R. 143 (53)].

6. The knighthood and the title Lord Mayor attributed to Sevenok in the *D.N.B.* are mythical. His original Ward is not given. The suggested date of his death is wrong; so also is that of his election for Tower, although the reference in the Letter Book is correctly quoted, and that of his commission 'to inquire into cases of treason and felony within the city' is misleading, being given in old style.

7. For Michell's company see Article (by the present writer) in *Notes and Queries*, 10th Series, xii., 361 (Nov. 6, 1909).

1415, *c* Feb.	[8] Nicholas Aghton, *Stockfishmonger*	.. Bridge, 1415	..	..	.. vice Askham
	Will [H.R. 145 (2)] June 4, 1415; enrolled March 22, 1417.				
1415 ..	Alan Everard, *Mercer*	.. [8*] Bread Street, 1415-8	S. 1415-6		.. vice Shadworth
	M.P. London 1404, 1414; Auditor 1399-1400, 1411-3. Will [P.C.C. 8 Luffenam] dated July 8, 1426.				
1415 ..	[9] Thomas Aleyn, *Mercer*	Cripplegate, 1415-22	.. S. 1414-5		.. vice Aghton
	Master Mercers 1416, 1422; (? M.P. East Grinstead 1393, 1413). Will [H.R. 176 (18)] July 8, 1437; enrolled April 15, 1448.				
1415 ..	WILLIAM CAUNTBRIGGE, *Grocer*	Langbourn, 1415-20, Billingsgate, 1420-32	.. S. 1415-6, M. 1420-1		.. vice Halton
	Master Grocers 1427-8. Died 1432; Will [P.C.C. 16 Luffenam] December 27, 1431; proved August 29, 1432.				
1416 ..	†Ralph Barton, *Skinner*	Farringdon Without, 1416-36	.. S. 1418-9		.. vice Lane[10]
1416 ..	†JOHN REYNWELL, *Fishmonger*	.. Aldersgate, 1416-26, Bread Street, 1426-32, Billingsgate, 1432-45	.. S. 1411-2, M. 1426-7		.. vice Speleman
	M.P. London 1410, 1415, 1433, 1445; Auditor 1409-11, 1414, 1417, 1419. Died 1445; adm. November 9, 1446 [Lambeth Wills 164 Stafford].				
1416, Dec. 18	†JOHN PERNEYS (or PERVEYS), *Fishmonger*	Castle Baynard, 1416-23, Lime Street, 1423-34	S. 1418-9, M. 1432-3		.. vice Cotton
	M.P. London 1416; Auditor 1417-8. Died 1434.				
1417, Dec. 22 (sworn)	†Robert Whytingham, *Draper*	.. Bishopsgate, 1417-22, Walbrook, 1422-38	.. S. 1419-20		.. vice Barentyn (?)[11]
	Sheriff Herts and Essex 1433-4, 1438-9; M.P. London 1416, Herts 1432; Auditor 1418-9, 1424-6; Knighted. Will [Lambeth 269 Kempe] dated November 2, 1452.				
1418, *c* Mar.	Robert Widyngton, *Grocer*	.. Bread Street, 1418-26	S. 1416-7		.. vice Everard
	Auditor 1418-9; 1st Warden Grocers 1398-9. Died *c* 1438; Will [P.C.C. 24 Luffenam] August 1, 1437; proved October 21, 1438.				

8. The name is erroneously given as *Ashton* in Vol. I., pp. 56, 97, 228‡.

8.* Walderne, Everard's predecessor, who removed to Bassishaw in 1415, is found acting as Alderman of Bread Street on October 23, 1417 [Hust. Roll 145 (46)].

9. See Notes A, Vol. I., p. 97, C *ib.*, p. 135; also Note 5* above.

10. It is difficult to trace with certainty the succession during the period 1415-17. In Vol. I. will be found under each Ward the earliest and latest dates at which each Alderman, whose election or vacation by death or resignation is not definitely recorded, is named in connexion with that particular Ward. In the present case Lane's successor in Cheap appears to have been Fauconer, who was followed in Coleman Street (though, apparently, after a considerable interval) by Gedney, the place of the last named in Farringdon Without being taken by R. Barton. It is possible, however, that Cauntbrigge, who is described as Alderman as early as September 21, 1415 (on which day Halton, his predecessor in Langbourn Ward, is recorded to have been present [Letter Book I., fo. 158*b*]), was originally elected for Coleman Street about the end of 1414. In that case he took the place of Lane in the Court of Aldermen, and R. Barton was the successor of Halton.

11. There is no trace of any Alderman of Bishopsgate between the death of Barentyn in December 1415 and the election of Whytingham two years later. Probably some one whose name is now irrecoverably lost served for that Ward in the interim.

c 1419 ..	John Standelf, *Goldsmith*	Farringdon Within, *c* 1419-20	.. .. ..	.. vice Louthe
1420 ..	JOHN COVENTRE, *Mercer*	Aldgate, 1420-9	S. 1416-7, M. 1425-6	.. vice W. Chichele
	Auditor 1413, 1420, 1423-5; Master Mercers 1417, 1423. Died *c* April, 1429; Will [Lambeth—409 Chichele, pt. i.] December 12, 1427; proved April 28, 1429.			
1420, June 1 (and sworn)	John Botiler, or Boteler, *Mercer*[12]	Farringdon Within, 1420-2, Cripplegate, 1422-3	.. S. 1419-20	.. vice Standelf
	M.P. London 1417; Auditor 1418-9, 1421-3; Master Mercers 1421. Died 1423.			
1420, July 4 (sworn)	Robert Tatersale, *Draper*	Broad Street, 1420-9	S. 1422-3	.. vice Pyke
	Auditor 1414-5, 1420-1, 1426-8. Died 1429; Will [P.C.C. 11, Luffenam] dated September 8, 1429.			
1420, Oct. 18	†William Clerk .. .. (Prior of Holy Trinity)	Portsoken, 1420-39	.. .. ..	.. vice Harradon
1420, *c* Nov.	†Nicholas Jamys, *Ironmonger*	Queenhithe, 1420-33	.. S. 1423-4	.. vice Merlawe
	M.P. London 1416, 1419, 1431; Auditor 1417-8; Warden London Bridge, 1418-20. Died 1433; Will [P.C.C. 18 Luffenam] April 24; proved November 4, 1433.			
1420, Dec...	†JOHN WELLES, *Grocer*	Langbourn, 1420-36, Cheap, 1436-42	.. S. 1420-1, M. 1431-2	.. vice Norton
	M.P. Southwark 1414, 1419, 1431; London 1417, 1423, 1425, 1426, 1427, 1433; Auditor 1421-4, 1425-7; Master Grocers 1426-7, 1429-31, 1434-6, 1441-2. Died 1442; Will [H.R. 171 (2)] June 7; enrolled October 8, 1442.			
1422 ..	John Blakden, *Goldsmith*	Farringdon Within, 1422	.. .. ..	.. vice Aleyn
	Died *c* October, 1422; Will [H.R. 151 (32)] October 8, 1422; enrolled January 18, 1423.			
1422 ..	†Simon Seman, *Vintner*	Bishopsgate, 1422-33	.. S. 1424-5	.. vice Penne
	Died August, 1433.			
1422, *c* Oct.	John atte Water (or Bithewater), *Goldsmith*	Farringdon Within, 1422-8	.. S. 1424-5	.. vice Blackden
1423, Apr. 21 (sworn)	Richard Gosselyn, *Ironmonger*	Castle Baynard, 1423-9	S. 1421-2	.. vice Whytyngdone
	M.P. London 1421. Died *c* 1429; Will [H.R. 161 (57)] April 24, 1428; enrolled June 22, 1433.			
1423, Oct. 5 (sworn)	†WILLIAM ESTFELD, .. *Mercer*	Cripplegate, 1423-46	.. S. 1422-3, M. 1429-30, 1437-8	.. vice Botiler
	[12]*Knighted May 15, 1439; M.P. London 1431, 1439, 1442; Auditor 1427-9; Master Mercers 1425, 1429, 1434, 1441. Died 1448; Will [Lambeth—139a Stafford] March 15; proved June 21, 1448.			

12. He must not be confounded with John Boteler, Draper, who succeeded him as Sheriff (for the year 1420-1), but was never Alderman, and died in 1436.

12.* For Estfeld's knighthood, see Vol. I., pp. 256, 420. Dr. W. A. Shaw, the learned compiler of *The Knights of England*, is in entire agreement with me in regarding the statement that he was a *Knight of the Bath* as altogether erroneous. In the 15th and 16th centuries Knights of the Bath were only created on special occasions and in batches; there was no such creation between the years 1429 and 1449, and Estfeld was certainly not a knight before the date given in the text above.

1424, July..	†HENRY FROWYK, *Mercer* ..	Bassishaw, 1424-57 ..	S. 1427-8, M. 1435-6, 1444-5	.. vice Walderne

M.P. London 1422, 1423, 1437, 1447, 1450; Auditor 1421-4, 1429-31; Master Mercers 1426, 1430, 1435, 1442, 1449. Died *c* 1459; Will [P.C.C. 20 Stokton] April 8, 1459; proved March 8, 1460.

1426, May 10	†Thomas Wandesford, *Mercer*	Vintry, 1426-46	S. 1423-4	.. vice R. Chichele

Master Mercers 1437, 1446. Died October 13, 1448.

1426, June 12 (and sworn)	†JOHN BROKLE, *Draper*	Aldersgate, .. 1426-34, Candlewick, 1434-8, Walbrook, 1438-44	S. 1425-6, M. 1433-4	.. vice Widyngton

M.P. London 1421; Auditor 1421-4, 1428-30; Master Drapers 1441-2.

1426, June 22 (July 6)	†ROBERT OTELE, *Grocer*	Tower, 1426-35, Cheap, 1435-6	S. 1427-8, M. 1434-5	.. vice Sevenoke

Auditor 1430-2, 1436-8; 1st Warden Grocers 1422 4; Master Grocers 1428-9, 1433-4. Died 1436; Will [Lambeth—460 Chichele pt. i.] September 12, 1436; proved March 2, 1437.

1428, Feb...	†JOHN PADDESLE, *Goldsmith* ..	Farringdon Within, 1428-37, Langbourn, 1437-51	S. 1432-3, M. 1440-1	.. vice Water

Master Mint *c* 1434; Auditor 1434.

1429, Feb. 25	Thomas Walsingham ..	Castle Baynard, 1429 ..	.. ..	.. vice Gosselyn

Died 1458; Will [P.C.C. 8 Stockton] (cod.) September 16; proved November 11, 1458.

1429, April 4 (or 11) (and sworn)	Ralph Skynnard ..	Castle Baynard, 1429 ..	.. ..	.. vice Walsingham

Auditor 1427-9.

1429, May 4 (sworn)	†STEPHEN BROUN, *Grocer* ..	Aldgate, .. 1429-45, Billingsgate, 1445-60	S. 1431-2, M. 1438-9, 1448-9	.. vice Coventre

M.P. London 1449, 1453; 1st Warden Grocers 1425-6; Master Grocers 1432-3, 1437-9, 1442-3, 1448-50, 1456-7. Will [H.R. 195 (48)] April 28, 1462; enrolled February 3, 1466.

1429, July 29 (sworn)	†ROBERT LARGE, *Mercer*	Castle Baynard, 1429-41	S. 1430-1, M. 1439-40	.. vice Skynnard

M.P. London 1435; Auditor 1428-9, 1431-3; Master Mercers 1431, 1436. Died April 24, 1441; Will [P.C.C. 16, 19 Rous] April 11; proved May 6, 1441.

c 1429 ..	†William Melreth, *Mercer* ..	Broad Street,.. 1429-46	S. 1425-6	.. vice Tatersale

M.P. London 1427, 1429, 1432; Auditor 1420-1, 1424-5; Master Mercers 1427, 1432, 1439, 1444. Died *c* January, 1446; Will [H.R. 174 (81)] January 13; enrolled February 7, 1446.

1432 ..	†William Russe, *Goldsmith* ..	Bread Street,.. 1432-*c* 1435	S. 1429-30	.. vice Cauntbrigge

Master Mint *c* 1432. Will [H.R. 166 (21)] June 5, 1433; enrolled December 2, 1437.

1433 ..	Thomas Bernewell, *Fishmonger* ..	Queenhithe, .. 1433-7	S. 1434-5	.. vice Jamys

M.P. London 1425; Auditor 1431, 1436.

1433, *c* Sept.	THOMAS CHALTON, *Mercer* ..	Bishopsgate, 1433-52	S. 1433-4, M. 1449-50	.. vice Seman

Auditor 1434, 1441-2; Master Mercers 1440, 1445. Will [Lambeth—270*b* Kempe] December 17, 1451 proved M rch 16, 1452.

1434	JOHN HATHERLE (or ATHERLE), *Ironmonger*	[13]Aldersgate, 1434-7, Queenhithe, 1437-60	S. 1431-2, M. 1442-3	vice Crowmere
	M.P. London 1433. Will [H.R. 195 (44)] April 12, 1459; enrolled February 3, 1466.			
1434	ROBERT CLOPTON, *Draper*	Lime Street, 1434-48	S. 1435-6, M. 1441-2	vice Perneys
	M.P. London 1439; Auditor 1437-9. Died 1448; Will [Lambeth—164 Stafford] January 14; proved March 20, 1448.			
1435	THOMAS CATTEWORTH, *Grocer*	Tower, 1435-*c* 1451	S. 1435-6, M. 1443-4	vice Fauconer
	M.P. London 1433, 1437, 1445, 1449; Master Grocers 1436-7, 1444-6. Died 1454; Will [Lambeth 318 *b* Kempe] February 1; proved March 12, 1454.			
1435	JOHN OLNEY, *Mercer*	Coleman Street, 1435-58	S. 1432-3, M. 1446-7	vice H. Barton
	Auditor 1425-7, 1429-31, 1434-5, 1443-5; Master Mercers 1443, 1455.			
1435	(D)[13]*WILLIAM GREGORY, *Skinner*	Cordwainer, 1435-61	S. 1436-7, M. 1451-2	vice Knolles
	Auditor 1429-31. Died January, 1467; Will [P.C.C. 15 Godyn] cod. January 2; proved January 23, 1467.			
c 1435	Ralph Holland, *Tailor*	Bread Street, *c* 1435-1444	S. 1429-30	vice Russe
	Auditor 1434-5; Master Tailors 1419-20. Died 1452; Will [P.C.C. 11 Rous] May 3; proved June 22, 1452.			
c 1436	John Sutton, *Goldsmith*	Farringdon Without, 1436-7, Aldersgate, 1437-50	S. 1440-1	vice R. Barton
	Auditor 1434-5. Died (killed in Cade's insurrection) July 6, 1450.			
1437, Jan. 17	Nicholas Yoo, *Draper*	Farringdon Within, 1437-8, Candlewick, 1438-44	S. 1438-9	vice Otele
	M.P. London 1437; Auditor 1439-41.			
1437, Dec. 6 (10)	William Combes, *Stockfishmonger*	Farringdon Without, 1437-51, Castle Baynard, 1451-2	S. 1441-2	vice Bernewell
	M.P. London 1447; Auditor 1438-42. Died *c* June, 1452; Will [P.C.C. 17 Rous] cod. June 2; proved July 21, 1452.			
1438, Aug. 29	William Whetenhall, *Grocer*	Farringdon Within, 1438-46, Walbrook, 1446-51	S. 1440-1	vice Whytingham
	Warden London Bridge 1434-8; Master Grocers 1439-41, 1446-8. Died *c* March, 1457; Will [P.C.C. 16 Stokton] March 22; proved April 11, 1457.			
1439, June 10	John Sevenok (Prior of Holy Trinity)	Portsoken, 1439-45		vice Clerk

13. See Vol. I., p. 8, Note B.

13.* The attribution of the title "*Lord* Mayor" to Gregory in *D.N.B.* is an anachronism. The article gives neither the name of his Ward nor the date of his election as Alderman nor that of his Shrievalty.

1441, Oct. 11 (and sworn)	JOHN NORMAN, *Draper* ..	Castle Baynard, 1441-2, Cheap, 1442-68	S. 1443-4, M. 1453-4	.. vice Large
	M.P. London 1449 (*bis*); Auditor 1438-43, 1447-9; Master Drapers 1462-3. Died 1468; Will [P.C.C. 25 Godyn] May 13; proved October 4, 1468.			
1442, July 20	NICHOLAS WYFOLD, .. *Grocer*	Castle Baynard, 1442-51, Tower, 1451, Cornhill, 1451-6	S. 1443-4, M. 1450-1	.. vice Welles
	Auditor 1442-4; Master Grocers 1443-4, 1451-2. Died 1456; Will [P.C.C. 8 Stokton] dated June 22, 1456.			
1444, July 27 (28)	Robert Horne, ... *Fishmonger*[14]	Bridge, .. 1444-*c* 1456	S. 1446 7	.. vice Michell
	Auditor 1437-9, 1444-6 (? M.P. Kent, 1460).			
1444, July 31 (Aug. 4)	STEPHEN FORSTER, .. *Fishmonger*	Bread Street,.. 1444-58	S. 1444-5, M. 1454-5	.. vice Holland
	M.P. London 1435; Auditor 1439-43, 1446-7. Died December, 1458; Will [P.C.C. 15 Stokton] December 4; proved December 27, 1458.			
1444, Oct. 19 (20)	SIMON EYRE, *Draper* ..	Walbrook, .. 1444-6, Broad Street, 1446-9, Cornhill, 1449-51, Langbourn, 1451-8	S. 1434-5, M. 1445-6	.. vice Brokle
	Auditor 1437-9. Died September 18, 1458; Will [P.C.C. 13 Stokton] cod. April 16; proved November 11, 1458.			
1444, Nov. 23 (26)	John Derby, *Draper* ..	Candlewick, .. 1444-54	S. 1445-6	.. vice Yoo
	Auditor 1443-5, 1449-51; Master Tailors 1461-2. Will [H.R. 210 (12)] February 17, 1479; enrolled October 9, 1480.			
1445, April	Thomas Pomeroy .. (Prior of Holy Trinity)	Portsoken, .. 1445-81	.. .. ..	.. vice Sevenok
	Died August, 1481.			
1445, Oct. 19 (22)	THOMAS CANYNGES, .. *Grocer*	Aldgate, .. 1445-61	S. 1449-50, M. 1456-7	.. vice Reynwell
	M.P. London 1459; Auditor 1446-8; Master Grocers 1448, 1454-5, 1460-1.			
1446, Apr. 26 (29)	GEOFFREY FELDYNGE,.. *Mercer*	Farringdon .. Within, 1446-60	S. 1445-6, M. 1452-3	.. vice Melreth
	M.P. London 1439, 1455; Auditor 1439-43, 1445-6, 1448-50; Master Mercers 1448, 1453.			
1446, Apr. 29 (May 2)	THOMAS SCOTT, *Draper*	Dowgate, .. 1446-51, Walbrook, 1451-63	S. 1447-8, M. 1458-9	.. vice Wotton
	Auditor 1452-4. Died *c* November, 1470. Will [P.C.C. 32 Godyn] October 30; proved December 14, 1470.			
1446, May 27 (30)	William Cantelowe, .. *Mercer*	Cripplegate, .. 1446-61	S. 1448-9	.. vice Estfeld
	K.B. 1461; M.P. London 1453, 1455; Auditor 1450-2; Master Mercers 1450, 1456, 1462. Will [P.C.C. 4 Godyn] February 21, 1463; proved May 11, 1464.			
1446, Aug. 17 (26)	William Abraham, .. *Vintner*	Vintry, .. 1446-56	S. 1447-8	.. vice Wandesford

14. Erroneously described as *Brewer* in Vol. I., pp. 56, 330.

1448, Apr. 1 (and sworn)	Philip Malpas, *Draper* ..	Lime Street, .. 1448-50	S. 1439-40	.. vice Clopton
	M.P. London 1432, 1442; Auditor 1431-3. Died 1469; Will [P.C.C. 27 Godyn] April 26; proved May 8, 1469.			
1449, Apr. 28	WILLIAM MAROWE, *Grocer* ..	Broad Street, .. 1449-51, Tower, 1451-64	S. 1448-9, M. 1455-6	.. vice Gedney
	M.P. London 1447, 1450, 1460, 1463; Auditor 1444-6, 1451-3; Master Grocers 1450-1, 1457-8, 1463-4. Will [P.C.C. 9, 11 Godyn] October 8, 1464; proved May 15, 1465.			
1450, July 10 (on or before 15)	WILLIAM HULYN, *Fishmonger* ..	Lime Street, .. 1450-70	S. 1449-50, M. 1459-60	.. vice Malpas
	Auditor 1454-6.			
1450, July 10 (on or before 15)	MATTHEW PHILIP, *Goldsmith* ..	Aldersgate, .. 1450-76	S. 1451-2, M. 1463-4	.. vice Sutton
	Knighted May 21, 1471[15]; Auditor 1455-7; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1442. Died *c* October, 1476; Will [P.C.C. 27 Wateys] October 24, 1475; proved October 30, 1476.			
1451, Feb. 16 (18)	Christopher Warter, *Skinner* ..	Farringdon .. Without, 1451, Broad Street, 1451-8	S. 1451-2	.. vice Catteworth
1451, July 16 (and sworn)	William Dere	Dowgate, .. 1451-6	S. 1450-1	.. vice Whetenhall
	Will [P.C.C. 3 Godyn] June 6, 1459; proved February 4, 1464.			
1451, Aug. 2 (6)	Richard Alley, *Skinner*	Farringdon .. Without, 1451-6, Dowgate, 1456-60	S. 1452-3	.. vice Paddesle
	Auditor 1444-6, 1456-8; Master Skinners 1451.			
1452, July 19 (and sworn)	GEOFFREY BOLEYN, *Mercer* ..	Castle Baynard, 1452-7, Bassishaw, 1457-63	S. 1446-7, M. 1457-8	.. vice Combes
	M.P. London 1449; Master Mercers 1454. Died June, 1463; Will [P.C.C. 1 Godyn] June 14; proved July 2, 1463.			
1452, Aug. 7 (8)	RICHARD LEE, *Grocer* ..	Bishopsgate, .. 1452-69, Walbrook, 1469-72	S. 1452-3, M. 1460-1, 1469-70	.. vice Chalton
	Knighted May 21, 1471; M.P. London 1450; Auditor 1446-8, 1453-5; Master Grocers 1452-4, 1459-60, 1468-9. Died 1472; Will [P.C.C. 5 Wateys] September 4, 1470; proved March 4, 1472.			
1454, Oct. 24 (26)	John Walderne, *Grocer*	Candlewick, .. 1454-64	S. 1453-4	.. vice Derby
	M.P. London 1453; Auditor 1448-50, 1457-9; Master Grocers 1455-6, 1462-3. Died 1464.			
1456, March (April 21)	John Middleton, *Mercer*	Farringdon .. Without, 1456-8, Bread Street, 1458-62	S. 1450-1	.. vice Dere
	City Chamberlain 1449-50; M.P. London 1453; Auditor 1449-50, 1458-60; Master Mercers 1452, 1458, 1469, 1475. Died 1477; Will [P.C.C. 30 Wateys] May 20; proved August 8, 1477.			

15. See *Notes and Queries*, 11th Series ii. 24 (July 9, 1910).

1456, Oct. 4 (15)	(D*) [16]THOMAS COOK, *Draper* ..	Vintry, 1456-8, Broad Street, 1458-68, Bread Street, 1470-1	S. 1453-4, M. 1462-3	.. vice Abraham
	K.B. May 26, 1465; M.P. London 1460, 1470; Auditor 1445-7. Died *c* May, 1478; Will [P.C.C. 36 Wateys] April 15; proved June 1, 1478.			
1456, Nov. 29	RALPH JOSSELYN, *Draper* ..	Cornhill, 1456-78 ..	S. 1458-9, M. 1464-5, 1476-7	.. vice Wyfold
	K.B. May 26, 1465; M.P. London 1467; Auditor 1464; Master Drapers 1457-8.			
c 1456 ..	John Feelde, *Stockfishmonger*	Bridge, *c*1456-63	S. 1454-5	.. vice Horn
	Auditor 1450-2. Died August 16, 1474.			
1457, Dec...	RALPH VERNEY, *Mercer*	Castle Baynard, 1457-63, Bassishaw, 1463-78	S. 1456-7, M. 1465-6	.. vice Frowyk
	Knighted May 21, 1471; M.P. London 1459, 1469, 1472; Auditor 1453-5, 1464-5; Master Mercers 1459, 1464, 1471, 1476. Died June, 1478; Will [P.C. 1 Logge] June 11; proved June 25, 1478.			
1458, Mar. 9	WILLIAM TAILLOUR, *Grocer* ..	Farringdon Without, 1458-60, Dowgate, 1460, Queenhithe, 1460-8, Cheap, 1468-83 ..	S. 1454-5, M. 1468-9	.. vice Forster
	Knighted May 21, 1471; M.P. London 1483; Auditor 1451-3, 1460-2; Maater Grocers 1458-9, 1467-8, 1475 6, 1483. Died *c* August, 1483; Will [P.C.C. 10 Logge] dated July 25, 1483.			
1458, Apr. 10	THOMAS OULEGRAVE, *Skinner* ..	Vintry, 1458-62, Bread Street, 1462-70	S. 1455-6, M. 1467-8	.. vice Warter
	Auditor 1448-50, 1461-3; Will [P.C.C. 8 Wateys] November 15, 1472; proved February 12, 1473.			
1458, Oct. 11 (and sworn)	HUGH WICHE, *Mercer*..	Coleman Street, 1458-68	S. 1444-5, M. 1461-2	.. vice Olney
	K.B. May 26, 1465; M.P. London 1447; Auditor 1436-7, 1459-61; Master Mercers 1451, 1457, 1460, 1468. Died 1468; Will [P.C.C. 23 Godyn] May 17, 1466; proved May 12, 1468.			
1458, Nov. 10 (and sworn)	John Stokker, *Draper* ..	Langbourn, 1458-64 ..	S. 1459-60	.. vice Eyre
	Auditor 1447-9, 1462-4; Master Drapers 1459-60. Died 1464; Will [P.C.C. 4 Godyn] March 28; proved June 5, 1464.			
1460, Mar. 8	Richard Flemyng, *Ironmonger* ..	Farringdon Without, 1460, Billingsgate, 1460-4 ..	S. 1460-1	.. vice Alley
	M.P. London 1459; Auditor 1463-4; Master Ironmongers 1463. Died August, 1464; Will [P.C.C. 5 Godyn] August 25; proved August 31.			

16. See *Notes and Queries*, 11th Series ii. 6 (July 2, 1910). The mistake in the original *D.N.B.* article of ante-dating by a year Cook's return to the Court of Aldermen is a serious one, as it tends to obscure the fact that his actual reinstatement synchronized with the temporary re-establishment of Lancastrian ascendency.

1460, Dec. 9 (and sworn)	JOHN YONGE, *Grocer* ..	Farringdon Without, 1460-4, Billingsgate, 1464-81 ..	S. 1455-6, M. 1466-7	.. vice Broun

Knighted May 21, 1471; M.P. London 1455, Guildford 1467; Auditor 1449-51, 1464-5; Master Grocers 1461, 1470-1, 1476-7. Died 1481 or 1482; Will [P.C.C. 4 Logge] November 8, 1481; proved February 14, 1482.

1460, Dec. 11 (and sworn)	John Lambarde, *Mercer*	Farringdon Within, 1460-70 ..	S. 1460-1	.. vice Feldynge

Auditor 1459-61, 1465-8. Died *c* October, 1487; Will [P.C.C. 10 Milles] September 24; proved October 20, 1487.

1460, Dec. 20 (and sworn)	John Walshaw, *Draper*	Dowgate, 1460-5 ..	..	.. vice Hatherle

Auditor 1458-60; Master Drapers 1461-2.

1461, Jan...	George Irlond, *Grocer* ..	Aldgate, 1461, Cordwainer, 1461-73	S. 1461-2	.. vice Canynges

Knighted May 21, 1471; M.P. London 1469, 1472; Master Grocers 1461-2, 1471-2.

1461, Mar. 9 (and sworn)	[16]*ROBERT BASSETT, *Salter* ..	Aldgate, 1461-84 ..	S. 1463-4, M. 1475-6	.. vice Gregory

M.P. London 1460; Auditor 1460-1, 1465-6, 1470-2. Died 1484.

1461, Nov. 17	JOHN STOKTON, *Mercer*	Cripplegate, 1461-70, Lime Street, 1470-3 ..	S. 1467, M. 1470-1	.. vice Cantelowe

Knighted May 21, 1471; Master Mercers 1463, 1469. Died 1473; Will [P.C.C. 9 Wateys] March 9, 1471; proved June 4, 1473.

1462, Sept. 28	WILLIAM HAMPTON, *Fishmonger* ..	Vintry, 1462-82 ..	S. 1462-3, M. 1472-3	.. vice Middleton

Knighted May 21, 1471; M.P. London 1478; Auditor 1461-2, 1468-70.

1463, Mar. 18	John Lok, *Mercer* ..	Bridge, 1463 ..	S. 1461-2	.. vice Feelde

Auditor 1455-7. Died *c* July, 1463; Will [P.C.C. 1 Godyn] July 19, 1459; proved July 19, 1463.

1463, July 4[17]	William Constantyn, *Skinner* ..	Walbrook, 1463-9 ..	S. 1465-6	.. vice Scott

Died *c* May, 1469; Will [P.C.C. 27 Godyn] April 15; proved May 15, 1469.

1463, July 15 (and sworn)	JOHN TATE, *Mercer* ..	Bridge, 1463-4, Tower, 1464-79 ..	S. 1464-5, M. 1473-4	.. vice Lok

Auditor 1469-71; Master Mercers 1466. Died 1479.

1463, Oct. 3 [Court]	Nicholas Marchall, *Ironmonger* ..	Castle Baynard, 1463-5	S. 1467-8	.. vice Boleyn

Auditor 1460-2; Master Ironmongers 1464; Will [P.C.C. 16 Wateys] January 4, 1473; proved August 2, 1474.

1464, July 18 (Aug. 4)	HUMPHREY HAYFORD, *Goldsmith*	Langbourn, 1464-8, Cripplegate, 1470-3, Lime Street, 1473-80 ..	S. 1467-8, M. 1477-8	.. vice Stokker

Auditor 1471-3; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1462, 1467, 1475; Comptroller and Assay Master Mint 1451-9.

16.* The knighthood ascribed to him in Vol. I. (p. 256) is erroneous.

17. This is the correct date,—not June 15 as erroneously given at Vol. 1., p. 217.

1464, Oct. 5	WILLIAM EDWARD, *Grocer*	Candlewick, 1464-80	S. 1457-8, M. 1471-2	vice Walderne
	Auditor 1467-9; Master Grocers 1465-6, 1473-4, 1478-9. Died 1487; Will [P.C.C. 10 Milles] August 1; proved October 30, 1487.			
1464, Dec. 7	John Plummer (or Plomer) *Grocer*	Farringdon Without, 1464-5, Bridge, 1465-8	S. 1459-60	vice Flemyng
	K.B. May 26, 1465; Auditor 1454-6; Master Grocers 1466-7. Will [P.C.C. 37 Wateys] July 15, 1478; proved October 5, 1479.			
1465, June 11	BARTHOLOMEW JAMES, *Draper*	Farringdon Without, 1465-72, Walbrook, 1472-9, Tower, 1479-81	S. 1462-3, M. 1479-80	vice Marowe
	Knighted May 21, 1471; Master Drapers 1466-7, 1476-7. Died 1481; Will [H.R. 225 (15)] dated November 24, 1481; enrolled October 15, 1498.			
1465, June 15	John Bromer, *Fishmonger*	Dowgate, 1465-74	S. 1466-7	vice Walshaw
	M.P. London 1459, 1463; Auditor 1466-7. Died 1474; Will [P.C.C. 18 Wateys] March 14; proved December 10, 1474.			
1465, Oct. 13	Sir Henry Waver, K.B., *Draper*	Castle Baynard, 1465-9, Bishopsgate, 1469-70[17]*	S. 1465-6	vice Marchall
	K.B. May 26, 1465; Auditor 1459-61. Died 1470; Will [P.C.C. 31 Godyn] February 4; proved August 11, 1470.			
1468, July 23 (and sworn)	John Warde, *Mercer*	Coleman Street, 1468-76	S. 1470-1	vice Wiche
	M.P. London 1467; Auditor 1472-4.			
1468, July 23	*Stephen Fabyan, Draper*	*Bridge, 1468, Bishopsgate, 1469*		*vice Plomer*
	M.P. London 1469, 1470, 1472.			
1468, Sept. 22 [Court] (and sworn)	Thomas Stalbrook, *Draper*	Bridge, 1468-83	S. 1467-8	vice Plomer
	Knighted May 21, 1471; Master Drapers 1475-6, 1481-2. Died October, 1483.			
1468, Dec. 13 (and sworn)	(D*) [18]John Crosby, *Grocer*	Broad Street, 1468-70, Bishopsgate, 1470-6	S. 1470-1	vice Cook
	Knighted May 21, 1471; M.P. London 1467; Auditor 1467-9; Master Grocers 1469-70. Died *c* January, 1476; Will [P.C.C. 24 Wateys] March 6, 1472; proved February 6, 1476.			
1468, Dec. 16 (and sworn)	ROBERT DROPE, *Draper*	Langbourn, 1468-78, Cornhill, 1478-87	S. 1469-70, M. 1474-5	vice Hayford
	Auditor 1456-8; Master Drapers 1477-8, 1482-3. Died 1487; Will [P.C.C. 4 Milles] cod. June 19; proved October 19, 1487.			

17.* See Vol. I., p. 44.

18. The 'Sir John Crosby, Alderman of London,' whom the *D.N.B.* assumes to have been this Alderman's grandfather, is a purely mythical personage.

1469, Jan. 27	RICHARD GARDYNER, *Mercer* ..	Queenhithe, 1469-79, Walbrook, 1479-85, Bassishaw, 1485-*c* 1490 ..	S. 1469-70, M. 1478-9 ..	vice Normau
	M.P. London 1478; Auditor 1474-6. Will [P.C.C. 35 Milles] April 1, 1488; proved February 4, 1490.			
1469, June ..	*Stephen Fabyan* ..	*(see 1468)* ..	.. .. ..	*vice Constantyn*
1469, Nov. 28 [Court]	WILLIAM HARYOT, *Draper* ..	Castle Baynard, 1469-70, Broad Street, 1470-85, ..	S. 1468-9, M. 1481-2 ..	vice Constantyn
	Knighted 1482; M.P. London 1483 (*bis*), 1484; Auditor 1465-7, 1473-5; Master Drapers 1478-9, 1483-4. Died *c* March, 1485; Will [P.C.C. 21 Logge] December 29, 1484; proved March 17, 1485.			
1470, Mar. 23	John Croke, *Skinner* ..	Bishopsgate, 1470, Lime Street, 1470 ..	.. .. ..	vice Waver
	Will [P.C.C. 4 Logge] September 26, 1477; proved November 19, 1481.			
1470, July ..	WILLIAM STOKKER, *Draper* ..	Castle Baynard, 1470-82, Vintry, 1482-5 ..	S. 1473-4, M. 1485 ..	vice Hulyn
	Knighted May 21, 1471; Auditor 1476-8; Master Drapers 1479-80. Died September 28, 1485; Will [P.C.C. 26 Logge] September 23, 1485; proved September 16, 1486.			
1470, Sept. 22	JOHN BROWNE, *Mercer* ..	Farringdon Within, 1470-88, Cheap, 1488-98 ..	S. 1472-3, M. 1480-1 ..	vice Lambarde
	Knighted January 6, 1487; Auditor 1475-7; Master Mercers 1472, 1477, 1485, 1492. Died January 1, 1498; Will [P.C.C. 18 Horne] November 3, 1497; proved January 25, 1498.			
1470, Oct. 13	SIR THOMAS COOK, K.B.	(see 1456) ..	.. .. ..	vice Oulegrave
1470, Dec. 14 [Court]	HUMPHREY HAYFORD ..	(see 1464) ..	.. .. ..	vice Croke
1471, June 29	ROBERT BILLESDON, *Haberdasher* ..	Bread Street, 1471-92 ..	S. 1473-4, M. 1483-4 ..	vice Cook
	Knighted 1485; Auditor 1478-80. Died 1492; Will [P.C.C. 29 Doget] June 20, 1491; proved *c* March, 1492.			
1472, May 8	Thomas Bledlowe, *Grocer*	Farringdon Without, 1472-4, Dowgate, 1474-8 ..	S. 1472-3 ..	vice Lee
	Master Grocers 1472-3, 1477-8. Died May, 1478; Will [P.C.C. 33 Wateys] May 11; proved May 30, 1478.			
1473, July 16	(D) [19]EDMUND SHAA, *Goldsmith* ..	Cripplegate, 1473-85, Cheap, 1485-8 ..	S. 1474-5, M. 1482-3 ..	vice Stokton
	Knighted 1483; Privy Councillor 1483; Auditor 1479-81; Engraver Mint 1462-83; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1476. Died April 20, 1488; Will [P.C.C. 12 Milles] dated March 20, 1488.			

19. *D.N.B.* gives neither date of his first election as Alderman nor name of his original Ward. The suggested year of his death is inaccurate, and that of his Will is misleading, being given according to the now obsolete computation of the Civil year. The title of *Lord* Mayor is an anachronism. The suggestion that his nephew, Sir J. Shaa, afterwards Mayor, was knighted on Bosworth Field is without foundation.

1473, c Oct.	THOMAS HILL, *Grocer* ..	Cordwainer, 1473-83, Cheap, 1483-5 ..	S. 1474-5, M. 1484-5	.. vice Irlond

Knighted 1485; Auditor 1473-5, 1480-2; Master Grocers 1474-5, 1480-1, 1485. Died September 23, 1485; Will [P.C.C. 17 Logge] August 22; proved October 28, 1485.

1474, Aug. 26	Robert Colwyche, *Tailor*	Farringdon Without, 1474-6, Coleman Street, 1476-80 ..	S. 1475-6	.. vice Bromer

City Chamberlain 1463-74; Auditor 1477-9; Master Tailors 1460-1. Died c October, 1480; Will [P.C.C. 1 Logge] October 5; proved November 17, 1480.

1476, Apr. 5	HUGH BRYCE, *Goldsmith*	Bishopsgate, 1476-8, Langbourn, 1478-96 ..	S. 1475-6, M. 1485-6	.. vice Crosby

K.B. October, 1485; Auditor 1481-3; Master Mint 1480-96; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1478, 1479, 1483. Died September 22, 1496; Will [P.C.C. 2 Horne] dated August 30, 1496; proved c October, 1496.

1476, May 17 [Court] (and sworn)	Richard Rawson, *Mercer*	Farringdon Without, 1476, Aldersgate, 1476-82, Bassishaw, 1482-5 ..	S. 1476-7	.. vice Warde

Auditor 1482-4; Master Mercers 1478, 1484. Died 1485; Will [P.C.C. 16 Logge] October 8, 1483; proved October 22, 1485.

1476, Nov. 15	(D*)[20] HENRY COLET, *Mercer* ..	Farringdon Without, 1476-8, Bassishaw, 1478-82, Castle Baynard, 1483-7, Cornhill, 1487-1505 ..	S. 1477-8, M. 1486-7, 1495-6	.. vice Philip

Knighted January 6, 1487; M.P. London 1487, 1489; Auditor 1476-7, 1483-5; Master Mercers 1480, 1489, 1495, 1505. Died October 1, 1505; Will [P.C.C. 41 Holgrave] September 27; proved October 20, 1505.

1478, July 31 [Court]	JOHN WARDE, *Grocer* ..	Dowgate, 1478-85, Bishopsgate, 1485-1501 ..	S. 1479-80, M. 1485	.. vice Bledlowe

M.P. London 1478, 1485, 1495; Auditor 1475-7; Master Grocers 1479-80, 1484-5, 1487-8, 1491-2, 1494-5, 1498-9. Died April, 1501; Will [P.C.C. 11 Moone] April 2; proved May 4, 1501.

1478, Nov. 12 [Court]	Thomas Ilome, *Mercer* ..	Farringdon Without, 1478-80, Lime Street, 1480-1 ..	S. 1479-80	.. vice Verney

Master Mercers 1481.

1479, Feb. 9 [Court]	John Stokker, *Draper* ..	Bishopsgate, 1479-81, Billingsgate, 1481-5 ..	S. 1477-8	.. vice Josselyn

Auditor 1470-2, 1484-5; Master Drapers 1480-1. Died September, 1485; Will [P.C.C. 15 Logge] September 23, 1485; proved September 12, 1486.

20. Many of the dates in the original edition of *D.N.B.* are wrong; these have been corrected, and some omissions supplied in the new issue which, however, retains the error of ascribing knighthood to his successor, T. Kneseworth.

1479, Oct. 22	ROBERT TATE, *Mercer* ..	Queenhithe, .. 1479-1500	S. 1481-2, M. 1488-9	.. vice J. Tate

M.P. London 1483 (*bis*), 1491; Auditor 1485-7; Master Mercers 1482, 1490, 1498. Died *c* December, 1500; Will [P.C.C. 18 Moone] November 13, 1500; proved January 26, 1501.

1480, Apr. 17	WILLIAM HORNE, *Salter*	Farringdon Without, 1480-1, Lime Street, 1481-96 ..	S. 1476-7, M. 1487-8	.. vice Hayford

Knighted November, 1487. Died 1496; Will [P.C.C. 1 Horne] November 27, 1494; proved August 6, 1496.

1480, Sep. 19 [Court]	William Bacon, *Haberdasher* ..	Coleman Street, 1480-2, Farringdon Without, 1483	S. 1480-1	.. vice Colwyche

Died November, 1492[21]; Will [P.C.C. 10 Doget] October 30; proved December 1, 1492.

1480, Nov. 7	John Stoks, *Grocer* ..	Candlewick, .. 1480-1	.. .. ..	.. vice Edward

Master Grocers 1481. Died *c* October, 1481.

1481, Feb. 16 (and sworn)	William Wyking, *Skinner* ..	Bishopsgate, .. 1481	S. 1481	.. vice Yonge

Died October 19, 1481; Will [P.C.C. 4 Logge] October 18; proved November 8, 1481.

1481, Sept. 17 (Oct. 9)	Thomas Percy .. .. (Prior of Holy Trinity)	Portsoken, .. 1481-95, [21]*1506-12	.. .. ..	.. vice Pomeroy

Died 1512.

1481, Oct. 11	John Fisher, *Mercer* ..	Farringdon Without, 1481-3 ..	.. ..	.. vice Ilome

Died 1485; Will [P.C.C. 18 Logge] July 14; proved November 24, 1485.

1481, Oct. 23	RICHARD CHAWRY, *Salter*	Candlewick, .. 1481-1509	S. 1481-2, M. 1494-5	.. vice Stoks

M.P. London 1497; Auditor 1477-9, 1485-8. Died *c* November, 1509; Will [P.C.C. 22, Bennett] October 18; proved November 27, 1509.

1481, Nov. 27	Thomas Northland (or Norlonde), *Grocer*	Bishopsgate, .. 1481-5	S. 1483-4	.. vice Wyking

Master Grocers 1482-3. Died *c* September, 1485; Will [P.C.C. 23 Logge] April 22, 1479; proved May 26, 1486.

1482, Jan. 22	Richard Nailer, *Tailor* ..	Tower, 1482-3 ..	.. ..	.. vice James

Auditor 1477-9; Master Tailors 1475-6. Died *c* August, 1483; Will [P.C.C. 7 Logge] July 18; proved August 22, 1483.

1482, June 18 [Court]	JOHN MATHEWE, *Mercer*	Aldersgate, 1482-3, Bridge, 1483-90, Bassishaw, 1490-9 ..	S. 1482-3, M. 1490-1	.. vice Colet

Auditor 1487-9; Master Mercers 1491. Died February 6, 1499; Will [P.C.C. 29 Horne] February 5; proved March 1, 1499.

21. The statement (Vol. I., p. 154) that he 'died 1483' is quite erroneous. I can find no authority for it, and (like Mr. Justice Stareleigh) have no idea how it 'can have got on my notes' in the absence of such authority. The description of the testator in his Will clearly identifies him with the ex-Alderman of Coleman Street. It is possible that the Alderman of Farringdon Without may have been a different person, but it is more probable that he was the same, and that, having once been discharged, he declined to resume office.

21.* With regard to the date of Percy's second election as Prior, see *Notes and Queries*, 11th Series ii., 85 (July 30, 1910).

1482, Aug. 31	WILLIAM WHITE, *Draper*	Coleman Street, 1482-96, Lime Street, 1496-1504	S. 1482-3, M. 1489-90	.. vice Bacon

M.P. London 1489; Auditor 1479-82, 1488-90; Master Drapers 1484-6, 1489-90, 1493-4, 1498-9, 1503-4. Died 1504; Will [P.C.C. 4 Holgrave] September 4, 1500; proved February 19, 1504.

1483, Feb. 1	HENRY COLET (see 1476)	.. ..		.. vice Hampton
1483, Aug. 29	[22] William Bacon ..	(see 1480)		.. vice Fisher
1483, Sept. 16	WILLIAM MARTIN, *Skinner* ..	Tower, 1483 .. Cordwainer, 1483-7, 1488-1505	S. 1483-4, M. 1492-3	.. vice Nailer

Knighted January 1494; Auditor 1481-3, 1489-91; Master Skinners 1485, 1490, 1491, 1501, 1502. Died October, 1505; Will [H.R. 232 (6)] August 20; enrolled October 20, 1505.

1483, Oct.	Robert Hardyng, *Goldsmith* ..	Farringdon .. Without, 1483-90	S. 1478-9	.. vice Bacon

Auditor 1473-5; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1473, 1477, 1489. Will [P.C.C. 4 Holgrave] August 19, 1500; proved *c* 1504.

1483, Oct. 15	John Swan, *Tailor* ..	Tower, 1483-92	S. 1485-6	.. vice Taillour

Auditor 1480-2, 1490-2; Master Tailors 1470-1. Died May, 1492; Will [P.C.C. 17 Doget] May 1; proved May 9, 1492.

1483, Nov. 11	Thomas Breteyn, *Ironmonger* ..	Aldersgate, .. 1483-5	S. 1484-5	.. vice Stalbrook

Died *c* September, 1485; Will [P.C.C. 15 Logge] September 22; proved November 15, 1485.

1484, July 27	Richard Chester, *Skinner*	Aldgate, 1484-5	S. 1484-5	.. vice Bassete

Died February 6, 1485.

1485, Feb. 22	RALPH ASTRY, ... *Fishmonger*	Aldgate, .. 1485-94	S. 1485, M. 1493-4	.. vice Chester

Knighted January, 1494. Died November 18, 1494; Will [P.C.C. 19 Vox] November 10; proved December 20, 1494.

1485, Mar. 26 [Court]	JOHN TATE, *Mercer* ..	Broad Street,.. 1485-92, Tower, 1492-1503, Langbourn, 1503-15	S. 1485-6, M. 1496-7, 1514	.. vice Haryot

Knighted June, 1497; M.P. London 1503-4, 1510; Auditor 1491-3; Master Mercers 1487, 1493, 1501, 1509. Died January, 1515; Will [P.C.C. 4 Holder] January 3; proved January 20, 1515.

1485, Oct. 11	[22*] WILLIAM REMYNGTON, *Fishmonger*	Billingsgate, .. 1485-1511	S. 1487-8, M. 1500-1	.. vice J. Stokker

Auditor 1492-4. Died 1511; Will [P.C.C. 4 Fetyplace] February 19; proved June 27, 1511.

1485, Oct. 14	John Fenkyll (or Fynkell), *Draper*	Aldersgate, .. 1485-90, Bridge, 1490-9	S. 1487-8	.. vice Breteyn

Knighted January 6, 1487; M.P. London 1483, 1484; Auditor 1485, 1494-6; Master Drapers 1486-7, 1490-1, 1494-5. Died May, 1499; Will [P.C.C. 36 Horne] May 27; proved July 2, 1499.

1485, Oct. 14	JOHN PERCYVALE, *Tailor*	Viutry, 1485-96, Langbourn, 1496-1503	S. 1486-7, M. 1498-9	.. vice Sir W. Stokker

Knighted November, 1487; Auditor 1493-5; Master Tailors 1485-6. Died April 19, 1503; Will [P.C.C. 23 Blamyr] March 4; proved May 29, 1503.

22. See Note 21.

22.* I have erroneously ascribed knighthood to him at Vol. I., p. 24.

1485, Oct. 15	(D*) [23]HUGH CLOPTON, *Mercer* ..	Dowgate, 1485-92, [24]Bread Street, 1492-6 ..	S. 1486-7, M. 1491-2 ..	vice Northland

M.P. London 1483; Master Mercers 1488. Died September 15, 1496; Will [P.C.C. 2 Horne] September 14; proved October 4.

1485, Oct. 19	WILLIAM CAPEL, *Draper*	Walbrook, 1485-1515 ..	S. 1489-90, M. 1503-4, 1510 ..	vice Rawson

Knighted January 6, 1487; M.P. London 1491, 1512, 1514-5; Auditor 1483 5, 1495-7; Master Drapers 1487-8, 1491-2, 1496-7, 1499-1500, 1504-5, 1509-10, 1511-2. Died September 6, 1515; Will [P.C.C. 13 Holder] September 1, 1515; proved March 7, 1516.

1485, Nov. 7	Ralph Tilney, *Grocer* ..	Cripplegate, 1485-7, Castle Baynard, 1487-99 ..	S. 1488-9 ..	vice Hill

Auditor 1496-8; Master Grocers 1486-7, 1489-91, 1493-4, 1497-8.

1487, Mar. 14	William Isaak, *Draper*	Cripplegate, 1487-99, Coleman Street, 1499-1503 ..	S. 1488-9 ..	vice Drope

Auditor 1497-9; Master Drapers 1488-9, 1492-3, 1497-8, 1500-1, 1510-1. Died September 10, 1518; Will [P.C.C. 16 Ayliffe] July 1, 1518; proved May 27, 1519.

1488, Mar. 21	WILLIAM MARTIN, *Skinner* ..	re-elected (see 1483).

1488, June 13	John Broke, *Grocer* ..	Farringdon Within, 1488-1502 ..	S. 1489-90 ..	vice Shaa

Auditor 1498-1500; Master Grocers 1488-9, 1492-3, 1496-7, 1500-1. Died 1511; Will [P.C.C. 38 Bennett] March 1; proved May 12, 1511.

1490, Feb. 25	Robert Revell, *Grocer* ..	Farringdon Without, 1490-1 ..	S. 1490-1 ..	vice Hardyng

Died February 23, 1491; Will [P.C.C. 44 Milles] February 18; proved March 1, 1491.

1490, Apr. 3	Henry Cote, *Goldsmith*	Aldersgate, 1490-8, *Cheap, 1505* ..	S. 1490-1 ..	vice Gardyner

Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1482, 1486, 1488, 1494. Died 1513; Will [P.C.C. 12 Fetyplace] January 14, 1510; proved October 21, 1513.

1491, Mar. 26	Hugh Pemberton, *Tailor*	Farringdon Without, 1491-4, Aldgate, 1494-1500 ..	S. 1491 ..	vice Revell

M.P. London 1487; Auditor 1484-6, 1499-1500; Master Tailors 1481-2. Died 1500 Will [Canterbury—23 F, fo. 21] September 7, 1500; proved January 28, 1501.

1492 ..	WILLIAM PURCHASE, *Mercer* ..	[24]Dowgate, 1492-8, Cheap, 1498-1502 ..	S. 1492-3, M. 1497-8 ..	vice Billesdon

City Chamberlain 1484-92; Auditor 1483-5; Master Mercers 1494. Died 1503; Will [Canterbury—23 F, fo. 202] January 4; proved April 6, 1503.

23. Some of the errors in the original article (which was singularly inaccurate) are corrected in the new issue of the *D.N.B.*, but he is still assigned a mythical Knighthood and an equally mythical *Lord* Mayoralty, and the fact of his having been M.P. for London in 1483 is omitted.

24. See Vol. I., p. 54, note A.

1492 ..	William Welheck, *Haberdasher* ..	Broad Street, 1492-1504 ..	S. 1492-3	.. vice Swan

Auditor 1500-1; Will [P.C.C. 27 Bennett] December 20, 1509; proved April 17, 1510.

1494, *c* Dec.	(D*)[25]Robert Fabyan, *Draper* ..	Farringdon Without, 1494-1503 ..	S. 1493-4	.. vice Astry

Auditor 1486-8, 1500-2; Master Drapers 1495-6, 1501-2. Died February 28, 1513: Will [P.C.C. 12 Fetyplace] July 11, 1511; proved July 12, 1513.

1495, Feb. 13.	Richard Charnock (Prior of Holy Trinity) ..	Portsoken, 1495-1505		.. vice Percy

Died *c* April, 1505.

1496, June 28 (sworn)	JOHN SHAA, *Goldsmith* ..	Bread Street, 1496-1504 ..	S. 1496-7, M. 1501-2	.. vice Clopton

Knighted June, 1497; M.P. London 1495, 1503; Auditor 1501-3; Engraver Mint 1483; Joint Master Mint 1493, 1495-8; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1491-2. Died 1504; Will [P.C.C. 13 Holgrave] December 26, 1503; proved May 15, 1504.

1496 ..	[25]*NICHOLAS AILWYN, *Mercer* ..	Coleman Street, 1496-9, Bassishaw, 1499-1506 ..	S. 1494-5, M. 1499-1500	.. vice Horne

M.P. London 1491; Auditor 1482-4; Master Mercers 1496. Died 1506; Will [P.C.C. 2 Adeane] cod. January 16; proved February 11, 1506.

1496, Oct. 21	Thomas Wood, *Goldsmith*	Vintry, 1496-1504 ..	S. 1491-2	.. vice Bryce

Auditor 1502-3; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1484, 1490, 1497. Died *c* February, 1504; Will [P.C.C. 2 Holgrave] March 1, 1503; proved February 28, 1504.

1498, Feb. 6	JOHN WYNGER, *Grocer*	Dowgate, 1498-1505, Cheap, 1505 ..	S. 1493-4, M. 1504-5	.. vice Browne

Auditor 1503-4; Master Grocers 1495-6, 1499-1500, 1503-4. Died December, 1505; Will [P.C.C. 2 Adeane] June 9, 1503; proved January 7, 1506.

1498, July 22	BARTHOLOMEW REDE, *Goldsmith* ..	Aldersgate, 1498-1502, Cheap, 1502-5 ..	S. 1497-8, M. 1502-3	.. vice Cote

Knighted 1503; Auditor 1491-3; Master Mint 1482-97; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1492-3. Died 1505; Will [P.C.C. 40, 41 Holgrave] October 19; proved November 26, 1505.

1499, Apr. 9	Thomas Wyndout, *Mercer*	Cripplegate, 1499-1500 ..	S. 1497-8	.. vice Mathewe

M.P. London 1497; Master Mercers 1499. Died 1500; Will [P.C.C. 4 Moone] July 17, 1499; proved May 22, 1500.

1499, July 14	SIR RICHARD HADDON, *Mercer*	Bridge, 1499-1516 ..	S. 1496-7, M. 1506-7, 1513	.. vice Fenkyll

Knighted June, 1497; Auditor 1503-5; Master Mercers 1500, 1508. Died 1516; Will [P.C.C. 29 Holder] August 1, 1516; proved February 12, 1517.

1499, Oct. 24	(D)[26]STEPHEN JENYNS, *Tailor* ..	Castle Baynard, 1499-1505, Dowgate, 1505-8, Lime Street, 1508 23 ..	S. 1498-9, M. 1508-9	.. vice Tilney

Knighted June 23, 1509; Auditor 1505-7; Master Tailors 1489-90. Died May 6, 1523; Will [P.C.C. 8 Bodfeld] January 29, 1522; proved May 28, 1523.

25. *D.N.B.* does not give date of election as Alderman. In the original issue that of his resignation is incorrect.

25.* Erroneously described with a knightly prefix in Vol. I., p. 17.

26. The *D.N.B.* article does not give either the date of his first (or any other) election as Alderman, or the name of any one of his three Wards. The date of his death is also erroneously stated.

1500, July 16 (and sworn)	[26*] WILLIAM BROWNE (i.), *Mercer*	Cripplegate, 1500-4, Lime Street, 1504-8	S. 1491-2, M. 1507-8	vice Wyndout
	Auditor 1504-6; Master Mercers 1497, 1504. Died March 22, 1508; Will [P.C.C. 1 Bennett] March 20; proved June 6, 1508.			
1500, Oct. 28	James Wilforth (or Wylford), *Tailor*	Aldgate, 1500-11	S. 1499-1500	vice Pemberton
	Auditor 1506-8; Master Tailors 1494-5. Will [P.C.C. 13 Porch] April 26, 1526; proved January 12, 1527.			
c 1501, Jan.	John Hawes, *Mercer*	Queenhithe, 1501-10	S. 1500-1	vice R. Tate
	Auditor 1507-9; Master Mercers 1502, 1510. Will [P.C.C. 31 Holder] August 28, 1516; proved May 18, 1517.			
1501, June 8	Nicholas Nynes, *Tailor*	Bishopsgate, 1501-3, Farringdon Without, 1503-4	S. 1502-3	vice Warde
	Auditor 1494-6, 1499-1501; Master Tailors 1496 7.			
1502, Feb. 17	[26*] HENRY KEBYLL, *Grocer*	Farringdon Within, 1502-14, Cordwainer, 1514-7	S. 1502-3, M. 1510-1	vice Broke
	Auditor 1508-10; Master Grocers 1502-3, 1507-8, 1511-2, 1515-6. Will [P.C.C. 30 Holder] dated April 28, 1517.			
1502, Dec. 13	THOMAS BRADBURY, *Mercer*	Aldersgate, 1502-3, Coleman Street, 1503-10	S. 1498-9, M. 1509-10	vice Purchase
	M.P. London 1495; Auditor 1509-10; Master Mercers 1503. Died January 11, 1510; Will [P.C.C 26 Bennett] January 9; proved February 27, 1510.			
1503, June 24 (and sworn)	Thomas Graunger, *Skinner*	Tower, 1503-10	S. 1503-4	vice Percyvale
	Master Skinners 1504, 1505. Died 1510; Will [P.C.C. 34 Bennett] January 12; proved December 5, 1510.			
1503, Aug. 29 [Court]	[26*] THOMAS KNESEWORTH, *Fishmonger*	Bishopsgate, 1503-5, Cornhill, 1505-13	S. 1495-6, M. 1505-6	vice Fabyan
	Died June 26, 1513; Will [P.C.C. 12 Fetyplace] June 4; proved August 8, 1513.			
1503, Oct. 24 (and sworn)	John Warner, *Armourer* [translated to *Grocers* 1503]	Aldersgate, 1503-11	S. 1494-5	vice Isaak
	Master Grocers 1504-5, 1510-1. Died 1511; Will [P.C.C. 38 Bennett] February 12; proved March 13, 1511.			
1504, Feb. 6	SIR LAWRENCE AYLMER, *Draper*	Bread Street, 1504-15, Walbrook, 1515-24	S. 1501-2, M. 1508	vice Shaa
	Knighted 1497; Auditor 1493-5; Master Drapers 1502-3, 1505-6, 1512-3 1519-20.			

26.* The knighthoods ascribed in Vol. I. to Browne (p. 175), Kebyll (pp. 115, 146), and Kneseworth (p. 35) are mythical.

1504, May 6	[27]ROGER ACHELEY, *Draper*	Vintry, 1504-10, Coleman Street, 1510-3, Cornhill, 1513-21	S. 1504-5, M. 1511-2	vice Wood
	Auditor 1510-1; Master Drapers 1506-7, 1513-4. Will [P.C.C. 13 Bodfelde] October 16, 1515; proved October 24, 1523.			
1504, May 7	William Stede, *Grocer*	Cripplegate, 1504-6	S. 1500-1	vice White
	Auditor 1488-90, 1495-7; Master Grocers 1501-2, 1505-6. Died *c* August, 1506; Will [P.C.C. 13 Adeane] August 27; proved September 3, 1506.			
1504, June 4	Richard Shore, *Draper*	Farringdon Without, 1504-10	S. 1505-6	vice Nynes
	Master Drapers 1507-8. Died August, 1510; Will [P.C.C. 31 Bennett] August 4; proved September 3, 1510.			
1504, Nov. 7	(D*) [28]William Fitz William, *Merchant Taylor*	Broad Street, 1504-11	S. 1506-7 [Elected S. 1510]	vice Welbeek
	Knighted *c* 1515; Auditor 1500-2; Master Tailors 1499; Chamberlain to Cardinal Wolsey; Sheriff Essex and Herts 1514-5; Sheriff Northamptonshire 1523-4, 1528-9. Died August 9, 1534; Will [P.C.C. 17, 33 Hogen] cod. July 31; proved September 5, 1534.			
1505, Aug. 4	Thomas Newton (Prior of Holy Trinity)	Portsoken, 1505-6		vice Charnock
	Died *c* September, 1506.			
1505, Nov. 11	WILLIAM BROWNE (ii.), *Mercer*	Cordwainer, 1505-14	S. 1504-5, M. 1513-4	vice Martin
	Auditor 1510-2; Master Mercers 1507, 1514. Died June 3, 1514; Will [P.C.C. 13 Fetyplace] May 28; proved July 1, 1514.			
1505, Nov. 27 (and sworn)	Roger Grove, *Grocer*	Bishopsgate, 1505-9	S. 1505-6	vice Colet
	Master Grocers 1506-7. Will [P.C.C. 10 Bennett] December 16, 1508; proved January 23, 1509.			
1505, *c* Dec.	WILLIAM COPYNGER, *Fishmonger*	Castle Baynard, 1505-10, Queenhithe, 1510-3	S. 1506-7, M. 1512-3 [Elected S. 1504]	vice Bede
	Auditor 1511-3. Died February 7, 1513; Will [P.C.C. 13 Fetyplace] November 22, 1512; proved March 1, 1513.			
1505, Dec. 13	*Henry Cote*	(see 1490)		*vice Wynger*
1506, Feb. 10	Robert Johnson, *Goldsmith*	Cheap, 1506-7	S. 1506	vice Wynger
	Died *c* September, 1507; Will [P.C.C. 26 Adeane] September 23; proved October 12, 1507.			
1506, Mar. 3	Aungel Don (or Dun), *Grocer*	Bassishaw, 1506		vice Ailwyn
	Died 1506; Will [P.C.C. 13 Adeane] October 21, 1505; proved December 9, 1506.			
1506, Oct. 16	Christopher Hawes, *Mercer*	Cripplegate, 1506-8	S. 1503-4	vice Stede
	Auditor 1502-3; Master Mercers 1506. Died October, 1508; Will [P.C.C. 7 Bennett] December 29, 1507; proved December 1, 1508.			

27. With regard to the knighthood which I have (I think erroneously) ascribed to him at pp. 109, 123, of Vol. I., see my note at p. 256 of that volume.

28. The date of his election as Alderman is incorrectly given in *D.N.B.*, and in the original edition his Ward is also inaccurately named.

1506, Oct. .. (Dec. 20)	[28]*Thomas Percy (Prior of Holy Trinity)	(see 1481)	.. .. ..	.. vice Newton
1507, Jan. 14	[29]GEORGE MONOUX, *Draper*	Bassishaw, 1507-41	S. 1509-10, M. 1514-5 [Elected M. 1523]	.. vice Don
	M.P. London 1523; Auditor 1512-4; Master Drapers 1508-9, 1516-7, 1520-1, 1526-7, 1532-3, 1539-40. Will [P.C.C. 5 Pynning] cod. June 8, 1543; proved March 28, 1544.			
1507, *c* Oct.	WILLIAM BOTELER (or BUTLER), *Grocer*	Cheap, 1507-34	S. 1507-8, M. 1515-6	.. vice Johnson
	Knighted 1516; Auditor 1514-6; Master Grocers 1508-9, 1513-4, 1516-7, 1520-3, 1526-7, 1528-9, 1530-1, 1532-3. Died January, 1534; Will [P.C.C. 10 Hogen] November 27, 1528; proved February 11, 1534.			
1508, June 8	JOHN REST, *Grocer*	Dowgate, 1508-23	S. 1510-1, M. 1516-7	.. vice Browne (i.)
	Auditor 1513-5; Master Grocers 1509-10, 1514-5, 1519-20. Died February, 1523; Will [P.C.C. 3 Bodfelde] February 5; proved February 26, 1523.			
1508, Dec. 5 (and sworn)	THOMAS EXMUE (or EXMEWE), *Goldsmith*	Cripplegate, 1508-29	S. 1508-9, M. 1517-8	.. vice C. Hawes
	Knighted 1518; Auditor 1503-5, 1515-7; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1514, 1520. Died *c* January, 1529; Will [P.C.C. 3 Jankyn] January 6; proved March 9, 1529.			
1509, Mar. 6	[30]THOMAS MIRFYN, *Skinner*	Bishopsgate, 1509-23	S. 1511-2, M. 1518-9	.. vice Grove
	Auditor 1516-8; Master Skinners 1509, 1510, 1512, 1515, 1516. Died September, 1523; Will [P.C.C. 13 Bodfelde] September 2; proved October 15, 1523.			
1509, Dec. 4	JAMES YARFORD (or YERFORD), *Mercer*	Candlewick, 1509-27	S. 1514-5, M. 1519-20	.. vice Chawry
	Knighted *c* 1520; M.P. London 1509; Auditor 1517-20; Master Mercers 1511, 1519, 1527. Died June 22, 1527; Will [P.C.C. 20 Porch] June 15; proved June 26, 1527.			
1510, Mar. 12	*William Lamberd, Mercer*	*Vintry, 1510*	.. .. ..	*vice Bradbury*
	Died *c* April, 1515; Will [P.C.C. 11 Holder] March 26; proved May 9, 1515.			
1510, Mar. 19 (Apr. 9)	JOHN BRUGGE (or BRUGES), *Draper*	Vintry, 1510-5, Langhourn, 1515-30	S. 1513-4, M. 1520-1	.. vice Bradbury
	Knighted 1521; M.P. London 1509-10; Auditor 1504-6, 1518-21; Master Drapers 1514-5, 1521-2, 1527-8. Died October, 1530; Will [P.C.C. 21 Jankyn] October 8; proved October 29, 1530.			
1510, Mar. 21 (May 2)	Roger Basford, *Mercer*	Tower, 1510-4, 1514-20	S. 1514	.. vice Graunger
	Master Mercers 1520. Died May, 1520; Will [P.C.C. 2 Maynwaring] cod. May 2; proved May 23, 1520.			
1510, Oct. 8 (and sworn)	JOHN MILBORNE, *Draper*	Farringdon Without, 1510-2, Aldgate, 1512-21, Cornhill, 1521-36	S. 1510-1, M. 1521-2	.. vice Shore
	Knighted 1522; Auditor 1506-8, 1520-2; Master Drapers 1515-6, 1522-3, 1528-9, 1533-4. Died 1536; Will [P.C.C. 35 Hogen] June 10, 1535; proved May 12, 1536.			
1510, Oct. 16 (19)	Nicholas Shelton, *Mercer*	Castle Baynard, 1510-5	S. 1511-2	.. vice J. Hawes
	Master Mercers 1512. Died *c* August, 1515; Will [P.C.C. 21 Holder] March 4; proved November 8.			

28.* See note 21* p. 16.

29. The knighthood with which he is generally credited, and which I have, without due consideration, assigned to him in Vol. I. (p. 18) is certainly mythical, as I have (I hope conclusively) shown in *Notes and Queries*, Series X., viii. 496 (December 21, 1907) and ix. 431 (May 30, 1908).

30. I have erroneously assigned a knighthood to him in Vol. I. (p. 35).

1511, May 17 (20)	Henry Worley, *Goldsmith*	Broad Street, 1511-24	S. 1515-6	vice Fitz William

Auditor 1521-3; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1512; Will [P.C.C. 33 Bodfelde] August 7, 1524; proved May 5, 1525.

1511, Sept. 4 (8)	Robert Fenrother, *Goldsmith*	Aldgate, 1511-24	S. 1512-3	vice Warner

Auditor 1507-9, 1522-4; Joint Master Mint 1493 4; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1517. Died March 21, 1524; Will [P.C.C. 19 Bodfelde] March 17; proved April 27, 1524.

1511, Sept. 23 (and sworn)	Robert Aldernes (or Holdernes), *Haberdasher*	Billingsgate, 1511-21	S. 1512-3	vice Remyngton
1512, Apr. 20	John Dawes, *Grocer*	Farringdon Without, 1512-4	S. 1513-4	vice Wilforth

Master Grocers 1512-3. Died June 15, 1514; Will [P.C.C. 9 Holder] June 4; proved June 20, 1514.

1512, Sept. 3 (16)	John Bradwell, (Prior Holy Trinity)	Portsoken, 1512-24		vice Percy

Died 1524.

1513, Mar. 15 (and sworn)	JOHN MUNDY, *Goldsmith*	Queenhithe, 1513-5, Bread Street, 1515-37	S. 1514-5, M. 1522-3	vice Copynger

Knighted 1523; Auditor 1510-2, 1523-4; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1519. Died September, 1537; Will [P.C.C. 9 Dyngeley] September 20; proved September 26, 1537.

1513, Sept. 20 (Nov. 15)	Richard Grey, *Ironmonger*	Coleman Street, 1513-5	S. 1515	vice Kneseworth

Died October, 1515; Will [P.C.C. 3 Holder] October 20; proved November 26.

1514, July 6 (and sworn)	THOMAS BALDRY, *Mercer*	Farringdon Within, 1514-7, Cordwainer, 1517-34	S. 1517-8, M. 1523-4	vice Browne (ii.)

Knighted *c* 1524; Auditor 1511-3, 1524-5; Master Mercers 1515, 1524. Died *c* August, 1534; Will [P.C.C. 17 Hogen] July 10; proved October 22, 1534.

1514, July 20 (and sworn)	WILLIAM BAYLEY, *Draper*	Farringdon Without, 1514-5, Coleman Street, 1515-24, Walbrook, 1524-32	S. 1515-6, M. 1524-5	vice Dawes

Knighted 1525; Auditor 1524-6; Master Drapers 1517-8, 1525-6. Died *c* November, 1532; Will [P.C.C. 21 Thower] cod. October 28; proved December 16, 1532.

1514, Sept. 19	Roger Basford	re-elected (see 1510, also Vol. I., p. 199).		
1515, Feb. 13 (and sworn)	JOHN ALEYN (or ALEN), *Mercer*	Vintry, 1515-23, Lime Street, 1523-45	S. 1518-9, M. 1525-6, 1535-6	vice Sir J. Tate

Knighted 1526; Privy Councillor; Auditor 1513-5, 1525-7, 1536-8; Master Mercers 1516, 1525, 1537. Died *c* August, 1545; Will [P.C.C. 1 Alen] August 13, 1545; proved January 15, 1546.

1515, Aug. 28 (30)	John Thurston, *Broderer*, translated to *Goldsmiths* Aug. 30, 1515	Castle Baynard, 1515-9	S. 1516-7	vice Shelton

Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1520. Died *c* July, 1520; Will [P.C.C. 23 Maynwaring] cod. July 20; proved August 8, 1520.

1515, Oct. 23 (and sworn)	John West, *Mercer*	Queenhithe, 1515-7		vice Capel

Master Mercers 1517. Died *c* August, 1517; Will [P.C.C. 33 Holder] July 24; proved September 18, 1517.

1515, Dec. 4 (and sworn)	[31]THOMAS SEMER (or SEYMOUR), *Mercer*	Farringdon Without, 1515-23, Dowgate, 1523-35	S. 1516-7, M. 1526-7	vice Grey

Knighted 1520; M.P. London 1529-35; Auditor 1515-7, 1526-8; Master Mercers 1518, 1526. Died December 11, 1535; Will [P.C.C. 31 Hogen] May 14, 1533; proved January 31, 1536.

1516, Dec. 9	*Ralph Symonds, Fishmonger*	(see 1526)		*vice Haddon*
1516, Dec. 11 (and sworn)	JAMES SPENCER, *Vintner*	Bridge, 1516-44	S. 1518-9, M. 1527-8	vice Haddon

Knighted 1528; Auditor 1527-9; Master Vintners 1516-19. Died February, 1544; Will [P.C.C. 10 Pynning] cod. February 1; proved June 21, 1544.

1517, May 16 (and sworn)	Nicholas Partryche, *Grocer*	Farringdon Within, 1517-21, Billingsgate, 1521-5	S. 1519-20	vice Kebyll

Auditor 1512-4; Master Grocers 1517-9. Died *c* April, 1525; Will [P.C.C. 34 Bodfelde] March 26; proved June 13, 1525.

1517, Sept. 1[31]* (and sworn)	John Wylkynson, *Draper*	Queenhithe, 1517-21	S. 1519-20	vice West

Master Drapers 1518-9. Died 1521; Will [P.C.C. 15 Maynwaring] August 12; proved October 30, 1521.

1519, Oct. 11 (13)	John Kyme, *Mercer*	Castle Baynard, 1519-27, Candlewick, 1527-8	S. 1520-1	vice Thurston

M.P. London 1512, 1514-5; Auditor 1511-3; Master Mercers 1522. Died *c* March, 1528.

1520, June 14 (26)	Michael Englysshe, *Mercer*	Tower, 1520-4, Coleman Street, 1524-31	S. 1523-4	vice Basford

Auditor 1514-6, 1528-30; Master Mercers 1521, 1528. Will [P.C.C. 24 Dyngeley] July 1, 1527; proved January 30, 1539.

1521, July 18 (23)	JOHN RUDSTONE, *Draper*	Aldgate, 1521-8, Candlewick, 1528-31	S. 1522-3, M. 1528-9	vice Acheley

Knighted 1529; Auditor 1514-6; Master Drapers 1523-4, 1529-30. Died *c* August, 1531; Will [P.C.C. 7 Thower] August 16; proved September 30, 1531.

1521, July 30	John Skevynton, *Merchant Taylor*	Farringdon Within, 1521-4, Broad Street, 1524-5	S. 1520-1	vice Aldernes

Knighted *c* 1522; Master Merchant Taylors 1510-1. Died 1525; Will [P.C.C. 40 Bodfelde] December 21, 1524; proved December 22, 1525.

31. *D.N.B.* (in its article on his nephew and namesake, Thomas, Lord Seymour of Sudeley, whose relationship to him it does not particularize) assigns him a second mayoralty, which is purely imaginary, and misdates his death by three years. It also misdates 'Evil Mayday,' which occurred in his Shrievalty (May 1517, not 1516). The form 'Semer' is that usually found in the City Wards; 'Seymour' is the accepted form in modern orthography.

31.* Not September *11* as in Vol. I., p. 191.

1521, Oct. (Nov. 7)	RALPH DODMER, *Brewer*, translated to *Mercers* November 7, 1521	Queenhithe, 1521-3, Vintry, 1523-32, Walbrook, 1532-6	S. 1524-5, M. 1529-30	vice Wylkynson
	Knighted 1529 (before December 2); Auditor 1529-31; Master Mercers 1523. Died *c* April, 1536; Will [P.C.C. 35 Hogen] cod. April 15; proved June 28, 1536.			
1523, Mar. 5	Robert Amadas, *Goldsmith*	Farringdon Without, 1523, Broad Street, 1529-32	[Elected S. 1530]	vice Rest
	Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1531; Master Jewels 1526-32. Died 1532; Will [P.C.C. 7 Hogen] July 3, 1531; adm. November 8, 1533.			
1523, April 28 (and sworn)	Nicholas Jenyns, *Skinner*	Farringdon Without, 1523, Broad Street, 1526-9	S. 1523-4	vice Amadas
	Master Skinners 1519, 1521, 1525, 1529. Will [P.C.C. 22 Thower] September 6, 1531; proved January 22, 1533.			
1523, May 16 (and sworn)	John Brown, *Painter-Stainer*, translated to *Haberdashers* May 16, 1523	Farringdon Without, 1523-4, Farringdon Within, 1524-7		vice N. Jenyns
	Died September 24, 1532; Will [P.C.C. 21 Thower] September 17; proved December 2, 1532.			
1523, July 28 (and sworn)	NICHOLAS LAMBARDE (or LAMBERT), *Grocer*	Queenhithe, 1523-5, Billingsgate, 1525-32, Broad Street, 1532-3	S. 1526-7, M. 1531-2	vice Sir S. Jenyns
	Knighted before July 2, 1532; Auditor 1515-7, 1530-2; Master Grocers 1525-6, 1527-8, 1529-30, 1531-2. Died *c* September, 1533; Will [P.C.C. 5 Hogen] July 10, 1528; proved October 7, 1533.			
1523, Oct. 6 [Court]	John Cawnton, *Haberdasher*	Bishopsgate, 1523-8	S. 1525-6	vice Mirfyn
1524, Apr. 28	*John Long, Salter*	(see 1528)		*vice Fenrother*
1524, May 12 (31)	John Hardy, *Haberdasher*	Aldersgate, 1524-8, Farringdon Within, 1528-35	S. 1527-8	vice Fenrother
	Auditor 1531-3. Died October, 1540; Will [P.C.C. 14 Alenger] October 7; proved October 21, 1540.			
1524, July 21 (and sworn)	STEPHEN PECOCKE, *Haberdasher*	Farringdon Without, 1524-6, Queenhithe, 1526-35, Farringdon Within, 1535-6	S. 1526-7, M. 1532-3	vice Worley
	Knighted before January 21, 1533; Auditor 1532-4. Died *c* May, 1536; Will [P.C.C. 35 Hogen] cod. April 18; proved May 19, 1536.			
1524, Aug. 5 (and sworn)	CHRISTOPHER ASCUE, *Draper*	Tower, 1524-34, Cheap, 1534-9	S. 1525-6, M. 1533-4	vice Aylmer
	Knighted January 18, 1534; Auditor 1533-5; Master Drapers 1524-5, 1530-1, 1534-5. Died *c* August, 1539; Will [P.C.C. 30 Dyngeley] February 25, 1535; proved August 29, 1539.			

1524, July 14 (Aug. 30)	Nicholas Hancock .. (Prior of Holy Trinity)	Portsoken, ... 1524-32		vice Bradwell
1525, June 13 (and sworn)	John Twyselton, .. *Goldsmith*	Queenhithe, ... 1525-6		vice Partryche
	Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1521. Will [P.C.C. 18 Porch] November 6, 1524; proved May 22, 1527.			
1525, July 31	*John Nechylls, ... Merchant Taylor*	*Broad Street, ... 1525*		*vice Skevynton*
	Died December 16, 1530.			
1526, Jan. 23 (Feb. 1)	Ralph Symonds, .. *Fishmonger*	*Bridge, 1516, ..* Broad Street, 1526, Castle Baynard, 1533-4	S. 1517-8	vice Skevynton
	Auditor 1516-8. Will [P.C.C. 3 Spert] September 8, 1541; proved February 1, 1542.			
1526, Feb. 6 (March 6)	Nicholas Jenyns, .. *Skinner*	(see 1523)		vice Symonds
1526, Apr. 17 (24)	Henry Dacres (or Dakers), *Merchant Taylor*	Farringdon .. Without, 1526-8	[Elected S. 1528]	vice Twyselton
	Master Merchant Taylors 1513-4. Will [P.C.C. 28 Dyngeley] January 15, 1537; proved June 14, 1539.			
1527, Jan. 16	*Paul Wythypool, .. Merchant Taylor*	*Farringdon .. .. Within, 1527*		*vice Brown*
	M.P. London 1529-36, 1545; Auditor 1521-3; Master Merchant Taylors 1537-8. Died *c* 1547; Will [P.C.C. 38 Alen] December 11, 1542; proved June 8, 1547.			
1527, July 23 (Sept. 4)	(D)[32]JOHN CHAMPNEYS, .. *Skinner*	Castle Baynard, 1527-33, Broad Street, 1533-4, Cordwainer, 1534-56	S. 1522-3, M. 1534-5	vice Yarford
	Knighted October 28, 1534; Secondary Bread Street 1513-23; Auditor 1534-6; Master Skinners 1527, 1528, 1530, 1532, 1537, 1539. Died October, 1556; Will [P.C.C. 22 Ketchyn] July 28; proved November 12.			
1528, Mar. 31 (on or before April 2)	(D)[33]WILLIAM HOLLYES, *Mercer*	Aldgate, 1528-34, Broad Street, 1534-42	S. 1527-8, M. 1539-40	vice Kyme
	Knighted *c* 1533; Auditor 1535-7; Master Mercers 1529. Died October 20, 1542; Will [P.C.C. 14 Spert] August 7, 1541; proved December 18, 1542.			
1528, June 18 (July 16)	(D)[34]RALPH WARREN, .. *Mercer*	Aldersgate, 1528-31, Candlewick, 1531-53	S. 1528-9, M. 1536-7, 1544	vice Brown
	Knighted December 22, 1536; Auditor 1537-9[34*]; Master Mercers 1530, 1542. Died July 11, 1553; Will [P.C.C. 16 Tashe] June 30, 1552; proved August 5, 1553.			

32. In original issue of *D.N.B.* no one of his three Wards is given.

33. The date of death in the text, being from the *Inq. Post Mort.*, is presumably correct: *D.N.B.* gives Oct. 13. The date of his Mastership of the Mercers' Company in *D.N.B.* differs materially from that supplied to me on the highest available authority.

34. The date of removal to Candlewick Ward is wrongly stated in *D.N.B.*, and he is incorrectly described as Senior Alderman; Sir John Champneys, who survived him, preceded him alike as Alderman, as Sheriff, and as Lord Mayor.

34.* From this date (1537) it became the established custom to elect the outgoing Lord Mayor one of the Aldermanic Auditors for a period of two years: such elections being practically automatic, I have omitted to record them, but I have continued to note the dates at which future Aldermen served as Auditors, while still Commoners.

1528, Oct. 13 (Nov. 17)	John Long, *Salter*	*Aldersgate, 1524,* Farringdon Without, 1528-35, Queenhithe, 1535-8	S. 1528-9	vice Dacres

Died July 6, 1538; Will [P.C.C. 19 Dyngeley] May 14, 1537; proved July 24, 1538.

1528, Nov. 20 (24)	THOMAS PARGETER, *Salter*	Bishopsgate, 1528-32	S. 1521-2, M. 1530-1	vice Cawnton

Knighted (between November 13 and December 8) 1530. Died 1532; Will [P.C.C. 19 Thower] February 1, 1529; proved October 21, 1532.

1529, Mar. 2 (4)	WILLIAM FORMAN, *Haberdasher*	Cripplegate, 1529-47	S. 1533-4, M. 1538-9	vice Exmue

Knighted before June 19, 1539; M.P. London 1545; Auditor 1526-8. Died January 13, 1547; Will [P.C.C. 30 Alen] January 10; proved March 12, 1547.

1529, Oct. 19 (Nov. 9)	Robert Amadas, *Goldsmith*	(see 1523)		vice N. Jenyns

1530, Oct. 21 (Nov. 8)	WILLIAM ROCHE, *Draper*	Langbourn, 1530-41, Bassishaw, 1541-9	S. 1524-5, M. 1540-1	vice Brugge

Knighted (before November 19) 1540; M.P. London 1523, 1536, 1539, 1541-2, 1545; Auditor 1519-21; Master Drapers 1531-2, 1535-6, 1540-1, 1543-4, 1545-6, 1548-9. Died 1549; Will [P.C.C. 42 Populwell] July 12; proved November 13, 1549.

1531, Sept. 19 (28)	William Denham, *Ironmonger*	Coleman Street, 1531-42	S. 1534-5	vice Englysshe

Knighted February 2, 1542; Master Ironmongers 1531, 1532, 1534, 1536, 1541, 1547, 1549. Will [H.R. 248 (134)] April 12, 1544; enrolled June 14, 1557.

1531, Oct. 5 (10)	MICHAEL DORMER, *Mercer*	Aldersgate, 1531-2, Vintry, 1532-45	S. 1529-30, M. 1541-2	vice Rudstone

Knighted February 2, 1542; Auditor 1526-8; Master Mercers 1531, 1545. Died September 20, 1545; Will [P.C.C. 38 Pynning] September 17; proved October 2.

1532, June 6 (and sworn)	Richard Choppyn, *Tallow Chandler,* translated to *Grocers* June 20, 1532	Billingsgate, 1532-6	S. 1530-1	vice Amadas

Master Tallow Chandlers 1523-6; Grocers 1533-4. Died *c* March, 1536; Will [P.C.C. 34 Hogen] March 7; proved April 23, 1536.

1532, Oct. 10 (22)	Robert Pagett, *Merchant Taylor*	Bishopsgate, 1532-41	S. 1536-7	vice Pargeter

Auditor 1532-4. Died 1541; Will [P.C.C. 2 Spert] August 19, 1541; proved February 23, 1542.

1532, Dec. 12 (and sworn)	Walter Champyon, *Draper*	Aldersgate, 1532-4	S. 1529-30	vice Bayley

Auditor 1527-9. Died *c* January, 1534; Will [P.C.C. 10 Hogen] January 21; proved February 6.

1533, Oct. 14 (Nov. 18)	Ralph Symonds, *Fishmonger*	(see 1526)		vice Lambarde

1534, Mar. 3	*Ralph Aleyn, Grocer*	(see 1538)			*vice Champyon*
1534, Mar. 3	*Robert Trappes, Goldsmith*	*Tower, 1534*			*vice Boteler*
	Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1540.				
1534, Mar. 26 (30)	JOHN COTES, *Saller*	Aldersgate, 1534-6, Dowgate, 1536-47	S. 1535-6, M. 1542-3		vice Champyon
	Knighted before March 15, 1543. Died February, 1547; Will [P.C.C. 30 Alen] February 2; proved March 4, 1547.				
1534, Mar. 26 (30)	Humphrey Monmouth, *Draper*	Tower, 1534-7	S. 1535-6		vice Boteler
	Master Drapers 1536-7. Died November 23, 1537; Will [P.C.C. 12 Dyngeley] November 16; proved December 15, 1537.				
1534, July 21	*Nicholas Gybson, Grocer*	*Castle Baynard, 1534*	S. 1538-9		*vice Symonds*
	Died September 25, 1540; Will [P.C.C. 12 Alenger] September 23; proved October 8, 1540.				
1534, July 28 (and sworn)	(D)[35]Sir Thomas Kytson, *Mercer*	Castle Baynard, 1534-40	S. 1533-4		vice Symonds
	Knighted May 30, 1533; Master Mercers 1535. Died September, 1540; Will [P.C.C. 30 Spert] dated September 11, 1540.				
1534, Sept. 3 (17)	WILLIAM BOWYER, *Draper*	Aldgate, 1534-6, Cornhill, 1536-44	S. 1536-7, M. 1543-4		vice Baldry
	Knighted February 2, 1544; M.P. London 1533-4; Auditor 1529-31, 1534; Master Drapers 1537-8, 1541-2. Died April 13, 1544; Will [P.C.C. 11 Pynning] cod. April 4; proved July 16, 1544.				
1535, Mar. 11	(D)[36]*Richard Fermor, Grocer*	*Farringdon Without, 1535*			*vice Hardy*
	Auditor 1520-2. Died November 17, 1551; Will [P.C.C. 3 Powell] July 1, 1551; proved February 3, 1552.				
1536, Jan. 10 (and sworn)	William Dauntsey, *Mercer*	Farringdon Without, 1536-41, Langbourn, 1541-3	S. 1530-1		vice Hardy
	M.P. Thetford 1529-36; Master Mercers 1532. Died April 23, 1543; Will [P.C.C. 28 Spert] April 10, 1542; proved November 30, 1543.				
1536, Feb. 8	*Ralph Aleyn, Grocer*	(see 1538)			*vice Semer*
1536, Feb. ..	*Robert Baxter, Haberdasher*	*Aldersgate, 1536*			*vice Semer*
	Died May, 1543; Will [P.C.C. 20 Spert] April 30; proved May 17, 1543.				

35. He was not (as stated in *D.N.B.*) knighted in his Shrievalty, to which he was not elected till later in the year 1533. Kytson's election as Alderman is ignored in the *D.N.B.* article; consequently William Forman was not, as stated in the text, 'his Co-Sheriff' at that time, and there is no point in recording the fact that Forman was not knighted with him.

36. The year of his death is obviously misdated in *D.N.B.*, the date there given being subsequent to the probate of his will. His election as Alderman is not recorded, and his father-in-law is credited with an imaginary knighthood. 'In 1550, two years after Henry VIII.'s death' betrays some weakness in either chronology or elementary arithmetic.

1536, Mar. 7 (and sworn)	(D*)[37] WILLIAM LAXTON, *Grocer*	Aldersgate, 1536-43, Langbourn, 1543-5, Lime Street, 1545 56	S. 1540-1, M. 1544-5	vice Semer
	Knighted February, 1545; Master Grocers 1536-7, 1538-9, 1541-2, 1543-4, 1545-6, 1548-9, 1550-1, 1552-3. Died July 29, 1556; Will [P.C.C. 12 Ketchyn] July 22; proved August 27, 1556.			
1536, May 22 (30)	(D)[38] RICHARD GRESHAM, *Mercer*	Walbrook, 1536-9, Cheap, 1539-49	S. 1531-2, M. 1537-8	vice Dodmer
	Knighted October 18, 1537; M.P. London 1545; Auditor 1530-2; Master Mercers 1533, 1539, 1549. Died February 21, 1549; Will [P.C.C. 31 Populwell] February 20; proved May 20, 1549.			
1536, May 30 (June 13)	Thomas Colyns, *Salter*	Farringdon Within, 1536		vice Pecocke
	Died September, 1536; Will [P.C.C. 40 Hogen] August 8; proved September 13, 1536.			
1536, June 1	*John Rychemond, Armourer*	*Billingsgate, 1536, Tower, 1537*	[Elected S. 1541]	*vice Choppyn*
	Auditor 1537-9; Master Armourers 1547-3. Died July 27, 1559; Will [P.C.C. 38 Chayney] July 20; proved August 19, 1559.			
1536, Nov. 7	*Ralph Aleyn, Grocer*	(see 1538)		*vice Choppyn*
1536, Nov. 9 (16)	HENRY HUBERTHORN, *Merchant Taylor*	Farringdon Within, 1536-7, Bread Street, 1537-56	S. 1542-3, M. 1546-7	vice Colyns
	Knighted February 6, 1547; Auditor 1536. Died October, 1556; Will [P.C.C. 19 Ketchyn] October 12; proved October 28, 1556.			
1536, Nov. 16 (and sworn)	(D*)[39] MARTIN BOWES, *Goldsmith*	Aldgate, 1536-40, Castle Baynard, 1540-2, Farringdon Within, 1542-5, Langbourn, 1545-66	S. 1540-1, M. 1545-6	vice Milborne
	Knighted March 18, 1541; M.P. London 1547-52, 1553, 1554 (*bis*), 1555, 1559; Auditor 1536; Treasurer St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1547; Comptroller-General Hospitals 1557-66; Master Mint 1533-44; Under-Treasurer Mint 1544-51; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1559-62. Died August 4, 1566; Will [P.C.C. 3 Stonarde] cod. July 29, 1566; proved January 21, 1567.			
1536, Dec. 12	*Richard Osborne, Grocer*	*Billingsgate, 1536*		*vice Choppyn*
	Auditor 1533-4, 1535-7. Died 1544; Will [P.C.C. 9 Pynning] March 8; proved June 17, 1544.			

37. Only one of his Wards—the last—is given in the *D.N.B.*; the grotesque perversion of 'Lime Street' into 'Limehouse' is corrected in the new issue, as also are the errors of making Sir T. White the founder of St. John's College, *Cambridge* (!), and representing Laxton as childless.

38. The (otherwise excellent) article in *D.N.B.* overlooks the fact of his having been M.P. for London, and by using the civil computation for the date of his will, makes the period between its execution and probate appear to be a year longer than it was in fact.

39. In the *D.N.B.* article no one of the four Wards for which he served is given; his last election as M.P. is omitted, and the date of death, though not devoid of authority, is almost certainly a month too late.

1536, Dec. 14 (Apr. 17, 1537)	HENRY AMCOTTS (or HAMCOTTS), *Stockfishmonger*	Billingsgate, 1536-54	S. 1542-3, M. 1548-9	vice Choppyn
	Knighted December 2, 1548 (*or* March 3, 1549). Died September 5, 1554; Will [P.C.C. 9 More] May 28; proved September 27, 1554.			
1537, Dec. 11	*John Rychemond, Armourer*	(see 1536)		*vice Monmouth*
1537, Dec. 11	*Robert Lesse (or Lees), Merchant Taylor*	*Farringdon Within, 1537*		*vice Mundy*
	Died *c* April, 1538; Will [P.C.C. 17 Dyngeley] April 11; proved May 25, 1538.			
1538, Jan. 15 (24)	John Tolos, *Clothworker*	Tower, 1538-42, Bishopsgate, 1542-8	S. 1543-4	vice Monmouth
	Master Clothworkers 1538. Died 1543; Will [P.C.C. 19 Populwell] August 10; proved December 12, 1548.			
1538, Jan. 24	*Henry Averell, Goldsmith*	*Portsoken, 1538*[40]		*vice Hancock*
	Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1539. Died 1540; Will [P.C.C. 21 Alenger] September 4, 1540; proved January 22, 1541.			
1538, Feb. 7 (21)	John Sadler, *Draper*	Farringdon Within, 1538-42, Coleman Street, 1542-6		vice Mundy
	Master Drapers 1538-9, 1542-3, 1544-5, 1546-7, 1549-50, 1551-2, 1554-5. Died *c* 1560; Will [P.C.C. 49 Mellershe] June 28, 1559; proved October 21, 1560.			
1538, Sept. 26 (Oct. 21)	Ralph Aleyn, *Grocer*	*Aldersgate, 1534, 1536, Billingsgate, 1536,* Queenhithe, 1538-47	S. 1545-6	vice Long
	Auditor 1522-4, 1538; Master Grocers 1539-41, 1542-3, 1544-5. Died *c* January, 1547; Will [P.C.C. 28 Aleyn] January 19, 1542; proved February 12, 1547.			
1538, Oct. 22	John Wylford, *Merchant Taylor*	Portsoken, 1538-42, Broad Street, 1542-50	S. 1544-5	vice Hancock
	Died *c* February, 1551; Will [P.C.C. 9 Bucke] February 4; proved March 23, 1551.			
1539, Oct. 21 (and sworn)	Thomas Lewen, *Ironmonger*	Walbrook, 1539-46	S. 1537-8	vice Ascue
	Died June 29, 1555; Will [P.C.C. 30 More] April 20; proved July 8, 1555.			
1540, Oct. 25 (Nov. 9)	(D)[41] SIR JOHN GRESHAM, *Mercer*	Aldgate, 1540-7, Dowgate, 1547-53, Bassishaw, 1553-6	S. 1537-8, M. 1547-8	vice Kytson
	Knighted October 18, 1537; Master Mercers 1538, 1546, 1553, 1556. Died October 23, 1556; Will [P.C.C. 28 Ketchyn] September 18, 1554; proved November 26, 1556.			
1541, July 12 (19)	[41*] ANDREW JUDDE, *Skinner*	Farringdon Without, 1541-4, Bridge, 1544-58	S. 1544-5, M. 1550-1	vice Monoux
	Knighted February 15, 1551; Treasurer St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1547-8; Surveyor-General Hospitals 1557-8; Master Skinners 1533, 1538, 1542, 1547, 1551, 1555. Died September 4, 1558; Will [P.C.C. 59 Noodes] September 2; proved October 15, 1558.			

40. The Aldermanry of Portsoken, previously held *ex officio* by the Prior of Holy Trinity, Aldgate, had remained vacant since the dissolution of the Priory in 1532.

41. The names of his Wards are omitted in the *D.N.B.* article.

41.* There is no notice of Sir A. Judde in the *D.N.B.*, to a place in which the founder of the great school at Tonbridge is assuredly entitled.

1542, Jan. 26 (31)	Thomas Blanke, *Haberdasher*	Bishopsgate, 1542	..	vice Pagett

Died November 28, 1563; Will [P.C.C. 30 Chayre] cod. September 6; proved December 23, 1563.

1542, Sept. 14 (and sworn)	RICHARD DOBBYS, *Skinner*	Tower, 1542-56	S. 1543-4, M. 1551-2	vice Blanke

Knighted May 8, 1552; Master Skinners 1543, 1548, 1550, 1554. Died May 13, 1556; Will [P.C.C. 8 Ketchyn] May 11; proved June 15, 1556.

1542, Nov. 9 (and sworn)	(D)[42]SIR ROWLAND HILL, *Mercer*	Castle Baynard, 1542-6, Walbrook, 1546-61	S. 1541-2, M. 1549-50	vice Denham

Knighted May 18, 1542; M.P. London 1553; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1557-8, 1559-61; Surveyor-General Hospitals 1558-61; Master Mercers 1543, 1550, 1555, 1561. Died October 28, 1561; Will [P.C.C. 33 Loftes] November 12, 1560; proved November 7, 1561.

1542, Dec. 7 (19)	GEORGE BARNE, *Haberdasher*	Portsoken, 1542-6, Coleman Street, 1546-58	S. 1545-6, M. 1552-3	vice Hollyes

Knighted April 11, 1553. Died February 18, 1558; Will [P.C.C. 13 Noodes] February 15; proved March 21, 1558.

1543, June 5 (and sworn)	Richard Gerveys, *Mercer*	Aldersgate, 1543-9, Bassishaw, 1549-53	S. 1546-7	vice Dauntsey

Master Mercers 1544, 1551. Will [P.C.C. 4 Wrastley] December 27, 1555; proved February 7, 1557.

1544, Mar. 13 (and sworn)	Richard Rede, *Salter*	Farringdon Without, 1544-6	..	vice Spencer

Auditor 1538-40. Died 1550; Will [P.C.C. 27 Coode] September 7; proved November 14, 1550.

1544, June 17 (18)	(D*)[43]THOMAS WHYTE, *Merchant Taylor*	Cornhill, 1544-67	S. 1547-8, M. 1553-4	vice Bowyer

Knighted 1553; Provost St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1551-2 (Treasurer 1549-50); Surveyor-General Hospitals 1562-6; Comptroller-General Hospitals 1566-7; Auditor 1542-4; Master Merchant Taylors 1535-6. Died February 11 or 12, 1567; Will [P.C.C. 36 Stonarde] November 8, 1566; proved December 21, 1567.

1545, Sept. 17 (Oct. 5)	Robert Chertsey, *Mercer*	Farringdon Within, 1545-51	S. 1547-8	vice Sir J. Aleyn

Master Mercers 1547. Died 1555; Will [P.C.C. 33 More] April 1; proved October 9, 1555.

1545, Oct. 20 (22)	William Lok, *Mercer*	Vintry, 1545-50	S. 1548-9 [Elected S. 1526]	vice Dormer

Knighted March 3, 1549; Master Mercers 1548. Died August 24, 1550; Will [P.C.C. 20 Coode] March 15; proved September 11, 1550.

---

42. In the *D.N.B.* article the day, month, and year of removal to Walbrook Ward *are all incorrect, although the correct reference to the volume and folio in the Guildhall records is given.* ('*Nusquam tuta fides.*' *D.N.B* 'authorities' need personal verification, and cannot safely be taken on trust.) The date of knighthood is only tentatively suggested, and unwarranted doubt is raised as to the fact of his election as M.P., for which there is evidence in the Guildhall records.

43. The strange statement that he was the *ninth* Alderman of Cornhill, which appears in the original edition of *D.N.B.* is omitted from the new issue, in which some further trifling corrections are made. The article, thus corrected, is an admirable one, worthy of its author. (In the appended bibliography Dr. R. R. Sharpe is erroneously described as 'Librarian of the Guildhall.'

1546, Apr. 13 (15)	Augustine Hynde, *Clothworker*	Farringdon Without, 1546-7, Cripplegate, 1547-54	S. 1550-1	vice Rede

Master Clothworkers 1545. Died August 10, 1554; Will [P.C.C. 6 More] June 23; proved August 16, 1554.

1546, Apr. 15 (and sworn)	Richard Turke, *Fishmonger*	Castle Baynard, 1546-52	S. 1549-50	vice Lewen

Auditor 1545 6. Died October, 1552; Will [P.C.C. 28 Powell] October 7; proved October 25, 1652.

1546, May 13 (25)	Henry Goodyere, *Leatherseller*	Portsoken, 1546-9		vice Sadler

Died *c* October, 1556 (buried November 3); Will [P.C.C. 25 Ketchyn] June 26; proved December 14, 1556.

1547, Mar. 1 (and sworn)	JOHN LYON, *Grocer*	Queenhithe, 1547-64	S. 1550-1, M. 1554-5	vice R. Aleyn

Knighted January 27, 1555; President St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1557-9; Master Grocers 1547-8, 1549-50, 1553-4, 1558 9. Died September 8, 1564; Will [P.C.C. 3 Morrison] September 4, 1564; proved January 8, 1565.

1547, Mar. 10 (15)	John Lambarde, (or Lamberd) *Draper*	Farringdon Without, 1547-9, Aldersgate, 1549-54	S. 1551-2	vice Forman

Master Drapers 1547-8, 1550-1, 1552-3. Died August 4, 1554; Will [P.C.C. 6 More] March 21, 1553; proved August 10, 1554.

1547, Mar. 23 (April 21)	John Usshe, *Founder*	Aldgate, 1547		vice Cotes

1547, Apr. 26 (May 10)	WILLIAM GARRARDE, *Haberdasher*	Aldgate, 1547-50, Broad Street, 1550-6, Lime Street, 1556-71	S. 1552-3, M. 1555-6	vice Usshe

Knighted before February 28, 1556; M.P. London 1557-8; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1558-9; President St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1559-71 (Treasurer 1548-9); Surveyor-General Hospitals 1566-7; Comptroller-General Hospitals 1567-71. Died September 27, 1571; Will [P.C.C. 3 Daper] April 15, 1570; proved January 12, 1572.

1548, Oct. 22 (Nov. 6)	David Woodroffe, *Haberdasher*	Bishopsgate, 1548-60	S. 1554-5	vice Tolos

Died March 24, 1563; Will [P.C.C. 21 Chayre] June 26, 1660; proved May 22, 1563.

1549, Mar. 26 (April 2)	Stephen Kyrton, *Merchant Taylor*	Cheap, 1549-53		vice Sir R Gresham

Master Merchant Taylors 1542-3. Died August, 1553; Will [P.C.C. 17 Tashe] February 1, 1652; proved August 9, 1553.

1549, July 18 (20)	(D)[44]THOMAS OFFLEY, .. *Merchant Taylor*	Portsoken, 1549-50, Aldgate, 1550-82	S. 1553-4, M. 1556-7	.. vice Goodyere
	Knighted February 7, 1557; President Christ's Hospital 1563 (? 1559) 8244*; Surveyor-General Hospitals 1567-72; Comptroller-General Hospitals 1572-82; Master Merchant Taylors 1547-8. Died August 29, 1582; Will [P.C.C. 39 Tirwhitt] August 5, 1580; proved August 24, 1582.			
1549, Oct. 22 (Nov. 7)	Christopher Aleyn, .. *Mercer*	Farringdon Without, 1549-50	.. .. ..	.. vice Roche
	Died February, 1556; Will [P.C.C. 41 More] January 31; proved February 22, 1556.			
1550, May 20 (28)	Sir John Ayliffe, .. *Barber-Surgeon*, translated to *Grocers* July 17, 1550	[45]Bridge Without, 1550-3, Dowgate, 1553-6	.. S. 1548-9	.. (additional)
	Knighted March 3, 1549; Sergeant-Surgeon to Henry VIII.; Provost (1552-3) and President (1553-5) St. Bartholomew's Hospital; Master Barber-Surgeons 1538; Master Grocers 1551-2, 1556. Died October, 1556; Will [P.C.C. 26 Ketchyn] September 27; proved December 24, 1556.			
1550, June 3 (and sworn)	Lawrence Wythers, .. *Salter*	Portsoken, 1550-6	.. .. ..	.. vice Wylford
	M.P. London 1563 7; President St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1556 7. Died *c* 1573.			
1550, Sept. 16 (on or before 25)	(D) [46] WILLIAM HEWET, .. *Clothworker*	Vintry, 1550-3, Candlewick, 1553-67	S. 1553-4, M. 1559-60	.. vice Lok
	Knighted January 21, 1560; Auditor 1549-50; President St. Thomas' Hospital 1560-7; Master Clothworkers 1543. Died January 25, 1567; Will [P.C.C. 9 Stonarde] January 3; proved March 11, 1567.			
1550, Sept. 23 (and sworn)	William Robyns, *Mercer*	Farringdon Without, 1550-2	..	[Elected S. 1526] vice Aleyn
	Master Mercers 1552. Died December 30, 1552; Will [P.C.C. 3 Tashe] September 9, 1549; proved February 7, 1553.			
1551, Apr. 23 (28)	THOMAS CURTES, .. *Pewterer*, translated to *Fishmongers* Sept. 22, 1556	Farringdon Within, 1551-9	.. S. 1546-7, M. 1557-8	.. vice Chertsey
	Knighted before February 3, 1558; M.P. London 1547-51; Auditor 1539-40; President St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1555-6; Master Pewterers 1538, 1539, 1545, 1546. Died November 27, 1559.			

44. In the *D.N.B.* article, while Portsoken, of which he was Alderman for less than one year, is mentioned, Aldgate, which he represented for 32 years, is omitted. His 19 years' Presidency of Christ's Hospital is not recorded. The suggested identity of his master and his father-in-law, which is quite obvious, need not have been expressed doubtfully: it is clearly established by the *Inq. Post Mort.* on Nichylls.

44.* The dates assigned to the Presidents and Treasurers of Christ's Hospital in the Rev. E. H. Pearce's 'Annals of Christ's Hospital' (a most interesting and valuable book) cannot, in all cases, be accepted as strictly accurate. Some, as in this instance, are absolutely erroneous, and in others the obsolete reckoning by which January to March is counted as the end of the year has been adopted without explanation and apparently without due observation. The dates for such appointments given in this work have been verified in every instance by reference to the Court Books, and in the few early cases where these fail to supply them, to the City records.

45. The first election for the Ward of Bridge Without.

46. The date of removal to Candlewick, as given in *D.N.B.*, is quite incorrect, although (as in the similar instance of Sir R. Hill in an article by the same writer), the correct reference to the Guildhall Records is given (see Note 42 p. 31). The grotesque arrangement of the sentences makes it appear that the execution of Lady Jane Grey took place in 1553 and that the bequest of the crown to her by Edward VI. was made later, after she had ceased to possess a head on which to wear it!

1552, Oct. 27	(D) [47] THOMAS LEIGH, *Mercer* ..	Castle Baynard, 1552-6, Broad Street, 1556-8, Coleman Street, 1558-71	S. 1555-6, M. 1558-9	.. vice Turke
	Knighted before February 9, 1559; Master Mercers 1554, 1559, 1564, 1569. Died November 17, 1571; Will [P.C.C. 48 Holney] December 20, 1570; proved December 14, 1571.			
1553, Jan. 17 (19)	(D*) [48] WILLIAM CHESTER, *Draper*	Farringdon Without, 1553-6, Billingsgate, 1556-9, Bassishaw, 1559-66, Langbourn, 1566-73 ..	S. 1554-5, M. 1560-1	.. vice Robyns
	Knighted February 7, 1557; M.P. London 1563-7; President St. Thomas' Hospital 1556-60, 1568-71; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1564-8; Master Drapers 1553-4, 1556-7, 1559-60, 1567-8, 1568-9. Died *c* 1595: adm. May 13, 1595.			
1553, July 20 (and sworn)	John Machell, *Clothworker*	Vintry, 1553-6, Bassishaw, 1556-8	S. 1555-6	.. vice Warren
	Auditor 1551-3; Master Clothworkers 1547. Died *c* August, 1558; Will [P.C.C. 65 Noodes] cod. August 4: adm. October 10, 1558.			
1553, Aug. 23 (Oct. 24)	(D) [49] THOMAS LODGE, *Grocer* ..	Cheap, 1553-66	S. 1559-60, M. 1562-3 [Elected S. 1553]	.. vice Kyrton
	Knighted March 8, 1563; President St. Thomas' Hospital 1560-1; Master Grocers 1554-5, 1559-60; Governor Russia Company. Died February, 1584; Will [P.C.C. 29 Brudenell] December 14, 1583; proved June 7, 1585.			
1553, Nov. 14 (16)	(D) [50] WILLIAM HARPER, *Merchant Taylor*	Bridge Without, 1553-6, Dowgate, 1556-74 ..	S. 1556-7, M. 1561-2	.. vice Gerveys
	Knighted February 15, 1562; Treasurer St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1552-3; Master Merchant Taylors 1553-4. Died February 27, 1574; Will [P.C.C. 14 Martyn] October 27, 1573; proved April 6, 1574.			
1554, Aug. 30 (Sept. 6)	Henry Herdson, *Skinner*	Aldersgate, 1554-5		.. vice Lambarde
	Master Skinners 1552. Died December, 1555; Will [P.C.C. 38 More] December 16, 1555; proved January 10, 1556.			
1554, Aug. 30 (Sept. 20)	JOHN WHYTE, *Grocer* ..	Cripplegate, 1554-8, Broad Street, 1558-67, Cornhill, 1567-73 ..	S. 1556-7, M. 1563-4 [Elected S. 1553]	.. vice Hynde
	Knighted before January 25, 1564; M.P. London 1566-7, 1571-2; Auditor 1554; Treasurer St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1549; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1568-73; Surveyor-General Hospitals 1572-3; Master Grocers 1555-6, 1560-1. Died June 9, 1573; Will [P.C.C. 40 Peter] May 29; proved August 20, 1573.			

47. The article in *D.N.B.* is a very good one, full and free from obvious inaccuracies.

48. He was certainly not, as *D.N.B.* suggests, identical with his Bristol namesake, who was Mayor of and M.P. for that city, and died unknighted. Only one year's Mastership of the Drapers is assigned to him, although he was elected five times. Only one of his four Wards is named in the original article: the others are supplied in the new issue with a wrong date for the last, though the correct date had been supplied to the Editor and printed in the *Errata* volume. The date of the burning of Saunders is misprinted.

49. Date of Shrievalty in *D.N.B.* wrong by three years, although it is followed by a reference to p. 205 of Machyn's Diary, where the true date is accurately recorded.

50. The year of his election to the Shrievalty is wrongly given in *D.N.B.*: that of his death is according to the obsolete reckoning of the Civil year, and so misleading.

1554, Sept. 27	*Vincent Randall, Mercer*	*Billingsgate, 1554*	.. .. ..	.. *vice Amcotts*
	Died 1577; Will [P.C.C. 25 Daughtry] proved June 17, 1577.			
1555, Feb. 7	*Richard Buttle,* .. .. *Merchant Taylor*	*Billingsgate, 1555*	.. .. ..	.. *vice Amcotts*
	Auditor 1550-2.			
1555, Feb. 14 (on or before Apr. 30)	John Lowen, *Draper* ..	Billingsgate, 1555	.. .. ..	.. vice Amcotts
	Master Drapers 1555-6, 1558-9. Died August 31, 1559; Will [P.C.C. 45 Chayney] October 10, 1557; proved October 24, 1559.			
1556, Jan. 16 (21)	James Altham, ... *Clothworker*	Aldersgate, 1556-61	.. S. 1557-8	.. vice Herdson
	Sheriff Essex 1570-1. Will [P.C.C. 16 Rowe] December 17, 1582; proved March 9, 1583.			
1556, Jan. 30 (and sworn)	RICHARD MALORYE, .. *Mercer*	Farringdon Without, 1556-60, Vintry, 1560-7	.. S. 1557-8, M. 1564-5	.. vice Lowen
	Knighted February 18, 1565; Treasurer St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1554-5; Master Mercers 1557, 1562, 1565. Died March, 1567; Will [P.C.C. 9 Stonarde] June 16, 1566; proved March 27, 1567.			
1556, June 25 (Aug. 7)	John Hawes (or Halse), *Clothworker*	Tower, 1556-65	.. S. 1558-9	.. vice Dobbys
	Master Clothworkers 1546. Died *c* 1573; Will [P.C.C. 17 Martyn] August 10, 1573; adm. May 1, 1574.			
1556. Sept. 24 (Oct. 8)	RICHARD CHAMPYON, .. *Draper*	Castle Baynard, 1556-65, Tower, 1565-8	S. 1558-9, M. 1565-6	.. vice Laxton
	Knighted February 17, 1566; Master Drapers 1557-8, 1560-1, 1568. Died October 30, 1568; Will [P.C.C. 23 Babyngton] October 22; proved November 22, 1568.			
1556, Oct. 15 (27)	CHRISTOPHER DRAPER, *Ironmonger*	Cordwainer, 1556-81	.. S. 1560-1, M. 1566-7	.. vice Champneys
	Knighted February 16, 1567; Surveyor-General Hospitals 1573-81; Master Ironmongers 1557, 1562, 1564, 1567, 1571, 1575, 1579, 1580. Died May 8, 1581; Will [P.C.C. 22 Darcy] July 21, 1580: proved June 8, 1581.			
1556, Oct. 22 (27)	ROGER MARTYN, *Mercer*	Bread Street, 1556-73	S. 1559-60, M. 1567-8	.. vice Huberthorn
	Knighted March 14, 1568; Master Mercers 1568, 1573. Died December 20, 1573; Will [P.C.C. 1 Martyn] September 8, 1573; proved January 28, 1574.			
1556, Nov. 12 (and sworn)	Ralph Greneway, *Grocer*	Bridge Without, 1556-8	.. .. ..	.. vice Ayliff
	Master Grocers 1557-8. Died May, 1558; Will [P.C.C. 30 Noodes] May 3; proved June 27, 1558.			
1556, Dec. 1 (Jan. 19, 1557)	Richard Foulkes, .. *Clothworker*	Vintry, 1556-60	.. [Elected S. 1560]	.. vice Sir J. Gresham
	Master Clothworkers 1550. Died *c* November, 1570; Will [P.C.C. 38 Lyon] October 22; proved December 11, 1570.			
1557, June 22 (July 20)	THOMAS ROWE, ... *Merchant Taylor*	Portsoken, 1557-60, Bishopsgate, 1560-70	.. S. 1560-1, M. 1568-9	.. vice Wythers
	Knighted (before July 14) 1569; President St. Thomas' Hospital 1567-8; Master Merchant Taylors 1557-8. Died September 2, 1570; Will [P.C.C. 28 Lyon] May 2, 1569; proved October 31, 1570.			

1558, Mar. 31 (April 10)	ALEXANDER AVENON, .. *Ironmonger*	Cripplegate, .. 1558-66, Farringdon Within, 1566-78, Bread Street, 1578-80	S. 1561-2, M. 1569-70	.. vice Barne

Knighted (before June 8) 1570; Treasurer St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1555-6; President St. Thomas' Hospital 1571-8; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1573-80; Master Ironmongers 1559, 1560, 1563, 1566, 1568, 1570, 1574, 1578. Died *c* July, 1580; adm. September 23, 1580.

1558, May 10	*WILLIAM ALLEYN (or ALLEN), Leatherseller*	(see 1559) ..	.. ..	.. *vice Greneway*
1558, June 21 (and sworn)	John Cowper, ... *Fishmonger*	Bridge .. Without, 1558-67, Queenhithe, 1567-70	S. 1551-2	.. vice Greneway

(?) M.P. Steyning 1572. Died August, 1584; Will [P.C.C. 23 Watson] August 4; proved August 18, 1584.

1558, Sept. 27 (on or before Oct. 6)	Humphrey Baskerfeld (or Baskerville), *Mercer*	Bridge, .. 1558-64	S. 1561-2	.. vice Judde

Auditor 1558; Master Mercers 1560. Died February, 1564; Will [P.C.C. 9 Stevenson] September 1, 1563; adm. March 14, 1564.

1558, Sept. 27	*Thomas Wylkes, .. Haberdasher*	*Bassishaw, .. 1558*	[Elected S. 1551] ..	*vice Machell*

Died January, 1559; Will [P.C.C. 40 Welles] August 18, 1558; proved February 6, 1559.

1559, Jan. 19 (24)	WILLIAM ALLEYN (or ALLEN), *Leatherseller*, admitted a *Mercer* .. 1564	*Bridge Without, 1558*, Billingsgate, 1559-64, Bridge, 1564-86	S. 1562-3, M. 1571-2	.. vice Machell

Knighted (before February 4) 1572; President St. Thomas' Hospital 1573-80; Surveyor-General Hospitals 1582-6; Master Leathersellers 1558-9; Mercers 1566, 1571, 1577, 1583. Died May, 1586.

1560, Jan. 9 (and sworn)	Richard Chamberlyn .. (or Chamberlain), *Ironmonger*	Farringdon .. Within, 1560-6	S. 1562-3	.. vice Curtes

Auditor 1558-60; Master Ironmongers 1565. Died November 19, 1566; Will [P.C.C. 7 Stonarde] October 18, 1563; proved February 20, 1567.

1560, Jan. 25 (and sworn)	Edward Bankes, .. *Haberdasher*	Portsoken, .. 1560-6	S. 1563-4	.. vice Woodroffe

Died July 11, 1566; Will [P.C.C. 26 Crymes] June 18; proved October 19, 1566.

1560, Sept. 19 (Oct. 8)	ROWLAND HEYWARD, .. *Clothworker*	Farringdon .. Without, 1560-4, Queenhithe, 1564-6, Cripplegate, 1566-71, Lime Street, 1571-93	S. 1563-4, M. 1570-1, 1591	.. vice Foulkes

Knighted (before May 3) 1571; M.P. London 1572-83; Auditor 1556-8; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1561-3; President St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1572-93; Master Clothworkers 1559; Surveyor-General Hospitals 1580-2; Comptroller-General Hospitals 1582-93. Died December 5, 1593; Will [P.C.C. 24 Dixy] November 17, 1592; proved March 4, 1594.

1561, Aug. 1 (20)	Edward Gylbert, .. *Goldsmith*	Aldersgate, .. 1561-4	.. ..	.. vice Altham

President Bethlem and Bridewell 1563-4; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1562. Died 1691.

1561, Dec. 2 (and sworn)	Edward Jakman, *Grocer*	Walbrook, 1561-9	S. 1564-5	vice Hill

Died September, 1569; Will [P.C.C. 3 Lyon] cod. September 24, 1569; proved February 5, 1570.

1564, Mar. 9 (16)	Richard Lamberd (or Lambert), *Grocer*	Billingsgate, 1564-6, Bassishaw, 1566-7	S. 1566-7	vice Baskerfeld

Died April 4, 1567; Will [P.C.C. 26 Stonarde] March 31; proved September 16, 1567.

1564, Oct. 5 (and sworn)	William Beswicke, *Draper*	Farringdon Without, 1564-5		vice Lyon

Died May 5, 1567; Will [P.C.C. 14 Stonarde] April 14; proved May 31, 1567.

1564, Dec. 5 (and sworn)	LIONEL DUCKETT, *Mercer*	Aldersgate, 1564-7, Bassishaw, 1567-87	S. 1564-5, M. 1572-3	vice Gylbert

Knighted February 2, 1573; Auditor 1559-61; elected President St. Thomas' Hospital 1573; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1580-6; Master Mercers 1567, 1572, 1578, 1584. Died July, 1587; Will [P.C.C. 9 Rutland] July 9, 1587; proved February 20, 1588.

1565, Aug. 30 (and sworn)	JOHN RYVERS, *Grocer*	Farringdon Without, 1565-8, Broad Street, 1568-74, Walbrook, 1574-84	S. 1565-6, M. 1573-4	vice Beswicke

Knighted May 2, 1574; President St. Thomas' Hospital 1580-4. Died *c* March, 1584; Will [P.C.C. 37 Butts] January 31; proved April 10, 1584.

1565, Oct. 25 (and sworn)	JAMES HAWES, *Clothworker*	Castle Baynard, 1565-73, Cornhill, 1573-82	S. 1565-6, M. 1574-5	vice John Hawes

Knighted (before June 11), 1575; Master Clothworkers 1561. Died September, 1582 (buried September 13).

1566, Sept. 3 (and sworn)	AMBROSE NICHOLAS, *Salter*	Portsoken, 1566-9, Walbrook, 1569-74, Bread Street, 1574-8	S. 1566-7, M. 1575-6	vice Bankes

Knighted February 19, 1576; Auditor 1564-6; Treasurer St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1559-61, 1562-6. Died May, 1578; Will [P.C.C. 22 Langley] April 30; proved May 31, 1578.

1566, Oct. 8 (on or before 22)	JOHN LANGLEY, *Goldsmith*	Billingsgate, 1566-70, Queenhithe, 1570-3, Langbourn, 1573-8	S. 1567, M. 1576-7	vice Bowes

Knighted March 15, 1577; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1577. Died January, 1578; Will [P.C.C. 1 Langley] cod. January 1; proved January 25, 1578.

1566, Dec. 12 (and sworn)	THOMAS RAMSEY, *Grocer*	Cheap, 1566-88, Cornhill, 1588-90	S. 1567-8, M. 1577-8	vice Lodge

Knighted May 1, 1578; President Christ's Hospital 1582-90; Surveyor-General Hospitals 1586-90. Died May 19, 1590; Will [P.C.C. 39 Drury] September 20, 1585; proved May 29, 1590.

1567, Jan. 23 (30)	Henry Beecher, *Haberdasher*	Bridge Without, 1567-71	S. 1569-70	vice Chamberlyn
	Died January 15, 1571; Will [P.C.C. 10 Holney] cod. December 8, 1570; proved February 3, 1571.			
1567, Feb. 18 (and sworn)	William Bonde, *Haberdasher*	Candlewick, 1567-76	S. 1567-8	vice Hewet
	Auditor 1566-7. Died May 31, 1576; Will [P.C.C. 26 Carew] cod. May 30; proved September 20, 1576.			
1567, Mar. 6 (and sworn)	Robert Hardyng, *Salter*	Broad Street, 1567-8	S. 1568 [Elected S. 1564.]	vice Sir T. Whyte
	Auditor 1558-60. Died November 26, 1568; Will [P.C.C. 26 Babington] November 20; proved December 3, 1568.			
1567, Apr. 15 (17)	John Oliff, *Merchant Taylor*	Vintry, 1567-77	S. 1568-9	vice Malorye
	Master Merchant Taylors 1564-5. Died June 26, 1577; Will [P.C.C. 29 Daughtrey] November 16, 1574; proved July 14, 1577.			
1567, Apr. 24 (and sworn)	James Bacon, *Fishmonger*	Aldersgate, 1567-73	S. 1568-9	vice Lamberd
	Treasurer St. Thomas' Hospital 1562-7. Died June 5, 1573; Will [P.C.C. 28 Peter] April 27; proved October 2, 1573.			
1568, Nov. 23 (and sworn)	William Dane, *Ironmonger*	Tower, 1568-73	S. 1569-70	vice Champyon
	Master Ironmongers 1569, 1573. Died September 5, 1573; Will [P.C.C. 29 Peter] September 7, 1563; proved September 28, 1573.			
1568, Dec. 14 (16)	[51]Francis Barnham (or Barnam), *Draper*	Farringdon Without, 1568-73, Tower, 1573-6	S. 1570-1	vice Hardyng
	Treasurer St. Thomas' Hospital 1567-9; Master Drapers 1568-9, 1571-2. Died May 10, 1576; Will [P.C.C. 10 Carew] cod. April 1, proved May 12, 1576.			
1569, Oct. 11 (and sworn)	Philip Gunter, *Skinner*	Portsoken, 1569		vice Jakman
	Master Skinners 1556, 1559, 1562, 1565, 1568, 1575, 1579, 1582. Died February 15, 1583; Will [P.C.C. 8 Rowe] January 8; proved February 19, 1583.			
1569, Nov. 15 (22)	Henry Mylles, *Grocer*	Portsoken, 1569-74	S. 1571-2	vice Gunter
	Auditor 1567-9; Master Grocers 1562-3. Died January 22, 1574; Will [P.C.C. 15 Martyn] January 16; proved April 26, 1574.			
1570, Sept. 26 (Oct. 5)	RICHARD PYPE, *Leatherseller*, translated to *Drapers* October 2, 1571	Bishopsgate, 1570-87	S. 1572-3, M. 1578-9	vice Rowe
	Knighted before February 11, 1579; Master Leathersellers 1566-7; Drapers 1573-4, 1577-8, 1581-2 Died September, 1587; Will [P.C.C. 66 Spencer] June 22; proved November 4, 1587.			
1570, Dec. 14 (and sworn)	William Boxe, *Grocer*	Billingsgate, 1570-81	S. 1570-1	vice Cowper
	Treasurer Bethlem and Bridewell 1560-3; Master Grocers 1566-7.			
1571, Feb. 8 (and sworn)	NICHOLAS WOODROFFE, *Haberdasher*	Bridge Without, 1571-4, Dowgate, 1574-88	S. 1572-3, M. 1579-80	vice Beecher
	Knighted February 7, 1580; M.P. London 1584-5; President St. Thomas' Hospital 1584-6 (Treasurer 1569-71); Master Haberdashers 1585. Died May 18, 1598; Will [P.C.C. 71 Lewyn] May 7, 1596; proved August 7, 1598.			

51. In an article on his son, Benedict, *D.N.B.* misdates the year of Francis Barnham's death.

1571, Nov. 6 (and sworn)	JOHN BRANCHE, *Draper*	Cripplegate, 1571-86	S. 1571-2, M. 1580-1	vice Garrarde

Knighted February 5, 1581; Master Drapers 1572-3, 1576-7, 1579-80, 1583-4. Died July 24, 1588; Will [P.C.C. 55 Rutland] June 10; proved September 23, 1588.

1571, Dec. 11 (Jan. 8, 1572)	JAMES HARVYE, *Ironmonger*	Coleman Street, 1571-8, Langbourn, 1578-83	S. 1573-4, M. 1581-2	vice Leigh

Knighted May 6, 1582; Auditor 1567-8; Master Ironmongers 1572, 1576, 1580, 1582; Died June, 1583; Will [P.C.C. 31 Rowe] April 29; proved July 5, 1583.

1573, Feb. 26 (March 5)	THOMAS BLANKE, *Haberdasher*	Queenhithe, 1573-82, Cornhill, 1582-8	S. 1574-5, M. 1582-3	vice Chester

Knighted May 5, 1583; Master Haberdashers 1582-3. Died October 28, 1588; Will [P.C.C. 5 Leicester] September 30, 1585; proved November 2, 1588.

1573, June 23 (25)	Anthony Gamage, *Ironmonger*	Aldersgate, 1573-9	S. 1574-5	vice Bacon

Auditor 1568-70; Master Ironmongers 1573, 1577. Died June 11, 1579; Will [P.C.C. 32 Bakon] December 15, 1571; proved July 9, 1579.

1573, July 7 (9)	(D)[52]EDWARD OSBORNE, *Clothworker*	Castle Baynard, 1573-6, Candlewick, 1576-92	S. 1575-6, M. 1583-4	vice Sir J. Whyte

Knighted February 2, 1584; M.P. London 1586-7; President St. Thomas' Hospital 1586-92 (Treasurer 1571-3); Surveyor-General Hospitals 1590-2; Governor Levant Company. Died February 4, 1592.

1573, Oct. 6 (and sworn)	THOMAS PULLYSON, *Draper*	Farringdon Without, 1573-7, Vintry, 1577-88	S. 1573-4, M. 1584-5	vice Dawe

Knighted February 14, 1585; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1586-8; Master Drapers 1574-5, 1578-9, 1582-3, 1586-7.

1574, Feb. 4 (and sworn)	(D*)[53]WOLSTAN DIXIE, *Skinner*	Broad Street, 1574-93, Bassishaw, 1593-4	S. 1575-6, M. 1585-6	vice Martyn

Knighted February 6, 1586; Auditor 1572-4; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1589; President Christ's Hospital 1590-4; Surveyor-General Hospitals 1592-4; Master Skinners 1573, 1576, 1580, 1583, 1586, 1588, 1592. Died January 8, 1594; Will [P.C.C. 1 Dixy] cod. December 21, 1593; proved January 28, 1594.

1574, Feb. 16 (and sworn)	William Kympton, *Merchant Taylor*	Portsoken, 1574-80, Bread Street, 1580-5	S. 1576-7	vice Mylles

Master Merchant Taylors 1570-1.

1574, April 1 (July 1)	Gerard Gore, *Merchant Taylor*	Bridge Without, 1574		vice Harper

Master Merchant Taylors 1567-8. Died December 11, 1607; Will [P.C.C. 7 Windebank] December 19, 1602; proved January 16, 1608.

1574, Sept. 9 (and sworn)	John Harryson, *Goldsmith*	Bridge Without, 1574		vice Gore

Auditor 1563-5; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1564.

52. An otherwise satisfactory article in *D.N.B.* is marred by the unintelligent adoption of the obsolete Civil reckoning in the year-date of his death.

53. The *D.N.B.* date of removal to Bassishaw, notwithstanding its affectation of punctilious accuracy ('1591-2'), is wrong by a year.

1574, Oct. 26 (and sworn)	GEORGE BARNE, *Haberdasher*	Bridge Without, 1574-6, Tower, 1576-83, Langbourn, 1583-7, Bassishaw, 1587-93	S. 1576-7, M. 1586-7	vice Harryson
	Knighted 1587; M.P. London 1588-9; Auditor 1574; President St. Thomas' Hospital 1592-3; Master Haberdashers 1586-7. Died *c* January, 1593; Will [P.C.C. 1 Newell] April 2, 1592; proved January 20, 1593.			
1576, July 5 (and sworn)	John Hardyng, *Salter*	Tower, 1576		vice Barnham
	Died October, 1576; Will [P.C.C. 28 Carew] September 30; proved October 19, 1576.			
1576, July 12 (Sept. 4)	Francis Bowyer, *Grocer*	Castle Baynard, 1576-81	S. 1577-8	vice Bonde
	Auditor 1569-71; Master Grocers 1575-6. Died June 14, 1581; Will [P.C.C. 27 Darcy] July 27, 1580; proved July 3, 1581.			
1576, Oct. 19 (23)	Thomas Starkye, *Skinner*	Bridge Without, 1576-81, Cordwainer, 1581-8	S. 1578-9	vice Hardyng
	Auditor 1571-3; Master Skinners 1574, 1578, 1581, 1584; Will [P.C.C. 3 Dixy] April 5, 1592; proved January 22, 1594.			
1577, July 16 (and sworn)	Nicholas Backhouse, *Grocer*	Farringdon Without, 1577-80	S. 1577-8	vice Oliff
	Auditor 1570-2; Treasurer St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1576 7. Died June 12, 1580; Will [P.C.C. 26 Arundell] August 26, 1576; proved July 6, 1580.			
1578, Feb. 6 (and sworn)	GEORGE BONDE, *Haberdasher*	Coleman Street, 1578-84, Walbrook, 1584-92	S. 1578-9, M. 1587-8	vice Langley
	Knighted before February 20, 1588; Auditor 1574-6; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1588-9, 1589-92; Master Haberdashers 1587-8. Died *c* April, 1592; Will [P.C.C. 30 Harington] March 2; proved April 29, 1592.			
1578, May 29 (and sworn)	(D)[54] RICHARD MARTIN, *Goldsmith*	Farringdon Within, 1578-98, Bread Street, 1598-1602	S. 1581-2, M. 1589, 1594 [Elected S. 1578]	vice Nicholas
	Knighted 1589; Auditor 1573-5; Master Mint 1581-1617; President Christ's Hospital 1594-1602; Comptroller-General Hospitals 1594-1602; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1592-3. Died July, 1617; adm. August 19, 1617.			
1579, June 30 (and sworn)	MARTIN CALTHORP, *Draper*	Aldersgate, 1579-88, Cheap, 1588-9	S. 1579-80, M. 1588-9	vice Gamage
	Knighted before March 6, 1589; Treasurer St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1572-3; Master Drapers 1580-1, 1584-5, 1587-8. Died May, 1589; Will [P.C.C. 48 Leicester] May 3; proved May 16, 1589.			

51. Neither of his Wards is named in *D.N.B.* The year of his election to the Presidency of Christ's Hospital is according to the obsolete computation. The date of his knighthood is assigned, with really delightful vagueness, to 'sometime between 1562 and 1594'!

1580, June 23 (and sworn)	JOHN HARTE, *Grocer* ..	Farringdon Without, 1580-2, Queenhithe, 1582-90, Cornhill, 1590-5, Lime Street, 1595-1604 ..	S. 1579-80, M. 1589-90	.. vice Backhouse
	Knighted before March 12, 1590; M.P. London 1592-3, 1597-8; Auditor 1575-7; President St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1593-1604 (Treasurer 1573-4); Surveyor-General Hospitals 1594-1602; Comptroller-General Hospitals 1602-4; Committee E.I.C. [elected Governor] 1602. Died January, 1604; Will [P.C.C. 1 Harte] January 3; proved January 23, 1604.			
1580, July 26 (and sworn)	Ralph Woodcocke, *Grocer* ..	Portsoken, 1580-4, Coleman Street, 1584-6 ..	S. 1580-1	.. vice Avenon
	Died September 1, 1586; Will [P.C.C. 47 Windsor] September 1; proved September 7, 1586.			
1581, June 1 (and sworn)	JOHN ALLOTT, ... *Fishmonger*	Bridge Without, 1581-3, Tower, 1583-5, Bread Street, 1585-91	S. 1580-1, M. 1590-1	.. vice Draper
	Knighted June, 1591. Died September 7, 1591; [Will P.C.C. 77 Sainberbe] July 17, 1589; proved October 15, 1591.			
1581, June 6 (8)	WILLIAM WEBBE, *Salter* ..	Billingsgate, 1581-94, Cordwainer, 1594-9 ..	S. 1581-2, M. 1591-2	.. vice Boxe
	Knighted (between May 9 and July 1) 1592; Treasurer St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1577-8; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1594-8. Died July 4, 1599; Will [P.C.C. 62 Kidd] March 26; proved July 7, 1599.			
1581, June 27 (July 4)	WILLIAM ROWE, *Ironmonger* ..	Castle Baynard, 1581-93	S. 1582-3, M. 1592-3	.. vice Bowyer
	Knighted (between April 24 and May 23) 1593; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1592-3; Master Ironmongers 1583, 1584, 1587, 1589, 1590. Died October 23, 1593; Will [P.C.C. 36 Dixy] October 21, 1593; proved May 11, 1594.			
1582, Sept. 27 (and sworn)	John Haydon, *Mercer* ..	Aldgate, 1582..	S. 1582 [Elected S. 1580]	.. vice Offley
	Master Mercers 1582. Died November, 1582; Will [P.C.C. 14 Butts] November 25; proved November 28, 1582.			
1582, Oct. 16 (23)	CUTHBERT BUCKLE (or BUCKELL), *Vintner* ..	Farringdon Without, 1582-6, Bridge, 1586-94, Bassishaw, 1594 ..	S. 1582-3, M. 1593-4 [Elected S. 1580]	.. vice Hawes
	Knighted (between May 29 and June 24) 1594; President St. Thomas' Hospital 1593-4 (Tressurer 1579-81). Died July, 1594; Will [P.C.C. 55 Dixy] June 28; proved July 3, 1594.			
1582, Dec. 13 (and sworn)	William Masham (or Marsham), *Groeer* ..	Aldgate, 1582-8, Cordwainer, 1588-94	S. 1583-4 [Elected S. 1580]	.. vice Haydon
	Treasurer St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1579-80. Died *c* November, 1600; Will [P.C.C. 71 Wallop] October 4; proved November 26, 1600.			

1583, June 27 (and sworn)	(D)[55] JOHN SPENCER, *Clothworker* ..	Bridge Without, 1583-7, Langbourn, 1587-94, Bassishaw, 1594-1610	S. 1583-4, M. 1594-5 [Elected S. 1578, 1580]	.. vice Harvye

Knighted (between May 27 and June 16) 1595; Surveyor-General Hospitals 1602-4; Comptroller-General Hospitals 1604-10; President St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1604-10; Committee E.I.C. 1601-2; elected Master Clothworkers 1580. Died March 3, 1610; adm. March 16, 1610.

1584, May 7 (and sworn)	STEPHEN SLANYE, *Skinner* ..	Portsoken, 1584-6, Coleman Street, 1586-96, Broad Street, 1596-1608 ..	S. 1584-5, M. 1595-6	.. vice Ryvers

Knighted May, 1596; Auditor 1576 8, 1581-3; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1599-1600; President Christ's Hospital 1602-8; Surveyor-General Hospitals 1604-8; Master Skinners 1585, 1587, 1591, 1598. Died December 27, 1608; Will [P.C.C. 5 Dorset] August 2, 1598; proved January 3, 1609.

1585, Nov. 16 (and sworn)	(D)[56] HENRY BILLINGSLEY, *Haberdasher*	Tower, 1585-92, Candlewick, 1592-1606	S. 1584-5, M. 1596-7	.. vice Kympton

Knighted (between January 19 and February 21) 1597; M.P. London 1585, 1604-6; Auditor 1580-2; President St. Thomas' Hospital 1594-1606; Custom Ex. Port London 1589; Master Haberdashers 1584-5, 1590-1, 1595-6, 1605-6. Died November 22, 1606; Will [P.C.C. 91 Stafford] August 6; proved December 30, 1606.

1586, June 7 (15)	Anthony Ratclyffe, *Merchant Taylor* ..	Farringdon Without, 1586-93, Broad Street, 1593-6 ..	S. 1585-6	.. vice Alleyn

Master Merchant Taylors 1577-8. Died *c* 1603; adm. May, 1603.

1586, Sept. 27 (and sworn)	Henry Prannell, *Vintner*	Portsoken, 1586-8, Aldersgate, 1588-9 ..	S. 1585-6 [Elected S. 1580]	.. vice Woodcocke

Died October 22, 1589; Will [P.C.C. 81 Leicester] September 1; proved October 30, 1589.

1586, Oct. 28 (and sworn)	William Elkyn, *Mercer* ..	Cripplegate, 1586-8, Dowgate, 1588-93 ..	S. 1586-7	.. vice Branche

Master Mercers 1586, 1592. Died October 31, 1593; Will [P.C.C. 18 Newell] August 22, 1592; proved November 13, 1593.

1587, Aug. 10 (and sworn)	Robert Howse, *Clothworker*	Bridge Without, 1587-91	S. 1586-7 [Elected S. 1582]	.. vice Duckett

Treasurer St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1574-5; Master Clothworkers 1576. Died 1591 or 1592. Will [P.C.C. 10 Harrington] January 10, 1586; proved February 14, 1592.

55. *D.N.B.* omits two of his three Wards, giving only the second, thus making it appear that he first became an Alderman four years later than the true date. His election to the Presidency of St. Bartholomew's is dated according to the now obsolete method of reckoning, although his death-date is given accurately.

56. *D.N.B.* ignores his first election to Parliament, and accords a mythical knighthood to his predecessor in the Mayoralty (Thomas Skinner).

1587, Sept. 28 (and sworn)	[57]THOMAS SKINNER, *Clothworker*	Bishopsgate, 1587-96, Cripplegate, 1596	S. 1587-8, M. 1596 [Elected S. 1584]	vice Pype
	Master Clothworkers 1584. Died December 30, 1596; Will [P.C.C. 51 Cobham] December 28, 1596; proved June 9, 1597.			
1588, April 1 (and sworn)	John Catcher, *Pewterer*	Cripplegate, 1588-96	S. 1587-8	vice Woodroffe
	Master Pewterers 1585. Died 1602; Will [P.C.C. 65 Montagu] March 11, 1599; proved October 13, 1602.			
1588, Aug. 16 (and sworn)	Hugh Offley, *Leatherseller*	Vintry, 1588-94, Lime Street, 1594	S. 1588-9	vice Pullyson
	Auditor 1578-80; Treasurer St. Thomas' Hospital 1577-9; Master Leathersellers 1577-8, 1585. Died November 26, 1594; Will [P.C.C. 82 Dixy] cod. October 29; proved November 29, 1594.			
1588, Sept. 26 (and sworn)	(D)[58]RICHARD SALTONSTALL, *Skinner*	Aldgate, 1588-92, Tower, 1592-1601	S. 1588-9, M. 1597-8	vice Starkye
	Knighted *c* March, 1598; M.P. London 1586-7; Auditor 1578 80: Treasurer St. Thomas' Hospital 1575-7; Governor Merchant Adventurers; Collector Customs, London; Master Skinners 1589, 1593, 1595, 1599. Died March 17, 1601; Will [P.C.C. 32 Woodhall]; proved May 19, 1601.			
1588, Dec. 14 (Jan. 9, 1589)	Giles Garton, *Ironmonger*	Portsoken, 1588-9		vice Blanke
	Master Ironmongers 1586. Died 1593; Will [P.C.C. 34 Newell] January 20; proved May 10, 1593.			
1589, Jan. 16 (21)	Richard Gourney, *Haberdasher*	Portsoken, 1589-94, Bridge, 1594-7	S. 1589-90	vice Garton
	Auditor 1587-9; Master Haberdashers 1589-90, 1596-7. Died March 5, 1597; Will [P.C.C. 35 Cobham] October 15, 1596; proved April 8, 1597.			
1589, May 29 (and sworn)	William Thorowgood, *Draper*	Cheap, 1589	[Elected S. 1580]	vice Calthorp
	Master Drapers 1585-6, 1588-9. Will [P.C.C. 8 Bolein] August 6, 1602; proved February 25, 1603.			
1589, June 10 (and sworn)	John Dent, *Salter*	Cheap, 1589	[Elected S. 1589]	vice Thorowgood
	Died December 10, 1595; Will [P.C.C. 75 Scott] April 6; proved December 18, 1595.			
1589, June 26 (July 8)	STEPHEN SOAME, *Girdler*, translated to *Grocers* October 17, 1598	Cheap, 1589-1619	S. 1589-90, M. 1598-9	vice Dent
	Knighted April 25, 1599; M.P. London 1601; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1598-9; Surveyor-General Hospitals 1609-10; Comptroller-General Hospitals 1610-9; Master Girdlers 1598. Died May 23, 1619; Will [P.C.C. 1 Soame] proved January 26, 1620.			
1589, Nov. 13 (Jan. 16, 1590)	NICHOLAS MOSLEY, *Clothworker*	Aldersgate, 1589-94, Langbourn, 1594-1602	S. 1590-1, M. 1599-1600	vice Prannell
	Knighted (between March 15 and July 2) 1600; Sheriff Lancashire 1609-4. Died December, 1612.			

57. See Note 56.

58. Here again a correct reference is given in *D.N.B.* to the City Records, though the date professedly taken therefrom (for Saltonstall's first election) is wrong by a year. That of his removal to Tower is also, though less flagrantly, inaccurate. The date of knighthood (April 30, 1598) can hardly be right, as he is described as Knight as early as April 3 (Letter Book AA, fo. 166). The P.C.C. reference for his Will is misprinted.

1590, June 18 (20)	Robert Wythens, *Vintner*	Queenhithe, 1590		vice Ramsey
	Died October 9, 1593; Will [P.C.C. 69 Newell] September 25; proved October 30, 1593.			
1590, June 30 (and sworn)	Robert Brooke, *Grocer*	Queenhithe, 1590-2, Walbrook, 1592-9	S. 1590-1 [Elected S. 1587]	vice Wythens
	M.P. York 1584, 1586. Died 1601 (buried April 9); Will [P.C.C. 25 Woodhall] cod. March 27; proved April 11, 1601.			
1591, July 8 (9)	(D)[59] WILLIAM RYDER, *Haberdasher*	Bridge Without, 1591-5, Cornhill, 1595-1611	S. 1591-2, M. 1600-1	vice Howse
	Knighted (between May 2 and July 7) 1601; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1600-5; Surveyor-General Hospitals 1610-1; Collector Customs Inwards 1603-10; Master Haberdashers 1591-2, 1597-8, 1600-1, 1606-7. Died August 30, 1611; Will [P.C.C. 94 Wood] November, 1610; proved November 15, 1611.			
1591, Oct. 14 (and sworn)	(D)[60] Benedict Barnham, *Draper*	Bread Street, 1591-8	S. 1591-2	vice Allott
	M.P. Minehead 1588-9; Yarmouth (Isle of Wight) 1597-8; Master Drapers 1592-3. Died April 4, 1598; Will [P.C.C. 40 Lewyn] April 1; proved May 9, 1598.			
1592, Feb. 29 (Mar. 7)	John Robynson, *Merchant Taylor*	Aldgate, 1592		vice Osborne
	Died February 19, 1600; Will [P.C.C. 84 Woodhall] July 15, 1599; proved December 18, 1601.			
1592, Apr. 20 (27)	JOHN GARRARDE, *Haberdasher*	Aldgate, 1592-1606, Candlewick, 1606-25	S. 1592-3, M. 1601-2	vice Robynson
	Knighted (between March 6 and July 6) 1602; Auditor 1591-2; President St. Thomas' Hospital 1606-22 (Treasurer 1587-91); Surveyor-General Hospitals 1611; Master Haberdashers 1592-3, 1601-2, 1607-8, 1611-2, 1614-5, 1617-8. Died May 7, 1625; Will [P.C.C. 53 Clark] January 17, 1622; proved May 25, 1625.			
1592, May 23 (June 1)	Robert Taylor, *Haberdasher*	Queenhithe, 1592-6	S. 1592-3	vice Bonde
	Master Haberdashers 1593-4. Died December 31, 1596; adm. January 1, 1597.			
1593, Feb. 20 (March 1)	Paul Bayning (or Banning), *Grocer*	Farringdon Without, 1593-9, Walbrook, 1599-1602	S. 1593-4	vice Barne
	Committee E.I.C. 1600-2, 1606-7 (Treasurer 1600-2). Died September 30, 1616; Will [P.C.C. 99 Cope] September 11; proved October 20, 1616.			
1593, Nov. 20 (and sworn)	Peter Houghton, *Grocer*	Castle Baynard, 1593-6	S. 1593-4	vice Rowe
	Died December 31, 1596; adm. January 15, 1597.			
1593, Nov. 27 (Dec. 6)	Lancelot Bathurst, *Grocer*	Dowgate, 1593		vice Elkyn
	Died September 26, 1596; Will [P.C.C. 84 Drake] August 9; proved November 5, 1596.			

59. Again a correct reference in *D.N.B.* to Guildhall Records with incorrect year date (for Ryder's first election); also the year of his removal to Cornhill being calculated according to the now obsolete Civil computation then in use is unintelligently copied. The first probate of his will has been overlooked.

60. *D.N.B.* omits notice of his first parliamentary seat and misdates his father's death.

1593, Dec. 18 (Jan. 8, 1594)	ROBERT LEE, *Merchant Taylor*	Dowgate, 1593-9, Cordwainer, 1599-1602, Langbourn, 1602-5	S. 1594-5, M. 1602-3	vice Bathurst

Knighted May 22, 1603. Died December 22, 1605; Will [P.C.C. 69 Stafford] April 20, 1602; proved February 21, 1606.

1594, Feb. 7 (and sworn)	THOMAS BENNETT, *Mercer*	Vintry, 1594-1604, Lime Street, 1604-12, Bassishaw, 1612-27	S. 1594-5, M. 1603-4	vice Heyward

Knighted July 26, 1603; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1606-13; President St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1623-7; Master Mercers 1595, 1602, 1610. Died February 16, 1627; Will [P.C.C. 21 Skynner] cod. January 26; proved February 20, 1627.

1594, Feb. 19 (and sworn)	THOMAS LOWE, *Haberdasher*	Billingsgate, 1594-1609, Broad Street, 1609-23	S. 1595-6, M. 1604-5	vice Massam

Knighted July 26, 1603; M.P. London 1606-11, 1614, 1620-2; President St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1610-23; Governor Levant Company 1605-23; Colonel East Regiment Trained Bands 1616-23; Master Haberdashers 1594-5, 1602-3, 1604-5, 1608-9, 1612-3, 1615-6, 1618-9. Died April 11, 1623; Will [P.C.C. 32 Swan] March 6; proved April 23, 1623.

1594, Feb. 26 (March 5)	Edward Fisher, *Skinner*	Portsoken, 1594		vice Dixie

Master Skinners 1594, 1596, 1600.

1594, July 18 (and sworn)	LEONARD HALLIDAY (or HOLLIDAY), *Merchant Taylor*	Portsoken, 1594-1602, Bread Street, 1602-10, Bassishaw, 1610-2	S. 1595-6, M. 1605-6	vice Fisher

Knighted July 26, 1603; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1605-6; Committee E.I.C. 1600-2, 1606-7 (Treasurer 1602-4). Died January 9, 1612; Will [P.C.C. 4 Fenner] January 5; proved January 11, 1612.

1594, Oct. 10 (14)	Richard Staper, *Clothworker*	Aldersgate, 1594		vice Buckle

Treasurer St. Thomas' Hospital 1597-9; Committee E.I.C. 1599-1603, 1606-7; Master Clothworkers 1590. Died June 30, 1608; Will [P.C.C. 72 Windebank] June 16, 1601; proved July 12, 1608.

1594, Oct. 26 (Nov. 5)	(D)[61]JOHN WATTS, *Clothworker*	Aldersgate, 1594-1601, 1605-6, Tower, 1601-5, Langbourn, 1606-16	S. 1596-7, M. 1606-7	vice Staper

Knighted July 26, 1603; Auditor 1594-5; Colonel North Regiment Trained Bands 1616; Committee E.I.C. 1600-3 (Governor 1601-2); Master Clothworkers 1594. Died September, 1616; Will [P.C.C. 129 Cope] May 10, 1613; proved September 14, 1616.

1595, Feb. 11 (and sworn)	Thomas Cordell, *Mercer*	Bridge Without, 1595		vice Offley

Auditor 1590-2; Committee E.I.C. 1599-1607; Master Mercers 1605, 1612. Died April, 1612; Will [P.C.C. 32 Fenner] April 8; proved May 4, 1612.

61. Only one of his three Wards is named in *D.N.B.* His first election as Alderman seven years earlier is ignored; so also is his Shrievalty.

1595, Dec. 4 (9)	Richard Goddard, *Draper*	Bridge Without, 1595-9, Dowgate, 1599-1602, Walbrook, 1602-4	S. 1596-7	vice Cordell
	Knighted July 26, 1603; Committee E.I.C. 1599-1601. Died May, 1604; Will [P.C.C. 34 Harte] April 28; proved May 8, 1604.			
1596, July 22 (and sworn)	HENRY ROWE, *Mercer*	Coleman Street, 1596-1611, Cornhill, 1611-2	S. 1597-8, M. 1607-8 [Elected S. 1591]	vice Ratclyffe
	Knighted July 26, 1603; Auditor 1596; Master Mercers 1599, 1608. Died November 12, 1612; Will [P.C.C. 96 Fenner] November 10; proved November 20, 1612.			
1596, July 29 (and sworn)	Robert Chamberlyn (or Chamberlain), *Ironmonger*	Bishopsgate, 1596		vice Catcher
	Treasurer E.I.C. 1602-7; Master Ironmongers 1594, 1605. Died December, 1607; Will [P.C.C. 96 Hudleston] December 17; proved December 23, 1607.			
1596, Oct. 19 (and sworn)	Oliver Stile (or Style), *Grocer*	Bishopsgate, 1596	S. 1605	vice Chamberlyn
	Committee E.I.C. 1600-1. Died March 4, 1622; Will [P.C.C. 62 Savile] February 14, 1620; proved June 6, 1622.			
1597, Jan. 17 (19)	Robert Cambell, *Ironmonger*	Bishopsgate, 1597		vice Stile
	Master Ironmongers 1598.			
1597, Jan. 19 (25)	John More (or Moore), *Skinner*	Queenhithe, 1597-1603	S. 1597-8	vice Taylor
	Committee E.I.C. 1599-1601; Master Skinners 1597, 1601. Died April 20, 1603; adm. [P.C.C. 26 Bolein] April 21, 1603.			
1597, Jan. 25 (27)	Edward Holmedon, *Grocer*	Castle Baynard, 1597-1603	S. 1598-9	vice Houghton
	Knighted July 26, 1603; Committee E.I.C. 1600-1; Master Grocers 1596-7. Died July 4, 1616.			
1597, Feb. 10 (and sworn)	Robert Hampson, *Merchant Taylor*	Cripplegate, 1597-1602, Dowgate, 1602-7	S. 1598-9	vice Skinner
	Knighted July 26, 1603; Treasurer St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1596-7. Died May 21, 1607; Will [P.C.C. 51 Hudleston] April 23; proved June 22, 1607.			
1597, Feb. 15 (21)	William Thwayte, *Fishmonger*	Bishopsgate, 1597-8		vice Cambell
	Prime Warden Fishmongers 1598. Died *c* September, 1598; Will [P.C.C. 77 Lewyn] June 30, 1595; proved October 6, 1598.			
1597, April 5 (19)	Henry Heyward, *Fishmonger*	Bridge, 1597		vice Gourney
1597, July 26 (28)	61* Roger Clarke, *Salter*	Bridge, 1597-1605	S. 1599-1600	vice Heyward
	Auditor 1592-4. Died July 16, 1608; Will [P.C.C. 68 Windebank] July 9, 1607; proved July 19, 1608.			
1598, May 9 (and sworn)	HUMPHREY WELD, *Grocer*	Farringdon Within, 1598-1604, Walbrook, 1604-10,	S. 1599-1600, M. 1608-9	vice Barnham
	Knighted July 26, 1603; President Christ's Hospital 1609-10. Died November 29, 1610; Will [P.C.C. 99 Wingfield] May 1; proved December 3, 1610.			

61.* I have inadvertently attributed knighthood to him at p. 58 of Vol. I., the error being corrected at pp. 228, 256.

1598, Oct. 17 (24)	(D)[62] Christopher Hoddesdon, *Haberdasher*	Bishopsgate, 1598-1600	.. .. ..	.. vice Thwayte

Knighted July 23, 1603; M.P. Cambridge 1593; Sheriff Beds. 1591-2; Master Haberdashers 1598-9; Master Merchant Adventurers. Died (buried February 14) 1611; Will [P.C.C. 18 Wood] April 26, 1609; proved February 19, 1611.

1599, Aug. 17 (and sworn)	Hugh Brawne, *Vintner* ..	Farringdon Without, 1599	[Elected S. 1591]	vice Bayning

Knighted July 23, 1603. Died (buried March 1) 1615; Will [P.C.C. 35 Rudd] cod. November 7, 1614; proved May 24, 1615.

1599, Aug. 20 (21)	Bartholomew Barnes, .. *Mercer*	Bridge Without, 1599	.. ..	.. vice Webbe

Master Mercers 1600. Died October, 1606; Will [P.C.C. 72 Stafford] cod. September 29; proved October 10, 1606.

1599, Sept. 4 (6)	Peter Collett, ... *Merchant Taylor*	Farringdon Without, 1599	.. ..	.. vice Brawne

Died December 21, 1607; Will [P.C.C. 4 Windebank] May 2, 1605; proved January 15, 1608.

1599, Sept. 6 (13)	William Quarles, .. *Mercer*	Bridge Without, 1599	.. ..	.. vice Barnes

Master Mercers 1601, 1606, 1618. Died January 5, 1619; Will [P.C.C. 14 Parker] August 24, 1592; proved January 11, 1619.

1599, Nov. 6 (and sworn)	(D)[63] Thomas Smythe, .. *Haberdasher*	Farringdon Without, 1599-1601, *1604*	S. 1600-1 [Elected S. 1587]	.. vice Collett

Knighted May 13, 1603; M.P. Dunwich 1604-11, Sandwich 1614, Saltash 1620-2; Receiver Duchy Cornwall 1604; Ambassador to Russia; Auditor 1597-8; Treasurer St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1597-1601; Committee E.I.C. 1600-1, 1603-22 (Governor 1600-1, 1603-5, 1607-21); Governor Russia Company; Treasurer Virginia Company 1609-20; Master Haberdashers 1583-4, 1588-9, 1599-1600. Died September 4, 1625; Will [P.C.C. 107 Clark] January 31, 1622; proved October 12, 1625

1599, Nov. 14 (20)	(D*)[64] THOMAS CAMBELL, *Ironmonger*	Bridge Without, 1599-1610, Bread Street, 1610-1, Coleman Street, 1611-4	S. 1600-1, M. 1609-10	.. vice Quarles

Knighted July 26, 1603; Auditor 1584-6, 1588-90, 1596-8; Committee E.I.C. 1599-1600, 1601-7 (Governor 1602-3); Master Ironmongers 1604, 1613. Died February 13, 1614; Will [P.C.C. 22 Lawe] September 1, 1612; proved March 12, 1614.

1600, April 2 (3)	(D*)[65] WILLIAM CRAVEN, *Merchant Taylor*	Bishopsgate, 1600-2, Cordwainer, 1602-12, Lime Street, 1612-8	S. 1601, M. 1610-1	.. vice Hoddesdon

Knighted July 26, 1603; President Christ's Hospital 1611-8. Died July 18, 1618; Will [P.C.C. 75 Meade] cod. July 17; proved July 27, 1618.

1601, Mar. 3 (5)	Richard Humble, *Vintner*	Farringdon Without, 1601	[Elected S. 1613]	vice Smythe

Died April, 1616; Will [P.C.C. 43 Cope] April 1; proved May 7, 1616.

---

62. The writer of the excellent article on Hoddesdon in *D.N.B.* was unaware that he was ever an Alderman of London.

63. Year of election to Shrievalty incorrect in *D.N.B.*, as the context should have suggested to the writer, inasmuch as a man elected Sheriff in '1599' would not be in office in 'February, 1600-1.' There is no notice of his Aldermanic elections, and his parliamentary service for three constituencies is also entirely ignored.

64. There is a short notice of Sir Thomas Cambell inserted in the *D.N.B.* article on his son, Sir James Cambell. Two errors in the original edition are corrected in the new issue.

65. The date of death (1649) assigned in *D.N.B.* to his son, John, Baron Craven, is clearly erroneous, as his will, dated in May, 1647, was proved in February, 1647-8. In the original edition both month and year are incorrectly given for Craven's removal to Lime Street.

1601, April 30 (May 5)	Henry Anderson, *Grocer*	Aldersgate, 1601-5	S. 1601-2	vice Saltonstall
	Knighted July 26, 1603; Master Grocers 1599-1600. Died April 13, 1605; Will [P.C.C. 28 Hayes]; proved May 23, 1605.			
1601, May 26 (June 9)	William Glover, *Dyer*	Farringdon Without, 1601-3	S. 1601-2	vice Humble
	Knighted July 26, 1603. Died December 17, 1603; Will [P.C.C. 44 Harte] October 17, 1603; proved March 19, 1604.			
1602, June 15 (and sworn)	JAMES PEMBERTON, *Goldsmith*	Bishopsgate, 1602-3, Castle Baynard, 1603-13	S. 1602-3, M. 1611-2	vice Mosley
	Knighted July 26, 1603; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1600-1. Died September 8, 1613; Will [P.C.C. 83 Capel] September 8; proved September 11, 1613.			
1602, June 22 (and sworn)	JOHN SWYNNERTON, *Merchant Taylor*	Cripplegate, 1602-16	S. 1602-3, M. 1612-3	vice Bayning
	Knighted July 26, 1603; M.P. Petersfield 1601, East Grinstead 1604-11; Master Merchant Taylors 1606-7; Colonel South Regiment Trained Bands 1616. Died December 8, 1616; Will [P.C.C. 125 Cope] cod. December 7; proved December 13, 1616.			
1602, Dec. 18 (and sworn)	(D)[66]William Romeney, *Haberdasher*	Portsoken, 1602-5, Bridge, 1605-11	S. 1603-4	vice Martin
	Knighted July 26, 1603; Auditor 1602; Committee E.I.C. 1600-7 (Deputy-Governor 1601-3, Governor 1606-7); Governor Merchant Adventurers; Master Haberdashers 1603-4, 1609-10. Died April 25, 1611; Will [P.C.C. 42 Wood] April 18; proved May 9, 1611.			
1603, May 24 (June 21)	(D)[67]THOMAS MIDDLETON (or MYDDELTON), *Grocer*	Queenhithe, 1603-14, Coleman Street, 1614-31	S. 1603-4, M. 1613-4	vice More
	Knighted July 26, 1603; M.P. Merionethshire 1597-8, London 1624-6; Lord Lieutenant Merioneth 1599; Surveyor Customs 1592; Committee E.I.C. 1599-1600, 1603-4; Colonel West Regiment Trained Bands 1616-31; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1613-31. Died August 12, 1631; Will [P.C.C. 94 St. John] November 20, 1630; proved August 15, 1631.			
1603, Dec. 22 (Jan. 10, 1604)	SIR THOMAS HAYES, *Draper*	Bishopsgate, 1603-13, Cornhill, 1613-7	S. 1604-5, M. 1614-5	vice Holmedon
	Knighted July 26, 1603; Died September 27, 1617; Will [P.C.C. 92 Weldon] cod. September 26; proved October 27, 1617.			
1604, Jan. 17	Sir Thomas Smythe, *Haberdasher*	(see 1599)		*vice Glover*
1604, Feb. 3 (7)	Sir Giles Howland, *Grocer*	Farringdon Without, 1604		vice Glover
	Knighted July 26, 1603. Died 1608; Will [P.C.C. 75 Windebank] July 9; proved August 31, 1608.			
1604, Feb. 28 (March 17)	Thomas Fisher, *Skinner*	Vintry, 1604		vice Harte
	Will [P.C.C. 27 Capell] November 23, 1612; proved April 19, 1613.			

66. The title 'Director' as applied to him in *D.N.B.* in connexion with the E.I.C. is an anachronism by more than a century. His removal to Bridge Ward (for which he served more than twice as long as for Portsoken) is ignored.

67. *D.N.B.* gives year of removal to Coleman Street according to the obsolete Civil reckoning. The name of Mr. Cokayne ('G.E.C.') is wrongly spelled.

1604, Mar. 20 (and sworn)	(D)[68] John Eldred, *Clothworker*	Farringdon Without, 1604	.. .. ..	.. vice Howland
	Committee E.I.C. 1600-10, 1613-4; Master Clothworkers 1604. Died 1632 (buried December 8); Will [P.C.C. 1 Russell] October 8, 1630; proved January 4, 1633.			
1604, May 7 (and sworn)	Randal Manning, *Skinner*	Vintry, 1604	.. .. ..	.. vice Fisher
	Master Skinners 1606, 1610. Died January 11, 1612; Will [P.C.C. 5 Farmer] January 9; proved January 25, 1612.			
1604, May 18 (and sworn)	Leonard White, *Haberdasher*	Vintry, 1604	.. .. ..	.. vice Manning
	Died August, 1610; Will [P.C.C. 79 Wingfield] August 20; proved August 21, 1610.			
1604, June 5 (7)	Roger Jones, *Dyer*	Farringdon Within, 1604-5	.. S. 1604-5	.. vice Goddard
	Knighted July 8, 1604; Auditor 1598-1600, 1602-4. Died July 25, 1605; Will [P.C.C. 61 Hayes] July 22; proved September 4, 1605.			
1604, June 14 (19)	Clement Scudamore, *Vintner*	Vintry, 1604-14	S. 1605-6	.. vice White
	Knighted April 14, 1605. Died August, 1616; Will [P.C.C. 76 Cope] August 10; proved August 12, 1616.			
1604, June 19 (21)	James Deane, *Draper*	Farringdon Without, 1604-5	.. .. ..	.. vice Eldred
	Knighted July 8, 1604; Died May 15, 1608; Will [P.C.C. 52 Windebank] August 19, 1607; proved June 13, 1608.			
1605, Mar. 26 (April 9)	Andrew Bayning, *Grocer*	Farringdon Without, 1605	.. .. ..	.. vice Deane
	Died December 21, 1610; Will [P.C.C. 11 Wood] October 4, 1610; proved February 11, 1611.			
1605, May 6[69] (28)	(D) Sir William Herrick (or Heyricke), *Goldsmith*	Farringdon Without, 1605	.. .. ..	.. vice Bayning
	Knighted April 2, 1605; M.P. Leicester 1601, 1605-11, 1621-2; Jeweller to the King 1603-25; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1605-6. Died March 2, 1653.			
1605, June 11 (13)	JOHN JOLLES, *Draper*	Tower, 1605-21	S. 1605-6, M. 1615-6	.. vice Anderson
	Knighted July 23, 1606; Colonel Trained Bands 1618-21. Died May 31, 1621; Will [P.C.C. 61 Dale] April 28, 1620; proved June 5, 1621.			
1605, June 13 (and sworn)	Sir William Stone, *Clothworker*	Farringdon Without, 1605	.. .. ..	.. vice Herrick
	Knighted June 11, 1604; Master Clothworkers 1606. Died September 14, 1607; Will [P.C.C. 81 Hudleston] September 13; proved September 17, 1607.			
1605, July 9 (and sworn)	George Holman, *Grocer*	Portsoken, 1605	.. ..	.. vice Clarke
	Died 1619; Will [P.C.C. 79 Parker] February 13; proved August 26, 1619.			
1605, July 30 (and sworn)	William Walthall, *Mercer*	Farringdon Without, 1605-8	.. S. 1606-7	.. vice Stone
	Master Mercers 1606. Died *c* August, 1608; Will [P.C.C. 83 Windebank] July 16; proved September 22, 1608.			

68. *D.N.B.* ignores his election as Alderman, and describes him anachronistically (see note 66) as a 'Director' of the E.I.C.

69. This date is correct; that given in *D.N.B.* is not.

1605, Aug. 15 (22)	(D)[70] JOHN LEMAN, *Fishmonger*	Portsoken, 1605-16, Langbourn, 1616-7, Cornhill, 1617-32	S. 1606-7, M. 1616-7	vice Holman
	Knighted March 9, 1617; Prime Warden Fishmongers 1605; President Christ's Hospital 1618-32. Died March 26, 1632; Will [P.C.C. 30 Awdley] December 17, 1631; proved March 28, 1632.			
1605, Aug. 22 (Dec. 3)	Sir William Bond, *Haberdasher*	Farringdon Within, 1605		vice Jones
	Knighted July 23, 1603.			
1605, Dec. 14 (and sworn)	Geoffrey Elwes, *Merchant Taylor*	Farringdon Within 1605-11, Walbrook, 1611-6	S. 1607-8	vice Bond
	Master Merchant Taylors 1604-5. Died April, 1616; Will [P.C.C. 36 Cope] April 8; proved April 17, 1616.			
1606, Feb. 11 (13)	Nicholas Style (or Stile), *Grocer*	Aldersgate, 1606-15	S. 1607-8	vice Lee
	Auditor 1605-6; Committee E.I.C. 1599-1600. Died November 16, 1615; Will [P.C.C. 2 Cope] February 16, 1614; proved January 8, 1616.			
1607, Jan. 20 (27)	William Peart, *Haberdasher*	Aldgate, 1607		vice Billingsley
	Will [P.C.C. 88 Cope]; proved September 26, 1616.			
1607, Feb. 5 (12)	William Higges, *Mercer*	Aldgate, 1607		vice Peart
	Master Mercers 1609; Will [P.C.C. 90 Lawe] cod. July 24, 1611; adm. July 6, 1614.			
1607, Mar. 12 (sworn between Mar. 23 and 31)	(D)[71] Bonham Norton, *Stationer*	Aldgate, 1607		vice Higges
	Sheriff Shropshire 1610-1; Master Stationers 1613-4, 1626-7, 1629-30. Died April 5, 1635; adm. May 28, 1636.			
1607, June 2 (4)	Morgan Awbery (or Awhrey), *Salter*	Aldgate, 1607		vice Norton
1607, June 4	*William Cotton, Draper*	*Dowgate, 1607*		*vice Hampson*
	Died c July, 1607; Will [P.C.C. 27 Windebank] June 25, 1607; proved April 27, 1608.			
1607, June 16 (25)	Ralph Pratt, *Leatherseller*	Aldgate, 1607		vice Awbery
	Master Leathersellers 1589. Died May, 1612; Will [P.C.C. 39 Fenner] cod. May 20; proved May 29, 1612.			
1607, July 2 (7)	Nicholas Blincko (or Blencowe), *Leatherseller*	Aldgate, 1607		vice Pratt
	Master Leathersellers 1602-3; Will [P.C.C. 97 Clarke] July 6, 1624 proved September 19, 1625.			

70. The writer of the *D.N.B.* article says he was removed 'apparently to Langbourn': the qualifying word is quite unnecessary as the fact is recorded in Repertory 32, only half a dozen folios before one to which he refers in the next line. The statement that Leman was President of Christ's Hospital 'in the year of his death' is a very meagre reference to his nearly 14 years' tenure of that post. It is difficult to suggest any reason for the distinction in length of tenure implied in the words 'Sheriff in 1606 and Lord Mayor in 1616-17.' In each case the office was held from a certain day in one year to the same day in the next year, and the record of both should follow the same principle of dating.

71. In the *D.N.B.* notice of Bonham Norton (which is appended to that of his father, John Norton) his Ward is not mentioned, nor is it stated that he only held office for two months.

1607, July 14 (and sworn)	GEORGE BOLLES, *Grocer*	Dowgate, 1607-16, Walbrook, 1616-21	S. 1608-9, M. 1617-8	vice Hampson
	Knighted May 31, 1618; Committee E.I.C. 1602-7, 1610-1; Master Grocers 1606-7. Died September 1, 1621; Will [P.C.C. 75 Dale] August 13; proved September 27, 1621.			
1607, Oct. 20 (22)	Richard Farrington, *Clothworker*	Aldgate, 1607-10	S. 1608-9	vice Blincko
	Master Clothworkers 1603. Died June, 1610; Will [P.C.C. 82 Wingfield] June 21; proved September 29, 1610.			
1608, Oct. 25 (27)	Humphrey Corbett, *Merchant Taylor*	Farringdon Without, 1608		vice Walthall
	Master Merchant Taylors 1603-4. Died December, 1609; Will [P.C.C. 114 Dorset] December 18; proved December 30.			
1608, Nov. 22 (Jan. 24, 1609)	Henry Violet (or Vylett), *Fishmonger*	Farringdon Without, 1608-9		vice Corbett
1609, Feb. 9 (14)	Henry Smyth, *Salter*	Farringdon Without, 1609		vice Violet
	Died January 3, 1628; Will [P.C.C. 1 Barrington] cod. September 28, 1627; proved January 23, 1628.			
1609, Feb. 21 (March 7)	George Bishop, *Stationer*	Billingsgate, 1609		vice Slanye
	Master Stationers 1590-1, 1592-4, 1600-1, 1602-3, 1608-9; Will [P.C.C. 2 Wood] November, 1610; proved January 28, 1611.			
1609, Mar. 14 (22)	SEBASTIAN HARVEY, *Ironmonger*	Billingsgate, 1609-19, Cheap, 1619-21	S. 1609-10, M. 1618-9	vice Bishop
	Knighted July 17, 1616; Master Ironmongers 1600. Died February 21, 1621; adm. February 23, 1621.			
1609, May 18 (30)	(D*)[72]WILLIAM COKAYNE, *Skinner*	Farringdon Without, 1609-13, Castle Baynard, 1613-8, Lime Street, 1618-25, Broad Street, 1625-6	S. 1609-10, M. 1619-20	vice Smyth
	Knighted June 8, 1616; Auditor 1606-7; Governor Irish Society 1610-4; Colonel Trained Bands 1618-26; President St. Thomas' Hospital 1622-6; Committee E.I.C. 1606-9; Master Skinners 1609, 1611, 1625. Died October 20, 1626; Will [P.C.C. 61 Skinner] proved June 20, 1627.			
1610, Apr. 26 (May 3)	James Collymore (or Cullimore), *Haberdasher*	Bridge Without, 1610		vice Spencer
	Treasurer St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1603-10. Died December, 1610 (buried December 24); Will [P.C.C. 7 Wood] proved January 9, 1611.			
1610, May 3 (4)	Richard Pyat, *Grocer*	Bridge Without, 1610-20	S. 1610-1	vice Collymore
	Died January 19, 1620; Will [P.C.C. 5 Soame] September 2, 1619; proved January 31, 1620.			

72. The original edition of *D.N.B.* gives only one of his four Wards, and that one neither the first nor the last. The omissions are supplied in the new issue. The article, in addition to its inherent merits, derives special interest from the fact that it is contributed by the subject's venerable and distinguished descendant, Mr. G. E. Cokayne (Clarenceux King-at-Arms), to whom every student of English genealogy and family history owes a debt which cannot adequately be paid.

1610, July 18 (24)	FRANCIS JONES (or JOHNES), *Haberdasher*	Aldgate, 1610-22	S. 1610-1, M. 1620-1	vice Farrington
	Knighted March 12, 1617; Master Haberdashers 1610-1, 1613-4, 1616-7, 1620-1. Died 1622; adm. January 29, 1623.			
1611, Jan. 10 (14)	Thomas Walthall, *Mercer*	Farringdon Within, 1611		vice Weld
	Died May, 1613 (buried May 14); Will [47 Capel] May 14, 1611; proved May 11, 1613.			
1611, Jan. 31 (Feb. 12)	Henry Chapman, *Clothworker*	Farringdon Within, 1611		vice Walthall
	M.P. Newcastle 1604-11; Mayor Newcastle 1586-7, 1596-7. Died (buried April 19) 1623.			
1611, Feb. 28 (and sworn)	EDWARD BARKHAM, *Leatherseller*, translated to *Drapers* July 10, 1621	Farringdon Within, 1611-21, Cheap, 1621-34	S. 1611-2, M. 1621-2	vice Chapman
	Knighted June 16, 1622; Master Leathersellers 1605-6, 1608-9; Drapers 1622-3. Died January 15, 1634; Will [P.C.C. 1 Seager] January 14, 1633; proved January 17, 1634.			
1611, Apr. 30 (May 3)	George Smythes, *Goldsmith*	Bridge, 1611-5	S. 1611-2	vice Romeney
	Governor Irish Society 1614-5; Committee E.I.C. 1602-3, 1607-8, 1609-10; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1610-1. Died July 11, 1615; Will [P.C.C. 67 Rudd] February 24; proved July 18, 1615.			
1611, Oct. 10 (and sworn)	(D)[73]John Norton, *Stationer*	Bread Street, 1611		vice Ryder
	Master Stationers 1607-8, 1611-2. Will [P.C.C. 5 Capel] May 21, 1612; proved January 12, 1613.			
1611, Oct. 24 (Nov. 4)	Thomas Edwards, *Mercer*	Bread Street, 1611		vice Norton
	Master Mercers 1613. (?) Will [P.C.C. 54 Pile] proved May 11, 1636.			
1611, Nov. 7 (9)	Richard Chamberlain (or Chamberlen), *Ironmonger*	Bread Street, 1611	[Elected S. 1613]	vice Edwards
	Master Ironmongers 1610. Died February, 1624; Will [P.C.C. 16 Byrde] February 10; proved February 17, 1624.			
1611, Nov. 12 (21)	(D)[74]Sir Baptist Hicks, *Mercer*	Bread Street, 1611	[Elected S. 1613]	vice Chamberlain
	Knighted July 14, 1603; created Baronet July, 1620; Viscount Campden, May, 1628; M.P. Tavistock 1620-2; Tewkesbury 1624-5, 1626, 1628; Auditor 1601-3. Died October 18, 1629; Will [P.C.C. 101 Ridley] October 12; proved November 19, 1629.			
1611, Nov. 26 (and sworn)	Brian Ianson, *Draper*	Bread Street, 1611	[Elected S. 1613]	vice Hicks
	Sheriff Bucks, 1614-5; Master Drapers 1613. Died *c* November, 1634; Will [P.C.C. 112 Seager] November 5: proved December 13, 1634.			
1611, Nov. 28 (30)	George Huxley, *Haberdasher*	Bread Street, 1611	[Elected S. 1613]	vice Ianson
	Died April 30, 1627; adm. May 29, 1627.			
1611, Dec. 3 (and sworn)	Edward Rotherham, *Draper*	Bread Street, 1611-20	S. 1612-3	vice Huxley
	Master Drapers 1613-4, 1617-8. Died October 26, 1620; Will [P.C.C. 90 Soame] May 25, 1619; proved October 31, 1620.			

73. The *D.N.B.* notice of John Norton (which is appended to that of his uncle, William Norton) does not name his Ward.

74. *D.N.B.* article ignores his election as Alderman. [A list of Masters of the Mercers, supplied me by a prominent official of that Company, who rather brusquely declined to verify it, gives 'Sir B. Hicks, Viscount Campden, Alderman of Bread Street, Master *1631' (i.e., two years after his death)*. As the dates of other Masterships of the Mercers in this book are from the same source, it will be understood that I cannot guarantee their absolute accuracy.]

1612, Jan. 15 (20)	William Williamson, *Vintner*	Cordwainer, 1612	..	vice Halliday
1612, Jan. 21 (23)	Henry Wollaston, *Draper*	Cordwainer, 1612	..	vice Williamson
	Treasurer St. Thomas' Hospital 1612-3. Died November 22, 1616; Will [P.C.C. 107 Cope] November 20; proved November 27, 1616.			
1612, Jan. 24 (28)	Francis Evington, *Merchant Taylor*	Cordwainer, 1612	..	vice Wollaston
	Died July 22, 1614; Will [P.C.C. 90 Lawe] June 26; proved July 23, 1614.			
1612, Jan. (Feb. 4)	Cuthbert Martyn, *Skinner*	Cordwainer, 1612	..	vice Evington
	Master Skinners 1612. Died June 1, 1631.			
1612, Feb. 5 (8)	Edward Barnes, *Mercer*	Cordwainer, 1612	..	vice Martyn
	Auditor 1608-10; Master Mercers 1615.			
1612, Feb. 15 (18)	Alexander Prescott, *Goldsmith*	Cordwainer, 1612-22	S. 1612-3	vice Barnes
	Died January 16, 1622; Will [P.C.C. 7 Savill] August 10, 1616; proved January 18, 1622.			
1613, Jan. 19 (and sworn)	Thomas Bennett, Jun., *Mercer*	Bishopsgate, 1613-9, Billingsgate, 1619-20	S. 1613-4	vice Rowe
	Governor Irish Society 1615-6; Master Mercers 1614. Died April 19, 1620; Will [P.C.C. 39 Soame] April 19; proved May 9, 1620.			
1613, Oct. 12 (and sworn)	Henry Jeye, *Draper*	Farringdon Without, 1613-20	S. 1613-4	vice Pemberton
	Master Drapers 1614-5, 1619-20. Died November 23, 1620; Will [P.C.C. 94 Soame] November 22; proved November 30, 1620.			
1614, Mar. 29 (April 5)	Barnard Hide, *Salter*	Queenhithe, 1614	[Elected S. 1613]	vice Cambell
	Master Salters 1611, Commissioner Customs. Died July, 1631; Will [P.C.C. 83 St. John] July 7; proved July 29, 1631.			
1614, Apr. 19 (30)	Sir Henry Lee, *Merchant Taylor*	Queenhithe, 1614	..	vice Hide
	Knighted May, 1607. Died January 21, 1620; Will [P.C.C. 11 Soame] November 28, 1619; proved February 14, 1620.			
1614, May 3 (5)	Humphrey Walcot, *Grocer*	Queenhithe, 1614	..	vice Lee
	Committee E.I.C. 1602; Master Grocers 1609-10. Died August 28, 1616; Will [P.C.C. 118 Cope]; proved November 18, 1616.			
1614, May 10 (13)	PETER PROBIE (or PROBY), *Barber-Surgeon*, translated to *Grocers* July 4, 1622	Queenhithe, 1614-23, Broad Street, 1623-5	S. 1614-5, M. 1622-3	vice Walcot
	Knighted June 8, 1623; M.P. Hull 1593, Liverpool 1597-8; Governor Irish Society 1616-22; Master Barber-Surgeons 1615. Died March, 1625; Will [P.C.C. 28 Clark]; proved March 21, 1625.			
1614, Sept. 15 (and sworn)	MARTIN LUMLEY, *Draper*	Vintry, 1614-26, Bread Street, 1626-34	S. 1614-5, M. 1623-4	vice Scudamore
	Knighted May 23, 1624; President Christ's Hospital 1632-4; Master Drapers 1615-6, 1623-4. Died July 2, 1634; Will [P.C.C. 65 Seager] cod. June 30; proved July 15, 1634.			
1615, July 27 (and sworn)	William Gore, *Merchant Taylor*	Bridge, 1615-24	S. 1615-6	vice Smythes
	Died July 14, 1624; Will [P.C.C. 62 Byrde] May 24; proved August 7, 1624.			

1615, Dec. 19 (and sworn)	JOHN GORE, *Merchant Taylor*	Aldersgate, 1615-8, Castle Baynard, 1618-21, Walbrook, 1621-36	S. 1615-6, M. 1624-5 [Elected S. 1614]	vice Style

Knighted June 4, 1626; Elected President Christ's Hospital 1634. Died December, 1636; Will [P.C.C. 1 Goare] June 23, 1636; proved January 5, 1637.

1616, July 9 (and sworn)	ALLAN COTTON, *Draper*	Dowgate, 1616-25, Candlewick, 1625-8	S. 1616-7, M. 1625-6	vice Elwes

Knighted June 4, 1626; President St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1627-8; Master Drapers 1616-7. Died December 25, 1628; Will [P.C.C. 3 Ridley] July 25, 1627; proved January 24, 1629.

1616, Sept. 26 (and sworn)	CUTHBERT HACKET, *Dyer*, translated to *Drapers* January 24, 1623	Portsoken, 1616-24, Bridge, 1624-31	S. 1616-7, M. 1626-7	vice Watts

Knighted May 20, 1627; Master Drapers 1626-7. Died *c* November, 1631; Will [P.C.C. 24 Audley] November 10, 1631; proved February 10, 1632.

1617, Feb. 19 (and sworn)	William Halliday, *Mercer*	Cripplegate, 1617-24	S. 1617-8 [Elected S. 1614]	vice Swynnerton

Committee E.I.C. 1614-24 (Governor 1621-4); Master Mercers 1617, 1624. Died February 14, 1624; Will [P.C.C. 21 Byrde] December 16, 1623; proved March 3, 1624.

1617, Oct. 9 (and sworn)	Robert Johnson, *Grocer*	Langbourn, 1617-26	S. 1617-8	vice Hayes

Governor Irish Society 1622-5; Committee E.I.C. 1606-12, 1613-9. Died October 2, 1626; adm. October 17, 1626.

1618, Oct. 20 (and sworn)	Richard Herne, *Merchant Taylor*	Aldersgate, 1618-25	S. 1618-9	vice Craven

Died February 24, 1625; Will [P.C.C. 58 Clark] proved May 14, 1625.

1619, July 26 (and sworn)	HUGH HAMMERSLEY, *Haberdasher*	Bishopsgate, 1619-22, Aldgate, 1622-36	S. 1618-9, M. 1627-8	vice Soame

Knighted June 8, 1628; Colonel Trained Bands 1631-6; President Honourable Artillery Company 1619-33; President Christ's Hospital 1634-6; Committee E.I.C. 1606-11, 1614-20, 1630-6; Governor Russia Company; Governor Levant Company 1623-35 (Court of Assistants 1614-8, Treasurer 1618-20); Master Haberdashers 1619-20, 1627-8. Died October 19, 1636; Will [P.C.C. 103 Pile] September 29; proved October 25, 1636.

1620, Feb. 17 (and sworn)	RICHARD DEANE, *Skinner*	Bridge Without, 1620-6, Farringdon Within, 1626-9, Candlewick, 1629-35	S. 1619-20, M. 1628-9	vice Pyat

Knighted May 31, 1629; Master Skinners 1619, 1626. Died July, 1635; Will [P.C.C. 82 Sadler]; proved July 16, 1635.

1620, May 24 (and sworn)	[75]JAMES CAMBELL, *Ironmonger*	Billingsgate, 1620-5, Lime Street, 1625-42	S. 1619-20, M. 1629-30 [Elected S. 1614]	vice Bennett, Jun.

Knighted May 23, 1630; President St. Thomas' Hospital 1626-42; Colonel Trained Bands 1631; Committee E.I.C. 1622-9, 1631-4, 1635-40; Master Ironmongers 1615, 1623, 1641. Died January 5, 1642; Will [P.C.C. 1 Cambell]; proved January 10, 1642.

75. The *D.N.B.* in its original issue perverted Lime Street into 'Lion' Street (which in another article was disguised as 'Limehouse'). The writer of the article omits to notice his connexion with the E.I.C., his Presidency of St. Thomas' Hospital and his Colonelcy of the Trained Bands.

1620, Nov. 7 (and sworn)	Edward Allen, .. *Fishmonger*	Bread Street, .. 1620-6	S. 1620-1	.. vice Rotherham
	Committee E.I.C. 1622-5; Prime Warden Fishmongers 1620. Died April, 1626; Will [P.C.C. 49 Hele] August 17, 1624 proved April 22, 1626.			
1620, Dec. 4 (and sworn)	ROBERT DUCYE, *Merchant Taylor*	.. Farringdon Without, 1620-5, Billingsgate, 1625-7, Bassishaw, 1627-34	.. S. 1620-1, M. 1630-1	.. vice Jeye
	Created Baronet November, 1629; President St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1629-34; Committee E.I.C. 1621-30, 1631-3. Died June, 1634; Will [P.C.C. 61 Seager] June 9; proved June 13, 1634.			
1621, Apr. 19	*Augustine Skinner, Ironmonger*	.. *Farringdon Within, 1621*	.. ..	.. *vice Harvey*
	Died (buried April 15) 1635.			
1621, May 29 (and sworn)	William Smyth, *Salter*	Farringdon Within, 1621	.. .. ..	.. vice Harvey
	Knighted December 2, 1623; Died December, 1626; Will [P.C.C. 150 Hele] December 12; proved December 18, 1626.			
1621, June 1 (and sworn)	John Coghill, *Barber-Surgeon* ..	Farringdon Within, 1621	.. ..	.. vice Smyth
	Died 1625; adm. May 6, 1625.			
1621, June 2 (5)	GEORGE WHITMORE, .. *Haberdasher*	Farringdon Within, 1621-6, Langbourn, 1626-43	.. S. 1621-2, M. 1631-2	.. vice Coghill
	Knighted May 27, 1632; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1632-42; Master Haberdashers 1621-2, 1631-2. Died December 12, 1654; Will [P.C.C. 407 Alchin] cod. November 10, 1654; proved February 16, 1655.			
1621, June 12 (and sworn)	George Bennett, *Salter*	Tower, 1621 ..	[Elected S. 1615]	vice Jolles
	Committee E.I.C. 1606-7, 1608-9. Died November, 1630; Will [P.C.C. 106 Scrope] November 16; proved November 26, 1630.			
1621, June 14 (and sworn)	William Paine, *Skinner*	Tower, 1621 ..	[Elected S. 1614]	vice G. Bennett
1621, June 20 (and sworn)	William Cater, *Salter* ..	Tower, 1621 ..	[Elected S. 1614]	vice Paine
	Committee E.I.C. 1608-9, 1610-2, 1613-4; (?) Died 1634; Will [P.C.C. 84 Seager] proved September 23, 1634.			
1621, June 20 (21)	William Tirrey, *Draper*	Tower, 1621 ..	.. ..	.. vice Cater
	Knighted September 23, 1624; Master Drapers 1621-2. Died October, 1626; Will [P.C.C. 139 Hele] cod. October 5; proved October 18, 1626.			
1621, June 22 (and sworn)	[76]NICHOLAS RAINTON, .. *Haberdasher*	Tower, 1621-34, Cornhill, 1634-46	S. 1621-2, M. 1632-3 [Elected S. 1617]	.. vice Tirrey
	Knighted May 5, 1633; President St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1634-46; Master Haberdashers 1622-3, 1632-3. Died August 19, 1646; Will [P.C.C. 130 Twisse] May 2; proved September 11, 1646.			
1621, Oct. 23 (25)	Richard Beale, .. *Clothworker*	.. Walbrook, 1621	.. ..	.. vice Bolles
	Master Clothworkers 1621. Died 1636: Will [P.C.C. 93 Pile] May 30; proved August 3, 1636.			

76. In the *D.N.B.* article 'Aldgate' is erroneously given (instead of Tower) as his first Ward, and the date of his election is wrong—four elections for the Ward took place between the *D.N.B.* date and the true one. The 'Geere' of the text is an orthographical variant for 'Gayer,' adopted from Professor Gardiner, who quotes an authority in which the names of three of the four Aldermen referred to are distorted.

1621, Nov. 20 (Dec. 11)	Richard Cocks (or Cox), *Grocer*	Castle Baynard, 1621-2	[Elected S. 1622]	vice Beale
	Sheriff Herefordshire 1615-6. Will [P.C.C. 21 Byrde] November 29, 1623; proved March 7, 1624.			
1622, Jan. 31 (Feb. 4)	Henry Banister, *Goldsmith*	Aldgate, 1622		vice Jones
	M.P. Preston 1625; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1614. Died July 25, 1628; Will [P.C.C. 83 Barrington] cod. June 16; proved September 16, 1628.			
1622, Feb. 5 (12)	Christopher Woodward, *Vintner*	Aldgate, 1622		vice Banister
	Master Vintners 1623-4. Died 1627; Will [P.C.C. 90 Skynner] August 22; proved September 5, 1627.			
1622, Feb. 14 (19)	Edward Meredith, *Draper*	Aldgate, 1622		vice Woodward
	Master Drapers 1620-1; Will [P.C.C. 429 Alchin] September 9, 1652; proved November 7, 1654.			
1622, Feb. 21	*Richard Cheney, Goldsmith*	*Cordwainer, 1622*		*vice Prescott*
	Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1617-8. Died *c* July, 1625; Will [P.C.C. 87 Clark] June 20; proved August 9, 1625.			
1622, Apr. 16 (and sworn)	William Pennyfather, *Grocer*	Aldgate, 1622	[Elected S. 1617]	vice Meredith
	Died May 1, 1638; Will [P.C.C. 56 Lee] proved May 11, 1638.			
1622, May 2 (7)	76* William Ferrers, *Mercer*	Aldgate, 1622		vice Pennyfather
	Committee E.I.C. 1602. Died 1625; Will [P.C.C. 90 Clark] proved September 8, 1625.			
1622, May 9 (and sworn)	Henry Parkhurst, *Grocer*	Cordwainer, 1622		vice Prescott
	Died 1640; Will [P.C.C. 140 Coventry] December 31, 1639; proved November 28, 1640.			
1622, May 16 (and sworn)	William Martyn, *Salter*	Cordwainer, 1622		vice Parkhurst
	(?) Died 1638; Will [P.C.C. 124 Lee] June 5; proved October 12, 1638.			
1622, June 18 (and sworn)	John Nevill, *Grocer*	Cordwainer, 1622		vice Martyn
	Will [P.C.C. 24 Harvey] proved February 26, 1639.			
1622, June 20 (and sworn)	John Rayney, *Draper*	Cordwainer, 1622		vice Nevill
	Master Drapers 1618-9. Died 1633; Will [P.C.C. 30 Russell] cod. March 7; proved April 6, 1633.			
1622, July 9 (and sworn)	John Hodges, *Grocer*	Cordwainer, 1622-9	S. 1622-3	vice Rayney
	Colonel City Archers 1627. Died May 9, 1629; Will [P.C.C. 37 Ridley] September 14, 1625; proved May 11, 1629.			
1622, July 30 (and sworn)	Thomas Massam (or Marsham), *Merchant Taylor*	Bishopsgate, 1622		vice Ferrers
	Master Merchant Taylors 1621-2. Died 1625; Will [P.C.C. 28 Clark] February 8; proved March 15, 1625.			
1622, Aug. 10 (Sept. 12)	Matthew Bedell, *Merchant Taylor*	Bishopsgate, 1622		vice Massam
	Died August, 1636; Will [P.C.C. 95 Pile] August 6; proved August 18, 1636.			
1622, Aug. 13 (14)	Sir Humphrey Handford, *Grocer*	Castle Baynard, 1622-5	S. 1622-3	vice Cocks
	Knighted July 14, 1622; Governor Irish Society 1625; Committee E.I.C. 1606-8, 1611-2, 1613-20. Died October 19, 1625; Will [P.C.C. 142 Clark] June 22; proved December 8, 1625.			

76.* The name appears in the Repertory as 'Ferris' and 'Ferrys,' but the above is the correct form.

1622, Sept. 24 (26)	Thomas Franklyn, *Merchant Taylor*	Bishopsgate, 1622		vice Bedell
	Will [P.C.C. 8 Clark] October 1, 1624; proved January 21, 1625.			
1622, Oct. 3 (19)	Robert Bright, *Salter*	Bishopsgate, 1622		vice Franklyn
1622, Nov. 12 (and sworn)	[77]RALPH FREEMAN, *Clothworker*	Bishopsgate, 1622-32, Cornhill, 1632-4	S. 1623-4, M. 1633-4 [Elected S. 1620]	vice Bright
	Auditor 1613-5; Committee E.I.C. 1608-11, 1612-5, 1617-9, 1621-2; Master Clothworkers 1620; Court Assistants Levant Company 1614-5, 1616-23. Died March 16, 1634; Will [P.C.C. 29 Seager] July 3, 1633; adm. April 28, 1634.			
1623, May 27 (and sworn)	THOMAS MOULSON, *Grocer*	Queenhithe, 1623-7, Broad Street, 1627-38	S. 1623-4, M. 1634	vice Lowe
	Knighted June 1, 1634; M.P. London 1628-9; Auditor 1620-2; Elected President Christ's Hospital 1637; Governor Merchant Adventurers 1632. Died December 6, 1638; Will [P.C.C. 180 Lee] July 6, 1638; proved December 8, 1638.			
1624, Apr. 6 (and sworn)	[77]*John Hodgson, *Upholder*	Cripplegate, 1624		vice Halliday
	Died May, 1628; Will [P.C.C. 39 Barrington] May 6; proved May 21, 1628.			
1624, Apr. 13 (and sworn)	Thomas Overman, *Leatherseller*	Cripplegate, 1624		vice Hodgson
	Master Leathersellers 1624-5.			
1624, Apr. 20 (sworn 20 or 22)	(D) [78]Rowland Heylin (or Heylyn), *Ironmonger*	Cripplegate, 1624-32	S. 1624-5	vice Overman
	President Bethlem and Bridewell 1631-2; Master Ironmongers 1614, 1625. Died February, 1632; Will [P.C.C. 23 Audley] September 5, 1629; proved February 15, 1632.			
1624, Sept. 23 (and sworn)	ROBERT PARKHURST, *Clothworker*	Portsoken, 1624-34, Bread Street, 1634-6	S. 1624-5, M. 1634-5	vice W. Gore
	Knighted May 24, 1635; Governor Irish Society 1626-36; Committee E.I.C. 1623-4; Master Clothworkers 1624. Died October 19, 1636; Will [P.C.C. 14 Goare] June 28, 1636; proved February 22, 1637.			
1625, Mar. 22 (26)	[78]*Walter Pritchett (or Prichard), *Draper*	Aldersgate, 1625		vice Herne
	Master Drapers 1625. Died 1637; Will [P.C.C. 102 Goare]; proved July 20, 1637.			
1625, Mar. 22 (April 5)	Roger Glover, *Pewterer*	Broad Street, 1625		vice Proby
	Master Pewterers 1615. Died 1634; Will [P.C.C. 78 Seager] January 9; proved August 7, 1634.			
1625, Apr. 22 (and sworn)	George Chetam (or Chetham), *Grocer*	Aldersgate, 1625		vice Pritchett
	Will [P.C.C. 27 Skynner] June 29, 1626; proved March 8, 1627.			

77. The *D.N.B.* in an article on his namesake and contemporary, with whom he is often confounded, refers to him with the prefix 'Sir,' which is erroneous; he was not knighted. I had fallen into the same error in Vol. I. of this work at p. 124, which, however, is corrected at pp. 256, 415.

77.* This name is erroneously entered as 'Hudson' in the minute of his election (Repertory 38, fo. 95b).

78. The *D.N.B.* dates of death and probate of will are according to the obsolete Civil computation. The new edition incorporates several additions to, and corrections of, the original article from an apparently well-informed critic.

78.* 'Pritchett' is the correct form of the name which, however, appears in the Repertory as 'Prichard.'

1625, Apr. 28 (and sworn)	Robert Pallmer, *Grocer*	Aldersgate, 1625	.. .. ..	.. vice Chetam
	Master Grocers 1624-5. Died 1630; Will [P.C.C. 106 Scroope] August 10; proved November 20, 1630.			
1625, May 10 (and sworn)	John Woodward, *Grocer*	Aldersgate, 1625	.. .. ..	.. vice Pallmer
	Will [P.C.C. 28 Scroope]; proved April 8, 1630.			
1625, May 17 (17 or 19)	Thomas Westrowe, *Grocer* ..	Aldersgate, 1625 ..	S. 1625 [Elected S. 1620]	.. vice Woodward
	Auditor 1619-21; Committee E.I.C. 1606-9, 1610-2, 1613-25. Died December, 1625; Will [P.C.C. 5 Hele] March 28, 1625; proved January 23, 1626.			
1625, May 17 (and sworn)	John Muscott (or Muskett), *Vintner* ..	Billingsgate, 1625 ..	.. ..	.. vice Glover
	Master Vintners 1625-6, 1628-9. Died 1629; Will [P.C.C. 26 Ridley] September 6, 1625; proved March 16, 1629.			
1625, May 19 (and sworn)	[79]William Ballard (or Ballett), *Goldsmith* ..	Dowgate, 1625	.. .. ..	.. vice Garrarde
	Died May 9, 1648. Will [P.C.C. 107 Essex] November 14, 1642; adm. June 3, 1648.			
1625, May 23 (27)	William Wagstaffe, *Dyer* ..	Farringdon Without, 1625	.. .. ..	.. vice Muscott
	Will [P.C.C. 68 Lee] proved June 8, 1638.			
1625, May 25 (and sworn)	Ralph Stint, *Mercer* ..	Dowgate, 1625	.. ..	.. vice Ballett
	Master Mercers 1627, 1635. Will [P.C.C. 14 Goare] proved February 14, 1637.			
1625, May 27 (June 3)	Robert Morley, *Skinner* ..	Dowgate, 1625	.. ..	.. vice Stint
	(? M.P. Bramber 1620-2, 1624-5; Shoreham 1628-9; Sheriff Surrey and Sussex 1631-2. Died 1632; Will [P.C.C. 111 Audley] proved November 15, 1632.)			
1625, May 31 (and sworn)	[79*]William Palmer, *Haberdasher* ..	Farringdon Without, 1625, Vintry, 1626	.. .. ..	.. vice Wagstaffe
	Auditor 1621-3; Master Haberdashers 1626-7. Died September, 1636; Will [P.C.C. 100 Pile] cod. September 20; proved September 27, 1636.			
1625, June 9 (14)	Ellis Crispe, *Salter* ..	Dowgate, 1625	S. 1625	.. vice Morley
	Died November 3, 1625; Will [P.C.C. 120 Clark] August 27; proved November 7, 1625.			
1625, June 16	*John Farmer, Grocer* ..	*Farringdon Without, 1625*	.. .. ..	.. *vice Palmer*
1625, Oct. 6 (28)	[80]John Poole, *Mercer* ..	Farringdon Without, 1625-31, Bridge, 1631-3	.. S. 1625-6	.. vice Palmer
	Master Mercers 1620, 1626. Died April, 1633; Will [P.C.C. 51 Russell] proved May 1, 1633.			

79. The name is recorded as Ballett in Repertory 39, ff. 213b, 218, but he was almost certainly identical with William Ballard, saddler to Queen Henrietta Maria, who died in 1648, as stated in the text above.

79.* I have assumed that the Alderman of Vintry, 1626, was identical with the Alderman of Farringdon Without who had been discharged in the preceding year. This, however, is not absolutely certain; if such was the case, the fine imposed as a condition of discharge on the former occasion had probably not been paid, and he was still liable to be called upon to serve as an Alderman.

80. The actual date of admission, which is left undetermined in Vol. I., p. 159, is ascertained with precision from comparison of entries in Rep. 40, fo. 3, and Letter Book II., fo. 173.

1625, Nov. 24 (Feb. 7, 1626)	Sir Simon Leeche, *Merchant Taylor*	Castle Baynard, 1625-6		vice Handford
	Knighted September 26, 1625. Died 1637; Will [P.C.C. 58 Goare] proved April 8, 1637.			
1625, Dec. 1 (6)	Mark Snelling, *Woodmonger*	Dowgate, 1625		vice Crispe
	Will [P.C.C. 34 Seager] February 20; proved April 17, 1634.			
1625, Dec. 15 (Jan. 9, 1626)	John Pledwell (or Pleydell), *Mercer*	Dowgate, 1625-6		vice Snelling
1626, Jan. 2 (and sworn)	(D*) [80*] CHRISTOPHER CLITHEROW, *Ironmonger*	Aldersgate, 1626-8, Billingsgate, 1628-41	S. 1625-6, M. 1635-6	vice Westrowe
	Knighted January 15, 1636; M.P. London 1628-9; President Christ's Hospital 1637-41; Committee E.I.C. 1613-6, 1617-35, 1638-41 (Deputy-Governor 1624-35, Governor 1638-41); Court Assistants Levant Company 1616-7; Master Ironmongers 1618, 1624. Died November 11, 1641; Will [P.C.C. 140 Evelyn] proved November 22, 1641.			
1626, Jan. 17	(D*) [81] *Gideon Delaune, Apothecary*	*Dowgate, 1626*		*vice Pledwell*
	Master Apothecaries 1628-9, 1636-7. Died (buried March 3) 1659; Will [P.C.C. 380 Pell] June 19, 1654; proved June 20, 1659.			
1626, Jan. 31 (Feb. 9)	John Parker, *Merchant Taylor*	Dowgate, 1626		vice Pledwell
	Died 1627; Will [P.C.C. 38 Skynner] cod. February 12; proved April 5, 1627.			
1626, Feb. 28 (Mar. 2)	John Hanbury, *Merchant Taylor*	Castle Baynard, 1626		vice Leeche
	Knighted April 29, 1627; Sheriff Northamptonshire 1621-2, 1637-8. Died 1639; Will [P.C.C. 97 Harvey] March 27; proved June 13, 1639.			
1626, Mar. 7 (on or before April 20)	Francis Pember, *Ironmonger*	Castle Baynard, 1626		vice Hanbury
	Sheriff Herefordshire 1624-5. Will [P.C.C. 17 Russell] cod. December 20, 1632; proved February 1, 1633.			
1626, Mar. 14 (21)	EDWARD BROMFIELD, *Leatherseller*, translated to *Fishmongers*, March 22, 1636	Dowgate, 1626-37, Walbrook, 1637-42	S. 1626-7, M. 1636-7	vice Parker
	Knighted June 4, 1637; Governor Irish Society 1637-8; Colonel Trained Bands 1638-42; Master Leathersellers 1625-6; Prime Warden Fishmongers 1636.			
1626, May 4 (and sworn)	RICHARD VENN (afterwards FENN), *Haberdasher*	Castle Baynard, 1626-34, Tower, 1634-9	S. 1626-7, M. 1637-8	vice Pember
	Knighted May 27, 1638; President Honourable Artillery Company 1633-4; Colonel Trained Bands 1631-9; Committee E.I.C. 1619-26, 1627-9, 1631-7, 1639; Master Haberdashers 1625-6, 1637-8. Died August 18, 1639; Will [P.C.C. 190 Harvey] proved November 25, 1639.			
1626, June 6 (19)	[81*] George Buswell (or Boswell), *Merchant Taylor*	Vintry, 1626		vice E. Allen
	Died May 15, 1632; Will [P.C.C. 64 Audley] proved June 28, 1632.			

80.* The new issue of the *D.N.B.* corrects some dates given in the original edition according to the old Civil computation. Other erroneous dates are still retained; those given in the text above are accurate where they differ from, as well as where they agree with, the *D.N.B.*

81. The original edition of *D.N.B.* (corrected in the new issue) misdates his election as Alderman by four years, and omits the name of his Ward.

81.* In the record of his election his Christian name is erroneously given as *John* and his surname originally as 'Bonsell' corrected to 'Bouswell.' The Christian name is correctly given as George in the records of his admission and of his discharge, the surname appearing as 'Boswell,' the form I have adopted at p. 208 of Vol. I. From his will it appears that the true orthography is 'Buswell.'

1626, Sept. 7 (12)	William Palmer, *Haberdasher*	(see 1625)		vice Buswell
1626, Sept. 19 (Oct. 10)	Robert Myldmay, *Grocer* Master Grocers 1623-4.	Vintry, 1626		vice Palmer
1626, Oct. 19 (and sworn)	Peter Allen, *Fishmonger*	Langbourn, 1626		vice Johnson
1626, Oct. 26 (Nov. 7)	John Hurst, *Draper*	Vintry, 1626		vice Myldmay
1626, Nov. 14 (28)	William Eves (or Ives), *Vintner* (?) Will [P.C.C. 110 Audley] proved November 3, 1632.	Vintry, 1626		vice Hurst
1626, Nov. 16 (and sworn)	John Hawkins, *Weaver* Master Weavers 1628. Died September, 1633; Will [P.C.C. 87 Russell] September 6; proved October 18, 1633.	Bridge Without, 1626		vice P. Allen
1626, Dec. 14 (Jan. 9, 1627)	Sir Stephen Soame, *Grocer* Knighted December 21, 1618; Sheriff Essex 1621-2. Will [P.C.C. 14 Coventry] proved February 10, 1640.	Vintry, 1626-7		vice Eves
1626, Dec. 15 (and sworn)	(D*)[82]SIR MORRIS ABBOT, *Draper* Knighted April 12, 1625; M.P. Hull 1620-2, 1624-5 (elected 1626), London 1626; Auditor 1616-8; Committee E.I.C. 1607-9, 1611-41 (Deputy-Governor 1615-24, Governor 1624-37); Treasurer Levant Company (1614)-1616 (Court Assistants 1616-24); Master Drapers 1625-6, 1637-8. Died (buried December 7) 1642; Will [P.C.C. 5 Rivers] November 22, 1642; proved November 29, 1644.	Bridge Without, 1626-31, Coleman Street, 1631-42	S. 1627-8, M. 1638-9	vice Hawkins
1627, Jan. 16 (23)	Edward Cotton, *Merchant Taylor* Master Merchant Tsylors 1627-8. Died 1635; Will [P.C.C. 28 Sadler] proved March 24, 1635.	Broad Street, 1627		vice Cokayne
1627, Jan. 25 (and sworn)	John Meredith, *Skinner* Master Skinners 1627. Died February 12, 1633; Will [P.C.C. 13 Russell] May 21, 1630; proved February 22, 1633.	Vintry, 1627		vice Soame
1627, Jan. 30 (and sworn)	(D)[83]HENRY GARRAWAY (or GARWAY), *Draper* Knighted May 31, 1640; Colonel Trained Bands 1631; Committee E.I.C. 1614-43 (Deputy-Governor 1636-9, Governor 1641-3); Governor Russia Company 1643; Governor Levant Company 1635-43 (Court Assistants 1614-28); Master Drapers 1627-8, 1639-40. Died July, 1646; Will [P.C.C. 107 Twisse] March 8, 1645; proved July 30, 1646.	Vintry, 1627-39, Broad Street, 1639-43	S. 1627-8, M. 1639-40	vice Meredith

82. This spelling ('Morris') of his Christian name is in accordance with his own signature—'Maurice,' which I had adopted in Vol. I. of this work, is more commonly found. The original article in *D.N.B.* included several errors corrected in the new issue, which, however, retains an incorrect date for his election as M.P. for Hull, states that he sat for London in the earliest parliament of Charles I., which is not the case, and also that he was one of the original 'directors' of the E.I.C., which is equally contrary to fact.

83. In the 'revised version' of the *D.N.B.* the speech attributed to Garraway in January, 1642, which in the original issue is accepted as genuine, is admitted to be fictitious; but the editor has, nevertheless, allowed the passage in the original article to remain uncancelled, in which, on the sole authority of that speech, Garraway is said (erroneously) to have been a member of the House of Commons. The *D.N.B.* makes his election as Sheriff precede that as Alderman, which is incorrect: it also dates his removal to Broad Street and the signature of his will according to the obsolete Civil reckoning of the years. [The spelling of the Alderman's name is very uncertain: in the E.I.C. Court Books the forms 'Garraway,' 'Garway,' 'Garroway,' are used indiscriminately, but his eldest son, William, signed 'Garway.']

1627, Feb. 13 (20)	Francis Fuller, *Mercer* ..	Queenhithe, 1627		vice E. Cotton
	Master Mercers 1629. Will [P.C.C. 42 Goare] proved March 23, 1637.			
1627, Feb. 27 (28)	Thomas Morley, *Leatherseller* ..	Queenhithe, 1627		vice Fuller
	(?) Master Leathersellers 1601-5.			
1627, Mar. 1 (6)	Sir Henry Rowe, *Draper* ..	Queenhithe, 1627		vice Morley
	Knighted September 10, 1617. Died *c* June, 1660; Will [P.C.C. 101 Laud] May 20; proved July 9, 1660.			
1627, Mar. 8 (May 22)	Henry Best, *Scrivener* ..	Queenhithe, 1627		vice Rowe
	(?) Died 1628; adm. October. 1628.			
1627, Apr. 10 (17)	Edward Gardner, *Fishmonger* ..	Billingsgate, 1627		vice Sir T. Bennett
	Will [P.C.C. 103 Pile] proved October 18, 1636.			
1627, Apr. 24 (and sworn)	Robert Morgan, *Scrivener* ..	Billingsgate, 1627		vice Gardner
	Died 1627; Will [P.C.C. 99 Skynner] cod. September 10; proved October 30, 1627.			
1627, May 24	*John Hobson, Salter* ..	*Queenhithe, 1627*		*vice Best*
1627, May 29 (June 7)	William Wollaston, *Draper* ..	Billingsgate, 1627		vice Morgan
	Sheriff Leicestershire 1629-30; Sheriff Staffordshire 1630-1. Died December 10, 1666; Will [P.C.C. 74 Carr] proved May 20, 1667.			
1627, May 31 (and sworn)	Rowland Backhouse, *Mercer* ..	Queenhithe, 1627-32, Bishopsgate, 1632-4, Bassishaw, 1634-40 ..	S. 1628-9 ..	vice Best
	Master Mercers 1628, 1637. Died August 4, 1648; Will [P.C.C. 129 Essex] November 12, 1647; proved August 12, 1648.			
1627, June 19 (28)	John Chamberlain, *Draper* ..	Billingsgate, 1627-8		vice Wollaston
1628, Jan. 22	*William Mott, Plumber*	*Billingsgate, 1628*		*vice Chamberlain*
1628, Feb. 12 (on or before 21)	William Acton, *Merchant Taylor* ..	Aldersgate, 1628-43 ..	S. 1628-9 ..	vice Chamberlain
	Created Baronet May, 1629. Died January 22, 1651; Will [P.C.C. 44 Grey] May 30, 1650; proved March 26, 1651.			
1629, Feb. 3 (and sworn)	Humphrey Smith, *Grocer* ..	Farringdon Within, 1629-34, Cheap, 1634-8 ..	S. 1629-30 ..	vice Sir A. Cotton
	Auditor 1624-6; Colonel Trained Bands 1631-8; President Honorable Artillery Company, 1634-8; Master Grocers 1626-7; Committee E.I.C. 1606-9, 1613-9, 1622-5, 1626-8; Master Grocers 1626-7. Died August, 1638; adm. September 14, 1638.			
1629, June 2 (and sworn)	Thomas Smyth, *Skinner*	Cordwainer, 1629		vice Hodges
	Master Skinners 1629.			
1629, June 11 (and sworn)	Richard Aldworth, *Skinner* ..	Cordwainer, 1629		vice Smyth
	Master Skinners 1630. Died 1643; Will [P.C.C. 18 Bowyer] March 9, 1643; proved October, 1643.			
1629, June 16 (and sworn)	Sir Gervais Elwes, *Merchant Taylor* ..	Cordwainer, 1629		vice Aldworth
	Knighted April 26, 1629. Died 1653; Will [P.C.C. 323 Brent] May 30, 1638 proved April 15, 1653.			

1629, June 19 (and sworn) — Jeffery Kirby, *Grocer* .. Cordwainer, 1629 .. .. vice Elwes

Committee E.I.C. 1608-10, 1611-6, 1617-32; Treasurer Levant Company 1616-8 (Court Assistants 1614-6, 1618-30). Died December 26, 1632; Will [P.C.C. 126 Audley] proved December 31, 1632.

1629, June 22 (and sworn) — Robert Jeffereyes, *Haberdasher* .. Cordwainer, 1629 .. .. vice Kirby

Master Haberdashers 1629-30; Committee E.I.C. 1621-2. Died 1631; Will [P.C.C. 118 St. John] proved November 17, 1631.

1629, June 23 (and sworn) — Robert Bateman, *Skinner* .. Cordwainer, 1629 .. .. vice Jeffereyes

City Chamberlain 1626-43; M.P. Weymouth 1614; London 1620-2, 1624-5, 1626; Auditor 1617-9; Committee E.I.C. 1614-9 (Treasurer 1619-44); Court Assistants Levant Company 1622-4; Master Skinners 1620. Died December 11, 1644; Will [P.C.C. 100 Rivers] cod. December 1, 1643; proved August 2, 1645.

1629, June 23 (24) — EDMUND WRIGHT, *Grocer* .. Cordwainer, 1629-43 .. S. 1629-30, M. 1640-1 .. vice Bateman

Knighted June 20, 1641; President St. Thomas' Hospital 1642-3. Died July, 1643; Will [P.C.C. 21 Crane] adm. August 22, 1643.

1631, Sept. 13 (and sworn) — [83]*Anthony Abdy, *Clothworker* .. Bridge Without, 1631-5, Candlewick, 1635-40 .. S. 1630-1 .. vice Myddelton

Auditor 1627-9; Deputy-Governor Levant Company 1627-9 (Court Assistants 1614, 1616-23); Committee E.I.C. 1619-40 (Deputy-Governor 1635-6); Master Clothworkers 1632. Died September 10, 1640; Will [P.C.C. 120 Coventry] proved December 4, 1640.

1631, Dec. 13 (and sworn) — Robert Cambell, *Ironmonger* .. Farringdon Without, 1631-5, Bridge Without, 1635-8 .. S. 1630-1 .. vice Hacket

Committee E.I.C. 1633-4; Master Ironmongers 1631. Died November 11, 1638; Will [P.C.C. 168 Lee] August 15, 1635; proved November 14, 1638.

1632, Mar. 13[84] (and sworn) — Samuel Cranmer, *Brewer* Cripplegate, 1632-40 .. S. 1631-2 .. vice Heylin

Master Brewers 1631-2, 1638-9. Died October 5, 1640; Will [P.C.C. 142 Coventry] November 4, 1640.

1632, June 19 (and sworn) — Hugh Perry, *Mercer* .. Queenhithe, 1632-4 .. S. 1632-3 .. vice Leman

Committee E.I.C. 1627-32, 1633-5; Master Mercers 1633. Died December, 1634; Will [P.C.C. 108 Seager] proved December 23, 1634.

1633, July 4 (9) [Court] — Henry Pratt, *Merchant Taylor* Bridge, 1633-41 S. 1631-2 .. vice Poole

Knighted July 26, 1641; Created Baronet July, 1641; Master Merchant Taylors 1630-1. Died April 6, 1647; Will [P.C.C. 41 Fairfax] July 2, 1645; proved April 16, 1649.

1634, Mar. 4 (6) — Henry Andrewes, *Haberdasher* .. Farringdon Within, 1634-8 .. S. 1632-3 .. vice Barkham

Auditor 1626-8; Colonel Trained Bands 1635-8; President Honorable Artillery Company 1638; Master Haberdashers 1633-4; Committee E.I.C. 1626-7, 1628-32, 1633-8. Died August, 1638; Will [P.C.C. 127 Lee] August 17; proved October 17, 1638.

83.* The insertion of 'Sir' before his name in Vol. I., p. 349, is a *lapsus calami* corrected at p. 422.

84. Not March *8* as in Vol. I., page 132.

1634, May 4[84]* (and sworn)	Gilbert Harrison, *Goldsmith* ..	Castle Baynard, 1634-8, Cheap, 1638-41	S. 1633-4	.. vice Freeman
	City Chamberlain 1643-51; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1634-5. Died October 1, 1651.			
1634, Aug. 26 (and sworn)	(D)[85]RICHARD GURNEY (or GURNARD), *Clothworker*	Bishopsgate, .. 1634-7, Dowgate, 1637-42	S. 1633-4, M. 1641-2	.. vice Ducye
	Knighted November 25, 1641; Created Baronet December, 1641; President Christ's Hospital 1641-3; Master Clothworkers 1633. Died October 6, 1647; Will [P.C.C. 201 Fines] September 26; proved October 12, 1647.			
1634, Sept. 4 (on or before 16)	John Highlord, *Skinner*	Portsoken, .. 1634-9, Tower, 1639-41	S. 1634-5	.. vice Lumley
	Committee E.I.C. 1630-4, 1635-41; Master Skinners 1632. Died December, 1641; Will [P.C.C. 150 Evelyn] proved December 18, 1641.			
1635, Jan. 27 (and sworn)	John Cordell, *Mercer* ..	Queenhithe, .. 1635-40, Bassishaw, 1640-7	S. 1634-5 [Elected S. 1631]	.. vice Perry
	Knighted December 3, 1641: Deputy-Governor Irish Society 1631-2; President Christ's Hospital 1643-8; Master Mercers 1632, 1643, 1648; Treasurer Levant Company 1626-8 [Court Assistants 1614-6, 1617-26, 1628-35]; Committee E.I.C. 1625-28, 1629-34, 1635-44, 1645-6, 1647-8. Died March 5, 1649; adm. May 4, 1649.			
1635, July 28 (August 3)	Thomas Soame, *Grocer*..	Farringdon .. Without, 1635-9, Vintry, 1639-41, Cheap, 1641-9, 1660-7	S. 1635-6	.. vice Deane
	Knighted December 3, 1641; M.P. London 1640-8, 1660; Colonel Trained Bands 1638-42; President Honourable Artillery Company 1639-45; Court Assistants Levant Company 1616-7; Committee E.I.C. 1640-3, 1649-50; Master Grocers 1644-5. Died January 1, 1671; adm. January 17, 1671.			
1636, Oct. 27 (and sworn)	(D)[85]*JOHN GAYER (or .. GAYRE), *Fishmonger*	Aldgate, 1636-49	S. 1635-6, M. 1646-7	.. vice Hammersley
	Knighted December 3, 1641; Colonel Trained Bands 1638-42; President Christ's Hospital 1648-9; Prime Warden Fishmongers 1638; Committee E.I.C. 1626-35, 1636-9, 1641-9 (elected Deputy-Governor 1639); Treasurer Levant Company 1630-2 (Court Assistants 1617-8, 1622-3, 1624-6, 1627-30, 1632-6; Husband 1626-7). Died July 20, 1649; Will [P.C.C. 133 Fairfax] December 19, 1648; proved September 7, 1649.			
1636, Nov. 3 (and sworn)	(D*)[86] William Abell, .. *Vintner*	Bread Street, .. 1636-42	S. 1636-7	.. vice Parkhurst
	Master Vintners 1637-8.			

84.* Not May 13 as in Vol. I., page 93.

85. The Article in *D.N.B.*, which is accurate and careful, omits the dates of his election as Alderman and does not particularise his Wards, and it overlooks his Presidency of Christ's Hospital.

85.* 'Gayer' is in accordance with the Alderman's signature: 'Gayre' is the usual form in the City records. The *D.N.B.* article ignores his connexion with the Levant Company and commits the usual anachronism of styling him an E.I.C. 'Director.'

86. The original issue of the *D.N.B.* (corrected in the new edition) misdates his election as Sheriff and assigns his resignation of his Aldermanry vaguely to 'the interval' (between 1642 and 1652). The actual date of election as Alderman which I had left open at Vol. I., p. 49, is established by comparing Rep. 51, ff. 1, 5b, with Letter Book N.N. fo. 53.

1637, Feb. 7 (and sworn)	Jacob Garrard, *Salter* ..	Bishopsgate, .. 1637-40, Candlewick, 1640-8	S. 1636-7	.. vice Sir J. Gore

Knighted December 3, 1641: created Baronet August, 1662; Committee E.I.C. 1641-2, 1643-4, 1645-6, 1647-56. Died 1666; Will [P.C.C. 162 Mico] cod. July 27, 1665; proved November 3, 1666.

1638, Sept. 13 (and sworn)	THOMAS ATKYN, *Mercer*	Farringdon .. Within, 1638-42, Lime Street, 1642-58, Bridge Without, 1658-61	S. 1637-8, M. 1644-5	.. vice Andrewes

Knighted (by the Protector) December 5, 1657; M.P. Norwich 1640, 1645-53, 1659-60; Colonel Red Regiment 1642-*c* 1645; President Christ's Hospital 1660-1; Master Mercers 1644.

1638, Sept. 18 (and sworn)	Edward Rudge, *Salter*..	Castle Baynard, 1638-40	S. 1637-8	.. vice Smith

Master Salters 1638. Died[86*] (buried December 18) 1640; Will [P.C.C. 162 Coventry] November 17; proved December 19, 1640.

1639, Jan. 29 (and sworn)	(D)[87]ISAAC PENINGTON,.. *Fishmonger*	Bridge Without, 1639-57	S. 1638-9, M. 1642-3	.. vice R. Cambell

Councillor of State 1649-51, 1651-2; M.P. London 1640-53, 1659-60; Colonel White Regiment 1642; Lieutenant Tower 1642-5; Governor Levant Company 1644-54; Prime Warden Fishmongers 1640. Died December 17, 1661.

1639, Feb. 5 (and sworn)	JOHN WOLLASTON, .. *Goldsmith*	Farringdon .. Without, 1639-42, Dowgate, 1642-4, Aldersgate, 1644-7, Bridge Without, 1657-8	S. 1638-9, M. 1643-4	.. vice Moulson

Knighted December 3, 1641; Deputy-Governor Irish Society 1633-4, 1636-7; Colonel Trained Bands 1641, Yellow Regiment 1642-*c* 1645; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1642-9; President Christ's Hospital 1649-58; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1639-40. Died April 26, 1658; Will [P.C.C. 248 Wotton] April 15; proved May 14, 1658.

1639, Oct. 8 (and sworn)	(D*)[88] THOMAS ADAMS, .. *Draper*	Portsoken, .. 1639-41, Billingsgate, 1641-6, Cornhill, 1646-9, 1660-8	S. 1639-40, M. 1645-6	.. vice Fenn

Knighted May 26, 1660; created Baronet June, 1660; M.P. London 1654-5, 1656-8; Colonel Blue Regiment 1642-*c* 1645; President St. Thomas' Hospital 1643-50, 1660-8; Governor Irish Society 1662-8; Master Drapers 1640-1. Died February 24, 1668; Will [P.C.C. 39 Hene] February 7; proved April 9, 1658.

86.* The date of death is erroneously given as July 25, 1640, in Vol. I., p. 93.

87. He is wrongly described in *D.N.B.* by the prefix 'Sir' (see Vol. I., p. 25 of this work). Also the years of his election as Alderman and of two of his three elections as Member of the Council of State are given according to the obsolete Civil year computation, that of the third being altogether wrong. Two different years are assigned for his death in the headline and in the text in the original issue; *in the revised edition the erroneous date is printed in both places, the correct one being altered.* The true date might easily have been ascertained from the Calendar of State Papers, Domestic Series, Charles II., 1661-2, Vol. 2, p. 184. The name of his Ward is not given in *D.N.B.*

88. The original article in *D.N.B.*, which is very meagre in its details of his life, gives the date of death according to the obsolete computation, and only names one of his Wards. In the new issue *Billingsgate* should be read for 'Bishopsgate.'

1640, Mar. 12 (and sworn)	JOHN WARNER, *Grocer* ..	Queenhithe, .. 1640-8	S. 1639-40, .. M. 1647-8	vice Backhouse

Colonel Green Regiment 1642-*c* 1645. Died October 27, 1648; Will [P.C.C. 178 Essex] October 22; proved December 18, 1648.

1640, Nov. 10 (and sworn)	John Towse, *Grocer* ..	Cripplegate, .. 1640-5	S. 1640-1	.. vice Cranmer

Colonel Orange Regiment 1642-5. Died May 28, 1645; Will [P.C.C. 73 Rivers] May 27; proved June 20, 1645.

1640, Nov. 12 (and sworn)	(D)[89] ABRAHAM REYNARDSON, *Merchant Taylor* ..	Bishopsgate, .. 1640-8, Candlewick, 1648-9, Bassishaw, 1660-1	S. 1640-1, M. 1648-9 [Elected S. 1639, M. 1660]	.. vice Abdy

Knighted July 5, 1660; President St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1649; Treasurer Levant Company 1639-41 (Court Assistants 1630-2, 1635-6); Master Merchant Taylors 1640-1; Committee E.I.C. 1630-1, 1634-5, 1636-40, 1641-50, 1653-4, 1655-6. Died October 4, 1661; Will [P.C.C. 163 May] cod. October 1; proved October 22, 1661.

1640, Dec. 18 (and sworn)	George Benson, *Merchant Taylor* ..	Castle Baynard, 1640	.. ..	.. vice Rudge

Master Merchant Taylors 1631-2. Died (buried February 2) 1644; Will [P.C.C. 192 Twisse]; proved December 2, 1646.

1640, Dec. 22 (and sworn)	Robert Hudson, *Haberdasher* ..	Castle Baynard, 1640-1	.. ..	.. vice Benson

Master Haberdashers 1634-5. Died 1641; Will [P.C.C. 113 Evelyn]; proved September 20, 1641.

1641, Jan. 17 (26)	Peter Blore, *Scrivener* ..	Castle Baynard, 1641	.. ..	.. vice Hudson
1641, Jan. 28 (Feb. 4)	Thomas Lawley, *Draper*	Castle Baynard, 1641	[Elected S. 1639]	vice Blore

Created Baronet August, 1641; M.P. Wenlock 1625, 1626, 1628-9; Master Drapers 1642-3. Died October 19, 1646; Will [P.C.C. 185 Twisse]; adm. December 16, 1646.

1641, Mar. 16 (24)	Isaac Jones, *Merchant Taylor*	Castle Baynard, 1641	.. ..	.. vice Lawley
1641, Apr. 15 (21)	George Garrett, *Draper*	Castle Baynard, 1641-8	S. 1641-2 [Elected S. 1639]	.. vice Jones

Knighted December 3, 1641; M.P. Hindon 1640; Master Drapers 1641-2. Died November 30, 1648; Will [P.C.C. 175 Essex] cod. November 19; proved December 17, 1648.

1641, Aug. 5 (23)	George Clarke, *Grocer* ..	Bridge, 1641-8	S. 1641-2 [Elected S. 1639]	.. vice Pratt

Knighted December 3, 1641; Auditor 1635-7; President St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1646-9; Committee E.I.C. 1640-4. Died *c* January 30, 1649; Will [P.C.C. 47 Fairfax] January 17, 1647; proved April 18, 1649.

1641, Oct. 5 (and sworn)	Thomas Austen, *Clothworker* ..	Vintry, 1641-2	[Elected S. 1639]	vice Harrison

Master Clothworkers 1641. Died October 30, 1658; Will [P.C.C. 716 Wootton] cod. October 30; proved December 15, 1658.

1641, Dec. 16 (and sworn)	Thomas Keightley, *Skinner* ..	Portsoken, 1641	[Elected S. 1639]	vice Clitherow

Sheriff Herts 1651-2; Elected Committee E.I.C. 1638; Master Skinners 1641. Died February 22, 1663; Will [P.C.C. 20 Juxon] November 27, 1662; proved February 27, 1663.

89. The *D.N.B.* does not name any of his three Wards, nor does it give the date at which he became an Alderman. His father-in-law, Nicholas Crisp, is erroneously described as Alderman.

1642, Jan. 11 (May 12)	John Langham, *Grocer*	Portsoken, 1642-8, Bishopsgate, 1648-9, 1660	S. 1642-3 [Elected S. 1639]	vice Keightley

Knighted May 25, 1660; created Baronet June, 1660; M.P. London 1654-5; Southwark 1660-1; Committee E.I.C. 1626-7, 1628-42; Treasurer Levant Company 1632-4 (Court Assistants 1621-32, 1634-8, elected Governor 1654). Died May 13, 1671; Will [P.C.C. 79 Duke] November 1, 1670; proved June 21, 1671.

1642, Jan. 20 (Feb. 15)	THOMAS ANDREWES, *Leatherseller*	Tower, 1642-9, Aldgate, 1649-59	S. 1642-3, M. 1649, 1650-1	vice Highlord

Knighted (by the Protector) November 14, 1657; President St. Thomas' Hospital 1650-9; Commissioner Customs 1643-5; Committee E.I.C. 1643-59 (Deputy-Governor 1657-9, Governor 1659); Master Leathersellers 1638-9. Died (buried August 20) 1659; adm. August 20, 1659.

1642, May 14 (and sworn)	(Sir) Hugh Windham (Bart.), *Ironmonger*	Vintry, 1642-3	[Elected S. 1637, 1640]	vice Austen

Created Baronet August, 1641; Master Ironmongers 1638, 1642. Died 1663; Will [P.C.C. 101 Juxon] September 17, 1661; proved July 18, 1663.

1642, June 21 (and sworn)	(D) [90]JOHN FOWKE, *Haberdasher*	Farringdon Within, 1642-9, Tower, 1649-62	S. 1643-4, M. 1652-3	vice Sir J. Cambell

M.P. London 1661-2; President Christ's Hospital 1661-2; Committee E.I.C. 1625-6; Court Assistants Levant Company 1629-30; Commissioner Customs 1643-45; Master Haberdashers 1642-3, 1652-3, 1655. Died April 22, 1662.

1642, Aug. 20 (23)	James Bunce, *Leatherseller*	Bread Street, 1642-9, 1660	S. 1643-4	vice Abell

Knighted May, 1660; created Baronet 1660; President Honourable Artillery Company 1645; Master Leathersellers 1643-4. Died December 13, 1670; Will [P.C.C. 33 Bunce] December 12, 1670; proved March 19, 1674.

1642, Aug. 26 (30)	William Gibbs, *Goldsmith*	Farringdon Without, 1642-9	S. 1644-5	vice Gurney

M.P. Suffolk 1654-5, 1656-8; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1643-4. Died *c* May, 1689; Will [P.C.C. 80 Ent] cod. May 4; proved June 19, 1689.

1642, Sept. 6 (8)	(D) [91]Richard Chambers, *Girdler*	Walbrook, 1642-9	S. 1644-5	vice Bromfield

Commissioner Customs 1643-5; Court Assistants Levant Company 1628-30, 1638-42; Master Girdlers 1631. Died August 20, 1658; Will [P.C.C. 417 Wootton] August 15; proved September 1, 1658.

1643, Jan. 10 (13)	Samuel Warner, *Grocer*	Coleman Street, 1643-5	[Elected S. 1645]	vice Abbot

1643, Mar. 13 (16)	William Berkeley, *Haberdasher*	Vintry, 1643-5		vice Windham

Commissioner Customs 1643-5; Master Haberdashers 1643-4. Died (buried March 1) 1653; adm. September 8, 1653.

1643, May 9 (16)	William Ashwell, *Grocer*	Aldersgate, 1643-4		vice Acton

Treasurer St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1643; Committee E.I.C. 1638-47, 1648-51, 1652-3, 1654-5. Died November, 1675; Will [P.C.C. 106 Dycer] October 30; proved November 26, 1675.

90. The writer of the *D.N.B.* article, who names neither of his Wards and omits the date of his election as Alderman, makes him identical with the John Fowke who bequeathed certain lands to Christ's Hospital, which is clearly impossible, inasmuch as the Alderman died in 1662 and the will containing these bequests is dated October 26, 1686! It also makes him the subject of a portrait dated 1691, *i.e.*, 29 years after his death. The assumption that he retained his Commissionership of Customs after 1645 is not correct.

91. The *D.N.B.* contains a good article on him by Professor Firth.

1643, May 16 (25)	THOMAS FOOT (or FOOTE), *Grocer*	Broad Street, .. 1643-8, Coleman Street, 1648-60	S. 1645-6, M. 1649-50	.. vice Garaway

Knighted (by the Protector) December 5, 1657; created Baronet November, 1660; Councillor of State 1660; M.P. London 1654-5, 1656-8; Commissioner Excise 1643-(?) 55; President St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1649-61; Committee E.I.C. 1657-9; Governor Irish Society 1657-60. Died October 12, 1687; Will [P.C.C. 136 Foot] cod. January 2, 1684; proved November 17, 1687.

1643, May 25 (30)	JOHN KENDRICKE, *Grocer* ..	Langbourn, .. 1643-8, Broad Street, 1648-61	S. 1645-6, M. 1651-2	.. vice Whitmore

Commissioner Excise 1643-50. Died *c* February, 1661; Will [P.C.C. 26 May] May 26, 1655; proved February 22, 1661.

1643, Aug. 3 (and sworn)	(D*) [92]Thomas Cullum,.. *Draper*	Cordwainer, .. 1643-52	S. 1646-7	.. vice Wright

Created Baronet June, 1660; Auditor 1659-61; Commissioner Excise 1643-50; Master Drapers 1643-4. Died April 6, 1664; Will [P.C.C. 50 Bruce] May 2, 1662; proved May 20, 1664.

1644, Sept. 3 (and sworn)	[93]Simon Edmonds, .. *Haberdasher*	Dowgate, .. 1644-50, Candlewick, 1650-2	S. 1646-7 [Elected M. 1652]	.. vice Ashwell

Commissioner Excise 1643-50; Treasurer Levant Company 1636-9 (Court Assistants 1615-6, 1619-20, 1621-2, 1626-31, 1633-6, 1639-45); Committee E.I.C. 1656; Master Haberdashers 1644-5. Died October 10, 1656; Will [P.C.C. 375 Berkley] September 19; proved November 6, 1656.

1645, June 17 (and sworn)	Samuel Avery, ... *Merchant Taylor*	Cripplegate, .. 1645-7, Bassishaw, 1647-53	S. 1647-8	.. vice Towse

M.P. London 1654-5; Commissioner Customs 1645-9; Master Merchant Taylors 1645-6. Will [P.C.C. 64 Bunce] January 6, 1658; proved May 4, 1664.

1645, July 17 (24)	Thomas Hussey, *Grocer*	Vintry, 1645 ..	.. ..	.. vice Berkeley

M.P. Whitchurch 1645-53, Andover 1656-7. Will [P.C.C. 53 Wootton] cod. December 14, 1657; proved February 25, 1658.

1645, July 29 (31)	[93*]Thomas Bonest, .. *Grocer*	Vintry, 1645 ..	.. ..	.. vice Hussey

Committee E.I.C. 1630-3, 1634-6. Died 1658; Will [P.C.C. 699 Wootton] April 26; proved December 9, 1658.

1645, Aug. 26 (and sworn)	John Bide, *Brewer* ..	Vintry, 1645-9	S. 1647-8	.. vice Bonest

Master Brewers 1643-4. Died September 14, 1665; Will [P.C.C. 45 Carr] November 6, 1659; adm. April 1, 1677.

1645, Nov. 25 (and sworn)	George Witham, .. *Leatherseller*	Coleman Street, 1645-8	.. ..	.. vice S. Warner

Master Leathersellers 1646-7.

92. The error (already noted under Reynardson) of describing his father-in-law, Nicholas Crisp, as an Alderman occurs also in the *D.N.B.* article on Cullum. The original edition gives neither the name of his Ward nor the date of his election as Alderman, which are supplied by the present writer for the new issue.

93. In the *D.N.B.* article on Sir C. Packe, Edmonds is described as 'Lord Mayor of London,' an office to which he was elected (as above) but which he did not accept.

93.* His name is entered in the Repertory as 'Bonus' in the records of his election and admission, but correctly in that of his discharge.

1646 [94] (between Sept. 17 and Oct. 6)	[94]*THOMAS VYNER (or VINER), *Goldsmith*	Billingsgate, 1646-51, Langbourn, 1651-60	S. 1648-9, M. 1653-4	vice Rainton
	Knighted (by the Protector) February 8, 1654 (by the King) August 1, 1660; created Baronet June, 1661; President Christ's Hospital 1658-60; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1645-6. Died May 11, 1665; Will [P.C.C. 55 Hyde] March 16; proved May 19, 1665.			
1647, Sept. 23 (Oct. 5)	(D)[95] William Methold, *Skinner*	Cripplegate, 1647		vice Cordall
	Treasurer Excise 1643-(?); Committee E.I.C. 1640-53 (Deputy-Governor 1643-53). Died March 5, 1653; Will [P.C.C. 321 Brent] February 28; proved April 15, 1653.			
1647, Oct. 14 (19)	(D)[96] CHRISTOPHER PACK (or PACKE), *Draper*	Cripplegate, 1647-53, Bassishaw, 1653-60, Elected for Cornhill, 1649	S. 1649-50, M. 1654-5	vice Methold
	Knighted (by the Protector) September 20, 1655; styled 'Lord Pack' (as a member of the 'Other House') 1657-60; M.P. London 1656-7; Auditor 1645-7; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1649-60; Commissioner Customs 1645-9; Commissioner Admiralty 1655; Governor Merchant Adventurers (1657); Committee E.I.C. 1657-9; Master Drapers 1648-9, 1654-5. Died May 27, 1682; Will [P.C.C. 74 Cottle] November 10, 1681; proved June 26, 1682.			
1648, Mar. 2 (and sworn)	Gilbert Morewode, *Grocer*	Langbourn, 1648		vice Witham
	Committee E.I.C. 1641-50.			
1648, Mar. 9 (and sworn)	(D)[97] John La Motte, *Weaver*	Langbourn, 1648		vice Morewode
	Died July 13, 1655; Will [P.C.C. 86 Aylett] May 23; proved August 8, 1655.			
1648, Apr. 18	*Zachary Highlord, Skinner*	(see June 29, 1648, and Vol. I., p. 38)		*vice Garrard*
1648, Apr. 20 (May 2)	Edward Claxton, *Clothworker*	Langbourn, 1648		vice La Motte
	Commissioner Excise 1643-50; Master Clothworkers 1634-5. Died September 1, 1653; adm. September 30, 1653.			
1648, June 29 (July 4)	Zachary Highlord, *Skinner*	Bishopsgate, 1648		vice Garrard
	Master Skinners 1646. Died *c* December, 1653; Will [P.C.C. 459 Alchin] December 3, 1653; proved January 25, 1654.			

94. There is no record of Vyner's first election as Alderman: he first appears as present on October 6, 1646, his predecessor in Billingsgate Ward having been removed to Cornhill on September 17.

94.* The *D.N.B.* article represents him as *the successor of Browne* in Langbourn Ward, from which Aldermanry Browne had been ejected more than sixteen months earlier and had had six successors in it in the interim! His Knighthood by Charles II. is omitted, as also his Presidency of Christ's Hospital. The name of Alderman *Backwell*, (Viner's partner in the purchase of 'Spanish prize plate' [*sic*], by which the silver bullion captured by Blake when he burned the Plate fleet is meant) is given as '*Blackwell*,' which, as there was a contemporary 'Alderman Blackwell,' is misleading.

95. The writer of the *D.N.B.* article on Methold ignores his election as Alderman and speaks of him as being Deputy-Governor of the E.I.C. 'in 1650,' as if for that year only, whereas he held the office continuously for the last ten years of his life. The statement that 'a "free brother" of the E.I.C.' was 'in effect a Director' must have been evolved from the writer's inner consciousness; it is sheer nonsense.

96. The *D.N.B.* slightly misdates his election for Cripplegate, and omits altogether his removal to Bassishaw. (See also Note 93, p. 67). It has also failed to find the date of his appointment as Commissioner of Customs.

97. In this case, as in that of Methold, his election as Alderman is ignored. The minute of his election definitely describes him as a Weaver, of which Company the writer of the article, with a refinement of caution, remarks that 'he appears to have been a member.'

1648, June 29 (July 4)	(D*)[98]RICHARD BROWNE, *Woodmonger*, admitted to *Merchant Taylors* December 10, 1656	Langbourn, 1648-9, 1660-9	S. 1648-9, M. 1660-1	vice Claxton
	Knighted May 29, 1660; created Baronet July, 1660; M.P. Wycombe 1645-8, 1660; London 1656-8, 1659, 1660-1, Ludgershall 1661-9; Colonel Orange Regiment 1660-9; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1660-9[98]*; Commissioner Appeals 1662-9. Died September 24, 1669.			
1648, Sept. 14 (19)	Richard Bateman, *Skinner*	Portsoken, 1648-9	[Elected S. 1649]	vice Highlord
	Commissioner Customs 1645-8; Committee E.I.C. 1638-9, 1641-7, 1648-51; Court Assistants Levant Company 1641-3, 1645-6, 1647-8; Master Skinners 1643-4.			
1648, Nov. 7 (9)	Francis Ash, *Goldsmith*	Bridge, 1648		vice Clarke
	Auditor 1644-6; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1649-50. Died 1660; Will [P.C.C. 22 Nabbs] June 19, 1657; proved April 3, 1660.			
1648, Nov. 28 (Dec. 12)	(D)[99]Rowland Wilson, Junr., *Vintner*	Bridge, 1648-50	S. 1649-50	vice Ash
	Councillor of State 1649-50; M.P. Calne 1646-50; Colonel Orange Regiment 1645-50. Died February 19, 1650; Will [P.C.C. 56 Pembroke] February 16; proved April 2, 1650.			
1648, Dec. 5 (12)	Walter Pell, *Merchant Taylor*	Queenhithe, 1648		vice J. Warner
	Auditor 1647-9; Master Merchant Taylors 1649-50. Died 1672; Will [P.C.C. 112 Eure] April 7; proved September 26, 1672.			
1649, Jan. 20 (23)	[99]*JOHN DETHICK, *Mercer*	Queenhithe, 1649-57, Cornhill, 1657-60	S. 1650, M. 1655-6	vice Pell
	Knighted (by the Protector) September 15, 1656, (by the King) April 13, 1661. Died March 31, 1671; Will [P.C.C. 46 Duke] March 16; proved April 6, 1671.			
1649, Jan. 20 (30)	Roger Draper, *Merchant Taylor*	Castle Baynard, 1649	[Elected S. 1639]	vice Garratt
	Master Merchant Taylors 1628-9. Died May, 1659; Will [P.C.C. 356 Pell] May 4; proved June 2, 1659.			
[On April 7, 1649, five Royalist Aldermen (Sir J. Gayer, T. Adams, J. Langham, J. Bunce, A. Reynardson) were discharged by order of the House of Commons which on April 2 had ejected Gayer from the Mayoralty.]				
1649, Apr. 16 (17)	James Martin, *Fishmonger*	Castle Baynard, 1649		vice Draper
	Committee E.I.C. 1646-51. Died 1651; Will [P.C.C. 245 Grey] October 29; proved December 16, 1651.			
1649, Apr. 16	*William Leman, Fishmonger*	(see July, 1653)		*vice Bunce*

98. The *D.N.B.* article omits his connexion with the Merchant Taylors' Company and his election to the Parliament of 1661, of which he was a member till his death. There is an apparent misprint in the date of his election as Lord Mayor. Overall (*Remembrancia*, p. 199), who is followed by Mr. Cokayne in his Baronetage, erroneously states that he removed to Bridge Without in 1663, confounding him with another Richard Browne, who was neither a knight nor a baronet; he also misdates his death.

98.* *Not* 1660-8 as in *D.N.B.*

99. The *D.N.B.* contains a short but adequate article on Wilson, free from inaccurracies. *O si sic omnia!*

99.* The spelling in the text above is that of his signature; in Vol. I. (pp. 125, 194, 231 and elsewhere) I have followed the repertories in adding a final 'e' to his name.

1649, Apr. 17 (and sworn)	[100]John Trott, *Haberdasher*	Cornhill, 1649	vice Adams
	Committee E.I.C. 1636-7, 1639-41. Died 1658; Will [P.C.C. 49 Pell] July 11, 1657; proved January 5, 1659.		
1649, Apr. 26 (27)	Nathan Wright, *Skinner*	Bishopsgate, 1649	vice Langham
	Committee E.I.C. 1642-3; Master Skinners 1649. Died March 11, 1658; Will [P.C.C. 147 Wootton] February 5; proved April 27, 1658.		
1649, Apr. 26 (28)	John Massingberd, *Skinner*	Cornhill, 1649	vice Trott
	Committee E.I.C. 1640-4; Treasurer E.I.C. 1645-53; Master Skinners 1647. Died November 23, 1653; adm. January 6, 1654.		
1649, Apr. 28 (May 4)	Richard Porter, *Fishmonger*	Castle Baynard, 1649	vice Martin
	Died January 29, 1663; Will [P.C.C. 53 Juxon] December 17, 1662; proved April 6, 1663.		
1649, May 1 (4)	Eliah Harvey, *Grocer*	Cornhill, 1649	vice Massingberd
	Will [P.C.C. 91 May] March 10, 1659; proved June 13, 1661.		
1649, May 1 (8)	Henry Brahourne, *Fishmonger*	Bishopsgate, 1649	vice Wright
1649, May 1 (July 5)	George Pitts, *Barber-Surgeon*	Farringdon Within, 1649	vice Gayer
1649, May 8 (9)	John Cotton, *Draper*	Candlewick, 1649	vice Reynardson
	Master Drapers 1649-50.		
1649, May 8 (22)	Abraham Chambers, *Girdler*	Cornhill, 1649	vice Harvey
	Master Girdlers 1644, 1645, 1649, 1659; Will [P.C.C. 29 Coke] August 26, 1668; proved February 1, 1669.		
1649, May 8 (June 5)	James Vickers (or Viccars), *Merchant Taylor*	Castle Baynard, 1642	vice Porter
	Died 1657; Will [P.C.C. 450 Ruthen] cod. October 26; proved November 16, 1657.		
1649, May 22 (and sworn)	John Stint, *Merchant Taylor*	Bishopsgate, 1649	vice Brahourne
1649, May 29 (June 14)[100*]	John Beadle, *Vintner*	Bishopsgate, 1649	vice Stint

[On June 1, 1649, Aldermen Soame and R. Chambers were discharged by order of the House of Commons for absenting themselves from the public proclamation in the City of the abolition of the Kingship.]

1649, June 5 (12)	William Hinde, *Innholder*	Cornhill, 1649	vice A. Chambers
1649, June 12 (and sworn)	Richard Waring, *Grocer*	Cheap, 1649	vice Soame
	Assistant Levant Company 1653-4.		

100. I have in Vol. I. (p. 258) identified this Alderman with the future Baronet (so created October, 1660) who was M.P. for Andover from 1660 till his death, July 14, 1672, and was son-in-law to Sir Edmund Wright (Lord Mayor 1640-1). While I am not convinced beyond the possibility of doubt that that identification is erroneous, I think it more probable that the Alderman was the Baronet's father, who died in 1658 as stated in the text.

100.* Not May 31 as in Vol. I., p. 39.

1649, June 12 (19)	[101] John Smith, *Draper* ..	Walbrook, 1649	vice R. Chambers
	Master Drapers 1644-5. Died May 5, 1655.		
1649, June 14 (and sworn)	Francis Bickley (or Bickliff), *Draper* ..	Cornhill, 1649 [Elected S. 1639]	vice Hinde
	Created Baronet September, 1661; Auditor 1637-9; Master Drapers 1646-7. Died August 11, 1670; Will [P.C.C. 170 Penn] proved November, 1670.		
1649, June 14 (and sworn)	William Adams, *Haberdasher* ..	Cheap, 1649	vice Waring
	Auditor 1659-60. Died August 16, 1661; Will [P.C.C. 135 May] July 6, 1660; proved September 5, 1661.		
1649, June 19 (and sworn)	Thomas Barnes, *Haberdasher* ..	Cheap, 1649	vice Adams
	Master Haberdashers 1655-6. Died April 12, 1667.		
1649, June 19 (20)	William Baker, *Merchant Taylor* ..	Farringdon Without, 1649	vice Gibbs
1649, June 19 (26)	Richard Middleton, *Grocer* ..	Bishopsgate, 1649	vice Beadle
	Treasurer Levant Company 1641-3 (Court Assistants 1638-41, 1643-5); Committee E.I.C. 1640-7, 1648-9. Died (buried September 9) 1653; Will [P.C.C. 226 Brent] March 11, 1650; proved September 28, 1653.		
1649, June 20 (July 10)	William Nutt, *Grocer* ..	Walbrook, 1649	vice Smith
	Knighted July 19, 1660.		
1649, June 26 (28)	William Hancock, *Vintner* ..	Farringdon Without, 1649	vice Baker
1649, June 26 (28)	William Christmas, *Draper* ..	Cornhill, 1649	vice Bickley
	Master Drapers 1650-1. Died December 3, 1652; Will [P.C.C. 332 Brent] November 5, 1652; proved May 13, 1653.		
1649, June 26 (on or before July 3)	Hilary Mimpriss, *Haberdasher* ..	Cheap, 1649-50	vice Barnes
	Master Haberdashers 1649-50. Died 1653; adm. May 4, 1653.		
1649, July 3 (and sworn)	John Oldfield (or Ofield), *Fishmonger*	Farringdon Without, 1649	vice Hancock
	Committee E.I.C. 1652-7. Died 1657; Will [P.C.C. 452 Ruthen] proved November 3, 1657.		
1649, July 3 (10)	Robert Cheslyn, *Cooper*	Vintry, 1649-50	vice Bide
1649, July 10 (12)	George Hadley, *Grocer* ..	Portsoken, 1649	vice Bateman
	Died August 8, 1654; Will [P.C.C. 35 Alcbin] cod. August 2; proved August 26, 1654.		
1649, July 10 (12)	George Price, *Skinner* ..	Cornhill, 1649	vice Christmas
	Master Skinners 1652-3. Died *c* 1662.		

101. I have in Vol. I. (p. 220) somewhat rashly identified this Alderman with the future Alderman of Billingsgate (see 1658) who was a member of the same Company. It is obviously difficult to discriminate, in the absence of definite evidence, between the various persons contemporary with each other bearing so common a name as John Smith, and it is not impossible that my original identification is correct, but I feel almost assured that my 'revised version' as given above is the true one.

1649, July 14 (and sworn)	[102]Hugh Smithson, *Haberdasher*	Walbrook, 1649		vice Nutt
	Master Haberdashers 1656-7; (?) created Baronet August, 1660. Died October 21, 1670.			
1649, July 14 (and sworn)	(D)[103]ROBERT TICHBORNE, *Skinner*	Farringdon Within, 1649-60	S. 1650-1, M. 1656-7	vice Pitts
	Knighted (by the Protector) December 15, 1656; styled 'Lord Tichborne' (as a member of the 'Other House') 1657-60; Councillor of State 1653; Committee of Safety 1659; M.P. London 1653; Lieutenant Tower 1647; Commissioner Customs 1649- (?); Committee E.I.C. 1657-9; Colonel Yellow Regiment 1658; President Honourable Artillery Company 1658-60. Died July, 1682.			
1649, July 19 (and sworn)	William Bond, *Haberdasher*	Walbrook, 1649-50		vice Smithson
	Master Haberdashers 1650-1. Died September, 1671; Will [P.C.C. 111 Duke] cod. September 4; proved September 15, 1671.			
1649, July 19 (24)	RICHARD CHIVERTON, *Skinner*	Portsoken, 1649-52, Dowgate, 1652-5, Cordwainer, 1655-63, Cripplegate, 1663-7, Bridge Without, 1657-79	S. 1650-1, M. 1657-8	vice Hadley
	Knighted (by the Protector) March 22, 1658, (by the King) October 22, 1663; President St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1661-75; Master Skinners, 1651-2. Died November, 1679; Will [P.C.C. 146 King] December 15, 1677; proved November 25, 1679.			
1649, Aug. 18	*Thomas Witherings, Mercer*	*Bishopsgate, 1649*		*vice Middleton*
	M.P. Morpeth 1640; Master Foreign Posts 1632-51. Died September 28, 1651; Will [P.C.C. 47 Bowyer] November 12, 1649; proved February 17, 1652.			
1649, Sept. 20 (Nov. 13)	Mark Hildesley, *Vintner*	Bread Street, 1649-51		vice Bunce
	Commissioner Customs 1649 (?); Master Vintners 1650. Died 1660; Will [P.C.C. 48 Nabbs] December 15, 1659; proved April 3, 1660.			
1649, Sept. 25 (and sworn)	John Hayes, *Salter*	Bishopsgate, 1649-51	[Elected S. 1651]	vice Middleton
	Died 1661; Will [P.C.C. 179 May] September 14; proved November 22, 1661.			
1649, Oct. 2 (Dec. 8)	[103]*Francis Alleyn (or Allen), *Goldsmith*	Farringdon Without, 1649-52	[Elected S. 1651, 1652]	vice Oldfield
	Councillor of State 1651, 1652-3; M.P. Cockermouth 1645-53; Commissioner Customs 1643-5; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1650-1. Died September 6, 1658; Will [P.C.C. 472 Fell] February 27; proved September 7, 1658.			
1649, Oct. 9 (and sworn)	Thomas Noell, *Goldsmith*	Cornhill, 1649-52	[Elected S. 1651, 1652]	vice Price
	Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1651-2.			

102. The identification in the text with the future Baronet is probable, but not free from doubt.

103. In the *D.N.B.* article his Knighthood, which was conferred during his Mayoralty, is antedated by a year; no indication is given of his Ward or of the date of his election as Alderman.

103.* Alleyn was allowed his precedency of election over Noell, although not admitted till later, his not appearing to be sworn earlier being due to absence from the City.

1649, Dec. 11 (Jan. 3, 1650)	John Langley, *Fishmonger*	Langbourn, 1649-50	[Elected S. 1636]	vice Browne
	M.P. London 1653; Commissioner Admiralty and Navy 1652; Deputy-Governor Levant Company 1671-2 (Court Assistants 1643-8, 1649-50, 1664-71, 1672-3); Committee E.I.C. 1650-2, 1653-5, 1656-7: Prime Warden Fishmongers 1652.			
1650, Jan. 3 (and sworn)	Thomas Stocke, *Grocer*	Candlewick, 1650		vice Cotton
	Died May, 1664; Will [P.C.C. 62 Bruce] May 3; proved May 26, 1664.			
1650, Jan. 29 (31)	Stephen Beale, *Leatherseller*	Candlewick, 1650		vice Stocke
	Died 1667; Will [P.C.C. 16 Carr] January 20; proved February 7, 1667.			
1650, Feb. 19 (March 5)	Gilbert Keate, *Grocer*	Dowgate, 1650	[Elected S. 1639]	vice S. Beale
	Committee E.I.C. 1642-6, 1647-57. Died July 2, 1658; Will [P.C.C. 36 Wootton] June 10, 1657; proved July 16, 1658.			
1650, Feb. 19 (March 5)	Jeffery Howland, *Grocer*	Cheap, 1650		vice Mimpriss
	Sheriff Surrey 1658-60; Committee E.I.C. 1652-3, 1655-7.			
1650, Mar. 7 (and sworn)	John Beale, *Clothworker*	Bridge, 1650		vice Wilson
	Master Clothworkers 1643.			
1650, Mar. 7 (and sworn)	Robert Newton, *Grocer*	Dowgate, 1650		vice Keate
	Created Baronet January, 1661. Died (buried November 3) 1670; Will [P.C.C. 129 Penn] September 15, 1669; proved October 14, 1670.			
1650, Mar. 7 (April 30)	Joseph Brand, *Salter*	Langbourn, 1650		vice Langley
	Sheriff Suffolk 1662-3. Died 1675; Will [P.C.C. 43 Dycer] March 9; proved May 14, 1675.			
1650, Mar. 7	*John Mayo, Dyer*	*Cheap, 1650-3*	[Elected S. 1652]	*vice Howland*
	(?) Died (buried September 4) 1674 or (?); Will [P.C.C. 83 Vere] March 15, 1675; proved May 6, 1691.			
1650, Mar. 12 (and sworn)	Thomas Jennings, *Clothworker*	Bridge, 1650		vice J. Beale
	Committee E.I.C. 1644-54; Court Assistants Levant Company 1649-52; Master Clothworkers 1638.			
1650, Mar. 12	(D)[104]*Edmund Harvey, Draper*	*Dowgate, 1650, Farringdon Without, 1653*	[Elected S. 1653]	*vice Newton*
	M.P. Great Bodwin 1646-53, Middlesex 1654-5; Commissioner Customs 1649-55. Died June 25, 1673.			
1650, Mar. 14 (Aug. 15)	Henry Box, *Grocer*	Bridge, 1650	[Elected S. 1639]	vice Jennings
1650, Mar. 19 (26)	Stephen Estwicke (or Eastwick), *Girdler*	Dowgate, 1650-2, Bridge, 1652-7	S. 1652-3 [Elected S. 1651]	vice Newton
	Commissioner Customs 1643-5, 1649-(?) 57. Died December 15, 1657; Will [P.C.C. 521 Wootton] December 9, 1657; adm. June 14, 1658.			
1650, May 2 (and sworn)	Thomas Ivy (or Ivie), *Merchant Taylor*	Langbourn, 1650		vice Brand
	(?) Knighted May 25, 1661; Will [P.C.C. Bunce] November 17, 1671; proved June 2, 1674.			

104. The *D.N.B.* article omits his date of death, and does not mention his having been twice elected Alderman and once Sheriff, or his return to two parliaments.

1650, June 20 (25)	Robert Dycer, *Draper* ..	Castle Baynard, 1650	vice Vickers
	Created Baronet March, 1661; Sheriff Herts 1659-60; Master Drapers 1656-7. Died August 26, 1667; Will August 7, 1665; proved September 21, 1667 [P.C.C. 116 Carr].		
1650, June 20	[104]* *William Cleve, Haberdasher* ..	*Walbrook, 1650*	*vice Bond*
	Died May 7, 1667; Will [P.C.C. 59 Carr] cod. April 16; proved May 14, 1667.		
1650, June 25 (27)	John Harper, *Fishmonger*	Vintry, 1650	vice Cheslyn
	Prime Warden Fishmongers 1654. Died March, 1667; Will [P.C.C. 37 Carr] cod. March 10; proved March 22, 1667.		
1650, June 27 (July 4)	Robert Henley, *Leatherseller* ..	Castle Baynard, 1650-1	vice Dycer
	Master Leathersellers 1650-1.		
1650, July 2 (4)	Richard Clutterbuck, *Mercer* ..	Vintry, 1650	vice Harper
	Committee E.I.C. 1655-7; Master Mercers 1650. Died 1670; Will [P.C.C. 57 Penn] April 21; proved May 21, 1670.		
1650, July 9 (16)	Thomas Turgis, *Grocer*	Vintry, 1650	vice Clutterbuck
	Died (buried March 11) 1651; Will [P.C.C. 56 Grey] May 16, 1649; proved March 14, 1651.		
1650, July 16	*Anthony Bedingfield, Mercer* ..	*Langbourn, 1650*	*vice Ivy*
	M.P. Dunwich 1640-52; Master Mercers 1651. Died 1652; Will [P.C.C. 215 Bowyer] September 20, 1650; proved August 9, 1652.		
1650, July 25 (and sworn)	John Pettiward, *Salter*	Vintry, 1650	vice Turgis
	Master Salters 1653. Died 1671; Will [P.C.C. 147 Duke] cod. September 28; proved December 11, 1671.		
1650, July 30 (Aug. 1)	William Middleton, *Draper* ..	Vintry, 1650	vice Pettiward
1650, Aug. 3 (6)	James Smith, *Salter* ..	Vintry, 1650 .. [Elected S. 1651]	vice Middleton
	Died 1667; Will [P.C.C. 137 Carr] April 12; proved October 4, 1667.		
1650, Aug. 8 (15)	John Wollverston, *Fishmonger* ..	Vintry, 1650	vice Smith
1650, Aug. 27[105] (and sworn)	George Wynn, *Mercer* ..	Vintry, 1650	vice Wollverston
	Created Baronet December, 1660; Sheriff Lincolnshire 1657-8; Master Mercers 1652. Died July 18, 1667; adm. October 1, 1667.		
1650, Aug. 27 (Sept. 3)	Thomas Andrewes (ii.), *Clothworker*	Bridge, 1650	vice Box
	Master Clothworkers 1650-1.		
1650, Sept. 3 (5)	John Harris, *Girdler* ..	Walbrook, 1650	vice Bond
	Died May 25, 1657; Will [P.C.C. 271 Ruthen] cod. July 20, 1655; proved July 1, 1657.		
1650, Sept. 5 (and sworn)	John James, *Brewer* ..	Vintry, 1650-1 [Elected S. 1666]	vice Wynn
	Knighted September 12, 1670; Commissioner Excise 1671-9; Sheriff Essex 1668-9; Master Brewers 1651-2.		
1650, Sept. 12 (and sworn)	Robert Lowther, *Draper*	Walbrook, 1650-1	vice Harris
	Master Drapers 1653-4. Died January 4, 1655; Will [P.C.C. 262 Aylett] August 5, 1654; proved February 20, 1655.		

104.* His name is entered as 'Neve' in the record of his election in Rep. 60, fol. 165b.

105. He was sworn on the day of election, not (as stated in Vol. I., p. 210) on that of his discharge.

1650, Sept. 12 (17) — Thomas Rich, *Vintner* .. Bridge, 1650 .. .. vice Andrewes (ii.)

Created Baronet March, 1661; M.P. Reading 1660; Sheriff Berks 1657; Committee E.I.C 1642-3, 1648-54. Died October 15, 1667; Will [P.C.C. 141 Carr] cod. October 14; proved November 20, 1667.

1650, Sept. 24 (26) — Robert Smyth, *Draper* .. Bridge, 1650-1 [Elected S. 1651] vice Rich

Knighted August 25, 1660; created Baronet March, 1665; Committee E.I.C. 1652-3; Master Drapers 1651-2. Died June 12, 1669; Will [P.C.C. 76 Coke] June 15, 1666; proved June 25, 1669.

1650, Oct. 22 (Nov. 7) — William Allen (or Alleyn), *Grocer* .. Langbourn, 1650-1 .. .. vice Ivy

Died 1651; Will [P.C.C. 44 Grey] December 3, 1650; proved March 18, 1651.

1651, April 1 (17) — Richard Brent, *Clothworker* .. .. Langbourn, 1651 .. .. vice W. Allen

Master Clothworkers 1651-2.

1651, May 13 (and sworn) — Thomas Thomlinson, *Grocer* .. Walbrook, 1651 .. .. .. vice Lowther

Died 1653; Will [P.C.C. 159 Brent] January 27, 1652; proved June 20, 1653.

1651, May 13 (27) — Nicholas Dickens, *Haberdasher* .. Billingsgate, 1651 .. .. vice Brent

Master Haberdashers 1635-6. Died (buried September 11) 1665.

1651, May 27 (June 3) — William Daniell, *Goldsmith* .. Walbrook, 1651 .. .. .. vice Thomlinson

Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1652. Died July 10, 1652; Will [P.C.C. 207 Bowyer] June 20, 1647; proved July 19, 1652.

1651, May 29 (June 10) — John Beauchampe, *Salter* .. Billingsgate, 1651 .. .. vice Dickens

(?) Died 1668; Will [P.C.C. 152 Hene] November 30; proved December 17, 1668.

1651, June 5 (12) — Oliver Neave, *Merchant Taylor* .. .. Walbrook, 1651 .. .. .. vice Daniell

Died 1679; Will [P.C.C. 22 King] cod. January 17; proved February 27, 1679.

1651, July 3 (29) — George Pyke, *Goldsmith* Billingsgate, 1651 .. .. vice Beauchampe

Sheriff Essex 1648-9; Sheriff Cambridgeshire and Hunts 1674-5. Died 1680; Will [P.C.C. 120 Bath] August 27; proved September 11, 1680.

1651, July 24 (and sworn) — Anthony Biddulph, *Haberdasher* .. Bread Street, 1651 .. .. vice Hildesley

1651, July 24 (and sworn) — Thomas Bromfield, *Haberdasher* .. Vintry, 1651 .. .. vice James

Treasurer Levant Company 1665-8 (Court Assistants 1653-4, 1662-4, 1668-9); Committee E.I.C. 1664-8, 1670-1; Master Haberdashers 1657-8. Died February 3, 1672; Will [P.C.C. 23 Eure] August 18, 1671; proved February 16, 1672.

1651, July 24 (29) — William Dudley, *Merchant Taylor* .. Bishopsgate, 1651 .. [Elected S. 1667] vice Hayes

Created Baronet August, 1660; M.P. Northampton 1663; Sheriff Northamptonshire 1660-1. Died September 18, 1670; Will [P.C.C. 18 Pye] July 14, 1670; proved February 22, 1673.

1651, July 29 (31) — Theophilus Biddulph, *Draper* .. Bread Street, 1651 .. .. vice A. Biddulph

Knighted May, 1660; created Baronet November, 1664; M.P. London 1656-8, 1659, Lichfield 1661-79; Auditor 1655-7; Deputy-Governor Irish Society 1662-3; Committee E.I.C 1657-61; Master Drapers 1657-8 Died (buried April 11) 1683; Will [P.C.C. 55 Drax] April 30, 1681; proved May 8, 1683.

1651, July 29 (31) — George Selby, *Fishmonger* .. .. Walbrook, 1651 .. .. .. vice Neave

(?) Sheriff Kent 1648-9.

1651, July 29 (31) — John Wardell, *Grocer* .. Vintry, 1651 .. .. vice Bromfield

Will [P.C.C. 705 Wootton] August 29, 1656; proved December 7, 1658.

1651, July 31 (Aug. 5)	Thomas Arnold, *Haberdasher*	Castle Baynard, 1651	.. .. ..	vice Henley
	Master Haberdashers 1659-60. (?) Died (buried October 8) 1669.			
1651, July 31 (Aug. 19)	Thomas Hodges, *Grocer*	Billingsgate, 1651	.. ..	vice Pyke
	Committee E.I.C. 1641 (elected), 1645-6, 1647-8, 1649-55; Court Assistants Levant Company 1644-5, 1647-9. Died February, 1655; Will [P.C.C. 132 Aylett] February 13; proved March 1, 1655.			
1651, Aug. 2 (5)	(D*)[105]*John Cutler, *Grocer*	Bread Street, 1651	.. [Elected S. 1651]	vice T. Biddulph
	Knighted June 7, 1660; created Baronet November, 1660; F.R.S. November, 1664; M.P. Taunton 1679-80, Bodmin 1690-3; Sheriff Kent 1675-6; Master Grocers 1652-3, 1685-6, 1688-9. Died April 15, 1693; Will [P.C.C. 42 Coker] June 27, 1692; proved April 29, 1693.			
1651, Aug. 2 (5)	Michael Holman, *Scrivener*	Walbrook, 1651	.. .. ..	vice Selby
1651, Aug. 2 (19)	Sir William Cowper (or Cooper), Bart., *Mercer*	Bishopsgate, 1651	.. [Elected S. 1651]	vice Dudley
	Created Baronet (Scotland) between 1625 and 1641 (England) March, 1642; Master Mercers 1659. Died December 20, 1664; Will [P.C.C. 14 Bence].			
1651, Aug. 5 (7)	Reginald Grymes (or Graham), *Merchant Taylor*	Vintry, 1651	.. ..	vice Wardell
	(?) M P. Leominster 1661-79. Died 1685; Will [P.C.C. 150 Carew] cod. May 25, 1680; proved December 2, 1685.			
1651, Aug. 7 (12)	Robert Fenn, *Haberdasher*	Bread Street, 1651	.. .. .. [Elected S. 1651]	vice Cutler
	Master Haberdashers 1651-2. Died (buried April 23) 1677.			
1651, Aug. 7	*Philip Holman, Grocer*	*Walbrook, 1651*	[Elected S. 1651]	*vice M. Holman*
	M.P. Northamptonshire 1659; Sheriff Northamptonshire 1638-9. Died July, 1669; Will [P.C.C. 86 Coke] September 27, 1668; proved July 29, 1669.			
1651, Aug. 12 (19)	John Ianson, *Draper*	Vintry, 1651	.. [Elected S. 1651]	vice Grymes
1651, Aug. 12 (19)	James Phillips, *Pewterer*	Bridge, 1651	.. S. 1653-4 ..	vice Smyth
1651, Aug. 19	*George Savage, Mercer*	*Walbrook, 1651*	.. .. ..	*vice Holman*
1651, Aug. 19 (30)	Robert Gale, *Haberdasher*	Bread Street, 1651	.. [Elected S. 1651]	vice Fenn
1651, Aug. 21 (and sworn)	Randolph Baskerville, *Fishmonger*	Bishopsgate, 1651	.. ..	vice Cowper
1651, Aug. 21 (and sworn)	Thomas Essington, *Draper*	Billingsgate, 1651	.. ..	vice Hodges
	Master Drapers 1664-5; Auditor 1667-9; Will [P.C.C. 7 Bunce] December 20, 1673; proved January 19, 1674.			
1651, Aug. 21 (and sworn)	Richard Norton, *Fishmonger*	Bridge, 1651	.. ..	vice Phillips
	Prime Warden Fishmongers 1656.			
1651, Aug. 22 (and sworn)	William Barker, *Mercer*	Bridge, 1651	.. [Elected S. 1651]	vice Norton
	[106]Master Mercers 1656.			

105.* *D.N.B.* gives neither name of Ward nor date of election as Alderman, nor does it record his return for Taunton.

106. It is hardly doubtful that the ex-Alderman is identical with the Master of the Mercers' Company for the year 1656, whose name is disguised as '*P*arker' in an unverified list communicated to me.

1651, Aug. 22 (27)	Robert Jaques, *Brewer*	Billingsgate, .. 1651	[Elected S. 1651, 1652]	vice Essington
	Sheriff Kent 1668-9; Master Brewers 1652-3. Died *c* 1671; adm. November 21, 1671.			
1651, Aug. 22 (27)	Robert Reander, *Clothworker* ..	Walbrook, ... 1651		.. vice Holman
	Master Clothworkers 1653. Died 1661; Will [P.C.C. 79 May] February 23; proved May 24, 1661.			
1651, Aug. 22 (Sept. 10)	Sackford Gunson, *Merchant Taylor* ..	Bishopsgate, ... 1651		.. vice Baskerville
	Master Merchant Taylors 1653-4.			
1651, Aug. 22 (Sept. 24)	Henry Goodwyn, *Baker*	Vintry, 1651 ..	[Elected S. 1672]	vice Ianson
1651, Aug. 27 (28)	Robert Johnson, *Grocer*	Castle Baynard, ... 1651		.. vice Arnold
	Master Grocers 1653-4. Will [P.C.C. 1 Nabbs] April 14, 1651; proved March 20, 1660.			
1651, Aug. 27 (30)	Alexander Holt, [106*] *Leatherseller* ..	Bridge, 1651 ..	[Elected S. 1651]	vice Barker
	Master Leathersellers 1652-3.			
1651, Aug. 28 (and sworn)	James Glasbrooke, *Innholder* ..	Billingsgate, .. 1651	[Elected S. 1651]	vice Jaques
	Died January 20, 1656; Will [P.C.C. 81 Berkley] proved February 6, 1656.			
1651, Aug. 28 (30)	Thomas Smithsby, *Saddler* ..	Walbrook, 1651		.. vice Reander
	Master Saddlers 1647.			
1651, Aug. 30 (Sept. 2)	John de Greate, *Brewer*	Castle Baynard, 1651	[Elected S. 1652]	vice Johnson
	Master Brewers 1641-2. Died March 27, 1653; Will [P.C.C. 321 Brent] February 23, 1650; proved April 26, 1653.			
1651, Aug. 30 (Sept. 6)	William Blucke, *Clothworker* ..	Billingsgate, ... 1651		.. vice Glasbrooke
	Died 1658; Will [P.C.C. 589 Wootton] adm. September 17, 1658.			
1651, Sept. 2 (6)	Humphrey Shallcrosse, *Scrivener*	Walbrook, 1651		.. vice Smithsby
	Sheriff Herts 1653-4. Will [P.C.C. 36 Mico] December 24, 1664; proved February 17, 1666.			
1651, Sept. 6 (and sworn)	William Vaughan, *Fishmonger* ..	Bread Street, ... 1651		.. vice Gale
1651, Sept. 6 (8)	Maximilian Bard, *Girdler* ..	Castle Baynard, 1651	[Elected S. 1651]	vice de Greate
	Master Girdlers 1652, 1663. Died February 6, 1691; Will [P.C.C. 155 Vere] cod. March 13, 1690; proved October 8, 1691.			
1651, Sept. 6 (8)	Leonard Hamond, *Brewer* ..	Bridge, 1651 ..	[Elected S. 1651]	vice Holt
	Master Brewers 1647-8. Will [P.C.C. 5 May] July 12, 1660; proved January 23, 1661.			
1651, Sept. 8 (9)	Robert Vallence, *Innholder* ..	Billingsgate, ... 1651		.. vice Blucke
	Died June 4, 1657; Will [P.C.C. 270 Ruthen] proved July 8, 1657.			
1651, Sept. 8 (12)	Roger Price, *Tallow Chandler* ..	Walbrook, 1651	[Elected S. 1651]	vice Shallcrosse
	Master Tallow Chandlers 1646-7. Will [P.C.C. 64 Eure] August 12, 1670; proved May 2, 1672.			

106.* See footnote, Vol. I., p. 343.

1651, Sept. 9 (10) Jasper Clayton, *Haberdasher* .. Bridge, 1651 .. [Elected S. 1651] vice Hamond

Knighted July 5, 1660. Died 1660; Will [P.C.C. 180 Nabbs] July 31; proved October 1, 1660.

1651, Sept. 9 (10) William Vaughan, *Grocer* .. Bread Street, 1651 .. .. vice Vaughan

Died February 6, 1653; Will [P.C.C. 219 Brent] December 13, 1652; proved May 10, 1653.

1651, Sept. 9 (12) Jasper Draper, *Grocer* .. Castle Baynard, 1651 .. .. .. vice Bard

Master Grocers 1650-1. Died November 23, 1657.

1651, Sept. 10 (and sworn) William Ridges, *Skinner* .. Billingsgate, 1651 .. [Elected S. 1651, 1666] vice Vallence

Master Skinners 1654. Died (buried October 4) 1670; Will [P.C.C. 144 Penn] July 22; proved October 31, 1670.

1651, Sept. 11 (and sworn) Thomas Browne, *Grocer* Bridge, 1651 .. .. vice Clayton

Died April 2, 1673; Will [P.C.C. 72 Pye] March 30; proved June 5, 1673.

1651, Sept. 11 (12) John Ramsey, *Grocer* .. Bread Street, 1651 .. .. vice Vaughan

Master Grocers 1654-5. Died August, 1669; Will [P.C.C. 99 Coke] August 9; proved August 23, 1669.

1651, Sept. 11 (13) Henry Pickering, *Fishmonger* .. Bishopsgate, 1651 .. [Elected S. 1651] vice Gunson

Knighted (by the Protector) February 1, 1658; created Baronet January, 1661; Sheriff Cambridgeshire and Hunts 1649. Died March 4, 1668; Will [P.C.C. 42 Hene] November 1, 1666; proved April 21, 1668.

1651, Sept. 12 (13) Richard Mawditt, *Haberdasher* .. Billingsgate, 1651 .. .. vice Ridges

Died 1657; Will [P.C.C. 299 Ruthen] July 8; proved August 31, 1657.

1651, Sept. 13 (and sworn) John Blackwell, *Grocer* Castle Baynard, 1651 [Elected S. 1651] vice Draper

Sheriff Surrey 1656-7. Died January 1, 1658; Will [P.C.C. 41 Wootton] January 1; proved January 20, 1658.

1651, Sept. 13 (and sworn) John Stone, *Merchant Taylor* .. .. Bridge, 1651 .. .. vice T. Browne

Councillor of State 1653; M.P. London 1653, Cirencester 1654-5, 1656-8, 1659; Teller Exchequer ; Comptroller Customs and Excise ; Auditor 1650-2; Master Merchant Taylors 1650-1. Died 1678; Will [P.C.C. 117 Reeve] February 20; proved October 4, 1678.

1651, Sept. 13 (and sworn) John Barker, *Goldsmith* Bread Street, 1651 .. .. vice Ramsey

(?) M.P. Ilchester 1659.

1651, Sept. 13 (15) William Humble, *Leatherseller* .. Walbrook, 1651 [Elected S. 1651] vice Price

Created Baronet June, 1660; Sheriff Surrey 1664-5; Master Leathersellers 1653-4. Died December 26, 1686; Will [P.C.C. 8 Foot] proved January 3, 1687.

1651, Sept. 15 (16) John Beresford, *Grocer* Billingsgate, 1651 .. .. vice Mawditt

Sheriff Herts 1656-7; Master Grocers 1655-6.

1651, Sept. 15 *Thomas Russell, Vintner* *Bishopsgate, 1651* .. .. *vice Pickering*

1651, Sept. 16 (17) (D)[107]JOHN IRETON, *Clothworker* .. Bread Street, 1651-60 .. S. 1651-2, M. 1658-9 .. vice Barker

Knighted (by the Protector) October 22, 1658; M.P. London 1653; Commissioner Customs 1659; Colonel Blue Regiment 1658-9; Vice-President Honourable Artillery Company 1658-60; Master Clothworkers 1652. Died (buried March 16) 1690.

107. In the brief notice of John Ireton, appended to the excellent article on his brother, the well-known Parliamentary General, the date of his death is given according to the obsolete Civil computation.

1651, Sept. 16 (17)	John Marshall, *Vintner*	Walbrook, 1651	vice Humble
1651, Sept. 16 (17)	John Ellis, ... [108]*Merchant Taylor*	Bridge, 1651 .. [Elected S. 1651]	vice Stone
	Sheriff Herts 1667-8; Master Merchant Taylors 1656-7. Died 1682 [Will P.C.C. 108 Cottle] June 30, 1680: proved September 14, 1682.		
1651, Sept. 17 (18)	Jeremy Elwes, *Mercer* ..	Billingsgate, 1651	vice Beresford
	Died January, 1654; Will [P.C.C. 53 Alchin] December 26, 1653; proved January 31, 1654.		
1651, Sept. 17 (22)	Charles Lloyd, *Draper* ..	Bishopsgate, 1651 .. [Elected S. 1651]	vice Pickering
	Created Baronet May, 1661; M.P. Montgomeryshire 1654-5, 1656-8; Montgomery 1659; Sheriff Montgomeryshire 1669-70; Commissioner of Customs 1645-9; Deputy-Governor Irish Society 1663-4; Auditor 1655-6; Master Drapers 1655-6. Died *c* 1678; adm. March 22, 1678.		
1651, Sept. 19 (25)	John Travell, *Mercer* ..	Billingsgate, 1651	vice Elwes
	Will [P.C.C. 323 Brent] October 21, 1652; proved April 19, 1653.		
1651, Sept 19 (Oct. 7)	Edward Trussell, *Clothworker* ..	Walbrook, 1651	vice Marshall
	Sheriff Hants 1659-60; Master Clothworkers 1654.		
1651, Sept. 19 (Nov. 4)	John Waterer, .. *Fishmonger* ..	Bridge, 1651-2 [Elected S. 1652]	vice Ellis
	Will [P.C.C. 92 Laud] October 17, 1659; proved June 19, 1662.		
1651, Sept. 22 (and sworn)	Daniel Taylor, .. *Haberdasher* ..	Castle Baynard, 1651	vice Blackwell
	Commissioner Customs 1649- (?) 1654. Will [P.C.C. 348 Aylett] February 22, 1654; proved March 28, 1655.		
1651, Sept. 24 (26)	Andrew Riccard (or Ricaut), *Draper* ..	Vintry, 1651-3 S. 1651-2 ..	vice Goodwyn
	Knighted July 10, 1660; M.P. London 1654-5; Governor Levant Company 1654-72 (Treasurer 1650-2, Court Assistants 1639-42, 1643-50, 1652-4); Committee E.I.C. 1646-8, 1649-72 (Deputy-Governor 1653-7, 1659-60, Governor 1660-2, 1666-8, 1670-2); Master Drapers 1652-3. Died September 5, 1672; Will [P.C.C. 112 Eure] July 23; proved September 19, 1672.		
1651, Sept. 24 (26)	William Underwood, .. *Grocer*	Bishopsgate, 1651-7, Queenhithe, 1657-8 .. S. 1652-3 ..	vice Lloyd
	Colonel Blue Regiment 1645. Died (buried January 19) 1658; Will [P.C.C. 147 Wootton] cod. December 26, 1657; proved April 29, 1658.		
1651, Sept. 24 (on or before Dec. 16)	Michael Herring (or Hearing), *Haberdasher* ..	Castle Baynard, 1651-3 [Elected S. 1653]	vice Taylor
1651, Oct. 2 (21)	Thomas Heryott, *Skinner* ..	Billingsgate, 1651	vice Travell
	Died 1653; Will [P.C.C. 229 Brent] May 4; proved September 24, 1653.		
1651, Oct. 14 (Nov. 25)	John Hartley, *Draper* ..	Walbrook, 1651	vice Trussell
1651, Oct. 28 (Nov. 4)	Humphrey Bedingfield, *Goldsmith*	Billingsgate, 1651	vice Heryott
	Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1652-3. Died 1677; Will [P.C.C. 123 Hale] August 15; proved December 1, 1677.		

108. In Vol. I. (p. 60) I have described Ellis as a Draper, following the minute of his election as Alderman in Rep. 61, fol. 221, but inasmuch as he is described as Merchant Taylor in the record of his election as Sheriff on the same day (Common Hall Book, iii., 113), and moreover his name appears among the Masters of the latter and not among those of the former Company, it may be assumed that the latter is correct. He may have belonged to both Companies, but I know of no similar instance at that period, though there is apparently a precedent in the case of John Derby in the fifteenth century (see footnote, Vol. I., p. 330).

1651, Nov. 11 (18)	Andrew Kendricke, *Mercer*	Billingsgate, 1651-2	vice Bedingfield
	Died 1653; Will [P.C.C. 329 Brent] cod. December 31, 1652; proved May 16, 1653.		
1651, Dec. 16 (Jan. 13,[108]* 1652)	[108]William Gore, *Merchant Taylor*	Walbrook, 1651-2	vice Hartley
	Bailiff Southwark 1633-55. Died July 10, 1662; Will [P.C.C. 116 Laud] September 9, 1660; proved September 11, 1662.		
1652, July 31 (Sept. 14)	Walter Boothby, *Haberdasher*	Bridge, 1652	vice Waterer
	Commissioner Customs 1645-9; Master Haberdashers 1660-1. Died 1669; Will [P.C.C. 82 Coke] March 12; proved July 15, 1669.		
1652, Sept. 16 (and sworn)	William Williams, *Draper*	Walbrook, 1652	vice Gore
	Deputy-Governor Levant Company 1657-9 (Court Assistants 1640-54, 1655-6, 1659-61, Treasurer 1656-7); Committee E.I.C. 1643-62.		
1652, Sept. 16 (18)	Richard Downes, *Fishmonger*	Cornhill, 1652	vice Noell
	Commissioner Excise 1650; Commissioner Customs 1659.		
1652, Sept. 18 (and sworn)	John Lorymer (or Lorrimore), *Apothecary*	Walbrook, 1652	vice Williams
	Master Apothecaries 1654-5; Will [P.C.C. 7 Carr] November 8, 1666; proved January 16, 1667.		
1652, Sept. 18 (23)	Andrew Cade, *Draper*	Portsoken, 1652	vice Boothby
	Died October 6, 1662; Will [P.C.C. 124 Laud] September 30; proved October 23, 1662.		
1652, Sept. 18 (23)	Hugh Norris, *Ironmonger*	Billingsgate, 1652	vice A. Kendricke
	Treasurer Levant Company 1654-6 (Court Assistants 1644-54); Master Ironmongers 1653. Died 1661; Will [P.C.C. 70 May] January 25, 1655; proved May 11, 1661, or [P.C C. 179 May] September 19, 1661; proved November 20, 1661.		
1652, Sept. 23 (and sworn)	Thomas Gower, *Grocer*	Farringdon Without, 1652	vice F. Allen
	Colonel Orange Regiment 1658; Master Grocers 1656-7. Died 1676; Will [P.C.C. 101 Bunce] April 7; proved August 8, 1676.		
1652, Sept. 28 (29)	[109]Edward Smith, *Saddler*	Portsoken, 1652, Cordwainer, 1667	vice Cade
	Master Saddlers 1654; [109] (?) Will [P.C.C. 7 Dycer] October 15, 1674; proved January 11, 1675.		
1652, Sept. 28 (Nov. 4)	Martin Browne, *Barber-Surgeon*	Billingsgate, 1652-3	vice Norris
	Master Barber-Surgeons 1653. Died April 16, 1655.		

108.* Not January 8, as in Vol. I., p. 221.

109. If the identification in the text (which is only tentative) with the testator of the Will of 1674 is correct, he could not have been (as otherwise would be probable) the Edward Smith who was High Steward of Southwark (1661-83, 1690-4).

1652, Sept. 29 (Oct. 5)	[109]*Matthew Hardy, *Draper*	Cornhill, 1652		vice Downes
1652, Oct. 2 (5)	Richard Turner, *Merchant Taylor*	Cordwainer, 1652-3		vice Cullum
	Auditor 1643-4; Master Merchant Taylors 1636-7.			
1652, Oct. 12 (19)	William Bell, *Apothecary*	Farringdon Without, 1652-3		vice Gower
	(?) M.P. Westminster 1640-8, 1660. Will [P.C.C. 75 Hene] June 28, 1664; proved June 23, 1668.			
1652, Oct. 21	*John Melhuse, Draper*	*Walbrook, 1652*		*vice Lorymer*
1652, Oct. 26 (Jan. 11, 1653)	Richard Cranley, *Fishmonger*	Candlewick, 1652-3		vice Edmonds
	Court Assistants Levant Company 1649-51. Died (buried December 12) 1655; Will [P.C.C. 29 Berkley] December 6, 1655; proved February 23, 1658.			
1652, Nov. 4 (9)	Edmund Sleigh, *Mercer*	Cornhill, 1652-7	S. 1654-5	vice Hardy
	Master Mercers 1654. Died January 14, 1657; Will [P.C.C. 58 Ruthen] October 16, 1656; proved February 3, 1657.			
1652, Dec. 14 (Jan. 11, 1653)	Isaac Foster, *Grocer*	Walbrook, 1652-3		vice Lorymer
	Master Grocers 1657-8.			
1652, Dec. 14 (Jan. 18, 1653)	Thomas Merry, *Leatherseller*	Portsoken, 1652-3		vice Smith
	(?) Died January, 1655; Will [P.C.C. 34 Aylett] cod. January 18; proved January 26, 1655.			
1653, Jan. 25	*Samuel Moyer, Mercer*	*Cheap, 1653*		*vice Mayo*
	Councillor of State 1653; M.P. London 1653; Court Assistants Levant Company 1644-8, 1658-9, 1669-74, 1677-8, 1679-80; Committee E.I.C. 1657-61, 1672-82; Master Mercers 1653; Elder Brother Trinity House 1659. Died July, 1683; Will [P.C.C. 96 Drax] April 7, 1682; proved August 8, 1683.			
1653, Feb. 8 (15)	Daniel Andrewes, *Haberdasher*	Cordwainer, 1653-5		vice Turner
	Committee E.I.C. 1644-6; 1647-8, 1650-7; Court Assistants Levant Company 1643-7; Master Haberdashers 1661-2, 1678-9. Died January 26, 1682; Will [P.C.C. 29 Cottle] January 17; proved March 10, 1682.			
1653, Feb. 10 (15)	Giles Dent, *Salter*	Vintry, 1653	[Elected S. 1667]	vice Riccard
	Will [P.C.C. 75 Duke] October 24, 1668; proved June 2, 1671.			
1653, Feb. 15 (17)	THOMAS ALLEYN (or ALLEN), *Grocer*	Cheap, 1653-60, Aldgate, 1660-79, Bridge Without, 1679-83, 1688-90	S. 1654-5, M. 1659-60	vice Mayo
	Knighted May 29, 1660; created Baronet June, 1660; M.P. Middlesex 1661-79; Colonel White Regiment 1658; Master Grocers 1676-7. Died September 15, 1690.			
1653, Mar. 15 (17)	[110]Richard Read, (?) *Merchant Taylor*	Billingsgate, 1653		vice Browne
	(?) Died July, 1673; Will [P.C.C. 94 Pye] July 17, proved July 29, 1673.			

109.* In the minute of his discharge (Rep. 62 fol. 206) his Christian name is given as 'Matthew' in one place and 'Michael' in another.

110. His Company is not given in the record of his election,

1653, Apr. 26 (28)	William Beake, *Draper*	Portsoken, 1653	.. ..	vice Merry
1653, Apr. 28 (May 3)	Henry Hunter, *Grocer* ..	Walbrook, 1653	.. .. ..	vice Foster
	Treasurer Levant Company 1652-4 (Court Assistants 1636-52, 1654-63, 1664-7); Master Grocers 1658-9. Died 1669; Will [P.C.C. 6 Penn] September 4, 1669; proved January 5, 1670.			
1653, May 3 (5)	Samuel Ravenscroft, *Upholder* ..	Vintry, 1653 ..	.. .. ..	vice Dent
	Died (buried August 23) 1664.			
1653, May 17 (and sworn)	Alexander Bence, *Grocer*	Walbrook, 1653	.. .. ..	vice Hunter
	M.P. Aldeburgh 1640-53; Suffolk 1654-5; Master Trinity House 1659-60.			
1653, June 7 (14)	William Thomson, *Salter* ..	Portsoken, 1653-9, Walbrook, 1659-61 ..	S. 1655-6 ..	vice Beake
	Knighted May 26, 1660; M.P. London 1659, 1661-79; Commissioner Customs 1671-5; Master Salters 1671; Committee E.I.C. 1657-81 (Governor 1664-6, 1668-70, 1676-8, 1680-1). Died 1681; Will [P.C.C. 64 North] cod. February 10; proved April 19, 1681.			
1653, June 7 (28)	Edward Ash, *Draper* ..	Vintry, 1653 ..	[Elected S. 1653]	vice Ravenscroft
	Died (buried July 29) 1656; Will [P.C.C. 381 Berkley] April 26; proved November 17, 1656.			
1653, June 9 (21)	George Benson, *Baker* ..	Billingsgate, 1653 ..	.. .. ..	vice Read
1653, June 30	*Edmund Harvey, Draper* ..	(see March, 1650) ..	.. .. ..	*vice Bell*
1653, July 12 (21)	Field Whorwood, *Ironmonger* ..	Farringdon Without, 1653 ..	.. .. ..	vice Bell
	Will [P.C.C. 369 Wootton] January 19, 1655; proved July 30, 1658.			
1653, July 12 (Sept. 1)	William Leman, *Fishmonger* ..	*Bread Street, 1649*, Billingsgate, 1653 ..	.. .. ..	vice Benson
	Councillor of State 1651; created Baronet March, 1665; M.P. Hertford 1645-53, 1659-60; Sheriff Herts 1635-6; Sheriff Hunts 1640-1. Died (buried September 3) 1667; Will [P.C.C. 155 Carr] July 2; proved November 1, 1667.			
1653, Aug. 30 (Nov. 8)	John Peirce, *Scrivener* ..	Farringdon Without, 1653 ..	.. .. ..	vice Whorwood
1653, Sept. 6 (8)	John Berry, *Cutler* ..	Billingsgate, 1653 ..	.. .. ..	vice Leman
	(?) Died October, 1672; Will [P.C.C. 118 Eure] October 4; proved October 12, 1672.			
1653, Sept. 6 (13)	Walter Bigg, *Merchant Taylor*	Castle Baynard, 1653-7, Cripplegate, 1657-8	S. 1653-4 ..	vice Herring
	M.P. Wallingford 1669; Master Merchant Taylors 1654-5. Died August 6, 1659; Will [P.C.C. 514 Pell] dated June 6, 1659.			

1653, Sept. 6 (Nov. 10)	Sir Richard Prince, *Leatherseller*	Walbrook, 1653		vice Bence

Knighted May 23, 1632. Died May 13, 1666; Will [P.C.C. 84 Mico] proved May 23, 1666.

1653, Sept. 15 (22)	Daniel Waldoe, *Clothworker*	Billingsgate, 1653		vice Berry

Master Clothworkers 1655. Died (buried May 9) 1661; Will [P.C.C. 64 May] cod. April 30; proved May 31, 1661.

1653, Sept. 22 (27)	JOHN FREDERICK, *Barber-Surgeon*, translated to *Grocers* October 3, 1661	Vintry, 1653-61, Coleman Street, 1661-83	S. 1655-6, M. 1661-2	vice Ash

Knighted June 26, 1660; M.P. Dartmouth 1660; London 1663-79; President Christ's Hospital 1662-83; Master Barber-Surgeons 1654, 1658, Grocers 1677-8; Committee E.I.C. 1657-8, 1660-1. Died (buried March 19) 1685; Will [P.C.C. 56 Caun] September 7, 1684; proved May 4, 1685.

1653, Sept. 27 (Oct. 4)	Tempest Milner, *Merchant Taylor*	Cripplegate, 1653-7, Candlewick, 1657-62	S. 1656-7	vice Avery

Master Merchant Taylors 1655-6.

1653, Nov. 3 (15)	Richard Turner, jun., *Merchant Taylor*	Billingsgate, 1653-4		vice Waldoe
1653, Nov. 29 (Dec. 6)	William Wilkinson, *Scrivener*	Walbrook, 1653	[Elected S. 1639]	vice Prince
1653, Dec. 6 (8)	Samuel Micoe, *Mercer*	Farringdon Without, 1653-6		vice Peirce

Knighted March 18, 1665; Court Assistants Levant Company 1647-9; Master Mercers 1665-6. Died 1666; Will [P.C.C. 75 Mico] September 21, 1665; proved May 22, 1666.

1654, Jan. 9 (12)	Charles Thorold, *Ironmonger*	Candlewick, 1654		vice Cranley

Treasurer Levant Company 1668-73 (Court of Assistants 1667-8, 1673-81, 1683-5, 1687-9); Master Ironmongers 1654; Committee E.I.C. 1666-7, 1668-9, 1670-1, 1672-3, 1674-5, 1676-7, 1678-9. Died November 13, 1691; Will [P.C.C. 129 Vere] March 2; proved December 12, 1691.

1654, Jan. 9 (12)	Thomas Vincent, *Leatherseller*	Walbrook, 1654-5		vice Wilkinson

Master Leathersellers 1654-5. (?) Will [P.C.C. 168 King] October 14, 1678; proved December 12, 1679.

1654, Mar. 16 (21)	William Dennis, *Draper*	Candlewick, 1654		vice Thorold

Died 1672; Will [P.C.C. 59 Eure] January 27; proved May 18, 1672.

1654, Apr. 27 (May 2)	John Wall, *Draper*	Candlewick, 1654		vice Dennis

Master Drapers 1666-7. Died August 23, 1672; Will [P.C.C. 106 Eure] June 19; proved August 26, 1672.

1654, June 1 (6)	Isaac Lee, *Mercer* .. Master Mercers 1657.	Billingsgate, .. 1654	.. .. ..	.. vice Turner
1654, June 1 (6)	Christopher Searle, *Dyer* .. Died 1669; Will [P.C.C. 43 Coke] March 26; proved April 14, 1669.	Candlewick, .. 1654	.. .. ..	.. vice Wall
1654, June 29 (and sworn)	Stephen White, *Grocer* .. Knighted July 13, 1660; Sheriff Essex 1674-5; Master Grocers 1659-60; Committee E.I.C. 1658-67, 1674-5, 1677-8. Died December, 1678; Will [P.C.C. 148 Reeve] cod. December 3; proved December 31, 1678.	Billingsgate, .. 1654	.. .. ..	.. vice Lee
1654, Nov. 21 (23)	John Perryn (or Perrin), *Goldsmith* .. Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1655-6. Died 1657; Will [P.C.C. 107 Ruthen] cod. February 17; proved March 13, 1657.	Billingsgate, .. 1654-6	.. .. ..	.. vice White
1654, Dec. 7 (12)	Richard Hill, *Cordwainer* .. Died (buried January 18) 1660; Will [P.C.C. 10 Nabbs] February 26, 1659; adm. March 12, 1660.	Candlewick, .. 1654-6	.. .. ..	.. vice Searle
1655, June 21 (26)	Henry Wrigley, *Girdler*	Cordwainer, .. 1655	.. .. ..	.. vice Andrewes
1655, Nov. 15 (Dec. 4)	Samuel Sunderland, *Draper* ..	Walbrook, 1655	.. ..	.. vice Vincent
1655, Dec. 18 (20)	[110] Nathaniel Temms (or Temse), *Skinner* .. Master Skinners 1656; Committee E.I.C. 1657-8. Died May 16, 1658; adm. June 4, 1658.	Walbrook, .. 1655-8	S. 1656-7	.. vice Sunderland
1655, Dec. 18 (20)	JOHN ROBINSON, *Clothworker* .. Knighted May 26, 1660; created Baronet June, 1660; M.P. London 1660, Rye 1661-79; Lieutenant Tower 1660-80; Colonel Green Regiment 1659-80; Deputy-Governor Hudson's Bay Company 1670-5; Court Assistants Levant Company 1651-3, 1655-6; President Honourable Artillery Company 1661-80 (Vice-President 1660-1); Committee E.I.C. 1666-7, 1668-74, 1675-7; Master Clothworkers 1656. Died February, 1680; Will [P.C.C. 28 Bath] cod. December 22, 1679; proved February 24, 1680.	Dowgate, .. 1655-8, Cripplegate, 1658-63, Tower, 1663-80	S. 1657-8, M. 1662-3	.. vice Wrigley
1656, Apr. 15 (22)	[111] John Lewys, *Ironmonger* .. Knighted May 26, 1660; created Baronet October, 1660; Committee E.I.C. 1657-8, 1659-61, 1662-3, 1664-5; Master Ironmongers 1657. Died August 14, 1671; Will [P.C.C. 145 Duke] June 21, 1670; proved December 1, 1671.	Candlewick, .. 1656	.. .. ..	.. vice Hill
1656, May 20 (June 3)	Arthur Whatman, *Haberdasher* .. Died 1674; Will [P.C.C. 52 Bunce] cod. February 22; proved April 8, 1674.	Farringdon Without, 1656	.. .. ..	.. vice Micoe
1656, June 5 (10)	John Richardson, *Goldsmith* ..	Billingsgate, .. 1656	[Elected S. 1666]	vice Perryn

110.* The spelling 'Temms' is that of his autograph, which I had not seen when Vol. I., page 222, was printed (where I have adopted the form 'Temse'). The latter is the usual spelling in the City records.

111. In this case, as in that of Temms above, I have here adopted the spelling of the autograph signature instead of the more common form found elsewhere. The date of admission is as in the text above, not as in Vol. I., p. 84.

1656, June 5 (12)	Robert Burdett, *Skinner*	Candlewick, 1656	vice Lewys
	Master Skinners 1657; Died 1678; Will [P.C.C. 120 Reeve] March 30; proved November 11, 1678.		
1656, June 12 (24)	James Butler, *Clothworker*	Billingsgate, 1656	vice Richardson
1656, June 17 (and sworn)	Robert Holt, *Merchant Taylor*	Candlewick, 1656	vice Burdett
	Master Merchant Taylors 1646.		
1656, June 17 (19)	Rowland Wynn (or Winn), *Mercer*	Farringdon Without, 1656	vice Whatman
	Auditor 1665-7, 1673-5; Committee E.I.C. 1665-9, 1670-7; Master Mercers 1662. Died 1676.		
1656, June 24 (and sworn)	Isaac Ash, *Cutler*	Farringdon Without, 1656	vice Wynn
	Will [P.C.C. 114 Carr] August 16, 1666; proved September 5, 1667.		
1656, July 1 (22)	Peter Sunderland, *Grocer*	Billingsgate, 1656 [Elected S. 1667]	vice Butler
1656, July 8 (15)	Richard Garford, *Stationer*	Candlewick, 1656	vice Holt
	Died February 15, 1672; Will [P.C.C. 60 Eure] cod. February 6; proved May 4, 1672.		
1656, July 10 (17)	Francis Cleaver, *Merchant Taylor*	Farringdon Without, 1656	vice Ash
1656, July 22 (31)	James Hawley (or Halley), *Mercer*	Farringdon Without, 1656	vice Cleaver
	Master Mercers 1663.		
1656, Aug. 28 (Sept. 23)	Robert Terry, *Vintner*	Candlewick, 1656	vice Garford
	(?) Died 1657; Will [P.C.C. 440 Ruthen] July 27; proved Nov. 3, 1657.		
1656, Sept. 2 (16)	Thomas Pepys (or Peapes), *Upholder*	Farringdon Without, 1656	vice Halley
	Died 1676; Will [P.C.C. 104 Bence] cod. June 9; proved August 16, 1676.		
1656, Sept. 4 (9)	Robert Austen, *Clothworker*	Billingsgate, 1656 [Elected S. 1639]	vice Sunderland
	(?) Died March 1, 1660 *or* (?) created Baronet July, 1660; Sheriff Kent 1660-1. Died October 30, 1666; Will [P.C.C. 173 Mico] September 29, 1665; proved December 1, 1666.		
1656, Sept. 25 (Nov. 4)	George Chetham, *Grocer*	Candlewick, 1656	vice Terry
	Sheriff Lancashire 1659-60. Died December 13, 1664.		
1656, Oct. 14 (Nov. 4)[111*]	Gerard Gore, *Merchant Taylor*	Farringdon Without, 1656-7	vice Pepys
	(?) Will [P.C.C. 7 Nabbs] November 7, 1659; proved March 31, 1660; *or* [P.C.C. 20 Pyne] November 11, 1671; proved February 25, 1673.		
1656, Dec. 4 (9)	Robert Lant, *Merchant Taylor*	Candlewick, 1656	vice Chetham
	Master Merchant Taylors 1658-9; Committee E.I.C. 1661-4. Died March 23, 1671; Will [P.C.C. 48 Duke] October 13, 1670; proved April 7, 1671.		

111* Not November 6 as in Vol. 1., p. 161.

1656, Dec. 16 (18)	Hugh Wood, *Grocer* ..	Candlewick, ... 1656-7	.. vice Lant
	Court Assistants Levant Company 1644-57; Committee E.I.C. 1657. Died 1658; Will [P.C.C. 245 Wootton] April 12; proved May 27, 1658.		
1656, Dec. 16	*George Taylor, Vintner*	*Billingsgate, ... 1656-7*	*.. vice Austen*
1657, Feb. 12 (17)	William Bateman, *Skinner* ..	Bishopsgate, ... 1657	.. vice Sleigh
	Knighted May 26, 1660; Auditor 1659-61, 1662-4; Court Assistants Levant Company 1651-3; Master Skinners 1658; Committee E.I.C. 1654-7.		
1657, Apr. 7 (and sworn)	Thomas Stubbins, *Haberdasher* ..	Candlewick, ... 1657	.. vice Wood
1657, Apr. 7 (14)	Ambrose Bronskill, *Draper* ..	Billingsgate, ... 1657	.. vice Austen
	Master Drapers 1661-2. Will [P.C.C. 146 Penn] cod. December 14, 1669; proved November 2, 1670.		
1657, Apr. 14	*Nicholas Herne (or Herron), Merchant Taylor* ..	*Candlewick, ... 1657*	*.. vice Stubbins*
	Died 1674; Will [P.C.C. 144 Bunce] March 17; proved December 4, 1674.		
1657, Apr. 28 (May 5)	(D)[112]Erasmus Smith, *Grocer* ..	Billingsgate, ... 1657	.. vice Bronskill
	M.P. Ardee (Ireland) 1665-6. Died *c* September, 1691; Will [P.C.C. 177 Vere] cod. August 25; proved October 9, 1691.		
1657, May 11 (26)	Thomas Chandler, *Draper* ..	Bishopsgate, .. S. 1657-8 1657-8	.. vice Bateman
	Colonel Red Regiment 1658; Master Drapers 1658. Died September 2, 1658; adm. September 27, 1658.		
1657, May 12 (26)	Samuel Langham, *Grocer* ..	Cripplegate, ... 1657	.. vice Stubbins
	Died April 16, 1658; Will [P.C.C. 245 Wootton] April 7; proved May 1, 1658.		
1657, June 2 (9)	William Hobson, *Haberdasher* ..	Billingsgate, ... 1657	.. vice Smith
	Will [P.C.C. 38 Laud] November 13, 1661; proved March 13, 1662.		
1657, June 11 (13)	John Heather, *Grocer* ..	Cripplegate, ... 1657	.. vice S. Langham
1657, June 24 (July 14)	Thomas Bromsall, *Draper* ..	Cripplegate, ... 1657	.. vice Heather
	Sheriff Beds. 1652 (? 1669, 1673). (? Died 1682; Will [P.C.C. 67 Cottle] May 22; proved June 29, 1682.)		
1657, July 7 (14)	George Arnold, .. *Haberdasher* ..	Farringdon Without, 1657	.. vice Gore
	Died (buried October 8) 1669.		
1657, Aug. 6 (11)	William Pennoyer, *Clothworker* ..	Billingsgate, ... 1657	.. vice Hobson
	Master Clothworkers 1657; Will [P.C.C. 25 Duke] May 25, 1670; proved February 13, 1671.		
1657, Aug. 11 (and sworn)	Henry Hodges, *Dyer* ..	Cripplegate, 1657 [Elected S. 1674]	.. vice Bromsall
	(?) Will [P.C.C. 117 Ent] January 20, 1685; proved December 11, 1689.		
1657, Aug. 20 (25)	Robert White, *Leatherseller* ..	Cripplegate, ... 1657	.. vice Hodges
	Master Leathersellers 1659-60.		

112. In the *D.N.B.* article there is no mention of his election to the Parliament of Ireland.

1657, Aug. 20 (25)	Edward Wood, *Grocer* ..	Billingsgate, 1657		vice Pennoyer
	Committee E.I.C. 1655-7; Will [P.C.C. 83 Mico] January 14, 1659; proved June 7, 1667.			
1657, Sept. 1.	*Thomas Armstrong, Grocer* ..	*Billingsagte, 1657* (see October 6, 1657)		*vice Wood*
1657, Sept. 8 (and sworn)	Thomas Blackall, *Haberdasher* ..	Farringdon Without, 1657		vice Arnold
	Died 1659; Will [P.C.C. 492 Pell] July 7; proved September 13, 1659.			
1657, Sept. 8 (15)	William Wormewell, *Vintner* ..	Cripplegate, 1657		vice White
	Master Vintners 1658.			
1657, Sept. 22 (24)	ANTHONY BATEMAN, *Skinner* ..	Farringdon Without, 1657-9, Dowgate, 1659-67 ..	S. 1658-9, M. 1663-4	vice Blackall
	Knighted May 26, 1660; Colonel Red Regiment 1659-67; Committee E.I.C. 1645-9, 1650-8, 1659-60, 1661-3; Master Skinners 1659; Court Assistants Levant Company 1645-6, 1651-2, 1653-6, 1658-9. Died (buried July 2) 1687.			
1657, Oct. 6 (and sworn)	Thomas Armstrong, *Grocer* ..	Billingsgate, 1657		vice Wood
1657, Oct. 6 (13)	Nicholas Cooke, *Innholder* ..	Cripplegate, 1657		vice Wormewell
	Died December, 1673; Will [P.C.C. 6 Bunce] July 15, 1673; proved January 2, 1674.			
1657, Oct. 23 (27)	David Davison, *Grocer* ..	Cripplegate, 1657		vice Cooke
	Died 1662; Will [P.C.C. 125 Laud] July 19; proved October 2, 1662.			
1657, Oct. 28 (Nov. 3)	James Wainwright, *Haberdasher* ..	Aldersgate, 1657		vice Penington
	Commissioner Customs 1659-60.			
1657, Nov. 25 (Dec. 1)	James Baker, *Salter* ..	Castle Baynard, 1657		vice Davison
1657, Dec. 3 (8)	Edward Bolte (or Bolle), *Skinner*	Billingsgate, 1657		vice Armstrong
1657, Dec. 3 (8)	Martin Noell, *Scrivener*	Aldersgate, 1657		vice Wainwright
	Knighted September 2, 1662; M.P. Stafford 1656-8, 1659; Wexford (Ireland) 1661-5; Court Assistants Levant Company 1658-9; Committee E.I.C. 1657-9. Died *c* September, 1665; Will [P.C.C. 120 Hyde] September 23; proved October 6, 1665.			
1657, Dec. 15 (and sworn)	Edward Lawrence, *Brewer* ..	Castle Baynard, 1657-8		vice Baker
	Master Brewers 1658-9. Died (buried April 27) 1659; Will [P.C.C. 258 Pell] March 4; proved May 7, 1659.			
1658, Jan. 14 (21)	Thomas Hopkins, *Cutler*	Bridge, 1658		vice Estwicke
	(?) Died 1675; Will [P.C.C. 78 Duke] May 25, proved June 27, 1675.			
1658, Jan. 19 (28)	Ellis Cunliffe, *Grocer* ..	Aldersgate, 1658		vice Noell
	Master Grocers 1660-1; Will [P.C.C. 98 Eure] November 7, 1669; proved August 13, 1672.			
1658, Jan. 26 (28)	John Lee, *Fishmonger* ..	Queenhithe, 1658		vice Underwood

1658, Jan. 26	*William Pincheon, Draper*	*Billingsgate, 1658*		*vice Bolte*
1658, Feb. 4 (and sworn)	JOHN LAWRENCE, *Haberdasher*	Queenhithe, 1658-83, 1688-92	S. 1658-9, M. 1664-5	vice Lee
	Knighted June 17, 1660; Governor Irish Society 1668-76, 1690-2; Colonel White Regiment 1659-60; President St. Thomas' Hospital 1668-83, 1688-92; Committee E.I.C. 1659-60, 1675-8, 1679-80, 1681-3; Master Haberdashers 1658-9, 1664-5, 1677. Died January 26, 1692; adm. May 10, 1692.			
1658, Feb. 4 (22)	Ralph Bressy, *Grocer*	Castle Baynard, 1658		vice E. Lawrence
1658, Feb. 9 (11)	Francis Crofts, *Draper*	Billingsgate, 1658		vice Bolte
1658, Feb. 22 (March 2)	Sir John Barkstead, *Goldsmith*	Aldersgate, 1658-60		vice Cunliffe
	Knighted (by the Protector) January 19, 1656; styled 'Lord Barkstead' (as Member of the 'other House') 1657-60; Lieutenant Tower 1652-9; M.P. Colchester 1654-5, Middlesex 1656-8 (elected for Reading 1656); Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1653-4. Executed April 19, 1662.			
1658, Feb. 25 (March 2)	Francis Warner, *Leatherseller*	Bridge, 1658-64	S. 1659-60	vice Hopkins
	M.P. Tiverton 1659; President St. Thomas' Hospital 1659-60; Master Leathersellers 1658-9. Died April 3, 1667; Will [P.C.C. 121 Carr] November 5, 1664; proved September 4, 1667.			
1658, Mar. 9	*Sir Stephen Scott, Grocer*	*Castle Baynard, 1658*		*vice Bressy*
	Knighted July 4, 1630; Sheriff Kent 1647-8. Died 1658; Will [P.C.C. 371 Wootton] May 26; proved July 21, 1658.			
1658, Mar. 9	*John Smith, Draper*	*Billingsgate, 1658*		*vice Crofts*
	Died June, 1672; Will [P.C.C. 80 Eure] March 20, 1671; proved June 25, 1672.			
1658, Mar. 23 (25)	Samuel Baseley, *Clothworker*	Castle Baynard, 1658		vice Bressy
1658, Mar. 23 (30)	[112]*John Mannyford, *Cutler*	Billingsgate, 1658		vice Crofts
	(?) Will [P.C.C. 79 Eure] July 10, 1662; adm. June 14, 1672.			
1658, May 13 (and sworn)	Richard Kinge, *Mercer*	Lime Street, 1658-61	S. 1658	vice Wollaston
	Colonel Orange Regiment 1659-60; Master Mercers 1658 [113]. Died May 23, 1668; Will [P.C.C. 67 Hene] February 6; proved May 27, 1668.			
1658, June 22 (24)	Francis Dashwood, *Saddler*	Walbrook, 1658		vice Temse
	Master Saddlers 1653, 1678. Died April 23, 1683; Will [P.C.C. 54 Drax] January 6; proved May 18, 1683.			
1658, July 1 (Aug. 26)	Richard Higginson, *Draper*	Castle Baynard, 1658-9		vice Baseley
	Master Drapers 1658-9. Died 1659; Will [P.C.C. 438 Pell] July 25; proved August 20, 1659.			

112.* His Christian name is given as 'William' in the minute of his admission (Rep. 66, fol. 67b).

113. The list of Masters of the Mercers supplied to me by an official, who declined subsequently to verify it, gives 'Alderman Richard *Keith*, M. 1658' which can only refer to Kinge, there being no other Alderman of that time whose name could possibly be so distorted either by the original scribe or by the copyist.

1658, Sept. 23 (28)	John Jolliffe, *Skinner* ..	Bishopsgate, ... 1658		vice Chandler

M.P. Hytesbury 1660-79; Auditor 1662-4; Committee E.I.C. 1657-8, 1660-80 (Deputy-Governor 1665-7); Governor Russia Company 1673; Governor Levant Company 1672-3 (Treasurer 1659-61, Deputy-Governor 1662-71, Court Assistants 1650-59, 1661-2, 1671-2, 1673-8); Master Skinners 1661. Died January 3, 1680; Will [P.C.C. 6 Bath] October 10, 1679; proved January 15, 1680.

1658, Oct. 19 (and sworn)	John Archer, *Draper* ..	Bishopsgate, ... 1658		vice Jolliffe

Master Drapers 1659-60. Died (buried September 3) 1678; Will [P.C.C. 137 Reeve] November 16, 1676; proved December 2, 1678.

1658, Oct. 26 (Nov. 4)	Samuel Lewis, ... *Merchant Taylor*	Cripplegate, ... 1658		vice Bigg
1658, Nov. 4 (9)	Robert Winch, *Draper*..	Bishopsgate, 1658	[Elected S. 1666]	vice Archer

Master Drapers 1663-4. Died September, 1671; Will [P.C.C. 117 Duke] cod. September 2; proved September 4, 1671.

1658, Nov. 18 (and sworn)	William Vincent, .. *Grocer*	Bishopsgate, .. 1658-9	[Elected S. 1659]	vice Winch

Knighted May 26, 1660; M.P. London 1660; Colonel Blue Regiment 1660-1; Vice-President Honourable Artillery Company 1661; Committee E.I.C. 1657-61; Deputy-Governor Levant Company 1659-61 (Husband 1650-9, Court Assistants 1645-50); Master Elect Grocers 1661. Died September, 1661; Will [P.C.C. 146 May] cod. September 2; proved September 23, 1661.

1658, Nov. 30 (Dec. 7)	John Aleyn, ... *Painter-Stainer*	Billingsgate, ... 1658-9		vice Mannyford

Will [P.C.C. 76 Juxon] December 26, 1660; proved June 30, 1663.

1658, Dec. 9 (14)	THOMAS BLUDWORTH, .. *Vintner*	Dowgate, .. 1658-9, Portsoken, 1662-3, Aldersgate, 1663-82	S. 1662-3, M. 1665-6	vice Lewis

Knighted May 26, 1660; M.P. Southwark 1660-79; Colonel Orange Regiment 1660, Yellow Regiment 1660-82; Committee E.I.C. 1651-61, 1662-3, 1664-5; Court Assistants Levant Company 1658-65, 1673-5; Master Vintners 1665. Died May 12, 1682; Will [P.C.C. 82 Cottle] November 24, 1680; proved July 13, 1682.

1659, Jan. 27 (Feb. 1)	William Love, *Draper* ..	Portsoken, .. 1659-62	S. 1659-60	vice Dashwood

Councillor of State 1660; M.P. London 1661-81, 1689; Committee E.I.C. 1657-62; Master Drapers 1660-1; Deputy-Governor Levant Company 1661-2 (Court Assistants 1653-5, 1656-60, 1661, 1662-70). Died May, 1689; Will [P.C.C. 67 Ent] February 4, 1685; proved May 17, 1689.

1659, June 9 (July 14)	WILLIAM BOLTON, .. *Merchant Taylor*	Castle Baynard, 1659-68	S. 1660-1, M. 1666-7	vice Higginson

Knighted October 11, 1663; Colonel Blue Regiment 1659-60; Master Merchant Taylors 1659-60. Died 1680; adm. February 10, 1680.

1659, Sept. 6 (and sworn)	William Antrobus, .. *Merchant Taylor*	Aldgate, 1659		vice Andrewes

Died February 1, 1665; Will [P.C.C. 11 Hyde] January 27; proved February 7, 1665.

1659, Sept. 8 (and sworn)	WILLIAM PEAKE, .. *Clothworker*	Billingsgate, .. 1659-76	S. 1660-1, M. 1667-8	vice J. Aleyn

Knighted November 9, 1663; Colonel Blue Regiment 1661-76; elected President St. Thomas' Hospital 1668; Master Clothworkers 1660. Died March 1, 1676; Will [P.C.C. 33 Bence] cod. May 20, 1675; proved March 17, 1676.

1659, Sept. 8 (13)	Adoniah Fox, ... *Merchant Taylor*	Bishopsgate, ... 1659		vice Vincent

Died (buried February 9) 1672; Will [P.C.C. 14 Eure] May 24, 1671; proved February 4, 1672.

1659, Sept. 20 (27)	Francis Knight, *Fishmonger*	Farringdon Without, 1659	vice Bludworth
	Prime Warden Fishmongers 1660.		
1659, Sept. 20	*John Gregory, Salter*	*Bishopsgate, 1659*	*vice Fox*
1659, Sept. 20	*Thomas Reading, Merchant Taylor*	*Aldgate, 1659*	*vice Antrobus*
	Died August 9, 1665.		
1659, Oct. 4 (18)	William Crow, *Skinner*	Aldgate, 1659-60	vice Antrobus
	Master Skinners 1662. Died 1668; Will [P.C.C. 1 Coke] March 9, 1664; proved January 1, 1669.		
1659, Oct. 11	*John Bentley, Scrivener*	*Farringdon Without, 1659*	*vice Knight*
	Died 1667; adm. June 26, 1667.		
1659, Oct. 18 (20)	Geoffrey Thomas, *Merchant Taylor*	Bishopsgate, 1659	vice Fox
1659, Oct. 25	[114]*John Blackwell, Grocer*	*Bishopsgate, 1659-60*	*vice Thomas*
	M.P. Surrey 1656-8; Treasurer of War 1651; Lieut.-Governor Pennsylvania 1688-90.		
1659, Oct. 27 (Nov. 3)	William Wale, *Vintner*	Farringdon Without, 1659-61	vice Knight
	Knighted May 26, 1660; Purveyor of Wines to King 1660; Colonel Yellow Regiment 1659-60, White Regiment 1660-1; Sheriff Leicestershire 1671-2. Died 1677; adm. November 6, 1677.		
1660, Jan. 31 (Feb. 7)	[115]Edward Backwell, *Goldsmith*	Bishopsgate, 1660-1	vice Thomas
	Co. Co. Langbourn 1679-81; M.P. Wendover 1673, 1679-81; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1660-1. Died (buried June 13) 1683.		
1660, Feb. 7 (Sept. 25)	Francis Meynell, *Goldsmith*	Aldersgate, 1660-3, Cordwainer, 1663-6 — S. 1661-2	vice Barkstead
	Died October 6, 1666; Will [P.C.C. 23 Drax] August 8, 1665; proved December 19, 1667.		

By a clause in the Act of Oblivion (12 Car II., *c* 11, sect. 44) it was provided that all who since December 5, 1648, had given sentence of death on any person in the High Courts of Justice should be incapable of holding any public office after September 1, 1660. By the operation of this clause Aldermen Foot and Dethick became disqualified; Aldermen Pack, Ireton and Tichborne had been excepted from the benefits of the Act by name.

On September 4, the Aldermen who had been deprived of their seats by the House of Commons in 1649 were restored by order of the King.

1660, Sept. 4	Sir Thomas Soame	(see 1635)	[vice Crow][115a]
	SIR THOMAS ADAMS, Bart.	(see 1639)	vice Dethick
	SIR ABRAHAM REYNARDSON	(see 1640)	[vice Pack][115a]
	Sir John Langham, Bart.	(see 1642)	
	Sir James Bunce, Bart.	(see 1642)	vice Ireton
	SIR RICHARD BROWNE, Bart.	(see 1648)	vice Vyner

114. He was not (as stated in Vol. I., pp. 40, 95, corrected at pp. 411, 414) identical with, but was the son of, the person of the same name who was elected Alderman of Castle Baynard in 1651.

115. I have already in Vol. I., p. 358, of this work referred to the grotesque anachronism of the date suggested in the original *D.N.B.* article as that at which Backwell vacated his Aldermanry. This is corrected in the new edition. The writer is apparently unaware that Backwell was buried in the Church of St. Mary Woolnoth, Lombard Street, at the date given above, whence the body was removed to Tyringham, October 20, 1685.

115a. The succeeding paragraph explains the allocation of the vacancies in these cases.

Langham's former seat (Bishopsgate) was at this time held by E. Backwell, Soame's (Cheap) by Sir T. Alleyn (Lord Mayor), and Reynardson's (Candlewick) by T. Milner: Backwell and Milner were not disturbed; Langham only sat once (September 11) when Backwell also was present, and was discharged on September 18. Bunce also declined to resume office and was discharged on September 25. The Lord Mayor was transferred to Aldgate on September 25 in place of Crow (who had been discharged on April 3), and Soame then resumed his old seat for Cheap, having been present as well as the Lord Mayor on September 6, 18 and 20. Reynardson was removed to Pack's seat for Bassishaw on October 4, but he did not resume attendance in the Court at all after his restoration.

The names of the Aldermen (in order of seniority) between September 4 and 18, were:

Sir T. Soame	Sir J. Bunce	SIR J. FREDERICK	R. Kinge
*T. ATKYN	*J. KENDRICKE	T. Milner	W. Love
*SIR T. ADAMS	SIR R. BROWNE	SIR J. ROBINSON	W. BOLTON
*SIR A. REYNARDSON	*R. CHIVERTON	SIR A. BATEMAN	W. PEAKE
Sir J. Langham	SIR T. ALLEYN (Lord Mayor)	SIR J. LAWRENCE	Sir W. Wale
*J. FOWKE	Sir W. Thomson	F. Warner	E. Backwell
			F. Meynell

*Ex-Lord Mayors.

The seats of T. Foot, C. Pack, R. Tichborne and W. Crow, were vacant. There were thus 25 Aldermen and four vacancies, making a total of three in excess of the regular number, caused by there being two Aldermen for each of the three wards, Bishopsgate, Cheap and Candlewick. The resignation of Langham and the removals of the Lord Mayor (Alleyn) and Reynardson to other wards to fill the seats previously held by Crow and Pack reduced the existing Aldermen to 24, with two vacancies (those caused by the disqualification of Foot and Tichborne) to be filled, making the regular total of 26.

1660, Oct. 9 (Nov. 15)	Roger Staughton, *Leatherseller*	Bread Street, 1660-1		vice Bunce
	M.P. Wigan 1660. Died 1690; Will [P.C.C. 115 Dyke] February 8; proved July 9, 1690.			
1660, Oct. 23 (and sworn)	WILLIAM TURNER, *Merchant Taylor*	Farringdon Within, 1660, Candlewick, 1662-8, Castle Baynard, 1668-87, 1688, 1690-3	S. 1662-3, M. 1668-9	vice Tichborne
	Knighted July 19, 1662; M.P. London 1690-3; Governor Irish Society 1676-87; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1669-87, 1690-3; Committee E.I.C. 1670-1, 1684-5, 1687-8, 1690-1; Master Merchant Taylors 1661-2, 1684-5. Died February 22, 1693.			
1660, Dec. 6	*Jonathan Barford, Vintner*	(see March, 1668)		*vice Turner*
1661, Jan. 24 (Feb. 12)	Robert Richbell, *Skinner*	Farringdon Within, 1661		vice Turner
1661, Feb. 7	(D)[116] *William Strode, Girdler*	*Vintry, 1661*		*vice Foot*
	M.P. Ilchester 1646-8. Died December 20, 1666; Will [P.C.C. 2 Carr] cod. November 1, 1666; proved January 22, 1667.			

116. There is a short notice of him in *D.N.B.* at end of article on his namesake who was one of the 'Five Members.' In Vol. I. of this work, p. 211 (corrected at p. 234) his residence (Barrington) is described as situate in Essex: the true reading is Somerset.

1661, Feb. 14 (on or before 28)	SIR RICHARD FORD, *Mercer*	Farringdon Within, 1661-8, Bread Street, 1668-71, Lime Street, 1671-8	S. 1663-4, M. 1670-1	vice Richbell

Knighted May 26, 1660; F.R.S. November, 1673; M.P. Southampton 1661-78 (returned for Exeter 1660); President St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1675-8; Master Mercers 1661, 1674; Committee E.I.C. 1658-63, 1664-5. Died August 31, 1678.

1661, Mar. 7 (28)	Thomas Bewley, *Draper*	Broad Street, 1661		vice Kendricke

Master Drapers 1665-6. Will [P.C.C. 39 Coke] July 31, 1667; proved April 1, 1669.

1661, Apr. 2 (and sworn)	Nicholas Delves, *Merchant Taylor*	Vintry, 1661		vice Foot

M.P. Hastings 1659, 1660; Deputy-Governor Irish Society 1668-9; Master Merchant Taylors 1662-3.

1661, May 2 (9)	Henry Bainbrigg (or Bambrigg), *Clothworker*	Broad Street, 1661		vice Bewley

Master Clothworkers 1661. Died October 1, 1665.

1661, June 11 (on or before 20)	Thomas Lewis, *Vintner*	Broad Street, 1661		vice Bainbrigg

(?) Will [P.C.C. 97 Bath] October 11, 1678; proved July 15, 1680.

1661, June 13 (and sworn)	Benoni Honywood, *Merchant Taylor*	Bridge Without, 1661		vice Atkyn

Master Merchant Taylors 1663-4. Died 1678; Will [P.C.C. 111 Reeve] June 10, 1675; proved October 14, 1678.

1661, June 27 (and sworn)	John Jefferies (or Jeffreys), *Grocer*	Bread Street, 1661		vice Staughton

M.P. Brecknockshire 1661-2, Brecon Boroughs 1679-81, 1685-7; Auditor 1666-7; Master Grocers 1661-2. Died November 5, 1688; Will [P.C.C. 150 Eut] March 10, 1687; proved November 20, 1688.

1661, June 27 (and sworn)	Thomas Colwall, *Scrivener*	Broad Street, 1661		vice Lewis

Died December, 1675; Will [P.C.C. 146 Dycer] December 16; proved December 22, 1675.

1661, June 27 (and sworn)	Henry Spurstow, *Mercer*	Bridge Without, 1661		vice Honywood

Committee E.I.C. 1651-2, 1653-7; Treasurer Levant Company 1663-5 (Court Assistants 1657-8, 1661-2, 1665-6, 1668-9); Master Mercers 1664. Died (buried December 18) 1676; Will [P.C.C. 27 Drax] December 7, 1676; proved February 14, 1683.

1661, June 27 (and sworn)	Samuel Foote, *Vintner*	Farringdon Without, 1661		vice Wale

Auditor 1666-8.

1661, June 27 (July 1)	Arthur Ingram, *Haberdasher*	Bishopsgate, 1661		vice Backwell

Knighted November 5, 1664; Committee E.I.C. 1662-5, 1675-8, 1679-80; Master Haberdashers 1665-6. Died September 12, 1681; Will [P.C.C. 130 Nash] February 20, 1680; proved September 26, 1681.

1661, June 27 (July 1)	SAMUEL STARLING, *Brewer*, translated to *Drapers* October 14, 1669	Vintry, 1661-4, Portsoken, 1664-74	S. 1661-2, M. 1669-70	vice Delves

Knighted October 21, 1667; Master Brewers 1661-2; Drapers 1670-1; Colonel Orange Regiment 1669-74. Died (buried August 27) 1674; Will [P.C.C. 28 Bunce] cod. May 30; proved December 3, 1674.

1661, July 1 (and sworn)	Richard Nelmes, *Grocer*	Broad Street, 1661	vice Colwall
	Master Grocers 1662-3. Died 1686; adm. January 3, 1687.		
1661, July 1 (2)	Michael Jones, *Haberdasher*	Bread Street, 1661	vice Jeffreys
1661, July 1 (9)	John Coldham, *Grocer*	Bridge Without, 1661-2	vice Spurstow
	Master Grocers 1665-6.		
1661, July 1 (23)	117a Thomas Turgis, *Grocer*	Farringdon Without, 1661	vice Foote
	M.P. Gatton 1659, 1660-81, 1685-7, 1689-1702. Died June 11, 1704.		
1661, July 4 (and sworn)	117b Thomas Hussey, *Grocer*	Bishopsgate, 1661	vice Ingram
	Master Grocers 1663-4. Died 1671; Will [P.C.C. 61 Duke] March 4; proved May 13, 1671.		
1661, July 4 (and sworn)	George Poyner, *Ironmonger*	Broad Street, 1661	vice Nelmes
	Master Ironmongers 1662.		
1661, July 4 (9)	Andrew Plumpton, *Salter*	Bread Street, 1661	vice Jones
	Master Salters 1654. Died 1668; Will [P.C.C. 96 Hene] January 17; proved July 17, 1668.		
1661, July 9 (11)	Anthony Tyther, *Grocer*	Broad Street, 1661	vice Poyner
	Master Grocers 1664-5. Died February, 1670; Will [P.C.C. 33 Penn] cod. February 19; proved March 1, 1670.		
1661, July 11 (and sworn)	Miles Flesher, *Stationer*	Bread Street, 1661	vice Plumpton
	Master Stationers 1652-4, 1662-4. Died November 13, 1664; Will [P.C.C. 121 Bruce] November 28, 1663; proved November 21, 1664.		
1661, July 23 (25)	Richard Fuller, *Draper*	Bishopsgate, 1661	vice Hussey
	Died (buried January 29) 1672; Will [P.C.C. 45 Eure] cod. April 20, 1671; proved April 24, 1672.		
1661, July 23 (30)	William Greene, *Brewer*	Bread Street, 1661	vice Flesher
	Created Baronet November, 1664; Master Brewers 1662-3. Died (buried October 12) 1671; Will [P.C.C. 143 Duke] February 20, 1668; proved December 7, 1671.		
1661, July 25 (Aug. 27)	Humphrey Prymatt, *Haberdasher*	Broad Street, 1661-3	vice Tyther
	Master Haberdashers 1662-3. Died *c* August, 1663; Will [P.C.C. 115 Juxon] August 19; proved September 7, 1663.		
1661, Aug. 6	*Henry Barnard, Mercer*	*Farringdon Without, 1661*	*vice Turgis*
	Knighted March 5, 1677. Died (buried April 27) 1680; Will [P.C.C. 76 Bath] April 11, 1678; proved June 15, 1680.		
1661, Aug. 27 (before Sept. 10)	118 Richard Taylor, *Salter*	Bread Street, 1661	vice Greene

117. (a) He was son of (not as erroneously stated in Vol. I., pp. 162, 210, identical with) his namesake, who was Alderman of Vintry in 1650. This error was corrected at pp. 233, 234.

117. (b) There is a similar error in regard to Hussey in Vol. I., pp. 41, 209, corrected at pp. 411, 419.

118. The similarity of name, (having regard to the general disregard of orthographic uniformity in the 17th century), coupled with the coincidence of their respective Livery Companies, leads one to infer the probable identity of this personage with the Richard *Tyler*, Salter, who was elected Alderman of Bridge Without in 1663. I cannot, however, adduce any evidence either in support or in refutation of this suggestion, and the Clerk to the Salters' Company professed himself unable to assist me to determine the point.

1661, Aug. 27 (Sept. 19)	Simon Eve (or Ive), *Draper*	Bassishaw, 1661	vice Reynardson
	(?) Died 1662; Will [P.C.C. 97 Laud] February 4; proved July 7, 1662.		
1661, Sept. 3 (5)	William Fisher, *Grocer*	Farringdon Without, 1661-2	vice Turgis
1661, Sept. 5 (and sworn)	Thomas Blackall, *Haberdasher*	Bishopsgate, 1661 [Elected S. 1666]	vice Fuller
	Died November 7, 1688; Will [P.C.C. 145 Exton] July 29, 1687; proved November 23, 1688.		
1661, Sept. 10	*George Hanger, Merchant Taylor*	*Bread Street, 1661*	*vice Taylor*
1661, Sept. 19 (24)	Edward Chard, *Clothworker*	Bishopsgate, 1661-2	vice Blackall
	Died March (buried March 20) 1662; Will [P.C.C. 46 Laud] March 10; proved April 15, 1662.		
1661, Sept. 24 (and sworn)	Thomas Culling (or Cullen), *Mercer*	Walbrook, 1661-2	vice Thomson
	Auditor 1659-61; Deputy-Governor Irish Society 1664-5, 1666-7; Master Mercers 1665.		
1661, Sept. 26 (Oct. 3)	John Bathurst, *Fishmonger*	Bread Street, 1661-2	vice Taylor
	Committee E.I.C. 1662-81; Prime Warden Fishmongers 1685.		
1661, Dec. 3 (and sworn)	Richard Ryves, *Draper*	Lime Street, 1661-71 S. 1663-4	vice Kinge
	Knighted October 12, 1663; Committee E.I.C. 1663-4; Master Drapers 1662-3. Died August 23, 1671; Will [P.C.C. 107 Duke] August 23; proved August 30, 1671.		
1662, Apr. 8 (15)	John Smith, *Dyer*	Bishopsgate, 1662-4 [Elected S. 1664]	vice Chard
1662, Apr. 17 (May 27)	Thomas Bateman, *Skinner*	Walbrook, 1662-4	vice Culling
	Created Baronet August, 1664; Sheriff Cambridgeshire and Hunts 1657-8. Died (buried October 13) 1685.		
1662, Apr. 24 (29)	Robert Hickes, *Tallow Chandler*	Bridge Without, 1662	vice Coldham
	Master Tallow Chandlers 1662-3. Died June 23, 1669; Will [P.C.C. 86 Coke] June 1; proved July 8, 1669.		
1662, May 6 (on or before May 27)	John Hallett, *Merchant Taylor*	Tower, 1662	vice Fowke
1662, May 13 (27)	Sir William Warren, *Draper*	Farringdon Without, 1662	vice Fisher
	Knighted April 12, 1661; Auditor 1674-6; Master Drapers 1668-9.		
1662, May 13 (27)	William Justice, *Haberdasher*	Bassishaw, 1662-4	vice Eve
	Master Haberdashers 1663-4. Died 1675; adm. November 19, 1675.		
1662, June 5 (and sworn)	John Godwyn (or Godden), *Mercer*	Farringdon Without, 1662	vice Warren
1662, June 5	*James Brooke, Grocer*	*Tower, 1662* [Elected S. 1669]	*vice Hallett*
	Alderman and Lord Mayor York.		
1662, June	WILLIAM TURNER, *Merchant Taylor*	(see October, 1660)	vice Milner
1662, June 12 (and sworn)	John Sanders, *Grocer*	Bread Street, 1662-4	vice Bathurst
	Deputy-Governor Irish Society 1658-9, 1660-2; Auditor 1660-2. Died 1669; Will [P.C.C. 148 Coke] cod. June 11; proved November 2, 1669.		

1662, June 12 (17)	Timothy Wade, *Grocer*	Farringdon Without, 1662-4	vice Godwyn
	Died August, 1686; Will [P.C.C. 213 Lloyd] cod. August 21; proved August 26, 1686.		
1662, June	SIR THOMAS BLUDWORTH, *Vintner*	(see December, 1658)	vice Love
1662, July 22 (on or before Sept. 4)	William Webb, *Grocer*	Tower, 1662-3	vice Hallett
	Master Grocers 1666-7.		
1662, Dec. 2	*Richard Mills, Draper*	*Bridge Without, 1662*	*vice Hickes*
	Treasurer St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1658-77; Master Drapers 1669-70; Will [P.C.C. 35 Hale] February 10, 1677; proved April 29, 1678.		
1663, Feb. 5 (12)	Thomas Wild, *Grocer*	Bridge Without, 1663	vice Hickes
1663, Mar. 5 (12)	John Smith, *Scrivener*	Bridge Without, 1663	vice Wild
1663, April 9 (on or before April 28)	Hugh Parker, *Merchant Taylor*	Bridge Without, 1663	vice J. Smith *(Scrivener)*
	Created Baronet July, 1681. Died March 5, 1697; Will [P.C.C. 79 Pyne] March 13, 1695; proved April 1, 1697.		
1663, Apr. 28 (May 7)	George Nodes, *Merchant Taylor*	Bridge Without, 1663	vice Parker
1663, May (14)	Humphrey Cliffe, *Dyer*	Bridge Without, 1663	vice Nodes
1663, May 19 (21)	[119]Richard Tyler, *Salter*	Bridge Without, 1663	vice Cliffe
1663, June 2 (12)	[120]Thomas Carleton, *Mercer*	Tower, 1663	vice Webb
	Master Mercers 1667-8. Died March, 1668; Will [P.C.C. 43 Hene] March 2; proved April 8, 1668.		
1663, June 2 (18)	Richard Evans, *Cutler*	Bridge Without, 1663 [Elected S. 1666]	vice Tyler
1663, June 18 (23)	Richard Thorowgood, *Fishmonger*	Broad Street, 1663-4	vice Prymatt
	Died (buried June 10) 1678; Will [P.C.C. 88 Reeve] May 25; proved August 1, 1678.		
1663, June 30 (July 7)	John Orlibeare (or Orlebar), *Merchant Taylor*	Tower, 1663	vice Carleton
	Master Merchant Taylors 1660-1; Will [P.C.C. 108 Carr] cod. August 26, 1665; proved August 30, 1667.		
1663, July 21 (23)	William Harvey, *Grocer*	Tower, 1663	vice Orlibeare
	Died 1667.		
1663, July 23 (28)	Edward Arris, *Barber-Surgeon*	Bridge Without, 1663	vice Evans
	Master Barber-Surgeons 1651. Died May 28, 1676; Will [P.C.C. 59 Bence] May 20; proved June 5, 1676.		

119. See note 118 (p. 93).

120. The correct form of the name is as printed above. In Vol. I. (pp. 202, 337) I have adopted the form ('Charlton') which is recorded in Repertory 69, ff. 144, 150*b*, 152.

1663, Sept. 15 (22)	Thomas Hayford, *Haberdasher*	Bridge Without, 1663	.. .. ..	vice Arris
	Master Haberdashers 1666-7; Will [P.C.C. 101 Pyue] September 14, 1671; proved August 8, 1673.			
1663, Sept. 24 (Nov. 10)	Philip Dallow, *Vintner*	Bridge Without, 1663	.. .. ..	vice Hayford
1663, Oct. 8 (Nov. 10)	James Silverlock, *Grocer*	Cordwainer, 1663	.. ..	vice Harvey
	Will [P.C.C. 53 Hene] cod. May 13, 1667; proved April 3, 1668.			
1663, Nov. 17	*George Francklyn, Grocer*	*Cordwainer, 1663*	.. ..	*vice Silverlock*
	(?) Committee E.I.C. 1635-41.			
1663, Nov. 26 (Dec. 3)	[121]Richard Browne, *Clothworker*	Bridge Without, 1663-4	.. .. ..	vice Dallow
	(?) Died May, 1674; Will [P.C.C. 55 Bunce] May 1; proved May 18, 1674.			
1664, Jan. 12 (21)	Henry Hampson, *Merchant Taylor*	Portsoken, 1664	.. ..	vice Silverlock
	Master Merchant Taylors 1664-5.			
1664, Jan. 21 (on or before Feb. 9)	Thomas Browne, *Clothworker*	Bridge, 1664 ..	[Elected S. 1666]	vice Warner
	Will [P.C.C. 149 Ent] February 18, 1686; proved November 26, 1689.			
1664, Mar. 1 (8)	Charles Doe, *Goldsmith*	Bridge Without, 1664-7	S. 1664-5 ..	vice R. Browne
	Knighted June 10, 1665; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1664-5. Died 1671; adm. November 16, 1671.			
1664, Mar. 1 (on or before Mar. 8)	GEORGE WATERMAN, *Skinner*	Bridge, 1664-82	S. 1664-5, M. 1671-2 ..	vice T. Browne
	Knighted June 10, 1665. Died (buried November 19) 1682; Will [P.C.C. 10 Drax] September 27, 1681; proved January 16, 1683.			
1664, June 23 (24)	ROBERT HANSON, *Grocer*	Bassishaw, 1664-80, Farringdon Without, 1680 ..	S. 1665-6, M. 1672-3 ..	vice Justice
	Knighted February 1, 1666; contested Abingdon 1675; Auditor 1657-9; Master Grocers 1678-9. Died December 1, 1680; Will [P.C.C. 108 North] November 11, 1680; proved July 14, 1681.			
1664, June 23 (24)	Charles Everard, *Goldsmith*	Broad Street, 1664 ..	.. .. ..	vice Thorowgood
	Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1665. Died October 29, 1665; Will [P.C.C. 44 Mico] October 28, 1665; adm. March 8, 1666.			
1664, June 24 (and sworn)	WILLIAM HOOKER, *Grocer*	Walbrook, 1664-8, Cornhill, 1668-89 ..	S. 1665-6, M. 1673-4 ..	vice T. Bateman
	Knighted February 1, 1666; President St. Thomas' Hospital 1683-8; Master Grocers 1679-80. Died July 10, 1697; Will [P.C.C. 140 Pyne] June 2, 1696; proved July 16, 1697.			
1664, June 24 (28)	Thomas Bonfoy, *Dyer* ..	Bread Street, 1664-6 ..	[Elected S. 1666]	vice Sanders
	Knighted April 27, 1665. Died *c* October, 1669; Will [P.C.C. 133 Coke] October 8, adm. November 10, 1669.			

121. Overall (*Remembrancia*, p. 199) confounds him with Sir Richard Browne (Lord Mayor 1660-1). See note 98 (p. 69).

1664, June 28 (July 5)	Stephen Frewen, *Skinner*	Vintry, 1664	[Elected S. 1666]	vice Hampson
	Master Skinners 1665. Died (buried September 11) 1679; Will [P.C.C. 116 King] August 19, 1677; proved October 4, 1679.			
1664, June 30	*John Lee, Saddler*	*Farringdon Without, 1664*	[Elected S. 1676]	*vice Wade*
	Will [P.C.C. 79 Cottle] August 11, 1675; proved August 10, 1682.			
1664, July 19 (21)	Edward Honywood, *Ironmonger*	Broad Street, 1664		vice Everard
	Master Ironmongers 1652. Died 1667; Will [P.C.C. 133 Carr] July 10; proved October 3, 1667.			
1664, July 19 (26)	William Wells, *Vintner*	Vintry, 1664		vice Frewen
1664, July 21 (26)	John Birchett, *Grocer*	Bishopsgate, 1664		vice J. Smith (*Dyer*)
	Master Grocers 1667-8.			
1664, July 23 (26)	Joshua Woolnough, *Merchant Taylor*	Broad Street, 1664		vice Honywood
	Died May, 1666; Will [P.C.C. 90 Mico] May 22; proved May 30, 1666.			
1664, July 23 (August 25)	Thomas Shipton, *Tallow Chandler*	Farringdon Without, 1664		vice Wade
1664, July 28 (and sworn)	Roger Hatton, *Draper*	Vintry, 1664-5		vice Wells
	Died July 26, 1666; Will [P.C.C. 129 Mico] November 7, 1664; proved August 13, 1666.			
1664, Aug. 25 (on or before Sept. 8)	James Hayes, *Leatherseller*	Broad Street, 1664		vice Woolnough
	Auditor 1668-70; Treasurer St. Thomas' Hospital 1675-82; Master Leathersellers 1665-6. Died 1682; Will [P.C.C. 58 Cottle] June 7, 1674; proved May 19, 1682.			
1664, Sept. 8 (13)	Edward Bilton, *Skinner*	Farringdon Without, 1664		vice Shipton
	Master Skinners 1666. Will [P.C.C. 55 Bath] October 23, 1679; proved May 5, 1680.			
1664, Sept. 22 (on or before Oct. 6)	Penning Alston, *Grocer*	Broad Street, 1664		vice Hayes
	Died April, 1668. Will [P.C.C. 58 Hene] cod. March 31; proved April 9, 1668.			
1664, Oct. 20 (25)	Nicholas Bonfoy, *Clothworker*	Broad Street, 1664-6		vice Alston
	Master Clothworkers 1665. Died 1671; adm. December 23, 1671.			
1664, Oct. 20 (25)	James Hickson, *Brewer*	Bishopsgate, 1664		vice Birchett
	Died June 16, 1689; Will [P.C.C. 97 Ent] February 16, 1687; proved July 1, 1689.			
1664, Nov. 15 (17)	John Bence, *Grocer*	Bishopsgate, 1664-5		vice Hickson
	M.P. Aldeburgh 1659, 1669-79, 1679-81, 1685-7; Commissioner Navy 1646; Sheriff Suffolk 1664-5; Master Grocers 1668-9. Will [P.C.C. 126 Exton] March 26, 1686; proved March 16, 1688.			
1664, Dec. 1 (6)	Richard Shelbury, *Scrivener*	Farringdon Without, 1664-6	[Elected S. 1666]	vice Bilton
	Died 1669; Will [P.C.C. 37 Coke] January; proved March 16, 1669.			
1665, May 30 (June 6)	[122]Alexander Holt, *Goldsmith* (or *Leatherseller*)	Vintry, 1665-6	[Elected S. 1666]	vice Hatton

122. See Vol. I., p. 343 (footnote).

1665, June 6 (on or before June 13)	William Knight, *Goldsmith*	Bishopsgate, 1665-6		vice Bence
	Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1665-6. Died (buried May 31) 1683.			
1666 (soon afterMar.28)	[123]Thomas Swallowe, *Goldsmith*	Broad Street, 1666		vice N. Bonfoy
	Clerk Irons and Surveyor Meltings, Mint. Died September, 1676; Will [P.C.C. 125 Bence] cod. September 8; proved September 20.			
1666, July 10 (and sworn)	George Mayo, *Dyer*	Bread Street, 1666		vice Sir T. Bonfoy
	Died February, 1672; Will [P.C.C. 18 Eure] February 8; proved February 12, 1672.			
1666, July 10 (11)	Edward Dudson, *Draper*	Bishopsgate, 1666		vice Knight
	Co. Co. Bishopsgate (1675); Master Drapers 1671-2. Died 1675; Will [P.C.C. 62 Dycer] September 12, 1672; proved June 15, 1675.			
1666, July 10 (17)	Isaac Lyte, *Skinner*	Broad Street, 1666		vice Swallowe
	Master Skinners 1667. Died 1673; Will [P.C.C. 102 Pyne] February 15; proved August 21, 1673.			
1666, July 17 (26)	John Austen, *Goldsmith*	Bishopsgate, 1666		vice Dudson
	Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1667-8. Died September, 1670; Will [P.C.C. 115 Penn] September 20; proved September 30, 1670.			
1666, July 17 (August 20)	Henry Scarborough, *Girdler*	Bread Street, 1666		vice Mayo
1666, July 24 (on or before August 13)	Sir Francis Clarke, *Draper*	Broad Street, 1666		vice Lyte
	Knighted May 31, 1665; Committee E.I.C. 1660-73, 1674-5; Court Assistants Levant Company 1664-5; Master Drapers 1667-8, 1687-8. Died 1690; adm. June 4, 1690.			
1666, Aug. 20 (and sworn)	John Hobby, *Haberdasher*	Bishopsgate, 1666	[Elected S. 1666]	vice Austen
	Committee E.I.C. 1664-6, 1667-8, 1669-70, 1671-2, 1673-5. Died April, 1675; Will [P.C.C. 35 Dycer] cod. April 13; proved April 29, 1675.			
1666, Aug. 20 (23)	(D)[124]SIR ROBERT VYNER (or Viner), Bart., *Goldsmith*	Broad Street, 1666-9, Langhourn, 1669-86	S. 1666-7, M. 1674-5	vice Clarke
	Knighted June 24, 1665; created Baronet June, 1666; Goldsmith to the King 1661; President Christ's Hospital 1683-6; Colonel Red Regiment 1667-88; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1666-7. Died September 2, 1688; Will [P.C.C. 143 Exton] August 29; proved October 4, 1688.			

123. The absence of record of the actual date of this election is due to the destruction of the minutes in the Great Fire. There are no minutes from April 3 to July 3, 1666. Under the former date there is the heading 'Bludworth, Mayor,' followed by the words 'chartæ quæ desunt ne hic intrentur trinorum scilicet mensium (Aprilis, Maii & Junii) in horrendis ignibus perierunt' (Rep. 71, fo. 66 b). It is possible that some others whose names are lost may have been chosen between Bonfoy's discharge and Swallowe's election. The Great Fire (which presumably is meant by the 'horrendi ignes' of the memorandum) did not break out till September 2; it is somewhat strange that the three months' hiatus should come to an end at a date two months earlier, the minutes for July and August being preserved. The papers whose destruction is here noted were probably rough minutes which had never been copied into, and were not kept in the same place as, the official records, which were secured intact at the time of the fire.

124. The *D.N.B.* article omits Viner's resignation of his Aldermanry in 1686, speaks of Alderman '*Blackwell*' (meaning 'Backwell'), and states that Sir R. Steele, who was not born till 1676, 'himself witnessed an occurrence in Viner's Mayoralty,' which was in 1674. The writer is hopelessly at sea in the chronological arrangement of the sentences referring to Viner's bankruptcy through neglecting to observe the distinction between the Civil computation of years and that now in use.

1666, Aug. 20 (23)	Michael Davison, *Clothworker*	Farringdon Without, 1666		vice Shelbury

Committee E.I.C. 1663-4, 1666-76; Master Clothworkers 1669. Died 1676; Will [P.C.C. 89 Bence] June 23; proved July 10, 1676.

1666, Aug. 23 (and sworn)	Robert Aske, *Haberdasher*	Bread Street, 1666	[Elected S. 1666]	vice Scarborough

Master Haberdashers 1685. Died January, 1689; Will [P.C.C. 13 Ent] January 18; proved February 4, 1689.

1666, Aug. 23 (28)	Nicholas Skinner, *Salter*	Bishopsgate, 1666		vice Hobby

Master Salters 1669. Died 1670; Will [P.C.C. 115 Penn] August 29; proved September 19, 1670.

1666, Aug. 28 (30)	Peter Ducane, *Dyer*	Farringdon Without, 1666		vice Davison

Died February 7, 1672; Will [P.C.C. 26 Eure] February 1; proved March 13, 1672.

1666, Aug. 28 (30)	Sir Richard Piggott, *Grocer*	Bread Street, 1666		vice Aske

Knighted February 28, 1666; Co. Co. Coleman Street (1675); Clerk Patents (1660)-99; Deputy-Governor Irish Society 1676-7; Master Grocers 1670-1. Died March, 1699; Will [P.C.C. 119 Pett] July 12, 1698; proved July 17, 1699.

1666, Sept. 12 (18)	JOSEPH SHELDON, *Tallow-Chandler*, translated to *Drapers* October 7, 1675	Bishopsgate, 1666-81	S. 1666-7, M. 1675-6	vice Skinner

Knighted October 23, 1666; President St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1678-81; Colonel White Regiment (1676)-81; President Honourable Artillery Company 1680-1 (Vice-President 1668-80); Master Tallow Chandlers 1667-8; Drapers 1676-7. Died August 16, 1681; Will [P.C.C. 115 North] July 25; proved August 23, 1681.

1666, Sept. 25 (October 2)	(D)[125] JOHN MOORE, *Grocer*	Farringdon Without, 1666-7, Walbrook, 1671-87, 1688-1702	S. 1672, M. 1681-2	vice Ducane

Knighted May 13, 1672; M.P. London 1685-7; Auditor 1670-2; Colonel Yellow Regiment 1682-7; President Christ's Hospital 1686-7, 1688-1702 (acting President 1684-6); Committee E.I.C. 1669-70, 1671-2, 1673-1701; Master Grocers 1671-2. Died June 2, 1702; Will [P.C.C. 101 Herne] May 21; proved June 3, 1702.

1666, Sept. 25 (October 17)	Henry Partridge (or Patricke), *Cooper*	Bread Street, 1666		vice Piggott

Sheriff Berks 1671.

1666, Oct. 17 (Nov. 29)	Thomas Blackerby, *Skinner*	Vintry, 1666		vice Holt

Master Skinners 1668.

125. The *D.N.B.* omits the date of Moore's first election as Alderman, and makes no mention of his dismissal from office in 1687, or of his 30 years' service on the Committee of the E.I.C.; he is also said to have been President of Christ's Hospital 'in 1681,' a very inadequate representation of the fact that he held the office for 15 years. It is not the fact, as stated in *D.N.B.*, that he had actually been 'elected Sheriff' and discharged before 1671. He had, when discharged from his Aldermanry in 1667, paid the necessary fine to ensure freedom from liability to be elected Sheriff, which fine was returned to him when he accepted the office later. His knighthood did not, as the text of the article suggests, precede his election as Sheriff. The statement that the Lord Mayor's privilege of nominating a Sheriff 'had long been in abeyance' before Moore's year of office is the exact opposite of the real facts; the City Records prove that it had been exercised every year except one since 1662; Pilkington, who is referred to in the article as Sheriff during Moore's mayoralty, was himself the nominee of Moore's predecessor in the chair.

1666, Nov. 29	*John Owen, Stationer*	*Cordwainer, 1666*	*vice Meynell*
	Colonel Yellow Regiment 1659.		
1667, Jan. 15 (22)	William Bucknell, *Brewer*	Bread Street, 1667	vice Partridge
	Knighted September 20, 1670; M.P. Liverpool 1670-6; Master Brewers 1669-70. Died (buried November 16), 1676; Will [P.C.C. 141 Bence] August 13; proved November 21, 1676.		
1667, Jan. 15 (31)	Richard Chandler, *Haberdasher*	Vintry, 1667	vice Blackerby
	Master Haberdashers 1668-9, 1682-3. Died November 9, 1691; Will [P.C.C. 186 Vere] cod. October 28; proved November 17, 1691.		
1667, Feb. 7 (12)	Anthony Stanlake, *Dyer*	Cheap, 1667	vice Soame
	Died July 26, 1671; Will [P.C.C. 108 Duke] October 7, 1670; proved August 21, 1671.		
1667, Feb. 26	*Edward Smith, Saddler*	(see Sept. 25, 1652)	*vice Meynell*
1667, Mar. 7 (12)	[126]John Mellish, *Merchant Taylor*	Cheap, 1667	vice Stanlake
	Will [P.C.C. 26 Reeve] August 3, 1677; proved March 22, 1678.		
1667, Mar. 12 (21)	Richard Spencer, *Vintner*	Vintry, 1667	vice Chandler
	Committee E.I.C. 1663-4, 1667; Court Assistants Levant Company 1662-3, 1664-6. Died c September, 1667; Will [P.C.C. 120 Carr] cod. August 28; proved September 26, 1667.		
1667, Mar. 12 (26)	William Duncombe, *Mercer*	Cripplegate, 1667-8	vice Doe
	(?) Died 1669; Will [P.C.C. 40 Coke] March 12; proved April 23, 1669.		
1667, Mar. 21 (26)	Philip Jemmott, *Brewer*	Dowgate, 1667	vice Sir A. Bateman
	Sheriff Berks 1674. Died June 17, 1678.		
1667, Apr. 4 (23)	John Jermyn, *Salter*	Cheap, 1667	vice Mellish
	Master Salters 1674.		
1667, Apr. 30 (before May 7)	Richard Beckford, *Clothworker*	Bread Street, 1667	vice Bucknell
	Master Clothworkers 1670. Died 1679; Will [P.C.C. 155 King] June 7, 1678; proved December 10, 1679.		
1667, May 14 (21)	Hugh Lawton, *Draper*	Dowgate, 1667	vice Jemmott
1667, May 14 (21)	Humphrey Beane, *Cordwainer*	Bread Street, 1667 [Elected S. 1674]	vice Beckford
	Master Cordwainers 1667-8. Died January, 1680; Will [P.C.C. 80 Bath] October 23, 1679; proved January 14, 1680.		
1667, May 14 (24)	John Owen, *Fishmonger*	Farringdon Without, 1667 [Elected S. 1667]	vice Moore
	Prime Warden Fishmongers, 1668. Died 1679; Will [P.C.C. 23 King] June 8, 1676; proved February 2, 1679.		
1667, May 14 (June 6)	Silvester Dennis, *Dyer*	Cheap, 1667	vice Jermyn
1667, June 6 (18)	William Dashwood, *Brewer*	Vintry, 1667 [Elected S. 1672]	vice Spencer
	Master Brewers 1667-8.		

126. The similarity of name suggests possible identity with *John Melhuse, Draper*, elected Alderman of Walbrook in 1652, but I think that though the orthographic variants represent the same patronymic, the individuals denoted are different—probably father and son. For the possible confusion between 'Draper' and 'Merchant Taylor,' see note 108 (p. 79).

1667, June 18 (on or before July 18)	Denis Gauden, *Clothworker*	Dowgate, 1667-76	S. 1667-8	vice Lawton
	Knighted October 23, 1667; Master Clothworkers 1667; Surveyor Victualling Navy 1660. Died (buried July 1) 1688; Will [P.C.C. 106 Exton] September 12, 1684; proved August 17, 1688.			
1667, June 27 (29)	James Baron, *Clothworker*	Vintry, 1667		vice Dashwood
	Died August, 1667; Will [P.C.C. 103 Carr] August 2; proved August 22, 1667.			
1667, July 2 (18)	Edmund Lewen, *Merchant Taylor*	Farringdon Without, 1667		vice Owen (*Fishmonger*)
	Master Merchant Taylors 1667-8.			
1667, July 11 (16)	William Sherrington, *Fishmonger*	Bread Street, 1667		vice Beane
	Died August, 1671; Will [P.C.C. 108 Duke] August 12; proved August 29, 1671.			
1667, July 11	*John Athy, Haberdasher*	*Vintry, 1667*		*vice Baron*
	Died October, 1687; Will [P.C.C. 123 Foot] cod. October 4; proved October 31, 1687.			
1667, July 23 (30)	John Breedon, *Ironmonger*	Farringdon Without, 1667	[Elected S. 1667]	vice Lewen
	M.P. Reading 1685; Sheriff Berks 1676; Master Ironmongers 1685. Died August, 1685; Will [P.C.C. 117 Cann] cod. July 5; proved October 21, 1685.			
1667, July 23 (30)	Thomas Talbot, *Grocer*	Bread Street, 1667		vice Sherrington
	Master Grocers 1673-4.			
1667, Aug. 14 (26)	Edward Nash, *Merchant Taylor*	Bread Street, 1667		vice Talbot
	Master Merchant Taylors 1668-9. Died March, 1679; Will [P.C.C. 48 King] March 14; proved April 4, 1679.			
1667, Aug. 26 (Sept. 3)	Henry Knight, *Brewer*	Farringdon Without, 1667		vice Breedon
1667, Aug. 26 (Sept. 5)	John Ferrer, *Brewer*	Cordwainer, 1667-8		vice Meynell
	Yeoman Great Chamber. Died 1670; Will [P.C.C. 87 Penn] February 28; proved May 6, 1670.			
1667 (sworn Sept. 10)	George Clark	Bread Street, 1667		vice Nash
1667, Sept. 10	*Walter Moore, Merchant Taylor*	*Farringdon Without, 1667*	[Elected S. 1667]	*vice Knight*
1667, Sept. 10	[127]*Gracian Lynch, Brewer*	*Vintry, 1667*		*vice Baron*
	Died January 19, 1692.			
1667, Sept. 17 (19)	Jeremy Greene, *Cutler*	Farringdon Without, 1667		vice Knight
1667, Sept. 19 (23)	(D*)[128]THOMAS DAVIES, *Stationer*, translated to *Drapers* October 19, 1676	Farringdon Without, 1667-80	S. 1667-8, M. 1676-7	vice Greene
	Knighted October 23, 1667; Colonel Orange Regiment 1677-80; Master Stationers 1668-70; Drapers 1677-8. Died March, 1680; Will [P.C.C. 45 Bath] March 18; adm. April 6, 1680.			

127. For the curious orthographical variations in his surname as recorded in Repertory 72, see Vol. I., p. 212.

128. The name of his Ward and the date of his election, which are wanting in the original edition of *D.N.B.*, are supplied (on my information) in the revised issue, in which the date of his death is given correctly, having in the former edition been according to the old Civil computation. An obvious misprint makes him Master of the Stationers several years after his death.

1667, Oct. 3 (17)	Francis Asty, *Haberdasher*	Bread Street, 1667-8		vice Clark
1667, Oct. 22 (on or before Nov. 12)	Richard Bailey (or Baylis), *Grocer*	Vintry, 1667-8		vice Baron
	Master Grocers 1672-3.			
1667, Oct. 28 (Nov. 12)	Robert Clarkson, *Draper*	Cheap, 1667		vice Dennis
	Master Drapers 1673, 1691-2.			
1668, Jan. 28	*Thomas Harley, Vintner* (?) F.R.S. May, 1667.	*Cheap, 1668*		*vice Clarkson*
1668, Feb. 6 (and sworn)	Peter Delannoy, *Dyer*	Vintry, 1668		vice Bailey
	Treasurer St. Thomas' Hospital 1669-75. Died 1675; Will [P.C.C. 113 Dycer] May 7, 1674; proved November 22, 1675.			
1668, Feb. 6 (11)	Allen Cliffe, *Merchant Taylor*	Bread Street, 1668		vice Asty
	Auditor 1671-2, 1678-80; Master Merchant Taylors 1669-70.			
1668, Feb. 13 (18)	John Forth, *Brewer*	Cripplegate, 1668-76	S. 1668-9	vice Duncombe
	Master Brewers 1668-9. Died 1678; adm. December, 1678.			
1668, Feb. 27	*Thomas Young, Brewer*	*Vintry, 1668*		*vice Delannoy*
1668, Mar. 3 (5)	Edward Midwinter, *Vintner*	Farringdon Within, 1668		vice Cliffe
	Died 1670; Will [P.C.C. 129 Penn] September 29; proved October 14, 1670.			
1668, Mar. 12 (April 21)	Jonathan Barford, *Vintner*	Farringdon Within, *1660*, 1668		vice Midwinter
	Died 1675; Will [P.C.C. 132 Hale] September 7, 1672; adm. September 2, 1675; proved December 7, 1677.			
1668, Apr. 21 (23)	Francis Townley, *Haberdasher*	Vintry, 1668		vice Delannoy
	Master Haberdashers 1669-70.			
1668, Apr. 21 (28)	John Jurin, *Dyer*	Cornhill, 1668		vice Adams
	Will [P.C.C. 130 Bath] cod. December 30, 1678; proved October 12, 1680.			
1668, Apr. 21 (28)	Henry Chittey, *Vintner*	Cheap, 1668		vice Clarkson
	Master Vintners 1669. Died 1680; Will [P.C.C. 113 Bath] cod. May 10; proved September 25, 1680.			
1668, May 21 (28)	FRANCIS CHAPLIN, *Clothworker*	Vintry, 1668-80	S. 1668-9, M. 1677-8	vice Townley
	Knighted 1669 or 1670; Master Clothworkers 1668. Died June 27, 1680; Will [P.C.C. 93 Batb] cod. June 4, 1679; proved July 5, 1680.			
1668, May 21 (June 9)	John Steele, *Salter*	Farringdon Within, 1668		vice Barford
	Died 1670; Will [P.C.C. 152 Penn] October 27; proved November 19, 1670.			
1668, May 28 (June 2)	John Cudworth, *Girdler*	Cornhill, 1668		vice Jurin
	Master Girdlers 1668. Died May, 1675; Will [P.C.C. 43 Dycer] May 14; proved May 18, 1675.			
1668, May 28	*Sir Ralph Ratcliffe (or Radcliffe), Broderer*	*Castle Baynard, 1668*		*vice Bolton*
	Knighted February 18, 1668. Contested Herts 1715. Died July 15, 1720; Will [P.C.C. 164 Shaller] February 3, 1714; proved July 29, 1720.			
1668, June 11 (16)	Richard Howe, *Woodmonger*, translated to *Fishmongers* Sept. 26, 1679	Cordwainer, 1668, Aldersgate, 1682-3	S. 1678-9 [Elected S. 1675]	vice Ferrer
	Knighted October 28, 1678; M.P. Southwark 1679-81; Prime Warden Fishmongers 1680. Died c September, 1683; adm. October 26, 1683.			

1668, June 23 (30)	John Lane, *Clothworker*	Farringdon Within, 1668	vice Steele
	Auditor 1672-4; Deputy-Governor Irish Society 1673-4; Master Clothworkers 1671. Died 1675; Will [P.C.C. 113 Dycer] cod. July 28; proved November 18, 1675.		
1668, June 23 (July 2)	John Wilding, *Haberdasher*	Walbrook, 1668	vice Cudworth
1668, June 30 (July 2)	William Bainbrigg (or Bambrigg), *Merchant Taylor*	Candlewick, 1668	vice Bolton
	Died 1672; Will [P.C.C. 118 Eure] July 3; proved October 24, 1672.		
1668, July 7 (9)	[129]Henry Ashhurst, *Merchant Taylor*	Cordwainer, 1668	vice Howe
	Master Merchant Taylors 1670-1. Died (buried December 1) 1680; Will [P.C.C. 159 Bath] July 10, 1678; proved December 23, 1680.		
1668, July 9 (14)	Edward Nevett, *Grocer*	Farringdon Within, 1668	vice Lane
	Will [P.C.C. 1 Eure] December 25, 1671; proved January 12, 1672.		
1668, July 14 (23)	John Smith, *Salter*	Walbrook, 1668-71, Bread Street, 1671-3 S. 1669-70	vice Wilding
	Knighted July 8, 1670; Master Salters 1673. Died June 18, 1673; Will [P.C.C. 105 Pyne] May 24; proved August 8, 1673.		
1668, July 21 (23)	Richard Booth, *Grocer*	Farringdon Within, 1668	vice Nevett
	Master Grocers 1674-5. Died 1692; Will [P.C.C. 219 Fane] November 14; proved December 16, 1692.		
1668, July 21 (28)	John Prestwood, *Haberdasher*	Cordwainer, 1668	vice Ashhurst
	Court Assistants Levant Company 1662-74. Will [P.C.C. 93 Dycer] April 5, 1672; proved September 27, 1675.		
1668, July 23 (Aug. 27)	Samuel Ryves (or Reeve), *Grocer*	Cheap, 1668-9	vice Chittey
	Sheriff Herts 1671-2. Will [P.C.C. 46 Hare] April 27, 1683; proved April 28, 1684.		
1668, July 28 (30)	Henry Grey, *Salter*	Candlewick, 1668	vice Bainbrigg
1668, Aug. 6 (on or before Sept. 15)	Edward Brent, *Shipwright*	Cordwainer, 1668	vice Prestwood
	Died 1677; Will [P.C.C. 37 Hale] February 17; proved April 3, 1677.		
1668, Aug. 25 (on or before Oct. 1)	Francis Dorrington, *Clothworker*	Farringdon Within, 1668-9	vice Booth
	M.P. Haslemere 1680-1; Master Clothworkers 1672. Will [P.C.C. 108 Coker] April 28, 1691; proved July 15, 1693.		
1668, Sept. 22 (24)	Benjamin Albin, *Skinner*	Candlewick, 1668	vice Grey
	Committee E.I.C. 1665-7, 1668-73; Husband Levant Company 1668-71 (Court Assistants 1662-8, 1671-4); Master Skinners 1669. Will [P.C.C. 113 Bence] December 6, 1675; proved March 22, 1676.		
1668, Oct. 6 (26)	Jonathan Blackwell, *Scrivener*	Candlewick, 1668	vice Albin
	Sheriff Bristol 1652-3. Died 1676; Will [P.C.C. 119 Bence] January 17, 1673; proved September 25, 1676.		

129. *D.N.B.* article omits both the name of his Ward and the date of his election, and ignores the fact that he resigned immediately. It also misdates the Knighthood of his son, Sir William Ashhurst (afterwards Lord Mayor).

1668, Oct. 6 (on or before Nov. 17)	Robert Read, *Fishmonger*	Cordwainer, 1668-9	vice Brent
1668, Dec. 17	*Emery Hill, Brewer*	*Candlewick, 1668-9*	*vice Blackwell*
	Died June 27, 1677; Will [P.C.C. 136 Hale] April 10; proved July 20, 1677.		
1669, Jan. 19 (28)	Thomas Plampin (*or* Plampion), *Merchant Taylor*	Candlewick, 1669	vice Blackwell
	Died 1671; adm. November 6, 1671.		
1669, May 4 (11)	John Colvill, *Goldsmith*	Cheap, 1669	vice S. Ryves
	Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1669-70. Died (buried October 25) 1670; adm. October 29, 1670.		
1669, May 25 (27)	John Morris, *Scrivener*	Cheap, 1669	vice Colvill
	M.P. Bletchingley 1679. Died February, 1682; Will [P.C.C. 153 Cottle] cod. January 31; proved March 28, 1682.		
1669, June 10 (17)	JAMES EDWARDS, *Grocer*	Candlewick, 1669-86, 1688 S. 1669-70, M. 1678-9	vice Plampion
	Knighted November 5, 1670; Colonel Green Regiment 1680-7; President St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1681-8; Master Grocers 1680-1; Committee E.I.C. 1651-7, 1659-60, 1665-6, 1667-8, 1675-9, 1680-91 (Deputy-Governor 1676-8). Died February 13, 1691; Will [P.C.C. 52 Vere] December 30, 1690; proved March 5, 1691.		
1669, June 17 (22)	Daniel Farrington, *Haberdasher*	Cordwainer, 1669	vice Read
1669, June 17 (22)	Thomas Polhill, *Merchant Taylor*	Farringdon Within, 1669	vice Dorrington
	Will [P.C.C. 25 Drax] December 22, 1682; proved February 13, 1683.		
1669, June 24 (July 1)	Thomas James, *Shipwright*	Farringdon Within, 1669	vice Polhill
1669, June 24 (July 13)	John Man, *Tallow Chandler*	Cheap, 1669 [Elected S. 1669]	vice Morris
	(?) M.P. Weymouth 1673-9; Will [P.C.C. 44 Hare] October 3, 1683; proved April 24, 1684.		
1669, July 20 (27)	Thomas Allen, *Girdler*	Farringdon Within, 1669	vice James
	Master Girdlers 1657-8. (?) Died 1677; Will [P.C.C. 44 Hale] February 1; proved May 16, 1677.		
1669, July 20 (Aug. 31)	Dannet Forth, *Brewer*	Cheap, 1669-76 S. 1670-1	vice Man
	Master Brewers 1670-1.		
1669, July 29 (Aug. 31)	William Fluellen, *Tallow Chandler*	Cordwainer, 1669-70	vice Farrington
	Co. Co. Bassishaw (1675); Auditor 1667-9; Master Tallow Chandlers 1670-1. Died September 11, 1675; Will [P.C.C. 99 Dycer] August 2; proved October 26, 1675.		
1669, Aug. 4 (and sworn)	Joseph Finch, *Fishmonger*	Farringdon Within, 1669	vice T. Allen
	Died May 2, 1670; Will [P.C.C. 58 Penn] cod. August 21, 1669; proved May 10, 1670.		
1669, Sept. 7 (23)	John Randall, *Draper*	Farringdon, Within, 1669-70	vice Finch
	Co. Co. Cordwainer (1675)-6; Master Drapers 1674-5; Died (buried October 5), 1676; Will [P.C.C. 132 Bence] cod. September 28; proved October 6, 1676.		
1669, Nov. 23 (and sworn) [Court]	William Salmon, *Haberdasher*	Broad Street, 1669	vice Sir R. Browne
	Died 1679; Will [P.C.C. 82 King] May 12; proved September 3, 1679.		

1669, Dec. 9 (Jan.11,1670)	Jonathan Dawes, *Fishmonger*	Broad Street, 1669-72	S. 1671-2	vice Salmon

Knighted October 30, 1671; Committee E.I.C. 1668-9; Court Assistants Levant Company 1667-9, 1670-2; Prime Warden Fishmongers 1670. Died April 18, 1672; Will [P.C.C. 120 Eure] April 13; adm. October 18, 1672.

1670, Apr. 12 (19)	John Niccoll (or Nicholls), *Leatherseller*	Farringdon Within, 1670		vice Randall

(?) Co. Co. Farringdon Within (1675)-81; Master Leathersellers 1670-1; Treasurer St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1681-1703. Died May, 1703.

1670, May 10 (17)	[130] Thomas Wandell, *Merchant Taylor*	Cordwainer, 1670		vice Fluellen

Co. Co. Farringdon Without (1675); Master Merchant Taylors 1681-2, 1683-4. Died 1684; Will [P.C.C. 156 Hare] cod. October 6; proved November 25, 1684.

1670, May 10 (June 7)	Richard Copson, *Grocer*	Farringdon Within, 1670		vice Niccoll
1670, May 31 (June 2)	John Roberts, *Haberdasher*	Cordwainer, 1670		vice Wandell

Created Baronet February, 1681. Died December 14, 1692; Will [P.C.C. 42 Coke] April 4, 1692; proved March 22, 1693.

1670, June 14 (and sworn)	Edward Waldoe, *Clothworker*	Farringdon Within, 1670		vice Copson

Knighted October 19, 1677. Died early in 1708; Will [P.C.C. 49 Barrett] September 24, 1706; proved February 17, 1708.

1670, June 16 (28)	(D*)[131] ROBERT CLAYTON, *Scrivener*, translated to *Drapers* October 23, 1679	Cordwainer, 1670-6, Cheap, 1676-83, 1688, 1689-1707	S. 1671-2, M. 1679-80	vice Roberts

Knighted October 30, 1671; M.P. London 1679-81, 1689-90, 1695-8, 1701-2, 1705-7; Bletchingley 1690-5, 1698-1701, 1702-5; elected for Castle Rising and Bletchingley 1705 (contested London 1690, 1702); Commissioner Customs 1689-97; Governor Irish Society 1692-1706; President Honourable Artillery Company 1690-1703; Colonel Orange Regiment 1680-1, 1689-90, 1694-1702; President St. Thomas' Hospital 1692-1707; Director Bank of England 1702-7; Master Drapers 1680-1. Died July 16, 1707; Will [P.C.C. 165 Poley] cod. July 11; proved August 1, 1707.

1670, June 21 (28)	John Forster, *Merchant Taylor*	Farringdon Within, 1670		vice Waldoe

Master Merchant Taylors 1672-3.

1670, July 5 (7)	Jacob Bonnell, *Grocer*	Farringdon Within, 1670		vice Forster

Master Grocers 1675. Died 1675; Will [P.C.C. 81 Dyer] May 6; proved August 5, 1675.

1670, July 19 (26)	John Doggett, *Mercer*	Farringdon Within, 1670		vice Bonnell

Committee E.I.C. 1674-5, 1677-8. Died 1680; Will [P.C.C. 46 Bath] December 26, 1679; proved April 6, 1680.

1670, Aug. 25 (Sept. 15)	William Daniel, *Haberdasher*	Farringdon Within, 1670		vice Doggett

Will [P.C.C. 75 Reeve] December 24, 1677; proved July 21, 1678.

130. The name is given incorrectly as 'Wardell' and 'Wardall' in Vol. I., pp. 119, 346.

131. The original issue of *D.N.B.* (corrected on my information in the later edition) makes his Aldermanic service continuous from 1670 to 1688, ignoring his ejection in 1683 and also his eighteen years' tenure of office after his restoration.

1670, Oct. 18 (and sworn)	(D)[132] PATIENCE WARD, .. *Merchant Taylor*	Farringdon Within, 1670-83, 1688-96 ..	S. 1670-1, M. 1680-1	.. vice Daniel

Knighted October 29, 1675; F.R.S. April, 1681; M.P. Pontefract 1679-81; London 1689-90 (contested London 1690); Commissioner Customs 1689-97; Colonel Blue Regiment 1689-90, 1694-6; Master Merchant Taylors 1671-2. Died July 10, 1696; Will [P.C.C. 167 Bond] March 4; proved August 7, 1696.

1671, Sept. 14	*Benjamin Andrews,* .. *Merchant Taylor*	*Walbrook, 1671* ..	.. ..	.. *vice Sir R. Ryves*

Died 1687; Will [P.C.C. 112 Foot] April 13; proved September 15, 1687.

1671, Sept. 26 (and sworn)	JOHN MOORE, *Grocer* ..	(see Sept. 25, 1666)	..	.. vice Sir R. Ryves
1672, June 4 (6)	James Burkin, ... *Clothworker*	Broad Street, .. 1672	.. ..	.. vice Dawes

Co. Co. Tower (1675)-7; Master Clothworkers 1673. Died July 4, 1677; Will [P.C.C. 70 Hale] September 20, 1675; proved July 5, 1677.

1672, June 13 (18)	John Ashe, *Leatherseller*	Broad Street, .. 1672	.. ..	.. vice Burkin

Master Leathersellers 1672-3. Died April 19, 1684; Will [P.C.C. 37 Hare] April 28, 1681; proved April 28, 1684.

1672, June 20	*Kenelm White,* .. .. *Merchant Taylor*	*Broad Street,* .. *1672*	[Elected S. 1672]	*vice Ashe*
1672, June 27 (July 2)	(D)[133] WILLIAM PRICHARD, *Merchant Taylor*	Broad Street, .. 1672-83, 1688-1705, Bridge Without, 1683-7	S. 1672-3, M. 1682-3	.. vice Ashe

Knighted October 28, 1672; M.P. London 1685-7, 1690-5, 1702-5 (contested London 1695, 1701); Colonel Blue Regiment 1676-87, White Regiment 1690-4, 1702-5; Governor Irish Society 1687, 1688-90; President Honourable Artillery Company 1681-90, 1703-5 (Vice-President 1680-1); President St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1688-1705; Committee E.I.C. 1696-7, 1698-1703; Master Merchant Taylors 1673-4 (Deputy-Master 1684-5). Died February 18, 1705; Will [P.C.C. 155 Gee] December 29, 1702; proved April 17, 1705.

---

132. Ward's removal from office in 1683 and restoration in 1688 are passed over in *D.N.B.* article, which also ignores his Parliamentary service for Pontefract. He was not, as there stated, a Colonel of the Trained Bands during his Mayoralty, nor was the composition of the City lieutenancy subject, as the article clearly implies, to popular election. The date of his restoration to the Colonelcy of the Blue Regiment (1694) is wrongly given as 1691, although Luttrell, to whom reference is made as authority for the erroneous date, records it quite correctly. The note 'on the character and dispositions of the London Aldermen' is incorrectly referred to as 'probably supplied to James II.,' although the *Gentleman's Magazine*, 1769, from which it is professedly copied, expressly states that it was 'presented to His Majesty King Charles II.,' and this is confirmed by internal evidence, inasmuch as it deals with some Aldermen who died and others who resigned before the end of Charles' reign, and moreover, names Sir G. Waterman as the existing Lord Mayor, which fixes the date as 1671-2. This article strikingly exemplifies the necessity of verifying for one's self *D.N.B.* references instead of taking them on trust.

133. The spelling above is that of the Alderman's autograph: the name is more commonly spelled with an intrusive 't,' which form is adopted by the *D.N.B.*, by Dr. Sharpe in *London and the Kingdom*, and by myself in the earlier portion of Vol. I. of this work (pp. 67, 77). The *D.N.B.* article names only one of his Wards, omits the dates of his elections as Alderman, misdates that of his first candidature for the parliamentary representation of the city, and states that he 'laid down his gown' in 1688, whereas he served continuously from that date till his death, more than 16 years later. There is no mention of his Governorship of the Irish Society or of his Presidency of the Honourable Artillery Company. The Christian name of Sir Thomas Pilkington (himself the subject of an article in the *D.N.B.*) is given as 'John.' Prichard was not, as stated in *D.N.B.*, 'head of the poll,' but third at the London parliamentary election of 1702; his candidature in 1695 is omitted, whereas that in 1698, which was not persisted in but withdrawn before the poll, is recorded.

1673, July 29 (31)	HENRY TULSE, *Grocer* ..	Bread Street, .. 1673-87, 1688-9	S. 1673-4, M. 1683-4	.. vice Smith

Knighted October 29, 1673; Committee E.I.C. 1687-8; Elected President Bethlem and Bridewell 1689; Master Grocers 1681-2. Died August 30, 1689; Will [P.C.C. 46 Ent] October 2, 1688; proved September 26, 1689.

1674, Sept. 1 (and sworn)	JAMES SMYTH, *Draper* ..	Portsoken, .. 1674-87, 1688-9	S. 1672-3, M. 1684-5	.. vice Starling

Knighted October 29, 1672; Colonel Orange Regiment 1681-7, 1688-9, 1690-4; Vice-President Honourable Artillery Company 1681-9; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1688-9; Committee E.I.C. 1687-8; Master Drapers 1673-4, 1684-5. Died December 9, 1706; Will [P.C.C. 267 Eedes] January 7; proved December 12, 1706.

1676, April 11 (18)	Sir Nathaniel Herne, .. *Barber-Surgeon*	Billingsgate, .. 1676-9	S. 1674-5 [Elected S. 1673]	.. vice Peake

Knighted August 9, 1674; Co. Co. Coleman Street (1675)-6; M.P. Dartmouth 1679 (contested 1673); Master Barber-Surgeons 1674; Committee E.I.C. 1666-79 (Deputy-Governor 1672-4, Governor 1674-6, 1678-9). Died August 10, 1679; Will [P.C.C. 107 King] April 12, 1677; proved August 28, 1679.

1676, June 15 (20)	Sir John Lethuillier, .. *Barber-Surgeon*	Cripplegate, .. 1676	S. 1674-5 [Elected S. 1673]	.. vice J. Forth

Knighted September 29, 1674; Co. Co. Tower 1675-6; Committee E.I.C. 1673-4, 1675-7, 1678-9, 1680-1, 1685-6; Court Assistants Levant Company 1678-9, 1680-1, 1684-8, 1691-3, 1694-5; Master Barber-Surgeons 1676. Died January 4, 1719; Will [P.C.C. 12 Browning] cod. January 23, 1716; proved January 23, 1719.

1676, June 22 (and sworn)	SIR ROBERT GEFFERY, .. *Ironmonger*	Cordwainer, .. 1676-87, 1688-1704	S. 1673-4, M. 1685-6	.. vice D. Forth

Knighted October 29, 1673; Deputy Lime Street (1675)-6; Deputy-Governor Irish Society 1670-1; Auditor 1673-5; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1689-90, 1693-1704; Master Ironmongers 1667, 1685. Died February 26, 1704; Will [P.C.C. 63 Ashe] February 10; proved March 13, 1704.

1676, July 4 (6)	SIR JOHN SHORTER, .. *Goldsmith*	Cripplegate, .. 1676-83, 1687-8	S. 1675-6, M. 1687-8	.. vice Lethuillier

Knighted October 29, 1675; Contested Southwark 1679 (*bis*); Colonel Yellow Regiment 1687-8; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1687-8; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1676-7. Died September 4, 1688; Will [P.C.C. 129 Exton] August 31; proved September 19, 1688.

1676, Sept. 26 (28)	Sir Thomas Gold, .. *Draper*	Dowgate, .. 1676-83	S. 1675-6	.. vice Gauden

Knighted October 29, 1675; Master Drapers 1678-9. Died 1686; adm. April 17, 1686.

1678, Oct. 8 (10)	Sir William Rawsterne, *Grocer*	Lime Street, .. 1678-84	S. 1677-8	.. vice Ford

Knighted October 19, 1677; Master Grocers 1683-4. Died 1684; Will [P.C.C. 62 Hare] cod. January 8; proved May 8, 1684.

1679, Aug. 26 (29)	SIR JOHN PEAKE, .. *Mercer*	Billingsgate, .. 1679-87, Bridge Without, 1687-8	S. 1676-7, M. 1686-7	.. vice Herne

Knighted October 2, 1676; Colonel White Regiment 1681-8; Master Mercers 1686; President Christ's Hospital 1687-8. Died May, 1688; Will [P.C.C. 82 Exton] May 29; proved June 21, 1688.

1679, Dec. 4 (9)	Sir Thomas Beckford, .. *Clothworker*	Aldgate, .. 1679-85	S. 1677-8	.. vice Chiverton

Knighted October 19, 1677; Co. Co. Billingsgate (1675); Master Clothworkers 1679. Died (buried August 17) 1685; Will [P.C.C. 117 Cann] August 10; proved October 1, 1685.

1680, Feb. 12 (17)	SIR JOHN CHAPMAN, *Mercer*	Tower, 1680-7, 1688-9	S. 1678-9, M. 1688-9	vice Robinson

Knighted October 28, 1678; Colonel White Regiment 1688-9; Master Mercers 1678. Died March 17, 1689; Will [P.C.C. 60 Ent] March 26, 1686; proved May 4, 1689.

1680, April 29 (and sworn)	Sir Simon Lewis, *Fishmonger*	Bassishaw, 1680-7, 1688-9	S. 1679-80	vice Davies

Knighted October 20, 1679; Prime Warden Fishmongers 1682. Died November 21, 1692; Will [P.C.C. 30 Coker] March 21, 1692; proved February 9, 1693.

1680, Sept. 28 (and sworn)	[134]Henry Cornish, *Haberdasher*	[134]Vintry, 1680-3	S. 1680-1	vice Chaplin

Master Haberdashers 1680-2. Executed October 23, 1685.

1680, Dec. 14 (16)	(D)[134*]THOMAS PILKINGTON, *Skinner*	Farringdon Without, 1680-2, Vintry, 1689-91	S. 1681-2, M. 1689-91	vice Hanson

Knighted April 10, 1689; M.P. London 1679-81, 1689-90 (contested London 1690); Auditor 1668-70, 1671-3, 1675-7, 1678-80; Deputy-Governor Irish Society 1671-2, 1675-6, 1677-8; Colonel White Regiment 1689-90; Court Assistants Levant Company 1657-8, 1660-1, 1662-82; Master Skinners 1677, 1681, 1682. Died December 1, 1691; adm. January 11, 1692.

1681, Sept. 6 (and sworn)	Sir Jonathan Raymond, *Brewer*	Bishopsgate, 1681-96	S. 1679-80	vice Sheldon

Knighted October 20, 1679; M.P. Great Bedwin 1690-5; Colonel Green Regiment 1687-9, 1690-4; Master Brewers 1679-80. Died March, 1711.

1682, June 15 (and sworn)	Sir Richard Howe, *Fishmonger*	(see June, 1668)		vice Bludworth

1682, Dec. 14 (and sworn)	(D)[135]Hon. Dudley North, *Mercer*	Farringdon Without, 1682-4, 1688-9	S. 1682-3	vice Pilkington

Knighted February 11, 1683; M.P. Banbury 1685-7; Commissioner Customs 1683-4, 1685-9; Lord Treasury 1684-5; Court Assistants Levant Company 1681-6; Master Mercers 1683. Died December 30, 1691; Will [P.C.C. 53 Fane] May 7, 1688; proved February 13, 1692.

1682, Dec. 20 (and sworn)	Peter Daniel, *Haberdasher*	Bridge, 1682-1700	S. 1683-4	vice Waterman

Knighted April 13, 1684; Deputy Bridge (1675)-82; M.P. Southwark 1685-7; Governor Irish Society 1687-8; Colonel Blue Regiment 1687-9; Committee E.I.C. 1683-5; Master Haberdashers 1683-4, 1689-90. Died May, 1700; Will [P.C.C. 70 Noel] March 6, 1699; proved May 18, 1700.

1683, Sept. 11 (and sworn)	Peter Rich, *Saddler*	Aldersgate, 1683-7, 1688-92	S. 1682-3 [Elected S. 1677]	vice Howe

Knighted February 14, 1685; City Chamberlain 1684-7, 1688-9, 1691; (Candidate 1690, 1691); M.P. Southwark 1679-81, 1689-90, London 1685-7; Sheriff Surrey 1681-2; Colonel Blue Regiment 1690-2; Master Saddlers 1678, 1681. Died August 26, 1692; Will [P.C.C. 166 Fane] February 4; proved September 7, 1692.

---

134. In the original edition of *D.N.B.* Cornish's Ward is erroneously stated to have been Bassishaw. The date of the reversal of his attainder, though given with great precision in both editions, is obviously inaccurate. To any one acquainted with the rudimentary dates of English history, the passing of an 'Act of Parliament' in January, 1688-9, must appear a singular phenomenon.

134*. The article in *D.N.B.* is accurate and adequate.

135. The *D.N.B.* altogether ignores North's tenure of an Aldermanry. The date of the trials of Russell and Sidney is erroneously given.

1683-1688.

(During the suspension of the Charter.)

Judgment having been given against the City in the proceedings consequent on the Writ Quo Warranto in 1683, its Charter was forfeited, and on October 13 the King (Charles II.) issued a new commission reappointing the Lord Mayor (Sir W. Prichard) and 17 of the existing Aldermen. Eight Aldermen were ejected and their places taken by adherents of the Court. A full and singularly lucid and impartial account of the legal proceedings and of the events of the preceding three years which led to the hostile action on the part of the King is given in Dr. Sharpe's *London and the Kingdom* (Vol. II., pp. 472-504).[136]

The old Aldermen who were retained were:—

SIR W. TURNER	Ex-Lord Mayors	SIR H. TULSE	SIR J. CHAPMAN
SIR W. HOOKER		SIR J. SMYTH	Sir S. Lewis
SIR R. VYNER		SIR R. GEFFERY	Sir J. Raymond
SIR J. EDWARDS		Sir W. Rawsterne	Sir D. North
Sir J. MOORE		SIR J. PEAKE	P. Daniel
SIR W. PRICHARD (Lord Mayor)		Sir T. Beckford	P. Rich

Of these the Lord Mayor (Prichard), Turner, Edwards, Tulse, Smyth, Geffery, Chapman, Lewis, Raymond, Daniel and Rich were sworn on October 16, Rawsterne and North on October 18, Hooker and Moore on October 23, Beckford on October 25, Peake on October 27; Vyner did not appear to take the oath till December 5, and never again attended a meeting of the Court of Aldermen, though he did not resign his seat until April, 1686.

The superseded Aldermen were:—

SIR T. ALLEYN	SIR R. CLAYTON	Ex-Lord Mayors	SIR J. SHORTER
SIR J. FREDERICK	SIR P. WARD		Sir T. Gold
SIR J. LAWRENCE			H. Cornish

The six last-named of these were prominently identified with the Whig party, of which Sir John Lawrence was the recognised leader in the Corporation; Alleyn and Frederick, who had originally been Aldermen during the Commonwealth period, had in the earlier years of the reign generally been supporters of the Court, though they were at no time what would be called in modern political phraseology 'Whole-Hoggers,' and had more recently shown a disposition to favour the Nonconformists and Whigs. The 18 Aldermen who retained their seats were all uncompromising Tories.

The eight new Aldermen appointed to fill the places of those removed were:

1683, Oct. 13 (16)	*t*SAMUEL DASHWOOD, *Vintner*	Cheap, 1683-7, Aldgate, 1688-1705	S. 1683-4, M. 1702-3	vice Clayton

Knighted July 30, 1684; M.P. London 1685-7, 1690-5; Commissioner Excise 1689-96; Colonel Yellow Regiment 1702-5; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1704-5; Committee E.I.C. 1684-6, 1690-5, 1698-1703 (Deputy-Governor 1700-2); Court Assistants Levant Company 1680-91; Master Vintners 1684. Died September 14, 1705; Will [P.C.C. 239 Gee] May 3; proved December 3, 1705.

---

136. At the risk of appearing to be guilty of an impertinence in venturing to praise the work of Dr. Sharpe in a field which he has made peculiarly his own, I cannot let pass this opportunity of bearing testimony to the general excellence of his *London and the Kingdom* (3 Vols., Longmans, 1894) which is invaluable to the student of London civic annals in connexion with and as bearing on the concurrent events of our national history.

w } From the period of the suspension of the Charter (1683-8) to the accession of
t } Queen Victoria, I have indicated by the letters *w* (=Whig) *t* (=Tory) the political sympathies of the Aldermen where it has been possible to ascertain them. During those 150 years party politics played a considerable part in the history of the Corporation, whereas after the Reform Bill era they have been practically ignored.

1683, Oct. 13 (16) *t*Sir Benjamin Newland, *Grocer* — Vintry, 1683-7 .. .. .. vice Cornish

Knighted August 3, 1679; Co. Co. Tower 1682-3, Deputy Tower 1691; M.P. Southampton 1678-81, 1685-7, 1689-99. Died December, 1699; adm. December 13, 1699.

1683, Oct. 13 (16) *t*Jacob Lucie .. .. — Dowgate, 1683-5, Aldgate, 1685-6 .. .. .. vice Gold

Died November, 1688; Will [P.C.C. 44 Exton] September 21, 1686; proved December 12, 1688.

1683, Oct. 13 (16) *t*Peter Paravicini, *Merchant Taylor* .. — Queenhithe, 1683-7 .. .. vice Lawrence

Knighted June 19, 1687; Co. Co. Tower 1682-3; Committee E.I.C. 1694-6; Master Merchant Taylors 1685-6. Died January 29, 1697; Will [P.C.C. 61 Pyne] cod. January 28; proved March 1, 1697.

1683, Oct. 13 (18) *t*Sir Benjamin Bathurst — Cripplegate, 1683-6 .. .. vice Shorter

Knighted January 17, 1682; M.P. Beeralston 1685-7; Romney 1702-4 (Elected 1685); Committee E.I.C. 1684-98 (Deputy-Governor 1686-8, 1695-6; Governor 1688-90). Died April 27, 1704; Will [P.C.C. 87 Ash] proved May 19, 1704.

1683, Oct. 13 (18) *t*[135*]Sir John Buckworth, *Fishmonger* — Coleman Street, 1683-6 .. .. .. vice Frederick

Knighted June 18, 1681; Commissioner Customs 1684-5, 1685-7; Deputy-Governor Levant Company 1672-87 (Treasurer 1661-3; Court Assistants 1655-61, 1663-72). Died December, 1687; Will [P.C.C. 2 Exton] December 14, 1687; proved January 3, 1688.

1683, Oct. 13 (18) *t*(D*)[136]CHARLES DUNCOMBE, *Goldsmith* — Broad Street, 1683-6, Bridge, 1700-11 .. S. 1699-1700, M. 1708-9 vice Alleyn

Knighted October 20, 1699; M.P. Hedon 1685-7 (Elected 1702); Yarmouth (Isle of Wight) 1690-5; Downton 1695-8, 1702-11; Ipswich 1701; contested London 1701 [*bis*], 1702, Receiver-General Excise (deprived 1698); Colonel Green Regiment 1702-7; Treasurer Honourable Artillery Company 1703-4. Died April 9, 1711; adm. May 13, 1711.

1683, Oct. 13 (18) *t*Benjamin Thorowgood, *Mercer* — Farringdon Within, 1683-7, Lime Street, 1688-94 .. S. 1685-6 .. vice Ward

Knighted August 13, 1685: Master Mercers 1684, 1693. Died March 20, 1694; adm. April 19, 1694.

The subsequent appointments by Royal Commission during the suspension of the Charter were:

1684, Oct. 10 (sworn) *t*Sir William Gostlyn, *Mercer* .. — Farringdon Without, 1684-6, Candlewick, 1686-8 .. S. 1684-5 .. vice North

Knighted September 26, 1684; Co. Co. Castle Baynard 1675-81 (Deputy 1682)-84; Master Mercers 1685. Died (buried July 28) 1690; adm. November 14, 1690.

135*. Buckworth belonged to the Tory or Court party; his son (Sheriff 1704) was at a later period one of the Whig leaders in the City.

136. The *D.N.B.* article on Duncombe in the original issue has many omissions and some errors, which are supplied and corrected in the new edition. He appears not to have been, as stated in *D.N.B.* on the authority of Harl. MS. 7020, Receiver of the Customs under Charles II. and James II.; that office, according to the contemporary issues of Chamberlayne's *Angliæ Notitia*, was held by his partner, Richard Kent.

1684, Oct. 10 (sworn)	*t*Sir Peter Vandeput, *Draper*	Lime Street, 1684-7	S. 1684-5	vice Rawsterne
	Knighted September 26, 1684; Master Drapers 1687-8, 1689-90. Died April, 1708; Will [P.C.C. 102 Barrett] May 10, 1707; proved April 30, 1708.			
1685, Oct. 7 (27)	*t*Sir Thomas Kinsey, *Vintner*	Dowgate, 1685-8, 1688-97	S. 1685-6	vice Beckford
	Knighted August 23, 1685; Colonel Red Regiment 1688-9, 1690-4. Died January 3, 1697; adm. February 13, 1697.			
1686, Apr. 30 (May 4)	*t*Sir William Russell, *Skinner*	Langbourn, 1686-7		vice Vyner
	Knighted October 20, 1679; Co. Co. Bishopsgate (1675); M.P. St. Michaels 1681; contested London 1695; Master Skinners 1683. Died June 10, 1705; Will [P.C.C. 148 Gee] cod. February 12; proved June 21, 1705.			
1686, Apr. 30 (May 4)	*t*Joseph Herne [admitted to *Mercers* June 23, 1687]	Broad Street, 1686-7		vice Duncombe
	Knighted September 15, 1690; M.P. Dartmouth 1689-99; Committee E.I.C. 1678-86, 1687-93, 1698-9 (Governor 1690-2). Died February 26, 1699; Will [P.C.C. 42 Pett] cod. August 28, 1695; proved March 1, 1699.			
1686, Apr. 30 (May 4)	*t*(D)[137]THOMAS RAWLINSON, *Vintner*	Farringdon Without, 1686-7, Castle Baynard, 1696-1708	S. 1686-7, M. 1705-6	vice Edwards
	Knighted August 6, 1686; Co. Co. Cripplegate Without (1679)-81; Farringdon Without 1682, 1688 (Deputy 1689)-(?) 1696; Colonel White Regiment 1705-7; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1705-8; Committee E.I.C. 1685-9, 1690-2, 1693-8, 1700-7; Master Vintners 1687, 1696. Died November 11, 1708; Will [P.C.C. 44 Lane] cod. July 28, 1707; proved January 12. 1709.			
1686, Apr. 30 (May 4)	*t*Thomas Fowle, *Goldsmith*	Cripplegate, 1686-7, Vintry, 1687, 1691-2	S. 1686-7	vice Bathurst
	Knighted September 26, 1686; Co. Co. Farringdon Without 1688-9; M.P. Devizes 1690; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1689-90. Died November 11, 1692; Will [P.C.C. 6 Coker] July 30, 1691; proved January 4, 1693.			
1686, Apr. 30 (May 4)	*w*Thomas Hartopp, *Fishmonger*	Coleman Street, 1686-7		vice Buckworth
	Court Assistants Levant Company 1675-83, 1684-90, 1691-7; Prime Warden Fishmongers 1686; Will [P.C.C. 10 Pyne] December 26, 1696; proved January 29, 1697.			
1686, Apr. 30 (May 7)	*t*Sir Matthias Vincent	Aldgate, 1686-7		vice Lucie
	Knighted March 20, 1685; M.P. Lostwithiel 1685-7; Treasurer Sons of Clergy 1685-7. Died *c* May, 1687; Will [P.C.C. 86 Foot] May 10, 1687; proved March 31, 1688.			
1687, Mar. 14 (17)	*t*Sir Thomas Griffiths	Aldersgate, 1687		vice Rich
	Knighted January 2, 1682.			
1687, June 29	*Sir Gabriel Roberts*	*Broad Street, 1687*		*vice Herne*
	Knighted January 14, 1678; Deputy-Governor Levant Company 1690-1715 (Court Assistants 1663-8, 1669-76, 1680-90); Committee E.I.C. 1698-1701. Died March 14, 1715; Will [P.C.C. 57 Fagg] May 6, 1714; proved March 29, 1715.			
1687, June 29 (30)	*w*Joas Bateman	Langbourn, 1687		vice Russell
	Died (buried April 18) 1704; Will [P.C.C. 100 Ash] August 1, 1699; proved May 3, 1704.			

137. The *D.N.B.* notice omits his tenure of the Aldermanry of Farringdon Without. His Colonelcy of the Trained Bands in 1690 was not, as would naturally be inferred from the text of the article, that of one of the six regular, but of one of the auxiliary regiments.

1687, June 29 (July 12) — *w*John Jolliffe .. .. Coleman Street, 1687 .. .. .. vice Hartopp

Died (buried September 21) 1694; adm. November 18, 1695.

1687, July 1 (5) — Sir Jeremy Sambroke, *Haberdasher* .. Cripplegate, 1687 .. .. vice Newland

Knighted January 31, 1682; F.R.S. April, 1681; [? Auditor 1652-4, 1655-7, 1661-3, 1665-6]; Committee E.I.C. 1677-87, 1695-8 (Deputy-Governor 1683-4). Died April 27, 1705; Will [P.C.C. 78 Gee] March 5, 1704; proved April 28, 1705.

1687, July 1 (5) — John Paige, *Merchant Taylor* .. .. Aldersgate, 1687 .. .. vice Griffiths

Committee E.I.C. 1663-82, 1683-6. Died December, 1689 (buried January 3, 1690); Will [P.C.C. 181 Ent] April 5; proved December 30, 1689.

1687, July 1 (5) — *w*Robert Bodington, *Haberdasher* .. Aldgate, 1687 .. .. vice Vincent

Court Assistants Levant Company 1676-7, 1695-6; Master Haberdashers 1687-9. Died *c* August, 1701; Will [P.C.C. 107 Dyer] cod. July 27; proved August 20, 1701.

1687, July 1 (19) — John Letten .. .. Queenhithe, 1687 .. .. vice Paravicini

Died 1688; Will [P.C.C. 163 Exton] March 13; proved December 24, 1688.

1687, July 7 (8) — Richard Guy .. .. Broad Street, 1687 .. .. vice Herne

Died January, 1703; Will [P.C.C. 7 Degg] January 10; proved January 15, 1703.

1687, July 7 (8) — Richard Hassell, *Salter* Aldgate, 1687 .. .. vice Bodington

Master Salters 1696-7. Will [P.C.C. 162 Pyne] September 10, 1696; proved August 31, 1697.

1687, July 7 (19) — Daniel Mercer .. .. Aldersgate, 1687 .. .. vice Paige

Will [P.C.C. 90 Fane] November 22, 1687; proved May 12, 1692.

1687, July 7 (21) — Anthony Gronen (or Groning), *Haberdasher* .. Langbourn, 1687 .. .. vice Bateman

Died 1689; adm. December 11, 1689.

1687, July 7 — *William de la Wood* .. *Cripplegate, 1687, Bassishaw, 1687* .. .. *vice Sambroke*

Will [P.C.C. 64 Boud] February 1, 1695; proved April 24, 1696.

1687, July 21 (22) — John Lee, *Merchant Taylor* .. .. Aldersgate, 1687 .. .. vice Mercer

Died 1704; Will [P.C.C. 174 Ash] July 11; proved August 26, 1704.

1687, July 21 (26) — 137*Ralph Ingram, *Merchant Taylor* .. Queenhithe, 1687 .. .. vice Letten

Will [P.C.C. 34 Bond] July 23, 1695; proved March 28, 1696.

1687, July 21 (26) — William Mart, *Vintner* .. Aldgate, 1687 .. .. vice Hassell

Co. Co. Farringdon Without, 1681-2.

1687, July 29 (Aug. 2) — *w*Samuel Thomson .. Queenhithe, 1687-8 .. S. 1688 .. vice Ingram

Knighted 1688; Sheriff Beds. 1693; Committee E.I.C. 1679-80, 1681-2. Died (buried January 10) 1712.

1687, July 29 (Aug. 2) — *w*Thomas Frederick .. Aldgate, 1687 .. .. vice Mart

Committee E.I.C. 1687-8, 1689-91, 1697-1703 (Deputy-Governor 1698-1700). Died May or June, 1720; Will [P.C.C. 135 Shaller] May 20, 1718; proved June 3, 1720.

137* Not July *22* as in Vol. I., p. 194.

1687, July 29 (Aug. 2)	William Ivatt, *Mercer* ..	Langbourn, 1687	.. ..	vice Gronen
	Co. Co. Vintry (1682), 1689-96; Master Mercers 1687.			
1687, July 29 (Aug. 2)	*w*John Bawdon	Aldersgate, 1687-8	.. ..	vice Lee
	Knighted October 29, 1687; Will [P.C.C. 1 Ent] June 30, 1688; proved January 8, 1689.			
1687, Aug. 6 (10) [with former precedence]	*w*SIR JOHN SHORTER, *Goldsmith* ..	(see 1676)	.. ..	vice Sambroke
1687, Aug. 6 (10)	*t*JOHN PARSONS .. (admitted to *Brewers* Oct. 16, 1688, translated to *Fishmongers* Oct. 19, 1703) ..	Castle Baynard, 1687, Portsoken, 1687-8, Bassishaw, 1689-1717	S. 1687-8, M. 1703-4 [Elected S. 1677]	vice Turner†
	Knighted August 15, 1687; M.P. Reigate 1685-7, 1689, 1690-8, 1701-17; contested London 1701, 1705; Commissioner Victualling Navy 1683-88; Colonel Red Regiment 1710-4; Master Brewers 1689-90; Prime Warden Fishmongers 1706-8. Died January 25, 1717; Will [P.C.C. 42 Whitfield] February 14, 1716; proved February 7, 1717.			
1687, Aug. 6 (10)	John Mawson	Farringdon Within, 1687-8	.. ..	vice Thorowgood†
	(?) Died 1705; adm. June 23, 1705.			
1687, Aug. 6 (16)	*t*Sir Basil Firebrace (admitted to *Vintners* Oct. 16, 1688) ..	Billingsgate, 1687-8 ..	S. 1687-8 ..	vice Prichard†
	Knighted August 2, 1687; created Baronet July, 1698; M.P. Chippenham 1690-2 (contested 1694); Committee E.I.C. 1694-5; Colonel Orange Regiment 1687-8. Died May 7, 1724.			
1687, Aug. 6 (Oct. 11)	*w*(D*)[138]HUMPHREY EDWIN, *Barber-Surgeon*, translated to *Skinners* June 16, 1690 ..	Tower, 1687-8, 1689-1707, Cheap, 1688-9	S. 1688-9, M. 1697-8 ..	vice Chapman†
	Knighted November 18, 1687; Co. Co. Bishopsgate (1679); Contested Chippenham 1690; Commissioner Excise 1689-91; Committee E.I.C. 1682-3; Master Barber-Surgeons 1688; Skinners 1691. Died December 14, 1707; adm. February 19, 1708.			

† At this time the King (James II.) ejected those Tory Aldermen whose strong attachment to the Established Church prevented them from acquiescing in his policy of suspending the Test and Corporation Acts. Their places were filled by supporters of that policy, most of whom were Whigs and Dissenters. On August 2 six Aldermen (Sir W. Turner, Sir W. Prichard, Sir J. Chapman, Sir S. Lewis, Sir S. Dashwood and Sir B. Thorowgood) were displaced: on August 4 two more (Sir J. Moore and Sir J. Smyth) and on August 6 another pair (Sir H. Tulse and Sir R. Geffery) making ten in all.

138. The writer of the original article in *D.N.B.* copied a mistake of Luttrell, who wrongly makes Edwin one of the Nonconformist Aldermen ejected from the Colonelcies of the Trained Bands in 1690. The Court Books of the Commission of Lieutenancy show that Edwin's name has been accidentally substituted by Luttrell for that of Sir T. Lane. In the revised version of the *D.N.B.* an attempt at correction has resulted in hopeless confusion, the Editor failing to realise the point that Edwin never served as a Colonel of the Trained Bands. The writer of the article adds a blunder of his own to Luttrell's, in saying that *five other* Colonels were ejected, only five *in all* having been removed, Sir T. Stampe retaining his place. Though Edwin was, as stated in *D.N.B.*, gazetted Sheriff of Glamorganshire in January, 1689, he did not serve that office, his successor being appointed a week later; this fact *D.N.B* has omitted to notice.

1687, Aug. 6 (Oct. 27)	*w*(D)[139] William Kiffin (or Kyffin), *Leatherseller*	Cheap, 1687-8	..	vice Dashwood†

M.P. Middlesex 1656-8; Master Leathersellers 1671-2. Died December 29, 1701.

1687, Aug. 12 (16)	*w*[140] WILLIAM ASHHURST, *Merchant Taylor*	Bread Street, 1687-8, Billingsgate, 1688-1720	S. 1691-2, M. 1693-4	vice Tulse†

Knighted October 29, 1687[140]; Co. Co. Bread Street (1679)-83; M.P. London 1689-90, 1695-1702, 1705-10 (contested 1690, 1693, 1702, 1710); Commissioner Excise 1698-9, 1714-20; Auditor 1682-4; President Honourable Artillery Company 1708-20 (Vice-President 1689-1703); President Christ's Hospital 1688; Colonel Yellow Regiment 1689-90; White Regiment 1694-1702, 1707-10, 1714-20; Director Bank of England 1697-1700, 1701-3, 1704-6, 1707-9, 1711-4; Master Merchant Taylors 1687-8. Died January 12, 1720; Will [P.C.C. 22 Shaller] March 29, 1712; proved February 18, 1720.

1687, Aug. 12 (16)	Richard Hawkins	Portsoken, 1687, Castle Baynard, 1687	..	vice Smyth†

Knighted August 15, 1687; Co. Co. Farringdon Without, 1681-3; Auditor 1682-4. Died October, 1687; Will [P.C.C. 138 Foot] August 4; proved November 12, 1687.

1687, Aug. 12 (16)	*w*John Gardner, *Skinner*	Cordwainer, 1687-8	..	vice Geffery†

Master Skinners 1678. Died April 1, 1690; Will [P.C.C. 58 Dyke] cod. March 14; proved April 14, 1690.

1687, Aug. 12 (16)	*w*SIR JOHN EYLES, *Haberdasher*	Broad Street, 1687-8	M. 1688	vice Guy

Knighted August 15, 1687; M.P. Devizes 1679 (contested 1681, 1689). Died (buried July 6) 1703; Will [P.C.C. 109 Degg] June 4, 1702; proved July 15, 1703.

1687, Aug. 12 (16)	Edward Underhill, *Grocer*	Bassishaw, 1687-8	..	vice Lewis†

Master Grocers 1687-8. Died 1701; adm. August 5, 1701.

1687, Aug. 12 (16)	John Berry	Langbourn, 1687-8	..	vice Ivatt
1687, Aug. 12 (Sept. 6)	*t*James Paule	Walbrook, 1687	..	vice Moore†

Co. Co. Cornhill 1682-3; Sheriff Berks 1689; Treasurer Sons of Clergy 1678-9; Will [P.C.C. 85 Coker] June 28, 1692; proved May 2, 1693.

1687, Aug. 12 (Oct. 10)	*t*Thomas Rodbard, *Fishmonger*	Aldgate, 1687-8	[Elected S. 1707]	vice Frederick

Prime Warden Fishmongers 1692. Died 1713; Will [P.C.C. 169 Leeds] July 8, 1712; proved July 6, 1713.

1687, Oct. 11 (sworn)	*w*[140*] Gregory Page	Farringdon Without, 1687-8	..	vice Rawlinson

Died November, 1693; Will [P.C.C. 61 Box] October 27, 1693; proved March 20, 1694.

139. The article in *D.N.B.* does not give the reason (viz., the restoration of the Charter) for Kiffin's vacation of his post as Alderman; it is incorrect in the name of his immediate successor and in the date of Edwin's election. The name of the Lord Mayor who heard the charge of heretical preaching brought against him in 1655 is wrongly given in the old edition, but corrected in the new issue. The article states that Kiffin was apprenticed to the celebrated John Lilburne, then a brewer, in 1629, and left him in 1631, whereas Lilburne, who in 1638 describes himself as then in his 22nd year, according to the *D.N.B.* itself was apprenticed to a cloth merchant till 1636. The *D.N.B.* reckons the period between August and October, 1687 (the dates of his appointment as Alderman and his taking the oaths), as *four* months.

140. In the *D.N.B.* article on his father (H. Ashhurst) in which Sir William is referred to, his knighthood is misdated.

140.* At pp. 304, 305, 319, 320 of Vol. I. I have erroneously referred to ex-Alderman G. Page as M.P. for Shoreham in three of the four parliaments between 1708 and 1722. I had confounded him with his son (created a Baronet by George I.): the Alderman never sat in Parliament.

1687, Oct. 11 (sworn) *w*Robert Bristow, *Grocer* Walbrook, 1687-8 .. .. vice Paule

Master Grocers 1692-3. Died November, 1707; Will [P.C.C. 275 Poley] cod. April 3; proved November 29, 1707.

1687, Oct. 18 (sworn) *t*James St. Amand .. Castle Baynard, 1687-8 .. .. .. vice Hawkins

M.P. St. Ives 1685-7, contested Steyning 1710. Died October 4, 1728; Will [P.C.C. 364 Brook] September 27; adm. December 23, 1728.

1687, Oct. 25 (sworn) *w*Christopher Lethuillier, *Dyer* Coleman Street, 1687-8, 1688-90 S. 1689-90 .. vice Jolliffe

Knighted October 29, 1689; Co. Co. Dowgate (1681); Court Assistants Levant Company 1686-7, 1689-91. Died August, 1690; Will [P.C.C. 126 Dyke] September 5, 1689; proved August 26, 1690.

1687, Nov. 8 (sworn) *w*Charles Chamberlain.. Lime Street, 1687-8 .. .. vice Vandeput

Director Bank of England 1697-8, 1703-5. Died January 29, 1705; Will [P.C.C. 25 Gee] February 18, 1704; proved February 6, 1705.

1687, Nov. 15 (sworn) *w*William Jolliffe .. Vintry, 1687-8 .. .. .. vice Fowle

M.P. Poole 1698-1705; Court Assistants Levant Company 1698-9, 1700-2; Director New E.I.C. 1700-1. Died (buried January 19) 1712; adm. May 13, 1713.

At the close of the period of the suspension of the Charter the existing Aldermen were:

SIR W. HOOKER (ex-Lord Mayor)	J. Mawson	J. Berry
Sir J. Raymond	Sir B. Firebrace	T. Rodbard
Sir P. Daniel	SIR H. EDWIN	G. Page
Sir W. Gostlyn	W. Kiffin	R. Bristow
Sir T. Kinsey	SIR W. ASHHURST	J. St. Amand
Sir S. Thomson	J. Gardner	C. Lethuillier
Sir J. Bawdon	SIR J. EYLES (Lord Mayor)	C. Chamberlain
SIR J. PARSONS	E. Underhill	W. Jolliffe

two vacancies caused by the deaths of Sir J. Peake and Sir J. Shorter being unfilled. The three first-named (Sirs W. Hooker, J. Raymond and P. Daniel) had retained their seats throughout the period, having been Aldermen before the judgment on the Writ of Quo Warranto.

On October 3, 1688, the Charter was restored, and all the survivors of those who were acting as Aldermen at the time of its forfeiture (October, 1683), were reinstated automatically with their original precedence, the existing Aldermen being displaced (except the three who were in office in 1683), and their elections treated as illegal, those of them who were again elected (either at once or after an interval) reckoning their seniority from the date of such fresh election. Eight of the Aldermen of 1683 had died in the interim, viz: Sir J. Frederick, Sir R. Vyner, Sir J. Shorter, Sir T. Gold, Sir W. Rawsterne, Sir J. Peake, Sir T. Beckford, H. Cornish. The eighteen Aldermen who were thus restored to office with their former precedence were:—

*w*SIR T. ALLEYN	*w*SIR P. WARD	*t*SIR J. CHAPMAN
*w*SIR J. LAWRENCE	*t*SIR J. MOORE	*t*Sir S. Lewis
*t*SIR W. TURNER	*t*SIR W. PRICHARD	**t*Sir J. Raymond
**t*SIR W. HOOKER	*t*SIR H. TULSE	*t*Sir D. North
*t*SIR J. EDWARDS	*t*SIR J. SMYTH	**t*Sir P. Daniel
*w*SIR R. CLAYTON	*t*SIR R. GEFFERY	*t*Sir P. Rich

*Those marked thus had not been removed, but had sat continuously since their original elections.

Of these, Turner, Edwards and Clayton at first declined to serve again, though both Turner and Clayton at a later date resumed their seats. In filling up the eleven vacancies, the Wards elected five of the Aldermen whom the restoration of the Charter had displaced (Sir T. Kinsey, Sir W. Ashhurst, C. Lethuillier, Sir W. Gostlyn and Sir H. Edwin), and two who had served during a portion of the period of suspension (Sir S. Dashwood and Sir B. Thorowgood). Four other of the interim Aldermen (Sir J. Parsons, Sir T. Fowle, Sir T. Rawlinson and Sir C. Duncombe) returned to the Court of Aldermen later, as will be seen below.

The eight Aldermen elected in place of those who had died since their supersession in 1683 were:—

1688, Oct. 9 (10)	*t*SIR SAMUEL DASHWOOD, *Vintner*	(see Oct., 1683)	..	..	.. vice Beckford
1688, Oct. 9 (10)	*t*Sir Thomas Kinsey, .. *Vintner*	(see Oct., 1685)	..	..	.. vice Gold
1688, Oct. 9 (10)	*w*SIR WILLIAM ASHHURST, *Merchant Taylor*	(see Aug., 1687)	..	..	.. vice Peake
1688, Oct. 9 (10)	*w*Christopher Lethuillier, *Dyer*	(see Oct., 1687)	..	..	.. vice Frederick
1688, Oct. 9 (11)	*w*SIR THOMAS STAMPE, *Draper*	Cripplegate, .. 1688-1711	S. 1676-7, M. 1691-2		.. vice Shorter

Knighted October 31, 1676; Co. Co. Bassishaw (1675, 1681); contested Reading 1698, London 1701; Colonel Yellow Regiment 1688-9, 1690-1702; Green Regiment 1689-90; Master Drapers 1679-80, 1692-3. Died July 25, 1711.

1688, Oct. 9 (11)	*t*(D*)[141]JOHN FLEET, .. *Cooper*, translated to *Grocers* Oct. 18, 1692	Langbourn, .. 1688-1712	S. 1688-9, M. 1692-3		.. vice Vyner

Knighted October 11, 1688; M.P. London 1693-1700, 1701, 1702-5 (contested 1701 [*bis*], 1705); Colonel Red Regiment 1702-7 (elected Colonel Blue Regiment 1696); President Honourable Artillery Company 1704-8 (Vice-President 1703-4); President St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1705-12; Committee E.I.C. 1692-1710, 1711-2 (Governor 1694-6, 1698-1700, 1702-4, 1706-8); Master Coopers 1689, Grocers 1693-5. Died July 7, 1712; Will [P.C.C. 133 Barnes] July 3; proved July 15, 1712.

1688, Oct. 9 (16)	*t*Sir Benjamin Thorowgood, *Mercer*	(see Oct., 1683)	..	..	.. vice Rawsterne
1688, Oct. 9	*w*Sir Henry Ashhurst, .. *Bart., Merchant Taylor*	*Vintry, 1688-9*	..	..	.. *vice Cornish*

Created Baronet July, 1688; M.P. Truro 1681, 1689-95, Wilton 1698-1700, 1701-2; Commissioner Excise 1689-91; Commissioner Hackney Coaches 1688-95. Died April 13, 1711; Will [P.C.C. 97 Young] December 9, 1710; proved May 11, 1711.

From this date the succession has continued as follows:—

1688, Oct. 18 (23)	*t*Sir William Gostlyn, .. *Mercer*	(see Oct., 1684)	..	..	.. vice Turner
1688, Oct. 19 (and sworn)	*w*SIR THOMAS LANE, .. *Clothworker*	Candlewick, .. 1688-1709	S. 1692-3, M. 1694-5		.. vice Edwards

Knighted July 30, 1688; Colonel Red Regiment 1689-90, 1694-1702; Master Clothworkers 1689. Died March 24, 1709; Will [P.C.C. 79 Lane] March 20; proved April 29, 1709.

1688, Oct, 25 (and sworn)	*w*SIR HUMPHREY EDWIN, *Barber-Surgeon*	(see Aug., 1687)	..	..	.. vice Clayton
1689, Feb. 26 (Mar. 1) [with precedence of 1680]	*w*THOMAS PILKINGTON, *Skinner*	(see Dec., 1680)	..	..	.. vice Cornish
1689, May 7 (and sworn)	*t*SIR JOHN PARSONS, .. *Brewer*	(see Aug., 1687)	..	..	.. vice Lewis

141. In the original *D.N.B.* article, Fleet's election as Sheriff is wrongly made to precede that as Alderman, and only one (not the first) of his eight elections to the chair of the East India Company is recorded. Although he was eight times a parliamentary candidate for the City the *D.N.B.* gives no indication of his politics. His Colonelcy of a Regiment of Trained Bands, Presidency of the Honourable Artillery Company and Mastership of two Livery Companies are all ignored.

1689, Sept. 17 (and sworn)	*w*(D)[142]JOHN HOUBLON, *Grocer*	Cornhill, 1689-1712	S. 1689-90, M. 1695-6	vice Hooker
	Knighted October 29, 1689; Co. Co. Broad Street 1688-9; contested London 1701; Lord Admiralty 1694-9; Commissioner Victualling Navy 1702: Auditor 1688-9; Director Bank of England 1694-9, 1700-12 (Governor 1694-7); Director New E.I.C. 1700-1; Court Assistants Levant Company 1691-5; Master Grocers 1690-1. Died January 10, 1712; Will [P.C.C. 31 Barnes] cod. November 10, 1711; proved February 1, 1712.			
1689, Oct. 1 (and sworn)	*w*EDWARD CLARKE, *Merchant Taylor*	Bread Street, 1689-1703	S. 1690-1, M. 1696-7	vice Tulse
	Knighted October 29, 1689; Co. Co. Farringdon Within (1675). [Deputy 1682-3, 1688, 1689]; elected Director Bank of England 1694; Master Merchant Taylors 1690-1. Died September 1, 1703; Will [P.C.C. 151 Degg] August 4, 1701; proved September 13, 1703.			
1689, Oct. 1 (15)	*w*(D)[143]Thomas Papillon, *Mercer*	Portsoken, 1689	[Elected S. 1673]	vice Smyth
	M.P. Dover 1674-81, 1689-95, London 1695-1700; Commissioner Victualling Navy 1689-99; Auditor 1672-4, 1675-7, 1680-2; Committee E.I.C. 1663-71, 1675-6, 1677-83 (Deputy-Governor 1680-2); Master Mercers 1673, 1682, 1692, 1698. Died May 5, 1702; Will [P.C.C. 101 Herne] June 30, 1701; proved June 3, 1702.			
1689, Oct. 15 (22)	*w*SIR THOMAS ALLEYN, Bart., *Grocer*	(see Feb., 1653)		(re-elected)
1689, Oct. or Nov. (on or before Nov. 12)	*w*SIR ROBERT CLAYTON, *Draper*	(see June, 1670)		vice Chapman
1689, Oct. 22 (and sworn)	*w*(D*)[144]FRANCIS CHILD, *Goldsmith*	Farringdon Without, 1689-1713	S. 1690-1, M. 1698-9	vice North
	Knighted October 29, 1689; Co. Co. Farringdon Without 1681-3, 1688-9; M.P. London 1702-5 (contested 1701, 1708), Devizes 1698-1702, 1705-8, 1710-13 (Elected 1702, contested 1695); President Christ's Hospital 1702-13; Elected a Colonel London Militia 1694; Colonel Orange Regiment 1702-7, 1710-3; Committee E.I.C. 1699-1701, 1711-2; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1690-1. Died October 4, 1713; Will [P.C.C. 269 Leeds] cod. September 10; proved December 2, 1713.			
1690, Jan. 13 (Feb. 11)	*w*(D)[145]John Wildman, *Skinner*	Portsoken, 1690-3		vice Papillon
	Knighted October 29, 1692; M.P. Scarborough 1654-5, Great Bedwin 1681, 1689-90; Postmaster General 1689-91. Died June 2, 1693.			
1690, May	*t*SIR WILLIAM TURNER, *Merchant Taylor*	(see Oct., 1660)		vice Gostlyn

142. The *D.N.B.* article gives a meagre and uninforming account of Houblon's being 'chosen by the House of Lords one of the Commissioners of the Accounts' in 1704, omitting the most important point. The Commons, in which there was then a Tory majority, named certain Commissioners, and the House of Lords, in which the Whigs were then predominant, struck out one of the names and inserted that of Houblon as well as those of two additional Commissioners (both Whigs), Sir W. Scawen and F. Eyles, the latter of whom was afterwards an Alderman of London. The Commons took exception to this as infringing their privileges with regard to Money Bills; the Lords adhered to their amendment and the Bill consequently dropped. The case, which is fully recorded by Luttrell (the authority quoted in *D.N.B.*), is interesting as showing that amendments to money bills by the House of Lords have not been confined to periods when the Tories dominated it.

143. The *D.N.B.* is wrong in stating that Papillon 'terminated his connection with the old [East India] Company in 1682'; he served on its Committee for the year 1682-3. It is only technically accurate to say that he was returned for Dover in 1672-3; there was a double return then, and he did not get the seat till the following year.

144. Child was a Whig when elected Alderman, but afterwards joined the Tories. The *D.N.B.* article records his election as Colonel of one of the regiments of Trained Bands in 1694, but omits the fact that he then declined to serve.

145. The article on Wildman in *D.N.B.* gives neither his Ward nor his date of election as Alderman; it also omits his return for Great Bedwin in 1681 and wrongly gives Wootton Bassett as his constituency in 1689, confounding him with his son.

1690, Sept. 25 (and sworn)	*w*[145]*RICHARD LEVETT, *Haberdasher*	Bridge Without, 1690-1711	S. 1691-2, M. 1699-1700	vice Alleyn

Knighted October 22, 1691; Co. Co. Cripplegate Within, 1689-90; contested London 1701; Director Bank of England 1698-1700; Committee E.I.C. 1701-5, 1706-7, 1708-9; Master Haberdashers 1690-2. Died January 20, 1711; Will [P.C.C. 31 Young] cod. December 12, 1710; proved February 13, 1711.

1690, Oct. 7 (9)	*t*WILLIAM GORE, *Mercer*	Coleman Street, 1690-1708	S. 1698-9, M. 1701-2	vice Lethuillier

Knighted October 29, 1692; Director Bank of England 1694-7, 1698-9, 1701-6; Committee E.I.C. 1693-6, 1698-1703; Master Mercers 1695, 1697. Died January 19, 1708; Will [P.C.C. 37 Barrett] October 26, 1707; proved February 3, 1708.

1691, Dec. 15 (17)	*t*Sir Thomas Fowle, *Goldsmith*	(see April, 1686)		vice Pilkington
1692, Feb. 11 (23)	*t*[146]Sir Thomas Cooke, *Goldsmith*	Queenhithe, 1692-1709	S. 1692-3 [Elected M. 1704]	vice Lawrence

Knighted September 15, 1690; M.P. Colchester 1694-5, 1698-1705 (contested 1695, 1705 [*bis*]); contested Truro 1681, Southwark 1690; Colonel Blue Regiment 1702-7; Vice-President Honourable Artillery Company 1704-7; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1691-2; Committee E.I.C. 1683-95, 1698-1709 (Deputy-Governor 1690-2, 1694-5, Governor 1692-4, 1700-2, 1704-6, 1708-9). Died September 6, 1709; Will [P.C.C. 240 Lane] September 6; proved November 4, 1709.

1692, Sept. 20 (27)	*w*(D)[147]James Houblon, *Dyer*	Aldersgate, 1692-1700		vice Rich

Knighted October 29, 1692; Co. Co. Broad Street 1675-83, 1688-90, 1691-2; M.P. London 1698-1700; Director Bank of England 1694-1700; Court Assistants Levant Company 1684-5, 1692-3. Died October 25, 1700; Will [P.C.C. 160 Noel] May 30, 1695; proved November 6, 1700.

1692, Dec. 5 (13)	*w*(D*)[148]THOMAS ABNEY, *Fishmonger*	Vintry, 1692-1716, Bridge Without, 1716-22	S. 1693-4, M. 1700-1	vice Fowle

Knighted November 2, 1693; Co. Co. Cornhill 1689-90; M.P. London 1701-2 (contested 1702); Colonel Green Regiment 1701-2; President St. Thomas' Hospital 1707-22; Director Bank of England 1694-1700, 1703-5, 1706-9, 1710-4, 1715-8, 1719-22; Prime Warden Fishmongers 1704-6. Died February 6, 1722; Will [P.C.C. 46 Marlborough] April 10, 1711; proved March 21, 1722.

1693, Mar. 28 (April 6)	*t*Thomas Darwin, *Merchant Taylor*	Castle Baynard, 1693-6		vice Turner

Co. Co. Castle Baynard 1689-94; Master Merchant Taylors 1693-4. Died 1711; Will [P.C.C. 164 Young] August 13, 1708; proved August 17, 1711.

1693, July 4 (and sworn)	*t*(D)[149]Sir William Hedges, *Mercer*	Portsoken, 1693-1701	S. 1693-4	vice Wildman

Knighted March 6, 1688; Co. Co. Bassishaw 1680; Colonel Green Regiment 1694-1701; Committee E.I.C. 1681-2; Governor Bengal 1682-4; Court Assistants Levant Company 1675-9, 1681-2, 1688-9, 1694-9; Director Bank of England 1694-1700; Master Mercers 1688, 1700. Died August 5, 1701; Will [P.C.C. 113 Dyer] cod. August 5; proved August 20, 1701.

145.* Levett, though supported by the Tories at the City Election of November, 1701 (as stated in Vol. I., page 278), generally voted with the Whigs both before and after that date.

146. The name of Sir T. Cooke, which is conspicuous by its absence from the *D.N.B.*, ought certainly to have been included. It is familiar to readers of Macaulay as that of the champion of the East India Company, temp. William III.

147. The *D.N.B.* gives two different dates for his death—the ('1701') presumably a misprint.

148. The suggestion in *D.N.B.* that Abney owed his knighthood, which was conferred several months before the Bank of England came into existence, to his connexion with that institution, is quite without foundation. Every Sheriff of London in William III.'s reign who was not already a knight, received knighthood soon after assuming office; accordingly Abney's knighthood was conferred in the ordinary course.

149. The interval between Hedges' elections as Sheriff and Alderman was 10 days, not 'a month' as stated in *D.N.B.*

1694, Apr. 17 (25)	*t*Joseph Smart, .. *Merchant Taylor*	.. Lime Street, .. 1694-1703	S. 1698-9	.. vice Thorowgood	

Knighted April 30, 1696; Co. Co. Langbourn 1682-3; Sheriff Essex 1684-5; Master Merchant Taylors 1694-5. Died February 23, 1703; Will [P.C.C. 236 Degg] June 19, 1702; proved December 20, 1703.

1696, Aug. 11 (Sept. 1)	*t*John Johnson, *Draper*	Farringdon Within, 1696-8	.. .. ..	.. vice Ward	

Knighted October 9, 1696; Co. Co. Farringdon Within 1681-96: Committee E.I.C. 1698; Master Drapers 1697-8. Died October 5, 1698; Will [P.C.C. 216 Lort] October 3; proved October 15, 1698.

1696, Oct. 6 (8)	*w*SIR OWEN BUCKINGHAM, *Salter*	Bishopsgate, .. 1696-1713	S. 1695-6, M. 1704-5	.. vice Raymond	

Knighted October 14, 1695; Co. Co. Bread Street 1689-90, 1691-6; M.P. Reading 1698-1701, 1702-8 (contested 1701); Colonel Blue Regiment 1697-1702, Orange Regiment 1707-10; Vice-President Honourable Artillery Company 1708-11. Died March 20, 1713; Will [P.C.C. 75 Leeds] January 30, 1712; proved April 7, 1713.

1696, Dec. 1 (3)	*t*SIR THOMAS .. .. RAWLINSON, *Vintner*	(see 1686)	.. ..	.. vice Darwin	

1697, Jan. 26 (28)	*t*SIR ROBERT .. .. BEDINGFELD,[150] *Merchant Taylor*	Dowgate, .. 1697-1711	S. 1702-3, M. 1706-7	.. vice Kinsey	

Knighted November 18, 1697; Co. Co. Castle Baynard 1681-97; M.P. Hedon 1701; Master Merchant Taylors 1697-8; Colonel Blue Regiment 1710-1. Died May 2, 1711; Will [P.C.C. 143 Young] November 18, 1708; proved July 5, 1711.

1698, Oct. 20 (25)	*t*WILLIAM WITHERS, .. *Fishmonger*	Farringdon .. Within, 1698-1721	S. 1701-2, M. 1707-8	.. vice Johnson	

Knighted October 20, 1699; Co. Co. Cheap (1675)-80, 1681: (Deputy 1689)-98; M.P. London 1701, 1707-15 (contested 1705, 1715); Director New E.I.C. 1698-1700, United E.I.C. 1709-10; Sub-Governor African Company 1707; Governor Irish Society 1706-21; Colonel Yellow Regiment 1705-7, 1710-4; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1708-21; Prime Warden Fishmongers 1700-2. Died January 31, 1721; Will [P.C.C. 39 Buckingham] February 19, 1719; proved February 16, 1721.

1700, June 4 (and sworn)	*t*SIR CHARLES .. .. DUNCOMBE, *Goldsmith*	(see 1683)	.. .. ..	.. vice Daniel	

1700, Nov. 14 (19)	*t*Peter Floyer, *Goldsmith*	Aldersgate, .. 1700-2	S. 1701-2	.. vice Sir James Houblon	

Knighted June 29, 1701; Co. Co. Aldersgate 1688 (Deputy 1689)-1700; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1701-2. Died January 31, 1702; Will [P.C.C. 20 Herne] cod. December 13, 1701; proved February 17, 1702.

1701, Sept. 11 (and sworn)	[150*]*t*SIR JEFFREY .. JEFFREYS, *Grocer*	Portsoken, .. 1701-9	S. 1699-1700	.. vice Hedges	

Knighted October 20, 1699; Co. Co. Aldgate 1700-1; M.P. Brecon 1690-8, 1701-9 (contested 1698); Master Grocers 1699-1700, 1700-1; Vice-President Honourable Artillery Company 1707-8; elected a Colonel London Militia 1707. Died October 25, 1709; Will [P.C.C. 247 Lane] August 9, 1705; proved November 17, 1709.

---

150. The spelling 'Bedingfeld' is in accordance with the Alderman's autograph. It usually appears in print as 'Beding*f*ield.'

150.* This is the correct orthography: 'Jefferies,' the form adopted in Vol. I., pp. 185, 303, 304, 340, is that given in Chamberlayne's *Angliæ Notitia* and contemporary newspapers.

1702, Mar. 3 (and sworn)	*t*(D)[151]SIR SAMUEL GARRARD, Bart., *Grocer*	Aldersgate, 1702-22, Bridge Without, 1722-5	S. 1702-3, M. 1709-10	vice Floyer

Succeeded to Baronetcy January 13, 1701; M.P. Agmondesham 1701, 1702-10; Colonel White Regiment 1710-4; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1721-5; Master Grocers 1701-2. Died March 10, 1725; Will [P.C.C. 86 Romney] December 20, 1723; proved April 1, 1725.

1702, June 30 (July 7)	*w*(D)[152]GILBERT HEATHCOTE, *Vintner*	Walbrook, 1702-25, Bridge Without, 1725-33	S. 1703-4, M. 1710-1 [Elected S. 1698]	vice Moore

Knighted October 29, 1702; created Baronet January, 1733; F.R.S. November, 1705; Co. Co. Walbrook 1689-(?) 1702; M.P. London 1701, 1701-10 (contested 1698, 1710) Helston 1715-22, Lymington 1722-7, St. Germans 1727-33; Colonel Blue Regiment 1707-10, 1714-33; President St. Thomas' Hospital 1722-33; President Honourable Artillery Company 1720-33 (Treasurer 1708-11, Vice-President 1711-20); Director Bank of England 1694-1702, 1704-25, 1726-33 (Governor 1709-11, 1723-25); Director New E.I.C. 1698-1704, 1705-9; Master Vintners 1700. Died January 25, 1733; Will [P.C.C. 45 Price] August 8, 1732; proved February 8, 1733.

1703, Mar. 18 (and sworn)	*w*SIR ROBERT BEACHCROFT, *Clothworker*	Lime Street, 1703-21	S. 1700-1, M. 1711-2	vice Smart

Knighted October 24, 1700; Co. Co. Tower 1699-1701; Colonel Green Regiment 1707-10; Director S.S. Company 1711-2; Master Clothworkers 1700. Died May 27, 1721; Will [P.C.C. 105 Buckingham] May 29, 1719; proved June 2, 1721.

1703, Sept. 16 (23)	*t*(D)[153]SIR RICHARD HOARE, *Goldsmith*	Bread Street, 1703-19	S. 1709-10, M. 1712-3	vice Clarke

Knighted October 29, 1702; M.P. London 1710-5 (contested 1705, 1708); Colonel Green Regiment 1710-4; President Christ's Hospital 1713-9; Director S.S. Company 1711-5; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1703-4. Died January 6, 1719; Will [P.C.C. 9 Browning] October 2, 1718; proved January 17, 1719.

1704, Mar. 21 (28)	*w*Charles Thorold, *Ironmonger*	Cordwainer, 1704-9	S. 1705-6	vice Geffery

Knighted April 5, 1704; elected a Colonel London Militia 1707; elected a Director Bank of England 1699; Director New E.I.C. 1700-1; Master Ironmongers 1689, 1703. Died April 1, 1709; Will [P.C.C. 85 Lane] March 16; proved April 13, 1709.

1705, Mar. 6 (13)	*w*Sir Joseph Woolfe, *Mercer*	Broad Street, 1705-11	S. 1703-4	vice Prichard

Knighted September 6, 1704; Co. Co. Bishopsgate 1699-1705; Court Assistants Levant Company 1699-1700, 1703-4, 1706-7; Master Mercers 1703. Died September 10, 1711; Will [P.C.C. 223 Young] cod. July 31; proved October 1, 1711.

1705, Sept. 27 (and sworn)	*w*SAMUEL STANIER, *Draper*	Aldgate, 1705-24	S. 1705-6, M. 1713-4	vice Dashwood

Knighted December 18, 1705; Co. Co. Aldgate, 1698-1705; contested London 1708; Colonel Red Regiment 1707-10, 1714-24; Master Drapers 1705-6. Died August 28, 1724; Will [P.C.C. 214 Bolton] cod. January 8; proved September 9, 1724.

151. The dates of Garrard's succession to the Baronetcy, of his election as Alderman and of his death, as given in *D.N.B.*, are all given according to the obsolete Civil computation; those of his elections as Sheriff and President of Bridewell are altogether wrong; so also (by nine years) is that of his Mastership of the Grocers. His ancestor, the first Baronet, was not, as stated in *D.N.B.*, the Lord Mayor of the same name. His first election to Parliament is not recorded; a purely imaginary one in 1707 is apparently inserted by way of compensation for the omission.

152. The dates of election to Bridge Without and as M.P. for the City (first time), and for Helston, are all given according to the obsolete Civil computation, whilst that of his death is correct according to the modern system of dating. The identification of Heathcote with his namesake, who was the object of Catherine Macaulay's praise and Horace Walpole's denunciation, is grotesquely wide of the mark, the person referred to being his nephew, Alderman George Heathcote, who, unlike his uncle, was a strenuous anti-Walpolean.

153. *D.N.B.* dates his death according to the obsolete system of computation.

1707, July 29 (and sworn)	*w*SIR WILLIAM HUMFREYS,[154] *Ironmonger*	Cheap, 1707-33, Bridge Without, 1733-5	S. 1704-5, M. 1714-5	vice Clayton

Knighted October 26, 1704; created Baronet November, 1714; Co. Co. Cheap 1699-1707; M.P. Marlborough 1715-22; Colonel Green Regiment 1714-35; Director E.I.C. 1711-5; Director Bank of England 1719-21, 1722-5, 1726-7, 1728-30; Master Ironmongers 1705. Died October 26, 1735; Will [P.C.C. 228 Ducle] cod. April 28, 1733; proved November 30, 1735.

1708, Jan. 20 (and sworn)	*w*SIR CHARLES PEERS, *Salter*	Tower, 1708-37	S. 1707-8, M. 1715-6	vice Edwin

Knighted July 16, 1707; Co. Co. Aldgate 1701-8; Commissioner Customs 1714-37; Colonel Yellow Regiment 1708-10, 1714-37; President Honourable Artillery Company 1733-7 (Treasurer 1711-20, Vice-President 1720-33); Director Bank of England 1705-7, 1708-12; Master Salters 1716; Director New E.I.C. 1701-5, 1706-9; Director (United) E.I.C. 1712-5 (Chairman 1714-5). Died January 29, 1737; Will [P.C.C. 37 Wake] December 27, 1736; proved February 8, 1737.

1708, Feb. 5 (and sworn)	*w*[155]SIR JAMES BATEMAN, *Loriner*, translated to *Fishmongers* May 17, 1709	Coleman Street, 1708-18	S. 1702, M. 1716-7	vice Gore

Knighted December 14, 1698; M.P. Ilchester 1711-5 (contested 1715), East Looe 1715-8; contested Totnes 1695; London 1710; elected Colonel Orange Regiment 1715; Director Bank of England 1694-7, 1698-9, 1700-11 (Deputy-Governor 1703-5, Governor 1705-7); Sub-Governor S.S. Company 1711-8; Director New E.I.C. 1698-1700, 1703-4, 1707-9, (United) E.I.C. 1709-10; Prime Warden Fishmongers 1710-2. Died November 10, 1718; Will [P.C.C. 209 Tenison] January 19, 1717; proved November 25, 1718.

1708, Nov. 23 (Dec. 2)	*t*WILLIAM LEWEN, *Haberdasher*	Castle Baynard, 1708-22	S. 1712-3, M. 1717-8	vice Rawlinson

Knighted December 17, 1712; Co. Co. Billingsgate 1700-3; M.P. Poole 1708-10, 1711-22; Colonel Blue Regiment 1711-4; Master Haberdashers 1709-10. Died March 16, 1722; Will [P.C.C. 57 Marlborough] May 29, 1719; proved March 16, 1722.

1709, April 7 (21)	*w*[156]JOHN WARD, *Merchant Taylor*	Candlewick, 1709-26	S. 1715-6, M. 1718-9 [Elected S. 1706]	vice Lane

Knighted September 25, 1714; M.P. London 1708-10, 1715-22 (contested 1710, 1713), Dunwich 1722-6; Director E.I.C. 1696-8, 1709-12; Director New E.I.C. 1703-7, 1708-9; Director Bank of England 1694-7, 1698-1711, 1712-26 (Deputy-Governor 1699-1701, Governor 1701-3); Master Merchant Taylors 1709-10. Died March 12, 1726; Will [P.C.C. 63 Plymouth] March 26, 1725; proved March 29, 1726.

1709, May 3 (Sept. 6)	*w*SIR GEORGE THOROLD, *Ironmonger*	Cordwainer, 1709-22	S. 1710-1, M. 1719-20	vice Thorold

Knighted March 18, 1708; created Baronet September, 1709; Director Bank of England 1711-6, 1717-21 (elected 1722); Master Ironmongers 1708. Died October 29, 1722; Will [P.C.C. 225 Marlborough] cod. October 28; proved November 21, 1722.

1709, Sept. 27 (and sworn)	*w*Sir Benjamin Green, *Brewer*	Queenhithe, 1709	S. 1707-8	vice Cooke

Knighted November 16, 1707; Master Brewers 1707-8. Died December 16, 1709; Will [P.C.C. 17 Smith] June 5, 1707; proved January 10, 1710.

1709, Nov. 8	*t William Andrew, Clothworker*	*Portsoken, 1709-10*		*vice Jeffreys*

Co. Co. Portsoken 1701 (Deputy 1703)-10; Master Clothworkers 1716.

154. This spelling is in accordance with the Alderman's autograph, which I had not seen when the earlier portion of Vol. I. was printed in which the name is spelled as usually found ('Hum*ph*reys').

155. He was originally a Whig and was one of the candidates of that party for the City in 1710, but generally voted with the Tories after 1713.

156. Ward had been one of the Tory candidates for the City at the election of 1708, but he rejoined the Whigs, with whom he had been originally connected, very soon after his return on that occasion. His Mayoralty is completely misdated in the *D.N.B.'s* article on his uncle, Sir Patience Ward.

1710, Feb. 7 (and sworn)	*w*JOHN FRYER, *Pewterer*, translated to *Fishmongers* July 19, 1720	Queenhithe, 1710-26	S. 1715-6, M. 1720-1	vice Green

Created Baronet December, 1714; Commissioner Salt 1720-1; elected Colonel Orange Regiment 1715; Director E.I.C. 1719-20; Director S.S. Company 1724-6; Master Pewterers 1715; Prime Warden Fishmongers 1720-2. Died September 11, 1726; Will [P.C.C. 203 Plymouth] August 4, 1725; proved October 4, 1726.

1710, Oct. 26	*tEdmund Noble, Vintner*	*Portsoken, 1710*		*vice Jeffreys*
1710, Nov. 14	*tRichard Dyer, Gunmaker*	*Portsoken, 1710*		*vice Jeffreys*
1711, Jan. 23 (Feb. 6)	*w*Francis Eyles, *Haberdasher*	Bridge Without, 1711-6	S. 1710-1 [Elected S. 1706]	vice Levett

Created Baronet December, 1714; Director Bank of England 1697-1703, 1704-15 (Deputy-Governor 1705-7, Governor 1707-9); Court Assistants Levant Company 1703-4; Director E.I.C. 1695-8, 1709-10; Director New E.I.C. 1702-5, 1706-9. Died May 24, 1716; Will [P.C.C. 115 Fox] cod. December 4, 1714; proved June 27, 1716.

1711, Jan. 23 (April 17)	*t*(D[157])John Cass, *Carpenter*, translated to *Skinners* December 15, 1713	Portsoken, 1711-8	S. 1711-2	vice Jeffreys

Knighted June 14, 1712; M.P. London 1710-5 (contested 1715); Treasurer Bethlem and Bridewell 1709-14; Colonel Orange Regiment 1713-4; Master Carpenters 1711-2; Skinners 1714. Died July 5, 1718; Will [P.C.C. 210 Tenison] July 5; proved November 8, 1718.

1711, May 1 (8)	*w*Sir Henry Furnese, Bart., *Draper*	Bridge, 1711-2	S. 1700-1	vice Duncombe

Knighted October 11, 1691; created Baronet June, 1707; Co. Co. Walbrook 1691-4; M.P. Bramber 1698-9, Sandwich 1701, 1701-12; Director Bank of England 1694-7, 1699-1700, 1700-2; Director New E.I.C. 1698-1703; Master Drapers 1694-5. Died November 30, 1712; Will [P.C.C. 234 Barnes] cod. November 11, 1711; proved December 3, 1712.

1711, May 8 (and sworn)	*t*Sir Ambrose Crowley, *Draper*	Dowgate, 1711-3	S. 1706-7	vice Bedingfeld

Knighted January 1, 1707; Co. Co. Dowgate 1697-1711; M.P. Andover 1713; Director S.S. Company 1711-3 (Deputy-Governor 1712-3); Master Drapers 1708-9. Died October 7, 1713; Will [P.C.C. 222 Leeds] June 10; proved October 19, 1713.

1711, July 31 (and sworn)	*t*WILLIAM STEWART, *Barber-Surgeon*, translated to *Goldsmiths* September 13, 1720	Cripplegate, 1711-23	S. 1711-2, M. 1721-2	vice Stampe

Knighted June 14, 1712; contested London 1715; Director New E.I.C. 1698-1701, 1704-8, (United) E.I.C. 1716-20; President St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1712-23; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1720-1. Died April 29, 1723; Will [P.C.C. 178 Richmond] March 28; proved May 21, 1723.

1711, Dec. 4 (and sworn)	*w*GERARD CONYERS, *Salter*	Broad Street, 1711-35, Bridge Without, 1735-7	S. 1716-7, M. 1722-3	vice Woolfe

Knighted September 25, 1714; Colonel Orange Regiment 1715-37; President Honourable Artillery Company 1737 (Treasurer 1720-33, Vice-President 1733-7); President St. Thomas' Hospital 1733-7; Director Bank of England 1702-4, 1705-7, 1708-10, 1711-37 (Deputy-Governor 1715-17, Governor 1717-9); Court Assistants Levant Company 1691-1705, 1706-7; Master Salters 1712. Died July 20, 1737; Will [P.C.C. 176 Wake] November 22, 1733; proved August 4, 1737.

157. The *D.N.B.* article gives the date of his election as Alderman according to the obsolete civil computation, and thereby makes it appear that he was an Alderman before he was M.P., whereas the reverse is the fact.

1712, Jan. 29 (Feb. 5) — *w*Thomas Scawen, *Fishmonger* .. Cornhill, 1712-30 .. [Elected S. 1704] vice Sir John Houblon

Knighted September 25, 1714; M.P. Grampound 1708-10, London 1715-22 (contested 1713); Prime Warden Fishmongers 1708-10; Director Bank of England 1705-8, 1709-10, 1711-4, 1715-26, 1727-9 (Deputy-Governor 1719-21, Governor 1721-2). Died September 22, 1730; Will [P.C.C. 290 Auber] July 4; proved October 10, 1730.

1712, Sept. 12 (and sworn) — *w*PETER DELMÉ, *Fishmonger* .. Langbourn, 1712-28 .. S. 1717-8, M. 1723-4 .. vice Fleet

Knighted September 25, 1714; Committee E.I.C. 1697-8; Director Bank of England 1698-1703, 1709-28 (Deputy-Governor 1713-5, Governor 1715-7); Prime Warden Fishmongers 1714-6. Died September 4, 1728; Will [P.C.C. 261 Brook] cod. May 30; proved September 5, 1728.

1712, Dec. 9 (and sworn) — *t*GEORGE MERTTINS, *Clockmaker*, translated to *Skinners* June 16, 1713 .. Bridge, 1712-27 S. 1721-2, M. 1724-5 .. vice Furnese

Knighted April 15, 1713; Co. Co. Cornhill 1711-2; contested Southwark 1713, London 1715; President Christ's Hospital 1727 (Treasurer 1717-27); Master Clockmakers 1713-4, Skinners 1715. Died November 3, 1727; Will [P.C.C. 269 Farrant] August 12, 1725; proved November 14, 1727.

1713, May 7 (19) — *t*Joseph Lawrence, *Vintner* .. Bishopsgate, 1713-8 .. .. vice Buckingham

Knighted September 25, 1714; Co. Co. Bishopsgate 1699-1713; Master Vintners 1713. Died July 23, 1718; Will [P.C.C. 162 Tenison] cod. July 21; proved August 4, 1718.

1713, Oct. 22 (and sworn) — *t*FRANCIS FORBES, *Haberdasher* .. Dowgate, 1713-27 .. S. 1713-4, M. 1725-6 .. vice Crowley

Knighted December 30, 1713; Co. Co. Bridge, 1708-13; Governor Irish Society 1721-7; President Christ's Hospital 1723-7; Director Bank of England 1724-7; Master Haberdashers 1713-4. Died September 26, 1727; Will [P.C.C. 258 Farrant] September 21; proved November 4, 1727.

1713, Oct. 22 (and sworn) — *t*Robert Child, *Goldsmith* Farringdon Without, 1713-21 .. .. vice Sir F. Child

Knighted September 25, 1714; M.P. Helston 1710-3, Devizes 1713-5; Treasurer Honourable Artillery Company 1704-8; Colonel Orange Regiment 1714-5; President Christ's Hospital 1719-21; Director E.I.C. 1709-13, 1714-8, 1719-21 (Deputy-Chairman 1714-5, Chairman 1715-6); Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1714-5. Died October 6, 1721; Will [P.C.C. 177 Buckingham] May 26, 1710; proved October, 1721.

1716, June 9 (19) — *w*SIR JOHN EYLES, Bart., *Haberdasher* Vintry, 1716-37, Bridge Without, 1737-45 S. 1719-20, M. 1726-7 .. vice Sir F. Eyles

Succeeded to Baronetcy May 24, 1716; Co. Co. Aldgate 1715-6; M.P. Chippenham 1713-27 (contested 1734), London 1727-34; Colonel White Regiment 1720-45; Treasurer Honourable Artillery Company 1733-6; President St. Thomas' Hospital 1737-45; Sub-Governor S.S. Company 1721-33; Director E.I.C. 1710-4, 1717-21; Director Bank of England 1715-7; Master Haberdashers 1716-7. Died March 11, 1745; Will [P.C.C. 110 Seymer] January 26, 1742; proved April 1, 1745.

1717, Jan. 29 (Feb. 7) — *w*Sir Charles Cook, *Mercer* .. Bassishaw, 1717-21 .. S. 1716-7 .. vice Parsons

Knighted January 24, 1717; M.P. Grampound 1715-21; Lord Trade 1714-21; Court Assistants Levant Company 1706 (Husband 1706); Master Mercers 1716. Died January 2, 1721; adm. January 23, 1721.

1718, July 8 (17) — *t*John Green, *Distiller* .. Portsoken, 1718-21 .. .. vice Cass

Died March 6, 1721; Will [P.C.C. 48 Buckingham] March 19, 1720; proved March 8, 1721.

1718, July 24 (Sept. 23) — *w*EDWARD BECHER, *Draper* .. Bishopsgate, 1718-32 .. S. 1721-2, M. 1727-8 .. vice Lawrence

Knighted May 9, 1722; Co. Co. Bishopsgate Without 1711-8; Director S.S. Company 1724-32; Master Drapers 1719-20. Died September 2, 1732; adm. September 26.

1718, Nov. 13 (Dec. 2) — *w*Sir Harcourt Master, *Haberdasher* .. Coleman Street, 1718-45 S. 1717-8 .. vice Bateman

Knighted October 4, 1714; Co. Co. Tower 1715-8; Commissioner Taxes 1715-8; Auditor 1716-8; Director S.S. Company 1711-21; Master Haberdashers 1715-6. Died March 15, 1745; Will [P.C.C. 117 Seymer] October 27, 1741; proved April 1, 1745.

1719, Mar. 3 (and sworn) — *w*ROBERT BAYLIS, *Grocer* .. Bread Street, 1719-48 .. S. 1724-5, M. 1728-9 .. vice Hoare

Knighted June 16, 1727; Co. Co. Bread Street 1691-1710; M.P. Thetford 1708-10; Commissioner Salt 1720; Commissioner Customs 1720-7, 1731-48; Receiver General Land Tax Middlesex; Colonel Red Regiment 1724-48; President Honourable Artillery Company 1737-48 (Treasurer 1736-7, Vice-President 1737); President St. Thomas' Hospital 1745-8; Director E.I.C. 1731-3. Died November 21, 1748; Will [P.C.C. 353 Strahan] November 14; proved December 1, 1748.

1720 Jan. 14 (26) — *w*Robert Heysham, *Draper* .. Billingsgate, 1720-3 .. .. vice Ashhurst

M.P. Lancaster 1698-1715; London 1715-22 (contested 1713, 1722); President Christ's Hospital 1721-3; Master Drapers 1720-1. Died February 26, 1723; Will [P.C.C. 51 Richmond] October 7, 1722; proved March 15, 1723.

1721, Jan. 4 (17) — *w*Sir Randolph Knipe, *Clothworker* Bassishaw, 1721-8 .. S. 1714-5 .. vice Cook

Knighted July 26, 1708; Co. Co. Aldgate 1706-16; Director Bank of England 1712-6, 1717-20, 1721-4, 1725-8; Master Clothworkers 1709. Died June 3, 1728; Will [P.C.C. 183 Brook] December 23, 1727; proved June 5, 1728.

1721, Feb. 2 (14) — *t*RICHARD BROCAS, *Grocer* .. Farringdon Within, 1721-37 .. S. 1728-9, M. 1729-30 .. vice Withers

[Contested Bread Street 1719]

Knighted September 13, 1729; Co. Co. Bread Street 1709 (Deputy 1718)-21; President St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1723-37 (Treasurer 1721-3); Master Grocers 1724-6. Died November 7, 1737; Will [P.C.C. 28 Brodrepp] May 10, 1716; proved February 18, 1738.

1721, Mar. 10 (21) — *t*(D)[158]HUMPHREY PARSONS, *Wax Chandler*, translated to *Grocers* April 20, 1725 .. Portsoken, 1721-41 .. S. 1722-3, M. 1730-1, 1740-1 .. vice Green

M.P. Harwich 1722-7; London 1727-41; contested Reigate 1717, London and Reigate 1722; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1725-41; Master Grocers 1726-31. Died March 21, 1741; Will [P.C.C. 74 Spurway] March 25, 1740; proved March 24, 1741.

1721, May 30 (June 20) — *w*Lancelot Skinner, *Clothworker* .. Lime Street, 1721-4 .. .. vice Beachcroft

Co. Co. Lime Street 1700 (Deputy 1703)-21; Auditor 1707-9; Deputy-Governor Irish Society 1718-9; Master Clothworkers 1721. Died January 29, 1724; Will [P.C.C. 122 Bolton] January 19; proved May 15, 1724.

1721, Oct. 10 (24) — *t*(D*)[159]FRANCIS CHILD, *Goldsmith* Farringdon Without, 1721-40 .. S. 1722-3, M. 1731-2 .. vice Sir R. Child

Knighted September 28, 1732; M.P. London 1722-7; Middlesex 1727-40; President Christ's Hospital 1727-40; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1723-4; Director E.I.C. 1718-9, 1721-5, 1726-30, 1731-5. Died April 20, 1740; Will [P.C.C. 133 Browne] November 21, 1739; proved May 2, 1740.

1722, Feb. 15 (27) — *t*Richard Levett, *Mercer* .. Aldersgate, 1722-40 .. S. 1728-9 .. vice Abney

Deputy Aldersgate Within 1716-22; Master Mercers 1722. Died November 11, 1740; adm. August 5, 1741.

---

158. The *D.N.B.* article dates the translation of Parsons to the Grocers' Company as 'upon his election as Lord Mayor,' whereas it took place more than five years earlier. The year of his contest for Reigate is quite unintelligibly expressed: I have no idea which year the writer means, except that it is obviously not the right one. 'Viscount Avalon' is not a correct description of anybody who ever existed; presumably 'Viscount Mordaunt of Avalon' is meant. (It would be quite incorrect to speak of Lord James of Hereford as 'Lord Hereford' or Viscount Kitchener of Khartoum as 'Viscount Khartoum.') The printer is probably responsible for the date, uncorrected in the new issue, which puts his marriage half a century before his birth. There can be no possible doubt as to the identity of his father-in-law, whom the writer describes as 'Sir Ambrose Crowley, or Crawley'; he was the Alderman of Dowgate 1711-3, recorded on p. 122 *ante*.

159. The article in *D.N.B.* as revised in the new issue is accurate, but the date of admission to freedom appears to be according to the old system of computation.

1722, Mar. 19 (April 3)	*t*[160]JOHN BARBER, *Stationer*, translated to *Goldsmiths* June 6, 1732	Castle Baynard, 1722-41	S. 1729-30, M. 1732-3	vice Lewen

Co. Co. Queenhithe 1711-22; contested London 1734; Governor Irish Society 1735-41; President St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1737-41; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1733-4. Died January 2, 1741; Will [P.C.C. 115 Spurway] December 28, 1740; proved May 15, 1741.

1722, Nov. 1 (13)	*w*WILLIAM BILLERS, *Haberdasher*	Cordwainer, 1722-45	S. 1720-1, M. 1733-4	vice Thorold

Knighted January 31, 1727; F.R.S. November, 1726; Co. Co. Bread Street 1719-22; contested Romney 1741; Colonel Blue Regiment 1733-45; Vice-President Honourable Artillery Company 1737-45 (Treasurer 1737); Director E.I.C. 1724-8, 1729-33, 1734-8, 1739-43 (Deputy-Chairman 1735-6, Chairman 1736-7); Master Haberdashers 1720-1. Died October 14, 1745; Will [P.C.C. 265 Seymer] January 8, 1742; proved October 16, 1745.

1723, Feb. 28 (March 12)	*w*EDWARD BELLAMY *Fishmonger*	Billingsgate, 1723-45, Bridge Without, 1745-9	S. 1724, M. 1734-5	vice Heysham

Knighted January 31, 1727; Co. Co. Billingsgate 1718-23; contested London 1741; Colonel Green Regiment 1736-49; President Honourable Artillery Company 1748-9 (Treasurer 1737-45, Vice-President 1745-8); President St. Thomas' Hospital 1748-9; Prime Warden Fishmongers 1724-6; Director Bank of England 1723-6, 1727-49 (Deputy-Governor 1729-31, Governor 1731-3). Died March 28, 1749; Will [P.C.C. 99 Lisle] July 2, 1748; proved April 14, 1749.

1723, June 20 (July 23)	*t*[161]JOHN WILLIAMS, *Mercer*	Cripplegate, 1723-43	S. 1729-30, M. 1735-6	vice Stewart

Knighted June 23, 1713; M.P. Aldeburgh 1730-4; contested London 1727; Director S.S. Company 1711-15; Master Mercers 1723. Died May 7, 1743; Will [P.C.C. 250 Boycott] cod. October 31, 1741; proved July 4, 1743.

1724, Mar. 4 (12)	*w*Sir Richard Hopkins, *Cutler*, translated to *Fishmongers* May 26, 1730	Lime Street, 1724-36	S. 1723-4	vice Skinner

Knighted July 25, 1722; M.P. London 1724-7 (contested 1727); Director S.S. Company 1721-36 (Sub-Governor 1733-6); Prime Warden Fishmongers 1730-2. Died January 2, 1736; Will [P.C.C. 34 Derby] January 23, 1734; adm. February 23, 1736.

1724, Sept. 1 (22)	*w*Francis Porten, *Mercer*	Aldgate, 1724-8	S. 1725-6	vice Stanier

Knighted January 11, 1726; Co. Co. Cornhill 1706-8; Bridge 1708-11; Tower 1715-6; Aldgate 1716 (Deputy 1723)-24; Director Bank of England 1726-8; Master Mercers 1724. Died February 22, 1728; Will [P.C.C. 92 Brook] May 1, 1727; proved March 14, 1728.

1725, Mar. 18 (April 20)	*w*Sir John Tash, *Vintner*	Walbrook, 1725-35	S. 1719-20	vice Garrard

Knighted November 16, 1719; Master Vintners 1719. Died October 12, 1735; Will [P.C.C. 217 Ducie] October 30, 1731; proved October 23, 1735.

1726, Mar. 15 (29)	*w*JOHN THOMPSON, *Vintner*	Candlewick, 1726-49, Bridge Without, 1749-50	S. 1726, M. 1736-7	vice Ward

Knighted January 31, 1727; Co. Co. Candlewick 1709-12, 1719-22; Aldgate 1725-6; contested London 1727; Colonel Yellow Regiment 1737-50; President St. Thomas' Hospital 1749-50; President Honourable Artillery Company 1749-50 (Treasurer 1745-9, Vice-President 1749); Governor Russia Company; Director S.S. Company 1727-33; Director Bank of England 1734-7, 1738-42, 1743-5, 1746-9; Master Vintners 1726. Died February 17, 1750; adm. July 5, 1750.

160. The omission of Barber's name from the *D.N.B.* is surprising: he was a better known man in his day than many who are commemorated in its pages.

161. In his later years, Williams, who had been a prominent Tory and the champion of that party in opposition to Sir E. Bellamy in the great contest for the Shrievalty in 1724, voted with the Walpolean Whigs in the Court of Aldermen in the struggles for the Mayoralty in 1740 and 1741.

1726, Sept. 15 (Oct. 4)	*t*Robert Alsop, *Haberdasher*	Queenhithe, 1726-37	S. 1732-3	vice Fryer

Co. Co. Queenhithe 1710 (Deputy 1722)-26; Auditor 1719-21, 1722-4; Governor Irish Society 1727-35 (Deputy-Governor 1720-1, 1724-5); Treasurer Bethlem and Bridewell 1729-37; Director Bank of England 1731-4, 1735-7; Master Haberdashers 1730-2. Died March 12, 1737; Will [P.C.C. 48 Wake] February 28; proved March 12, 1737.

1727, Sept. 28 (Oct. 9)	*t*John Crowley, *Draper*	Dowgate, 1727-8 [contested Billingsgate 1723]		vice Forbes

Co. Co. Dowgate 1721-7; M.P. Okehampton 1722-7; Queenborough 1727-8; contested Ipswich 1727. Died January 2, 1728; Will [P.C.C. 6 Brook] May 16, 1726; proved January 17, 1728.

1727, Nov. 7 (21)	*t*Thomas Preston, jun., *Vintner*	Bridge, 1727-9		vice Merttins

Co. Co. Bridge 1721-7; Master Vintners 1728. Died December 24, 1729; adm. April 16, 1730.

1728, Jan. 4 (16)	*x*(D*)[162]JOHN BARNARD, *Glover*, translated to *Grocers* September 13, 1737	Dowgate, 1728-50, Bridge Without, 1750-8	S. 1735-6, M. 1737-8 [Elected M. 1741]	vice Crowley

Knighted September 28, 1732; M.P. London 1722-61; contested Tiverton 1741; President Christ's Hospital 1740-58; Master Grocers 1738-9. Died August 29, 1764; Will [P.C.C. 337 Simpson] cod. April 24, 1763; proved September 10, 1764.

1728, Feb. 24 (March 12)	*w*MICAJAH PERRY, *Haberdasher*	Aldgate, 1728-46	S. 1734-5, M. 1738-9	vice Porten

M.P. London 1727-41 (contested 1741); Colonel Orange Regiment 1738-45; Master Haberdashers 1727-8. Died January 22, 1753; adm. August 14, 1753.

1728, June 5 (18)	*w*(D)[163]Sir Thomas Lombe, *Mercer*	Bassishaw, 1728-39	S. 1727-8	vice Knipe

Knighted July 8, 1727; Master Mercers 1727. Died January 3, 1739; Will [P.C.C. 14 Henchman] January 1; proved January 8, 1739.

1728, Sept. 6 (24)	*w*Henry Hankey, *Haberdasher*	Langbourn, 1728-37	S. 1732-3	vice Delmé

Knighted September 28, 1732; Co. Co. Langbourn 1704 (Deputy 1716)-23; Master Haberdashers 1728-9. Died January 30, 1737; Will [P.C.C. 29 Wake] September 5, 1733; proved February 17, 1737.

1729, Dec. 26 (Jan. 27, 1730)	*w*George Champion, *Cooper*, translated to *Haberdashers* September 18, 1739	Bridge, 1729-54	S. 1737-8	vice Preston

Knighted January 18, 1737; Co. Co. Langbourn 1726-9; M.P. Aylesbury 1734-41; Colonel White Regiment 1745-54; President Honourable Artillery Company 1750-4; Master Haberdashers 1740-1. Died July 18, 1754; Will [P.C.C. 221 Pinfold] July 2; proved August 3, 1754.

1730, Sept. 23 (Oct. 6)	*w*JOHN SALTER, *Merchant Taylor*	Cornhill, 1730-44	S. 1734-5, M. 1739-40	vice Scawen

Knighted October 31, 1735; Co. Co. Cornhill 1721-30; Director E.I.C. 1734-8, 1739-43, 1744 (Deputy-Chairman 1741-2, Chairman 1742-3); Master Merchant Taylors 1731-2. Died June 1, 1744; Will [P.C.C. 201 Anstis] cod. March 10, 1741; proved August 1, 1744.

---

x. Those marked thus were nominally Whigs, but prominent anti-Walpoleans in alliance with the Tories.

162. There are several errors in the original article in *D.N.B.*, one of which is corrected with singular lack of perspicacity in the later issue. The date of retirement from the Court of Aldermen originally appears as 1750; in correcting this to 1758 all the words relating to his transfer to Bridge Without are omitted, thereby making the following sentence pure nonsense. No such person as '*Alderman* Sir Thomas Hankey,' who is said to have married Barnard's elder daughter, ever existed; the marriage of the younger daughter is wrongly given in the original edition, but correctly in the later one. The *D.N.B.* does not name either of his Livery Companies.

163. The article on Lombe in *D.N.B.* omits the date of his election as Alderman.

1732, Sept. 5 (19)	*t*ROBERT GODSCHALL, .. *Ironmonger*	Bishopsgate, .. 1732-42	S. 1735-6, M. 1741-2	.. vice Becher

Knighted October 31, 1735; M.P. London 1741-2 (contested 1734); President St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1741-2; Master Ironmongers 1733. Died June 26, 1742; adm. July 21, 1742.

1733, Jan. 27 (Feb. 20)	*w*Robert Kendal, .. *Fishmonger*	Cheap, 1733-8	S. 1738	.. vice Heathcote

Took additional name Cater, February, 1736; Knighted June 8, 1738; Co. Co. Cheap, 1720 (Deputy 1727)-33; Auditor 1727-9; Prime Warden Fishmongers 1734-6. Died December 31, 1738; Will [P.C.C. 72 Henchman] December 29, 1738; proved April 6, 1739.

1735, Oct. 14 (21)	*x*GEORGE HEATHCOTE,.. *Salter*	Walbrook, .. 1735-49	S. 1739-40, M. 1742 [Elected M. 1740]	.. vice Tash

F.R.S. January, 1729; M.P. Hindon 1727-34; Southwark 1734-41; London 1741-47; Director S.S. Company 1730-3; Master Salters 1737. Died June 7, 1768; Will [P.C.C. 245 Secker] December 18, 1750; proved June 30, 1768.

1735, Oct. 30 (Nov. 11)	*t*John Lequesne, *Grocer*	Broad Street, .. 1735-41	S. 1739-40	.. vice Humfreys

Knighted January 18, 1737; Co. Co. Broad Street 1724 (Deputy 1731)-35; Auditor 1732-4; Director Bank of England 1738-41; Master Grocers 1736-7. Died March 18, 1741; adm. April 3, 1741.

1736, Jan. 28 (Feb. 10)	*w*ROBERT WILLIMOTT, .. *Cooper*[164]	Lime Street, .. 1736-46	S. 1741-2, M. 1742-3	.. vice Hopkins

Knighted February 18, 1744; Co. Co. Tower 1729-36; M.P. London 1734-41; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1741-6; Master Coopers 1743. Died December 19, 1746; Will [P.C.C. 27 Potter] October 15, 1746; proved January 14, 1747.

1737, Feb. 1 (15)	*w*Joseph Hankey, .. *Haberdasher*	Langbourn, ... 1737-69		.. vice Sir H. Hankey

Knighted August 4, 1737; Co. Co. Langbourn 1728-37; Colonel Blue Regiment 1745-62; President St. Thomas' Hospital 1751-69; President Honourable Artillery Company 1754-63 (Treasurer 1749, Vice-President 1749-54); Master Haberdashers 1737-8. Died June 28, 1769; Will [P.C.C. 247 Bogg] June 17, 1762; proved July 10, 1769.

1737, Feb. 2 (8)	*t*DANIEL LAMBERT, .. *Cooper*, translated to *Vintners* March 24, 1741	Tower, 1737-50	S. 1733-4, M. 1741	.. vice Peers

Knighted February 18, 1744; Co. Co. Aldgate 1732-7; M.P. London 1741-7 (contested 1747); Auditor 1735-7; Governor Irish Society 1741-4; Master Vintners 1741. Died May 13, 1750; Will [P.C.C. 163 Greenley] February 27; proved May 23, 1750.

1737, Mar. 14 (22)	*t*ROBERT WESTLEY, .. *Merchant Taylor*	Queenhithe, .. 1737-45 [contested Cheap 1733]	S. 1733-4, M. 1743-4	.. vice Alsop

Knighted February 18, 1744; Governor Irish Society 1744-5; President St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1742-5 (Treasurer 1734-42); Treasurer Sons of Clergy 1720-4; Master Merchant Taylors 1737-8. Died September 23, 1745; Will [P.C.C. 314 Seymer] March 17, 1739; proved November 15, 1745.

1737, July 23 (Aug. 2)	*w*Sir William Rous, .. *Salter*	Vintry, 1737-43	S. 1736-7	.. vice Conyers

Knighted January 18, 1737; Co. Co. Vintry 1728 (Deputy 1731)-37; Auditor 1732-4; Director E.I.C. 1733-7, 1738-42 (Deputy-Chairman 1738-9, Chairman 1739-40); Master Salters 1738. Died February 22, 1743; Will [P.C.C. 89 Boycott] July 18, 1741; proved March 29, 1743.

1737, Nov. 10 (29)	*t*HENRY MARSHALL, .. *Draper*	Farringdon .. Within, 1737-54	S. 1740-1, M. 1744-5	.. vice Brocas

Knighted September 5, 1745; M.P. Agmondesham 1734-54; contested London 1747; President St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1745-54; Master Drapers 1738-9. Died February 2, 1754; Will [P.C.C. 49 Pinfold] cod. June 14, 1753; proved February 4, 1754.

164. See Vol. I., p. 333.

1739, Jan. 4 (16) *w*William Baker, *Weaver* .. Bassishaw, 1739-70 .. .. vice Lombe

Knighted November 3, 1760; Co. Co. Bassishaw 1736-9; M.P. Plympton 1747-68; Colonel Orange Regiment 1745-62; Vice-President Honourable Artillery Company 1754-63 (Treasurer 1749-54); Governor Hudson's Bay Company 1760-70 (Deputy-Governor 1750-60); Director E.I.C. 1741-5, 1746-50, 1751-3 (Deputy-Chairman 1749, 1751-2; Chairman 1749-50, 1752-3); Upper Bailiff Weavers 1739-40. Died January 23, 1770; Will [P.C.C. 41 Jenner] April 25, 1768; proved February 7, 1770.

1739, Jan. 25 (Feb. 6) *w*Sir Joseph Eyles, *Haberdasher* .. Cheap, 1739-40 S. 1724-5 .. vice Kendal-Cater

Knighted December 9, 1724; M.P. Devizes 1722-7, 1734-40; Southwark 1727-34; Director E.I.C. 1714-7, 1721-2; Director Bank of England 1717-21, 1730-3; Master Haberdashers 1724-5. Died February 8, 1740; Will [P.C.C. 38 Browne] January 6, 1735; proved February 8, 1740.

1740, Feb. 9 (19) *w*George Arnold, *Haberdasher* .. Cheap, 1740-51 .. .. .. vice Sir Joseph Eyles

Co. Co. Cheap 1722 (Deputy 1733)-40; President St. Thomas' Hospital 1750-1; Master Haberdashers 1735-6. Died June 23, 1751; Will [P.C.C. 197 Busby] cod. December 31, 1746; proved July 1, 1751.

1740, Apr. 23 (May 6) *t*(D)[164*] RICHARD HOARE, *Goldsmith* Farringdon Without, 1740-54 .. S. 1740-1, M. 1745-6 .. vice Child

[Contested Cheap 1739]

Knighted October 31, 1745; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1740-1; Treasurer S.P.C.K. 1750-54. Died October 12, 1754; Will [P.C.C. 275 Pinfold] March 9; proved October 29, 1754.

1740, Nov. 12 (25) *t*WILLIAM BENN, *Fletcher* .. Aldersgate, 1740-55 .. S. 1742-3, M. 1746-7 .. vice Levett

Co. Co. Bishopsgate 1730-40; Auditor 1739-41; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1747-55. Died August 10, 1755; Will [P.C.C. 211 Paul] cod. August 4, 1753; proved August 20, 1755.

1741, Jan. 5 (13) *x*ROBERT LADBROKE, *Grocer* .. Castle Baynard, 1741-58, Bridge Without, 1758-73 S. 1743-4, M. 1747-8 .. vice Barber

Knighted February 18, 1744; Co. Co. Castle Baynard 1738-41; M.P. London 1754-73 (contested 1747); President Christ's Hospital 1758-73; elected Colonel Green Regiment 1749; Colonel Blue Regiment 1762-73; President Honourable Artillery Company 1763-73; Master Grocers 1741-3. Died October 31, 1773; Will [P.C.C. 435 Stevens] August 27; proved November 11, 1773.

1741, Mar. 25 (April 7) *x*WILLIAM CALVERT, *Brewer* .. Portsoken, 1741-61 .. S. 1743-4, M. 1748-9 .. vice Parsons

Knighted February 18, 1744; Co. Co. Dowgate 1739 (Deputy 1740)-41; M.P. London 1742-54 (contested 1754); Old Sarum 1755-61; Auditor 1740-2; Colonel Red Regiment 1749-61; Treasurer Honourable Artillery Company 1754-61; Master Brewers 1741-2. Died May 3, 1761; Will [P.C.C. 165 Cheslyn] December 26, 1737; proved May 22, 1761.

1741, Apr. 13 (Nov. 17) *t*[165]Charles Ewer, *Grocer* .. Broad Street, 1741-2 .. .. vice Lequesne

M.P. Shaftesbury 1741-2. Died June 20, 1742; Will [P.C.C. 182 Tremley] cod. June 1; proved June 25, 1742.

1742, June 22 (29) *t*Walter Bernard, *Clothworker* .. Broad Street, 1742-6 .. S. 1744-5 .. vice Ewer

Co. Co. Bishopsgate 1740-2; Deputy-Governor Irish Society 1742-3; Treasurer Sons of Clergy 1740-4; Master Clothworkers 1742. Died May 4, 1746; Will [P.C.C. 141 Edmunds] January 15, 1740; proved May 14, 1746.

1742, June 30 (July 13) *t*SAMUEL PENNANT, *Ironmonger* .. Bishopsgate, 1742-50 .. S. 1744-5, M. 1749-50 .. vice Godschall

Knighted September 5, 1745; Co. Co. Cheap 1740-2; Master Ironmongers 1743. Died May 20, 1750; Will [P.C.C. 170 Greenley] April 7, 1749; proved May 28, 1750.

164*. There is a short notice of Hoare in the *D.N.B.* appended to that of his grandfather, the Lord Mayor of 1712-3.

165. See Vol. I., p. 79, note B.

1743, Mar. 24[165]* (April 12) — *t*Edward Gibbon, *Fletcher* .. Vintry, 1743-5 .. .. vice Rous

M.P. Petersfield 1734-41, Southampton 1741-7. Died November 10, 1770; adm. December 3, 1770.

1743, May 9 (17) — *t*JOHN BLACHFORD, *Goldsmith* .. Cripplegate, 1743-59 .. S. 1745-6, M. 1750 .. vice Williams

President St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1754-9; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1744-5. Died September 25, 1759; Will [P.C.C. 349 Arran] cod. September 27, 1758; proved November 12, 1759.

1744, June 4 (12) — *t*FRANCIS COKAYNE, *Farrier*, translated to *Vintners* October 9, 1750 .. Cornhill, 1744-67 .. S. 1745-6, M. 1750-1 .. vice Salter

President St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1759-67; elected a Colonel London Militia 1762; Master Farriers 1741-2. Died October 10, 1767; Will [P.C.C. 368 Legard] October 5, 1745; proved October 30, 1767.

1745, Mar. 16 (26) — *w*THOMAS WINTERBOTTOM, *Clothworker* .. Billingsgate, 1745-52 .. S. 1746-7, M. 1751-2 .. vice Sir John Eyles

Co. Co. Billingsgate 1729 (Deputy 1743)-5; Commissioner Victualling Navy 1752; Colonel Yellow Regiment 1750-2; Director Bank of England 1749-52; Master Clothworkers 1745. Died June 4, 1752; Will [P.C.C. 174 Bettesworth] January 10, 1747; proved June 17, 1752.

1745, Mar. 18 (26) — *t*ROBERT ALSOP, *Ironmonger* .. Coleman Street, 1745-73, Bridge Without, 1773-85 .. S. 1746-7, M. 1752 .. vice Master

Co. Co. Queenhithe 1738-45; Auditor 1743-5; Governor Irish Society 1745-85 (Deputy-Governor 1744-5); Treasurer Bethlem and Bridewell 1750-5; President Christ's Hospital 1774-85; elected a Colonel London Militia 1762; Master Ironmongers 1745. Died May 24, 1785; Will [P.C.C. 288 Ducarel] July 1, 1771; proved October 6, 1785.

1745, June 20 (July 2) — *t*(D)[166]CRISP GASCOYNE, *Brewer* .. Vintry, 1745-61 .. S. 1747-8, M. 1752-3 .. vice Gibbon

Knighted November 22, 1752; Co. Co. Portsoken 1741-5; contested Southwark 1754; Master Brewers 1746-7. Died December 28, 1761; Will [P.C.C. 13 St. Eloy] December 20, 1761; proved January 4, 1762.

1745, Sept. 27 (Oct. 8) — Edward Davies, *Salter* .. Queenhithe, 1745-9 .. S. 1747-8 .. vice Westley

Died February 11, 1749; Will [P.C.C. 38 Lisle] December 22, 1748; proved February 21, 1749.

1745, Oct. 18 (28) — *t*EDWARD IRONSIDE, *Goldsmith* .. Cordwainer, 1745-53 .. S. 1748-9, M. 1753 .. vice Billers

Co. Co. Langbourn 1737-8, 1739-45; F.S.A. 1753; contested Gatton 1749; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1746-7. Died November 27, 1753; Will [P.C.C. 320 Searle] cod. November 26; proved December 15, 1753.

1746, May 7 (14) — *t*(D)[167]THOMAS RAWLINSON, *Grocer* .. Broad Street, 1746-69 .. S. 1748-9, M. 1753-4 .. vice Bernard

Knighted October 28, 1760; Co. Co. Langbourn 1741-4; Colonel Red Regiment 1762-9; Vice-President Honourable Artillery Company 1763-9; President St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1767-9; Master Grocers 1746-7. Died December 3, 1769; Will [P.C.C. 433 Bogg] August 3; proved December 18, 1769.

1746, Nov. 28 — *w*James Heywood, *Draper* *Aldgate, 1746* .. .. *vice Perry*

Co. Co. Bridge 1727-46; Auditor 1733-5; Deputy-Governor Irish Society 1735-6; Master Drapers 1747-8. Died July 23, 1776; Will [P.C.C. 317 Bellas] April 22, 1775; proved July 30, 1776.

165.* Not April 22 as printed in Vol. I., page 214.

166. The article on Gascoyne in *D.N.B.* has the rare distinction amongst those on London Aldermen of being free from errors in the notice of its subject; but there is a slight mistake of date in the record of the Parliamentary services of his eldest son, who ceased to be M.P. for Midhurst in 1768 (not 1770).

167. The author of the article in *D.N.B.* writes of a re-election to the Vice-Presidency of the Honourable Artillery Company as if it were the original election (which took place three years earlier).

1747, Jan. 8 (20) — *t*Sir William Smith, *Wax Chandler* .. Aldgate, 1747-52 .. S. 1741-2 .. vice Perry

Knighted February 21, 1744; Co. Co. Aldgate 1722-3, 1725-8; contested Lyme Regis 1722; Colonel Green Regiment 1749-52; Collector Orphans' Coal Duties 1717-52. Died March 6, 1752; Will [P.C.C. 77 Bettesworth] February 27; proved March 10, 1752.

1747, Jan. 14 (27) — *w*William Whitaker, *Clothworker* .. Lime Street, 1747-52 .. S. 1749-50 .. vice Willimott

Co. Co. Vintry 1730-2; Master Clothworkers 1749. Died August 3, 1752; Will [P.C.C. 312 Bettesworth] July 29; proved December 1, 1752.

1748, Nov. 23 (Dec. 13) — *w*STEPHEN THEODORE JANSSEN, *Stationer* .. Bread Street, 1748-65 .. S. 1749-50, M. 1754-5 .. vice Baylis

Succeeded to Baronetcy February 21, 1766; City Chamberlain 1765-76: M.P. London 1747-54; Master Stationers 1749-51. Died April 8, 1777; Will [P.C.C. 168 Collier] cod. March 26; proved April 22, 1777.

1749, Jan. 19 (31) — *w*SLINGSBY BETHELL, *Fishmonger* .. Walbrook, 1749-58 .. S. 1751-2, M. 1755-6 .. vice Heathcote

M.P. London 1747-58; Prime Warden Fishmongers 1756-8. Died November 1, 1758; Will [P.C.C. 320 Hutton] August 19; proved November 14, 1758.

1749, Feb. 13 (21) — *t*[167]*MARSHE DICKINSON, *Grocer* .. Queenhithe, 1749-65 .. S. 1751-2, M. 1756 7 .. vice Davies

Co. Co. Vintry 1738-43; F.S.A. 1747; M.P. Brackley 1754-65; Chairman Committees House of Commons 1761-5; elected a Colonel London Militia 1762; Master Grocers 1749-50. Died February 6, 1765; Will [P.C.C. 51 Rushworth] March 28, 1751; proved February 11, 1765.

1749, April 7 (18) — *w*CHARLES ASGILL, *Skinner* .. Candlewick, 1749-77 .. S. 1752-3, M. 1757-8 .. vice Bellamy

Knighted November 22, 1752; created Baronet April, 1761; Co. Co. Langbourn 1744-9; elected Colonel Green Regiment 1762; Master Skinners 1748. Died September 15, 1788; Will [P.C.C. 423 Calvert] cod. September 2; proved September 20, 1788.

1750, Feb. 22 (March 6) — *w*RICHARD GLYN, *Salter* .. Dowgate, 1750-73 .. S. 1752-3, M. 1758-9 .. vice Thompson

Knighted November 22, 1752; created Baronet September, 1759; M.P. London 1758-68 (contested 1754, 1768) Coventry 1768-73; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1755-73; Colonel Orange Regiment 1762-73; Vice-President Honourable Artillery Company 1770-3 (Treasurer 1763-70); Master Salters 1751. Died January 1, 1773; Will [P.C.C. 15 Stevens] May 21, 1770; proved January 13, 1773.

1750, May 16 (June 12) — THOMAS CHITTY, *Salter* .. Tower, 1750-62 .. S. 1753-4, M. 1759-60 .. vice Lambert

Knighted June 8, 1759; Colonel Green Regiment 1752-62; Treasurer Honourable Artillery Company 1762; Collector Orphans' Coal Duties 1752-62; Director Bank of England 1755-7, 1758-61, 1762; Master Salters 1744. Died October 17, 1762; Will [P.C.C. 499 St. Eloy] March 20; proved December 22, 1762.

1750, May 23 (June 12) — MATTHEW BLAKISTON, *Grocer* .. Bishopsgate, 1750-69 .. S. 1753-4, M. 1760-1 .. vice Pennant

Knighted June 8, 1759; created Baronet April, 1763; Colonel Green Regiment 1762-73; Master Grocers 1750-1. Died July 14, 1774; adm. same day.

1751, June 26 (July 9) — *t*(D*)[168]SAMUEL FLUDYER, *Tyler and Bricklayer*, translated to *Clothworkers* May 26, 1752 .. Cheap, 1751-68 .. S. 1754-5, M. 1761-2 .. vice Arnold

Knighted September 19, 1755; created Baronet November, 1759; Co. Co. Bassishaw 1734-51; M.P. Chippenham 1754-68; contested London 1761; Colonel Yellow Regiment 1752-68; Director Bank of England 1753-5, 1756-8, 1759-62, 1763-8 (Deputy-Governor 1766-8). Died January 18, 1768; Will [P.C.C. 59 Secker] August 26, 1763; proved February 18, 1768.

167.* I have wrongly assigned Dickinson to the Whigs in my Notes on Aldermanic M.P.'s (Vol. I., page 307).

168. In the original edition of *D.N.B.* the election for the City at which Fludyer was an unsuccessful candidate is misdated.

1752, Mar. 9 (17) Robert Scott, *Cooper* .. Aldgate, 1752-60 S. 1750-1 .. vice Smith

Died November 20, 1760; Will [P.C.C. 481 Lynch] November 9; adm. December 9, 1760.

1752, June 10 *w*(D) *Sir Peter Warren, K.B., Goldsmith* *Billingsgate, 1752* .. .. *vice Winterbottom*

K.B. May, 1747; Rear-Admiral 1745; Vice-Admiral 1747; M.P. Westminster 1747-52; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1744-5. Died July 29, 1752; Will [P.C.C. 266 Bettesworth] July 26; proved October 30, 1752.

1752, June 25 (July 7) *w*(D*)[169] WILLIAM BECKFORD, *Ironmonger* .. Billingsgate, 1752-70 .. S. 1755-6, M. 1762-3, 1769-70 .. vice Winterbottom

M.P. Shaftesbury 1747-54; London 1754-70 (elected for Petersfield 1754); Colonel White Regiment 1762-70; Treasurer Honourable Artillery Company 1770; Master Ironmongers 1753. Died June 21, 1770; Will [P.C.C. 256 Jenner] June 19, 1765; proved July 18, 1770.

1752, Aug. 6 (Sept. 19) *w* John Porter, *Salter* .. Lime Street, 1752-6 .. .. vice Whittaker

M.P. Evesham 1754-6; Colonel White Regiment 1755-6; Master Salters 1753. Died April 10, 1756; Will [P.C.C. 117 Glazier] April 4; proved April 21, 1756.

1753, Nov. 30 (Dec. 11) William Alexander, *Tallow Chandler* .. Cordwainer, 1753-62 .. S. 1750-1 .. vice Ironside

[Contested Lime Street 1752]

Colonel White Regiment 1756-62; Master Tallow Chandlers 1747-8, 1750-1. Died September 24, 1762; Will [P.C.C. 408 St. Eloy] April 29; proved October 4, 1762.

1754, Feb. 4 (12) *t* Richard Sclater, *Grocer* Farringdon Within, 1754 .. .. vice Marshall

Co. Co. Farringdon Within 1736 (Deputy 1741)-54; Auditor 1743-5; Treasurer Sons of Clergy 1747-52; Master Grocers 1743-4. Died May 4, 1754; Will [P.C.C. 150 Pinfold] July 23, 1750; proved May 31, 1754.

1754, May 8 (21) *w* WILLIAM BRIDGEN, *Cutler* .. Farringdon Within, 1754-79 .. S. 1756-7, M. 1763-4 .. vice Sclater

Died October 18, 1779; Will [P.C.C. 484 Warburton] September 23, 1778; proved December 4, 1779.

1754, July 22 (30) *w* WILLIAM STEPHENSON, *Grocer* Bridge, 1754-74 S. 1756-7, M. 1764-5 .. vice Champion

Knighted June 8, 1759; Co. Co. Dowgate 1742-54; Colonel Red Regiment 1770-2; Treasurer Honourable Artillery Company 1770-3; Master Grocers 1755-6. Died October 24, 1774; Will [P.C.C. 409 Bargrave] January 10, 1772; proved November 4, 1774.

1754, Oct. 15 (29) *t* Richard Beckford, *Goldsmith* .. Farringdon Without, 1754-6 .. .. vice Hoare

M.P. Bristol 1754-6; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1755-6. Died January 24, 1756; Will [P.C.C. 59 Glazier] cod. January 7; proved March 4, 1756.

1755, Aug. 12 (Sept. 9) GEORGE NELSON, *Grocer* Aldersgate, 1755-66 .. S. 1757-8, M. 1765-6 .. vice Benn

Co. Co. Queenhithe 1740 (Deputy 1747)-55; Deputy-Governor Irish Society 1743-4; Auditor 1744-6; Master Grocers 1756-7. Died November 23, 1766; Will [P.C.C. 459 Tyndall] cod. August 19; proved December 5, 1766.

1756, Feb. 9 (17) *t* Francis Gosling, *Stationer* .. Farringdon Without, 1756-68 .. S. 1757-8 .. vice R. Beckford

Knighted October 28, 1760; Treasurer S.P.C.K. 1747-68; Master Stationers 1756-7. Died December 29, 1768; Will [P.C.C. 11 Bogg] cod. February 24, 1767; proved January 5, 1769.

---

169. The original account in *D.N.B.* of the contest for the Mayoralty in 1769 betrays entire misapprehension of the facts and grotesque ignorance of the method of procedure on such occasions, and the amended version in the new issue shows inability to grasp fully the purport of the corrections supplied. The statement that Wilkes was an Alderman at the time of the publication of the 'North Briton' would astonish a schoolboy of moderate historical attainments. Alderman Townsend's name is misspelled: 'Tre*ve*thick' is a misprint for 'Tre*co*thick.'

1756, Apr. 15 (27)	ROBERT KITE, *Skinner*	Lime Street, .. 1756-72	S. 1760-1, M. 1766-7	.. vice Porter
	Knighted October 16, 1760; Co. Co. Candlewick 1747-56: Master Skinners 1756. Died September 2, 1772; Will [P.C.C. 333 Taverner] August 13; proved September 11, 1772.			
1758, July 27 (Oct. 10)	*t*Nathaniel Nash, *Merchant Taylor* ..	Castle Baynard, 1758-67	S. 1761-2	.. vice Barnard
	Knighted November 9, 1761; Co. Co. Castle Baynard 1739; (Deputy 1752)-58; Auditor 1749-51; Deputy-Governor Irish Society 1752-3; Collector Orphans' Coal Duties 1762-8; Master Merchant Taylors 1759-60. Died August 28, 1769; Will [P.C.C. 318 Bogg] September 24, 1768; proved September 11, 1769.			
1758, Nov. 3 (21)	*t*Alexander Master, *Draper* ..	Walbrook, .. 1758-66	S. 1758-9 [Elected S. 1742]	.. vice Bethell
	Master Drapers 1759-60.			
1759, Sept. 29 (Oct. 9)	John Cartwright, *Fishmonger* ..	Cripplegate, .. 1759-67	S. 1761-2	.. vice Blachford
	Knighted November 9, 1761; Co. Co. Cripplegate Within 1754-9. Died August 29, 1772; Will [P.C.C. 320 Taverner] January 7, 1769; proved September 3, 1772.			
1760, Nov. 22 (Dec. 2)	Thomas Challenor, *Barber* ..	Aldgate, 1760-6	S. 1762-3	.. vice Scott
	Knighted October 4, 1762; Co. Co. Aldgate 1757-60; Master Barbers 1761. Died May 9, 1766; Will [P.C.C. 215 Tyndall] March 5; proved June 2, 1766.			
1761, May 5 (June 2)	*t*(D)[170]Hon. THOMAS HARLEY, *Goldsmith* ..	Portsoken, 1761-85, Bridge Without, 1785-1804 ..	S. 1763-4, M. 1767-8	.. vice Calvert
	Privy Councillor May 27, 1768; M.P. London 1761-74, Herefordshire 1776-1802 (contested 1774); Lord Lieut. Radnorshire 1791-1804; Colonel Yellow Regiment 1768-89; 1st Regiment London Militia 1789-94; President St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1770-1804; Governor Irish Society 1793-8; President Honourable Artillery Company 1773-80 (Vice-President 1773); Collector Orphans' Coal Duties 1798-1804; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1762-3. Died December 1, 1804; Will [P.C.C. 27 Nelson] September 11, 1804; proved January 3, 1805.			
1761, Dec. 30 (Jan. 26, 1762)	Richard Blunt, *Distiller*	Vintry, 1761-3	S. 1763	.. vice Gascoyne
	Co. Co. Cordwainer 1740 (Deputy 1760)-61. Died December 30, 1763; Will [P.C.C. 2 Simpson] cod. March 25, 1763; proved January 7, 1764.			
1762, Sept. 27 (Oct. 5)	*t*Henry Bankes, *Grocer*	Cordwainer, .. 1762-74	S. 1762-3	.. vice Alexander
	Knighted October 4, 1762; Colonel Blue Regiment 1774; President Christ's Hospital 1773-4; Master Grocers 1763-4. Died July 19, 1774; Will [P.C.C. 289 Bargrave] November 12, 1768; proved August 3, 1774.			
1762, Oct. 21 (Nov. 2)	*w*SAMUEL TURNER, *Clothworker* ..	Tower, 1762-75	S. 1764, M. 1768-9	.. vice Chitty
	Co. Co. Vintry 1744-7; Queenhithe 1751-7; Candidate for Chamberlain 1765; Auditor 1750-2. Died February 23, 1777; Will [P.C.C. 136 Collier] July 24, 1765; proved March 5, 1777.			
1764, Jan. 2 (19)	*w*BARLOW TRECOTHICK, *Clothworker*	Vintry, 1764-74	S. 1766, M. 1770	.. vice Blunt
	M.P. London 1768-74; Colonel White Regiment 1770-5; Vice-President Honourable Artillery Company 1773-5 (Treasurer 1773). Died May 28, 1775; Will [P.C.C. 253 Alexander] June 25, 1774; proved June 8, 1775.			

170. The statement in *D.N.B.* that Harley was the first Lord Mayor of London since Walworth, who was a Privy Councillor, is not correct, nor did his election as Alderman precede, as the article implies, his return to Parliament and his admission to the freedom of the Goldsmiths.

1765, Feb. 1 (12)	*w*(D*)[171]BRASS CROSBY, .. *Musician*, translated to *Goldsmiths* May 13, 1766	Bread Street, .. 1765-93	S. 1764-5, M. 1770-1	.. vice Janssen

Co. Co. Tower 1758-65; M.P. Honiton 1768-74; contested London 1774, 1784; Remembrancer 1760-1; Auditor 1763-5; President Honourable Artillery Company 1780-93; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1782-93 (Treasurer 1781-2); Governor Irish Society 1785-93; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1767-8. Died February 14, 1793; Will [P.C.C. 131 Dodwell] December 12, 1785; proved March 2, 1793.

1765, Feb. 9 (19)	*w*Richard Peers, *Clothworker*	Queenhithe, .. 1765-72	S. 1767-8	.. vice Dickinson

Co. Co. Queenhithe 1746-65; Master Clothworkers 1763. Died June 25, 1772; Will [P.C.C. 231 Taverner] February 17; proved June 26, 1772.

1766, May 13 (June 3)	William Cracraft, .. *Haberdasher*	Aldgate, 1766-7	.. ..	.. vice Challenor

Master Haberdashers 1761-2. Died January 17, 1767; adm. January 31, 1767.

1766, June 6 (17)	*w*WILLIAM NASH, *Salter*	Walbrook, .. 1766-72	S. 1767-8, M. 1771-2	.. vice Master

President St. Thomas' Hospital 1769-72; Colonel Red Regiment 1772; Master Salters 1762. Died December 31, 1772; Will [P.C.C. 26 Stevens] July 29, 1768; proved January 15, 1773.

1766, Nov. 26 (Dec. 9)	*w*(D)[172]THOMAS HALLIFAX, *Goldsmith*	Aldersgate, .. 1766-89	S. 1768-9, M. 1776-7	.. vice Nelson

Knighted February 5, 1773; Co. Co. Langbourn 1761-6; M.P. Coventry 1780-1, Aylesbury 1784-9; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1768-9. Died February 7, 1789; adm. March 3, 1789.

1767, Jan. 21 (Mar. 3)	John Shakespear, .. *Broderer*, translated to *Ironmongers* September 20, 1768	Aldgate, 1767-75	S. 1768-9	.. vice Cracraft

Colonel Blue Regiment 1774-5; Master Ironmongers 1769. Died May 18, 1775; Will [P.C.C. 249 Alexander] August 8, 1772; proved June 1, 1775.

1767, Feb. 6 (17)	*t*SIR JAMES ESDAILE, .. *Cooper*	Cripplegate, .. 1767-93	S. 1766-7, M. 1777-8	.. vice Cartwright

Knighted October 8, 1766; F.S.A. 1787; Colonel Green Regiment 1773-89; Colonel 2nd Regiment London Militia 1789-93; Collector Orphans' Coal Duties 1768-89. Died April 6, 1793; Will [P.C.C. 198 Dodwell] January 23, 1792; proved April 9, 1793.

1767, Mar. 5 (17)	*t*SAMUEL PLUMBE, .. *Wire Drawer*, translated to *Goldsmiths* April 28, 1767	Castle Baynard, 1767-82	S. 1776-7, M. 1778-9	.. vice Sir N. Nash

Colonel Red Regiment 1773-83; Vice-President Honourable Artillery Company 1775-80 (Treasurer 1773-5); President St. Thomas' Hospital 1773-82; Master Wire Drawers 1759; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1769-70. Died February 21, 1784; Will [P.C.C. 96 Rockingham] November 28, 1782; proved February 26, 1784.

1767, Oct. 14 (27)	*t*BRACKLEY KENNETT, .. *Vintner*	Cornhill, .. 1767-82 [Contested Walbrook 1766]	S. 1765-6, M. 1779-80	.. vice Cokayne

Colonel Orange Regiment 1773-82; Treasurer Honourable Artillery Company 1775-80; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1777-82; Master Vintners 1768. Died May 10, 1782; Will [P.C.C. 235 Gostling] cod. May 2; proved May 15, 1782.

1768, Jan. 21 (Feb. 2)	*w*John Kirkman, .. *Fishmonger*	Cheap, 1768-80	[Elected S. 1776, 1780].	vice Fludyer

M.P. London 1780. Died September 15, 1780; adm. November 24, 1780.

171. Some inaccuracies in the article on Crosby in original edition of *D.N.B.* are corrected in the revised issue.

172. The date of knighthood suggested in *D.N.B.* is completely wrong. He was not, as the text implies, Sheriff at the date of the entertainment given to the King of Denmark. There is no reference to his electoral contests at Coventry. (Hallifax, though a moderate Whig in general politics, supported the Court in civic matters during the later period of the Wilkes agitation).

1769, Jan. 27 (April 24, 1770)	*w*(D)[173]JOHN WILKES, .. *Joiner*	Farringdon Without, 1769-97	S. 1771-2, M. 1774-5	.. vice Gosling

City Chamberlain, 1779-97; (Candidate 1776 *bis*, 1777, 1778); F.R.S. April, 1749; M.P. Aylesbury 1757-64, Middlesex 1768-9, 1774-90; contested Berwick 1754, London 1768; Colonel Bucks Militia 1762-4; Master Joiners 1770-1. Died December 26, 1797; Will [P.C.C. 143 Walpole] May 21, 1795; proved February 3, 1798.

1769, June 23 (July 4)	*w*[174]JAMES TOWNSEND, .. *Mercer*	Bishopsgate, .. 1769-87	S. 1769-70, M. 1772-3	.. vice Blakiston

M.P. West Looe 1767-74, Calne 1782-7; Vice-President Honourable Artillery Company 1782-4; Master Mercers 1769. Died July 1, 1787; Will [P.C.C. 431 Major] December 18, 1764; adm. September 12, 1787.

1769, July 1 (Sept. 26)	*w*(D)[175]JOHN SAWBRIDGE, *Framework Knitter*	Langhourn, .. 1769-95	S. 1769-70, M. 1775-6	.. vice Hankey

M.P. Hythe 1768-74, London 1774-80, 1780-95; contested Hythe 1774, 1784, London 1780; Master Framework Knitters 1770-1; Colonel East Kent Militia. Died February 21, 1795; Will [P.C.C. 211 Newcastle] September 8, 1791; proved March 16, 1795.

1769, Dec. 8 (Jan. 9, 1770)	James Rosseter, .. *Feltmaker*	Broad Street, 1769-73	.. ..	.. vice Rawlinson

Co. Co. Billingsgate 1751-6; Candlewick 1756 (Deputy 1765)-69; Auditor 1762-4. Died February 9, 1773; Will [P.C.C. 77 Stevens] June 18, 1772; proved February 13, 1773.

1770, Jan. 27 (Feb. 6)	John Bird, *Goldsmith* ..	Bassishaw, 1770-2	.. .. ..	.. vice Baker

Died October 18, 1772; Will [P.C.C. 392 Taverner] April 18; proved November 16, 1772.

1770, July 4 (17)	*w*(D)[176]Richard Oliver, .. *Draper*	Billingsgate, .. 1770-8	S. 1772-3	.. vice W. Beckford

M.P. London 1770-80; Master Drapers 1770-1. Died April 16, 1784; Will [P.C.C. 565 Rockingham] April 6, 1779; proved October 29, 1784.

1772, June 29 (Sept. 8)	*w*[177]FREDERICK BULL, .. *Salter*	Queenhithe, .. 1772-84 [Contested Broad Street 1769]	S. 1771-2, M. 1773-4	.. vice Peers

M.P. London 1773-84; Master Salters 1761. Died January 10, 1784; Will [P.C.C. 61 Rockingham] January 2; proved February 4, 1784.

1772, Sept. 5	*w Joseph Martin, Goldsmith* ..	*Lime Street, .. 1772*	*S. 1770-1*	.. *vice Kite*

M.P. Gatton 1768-74, Tewkesbury 1774-6; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1770-1. Died March 30, 1776; Will [P.C.C. 194 Bellas] cod. March 10; proved April 23, 1776.

173. The excellent article on Wilkes in *D.N.B.* (one of the best in the whole Dictionary), has one slight inaccuracy in giving the date of his election as Chamberlain as *December*, 1779. The poll closed on *November* 29. Wilkes' Livery Company is not recorded, nor are his four unsuccessful candidatures for the Chamberlainship against his predecessor noticed.

174. The omission of Townsend's name from the *D.N.B.* biographies is quite indefensible, having regard to the many less important and comparatively undistinguished personages who have been admitted.

175. The *D.N.B.* ante-dates Sawbridge's Shrievalty by a year; hence the amazing blunder of saying that 'during his (Sawbridge's) Shrievalty he five times returned Wilkes as duly elected for Middlesex.' Sawbridge was not Sheriff at the period of Wilkes' Middlesex elections, nor was he in any official way concerned in them; moreover, there were only four (not five) such elections in 1768-9, and only three of these in the course of a single Shrievalty. Sawbridge's defeat in the City election of 1780, and his unsuccessful candidature for the Mayoralty in 1773, are both ignored. Alderman Townsend's name is (as usual) mis-spelled.

176. The *D.N.B.* writer of the article on Oliver thinks it worth while to record his election as 'General' of the Honourable Artillery Company. This was a temporary and purely ornamental post conferred at that time annually on two Aldermen in strict rotation, and was held by almost (or quite) all the Aldermen whose lives are written in *D.N.B.* for the period 1710-1780, but in no other article is the fact recorded, nor have I included such elections in my notes on individual Aldermen. The biographer clearly had not the least idea of the nature of the office.

1772, Sept. 26 (Oct. 8)	*w*[177] WATKIN LEWES, *Joiner*	Lime Street, 1772-1804, Bridge Without, 1804-21	S. 1772-3, M. 1780-1	vice Kite

Knighted February 5, 1773; M.P. London 1781-96; contested Worcester 1773, 1774 *bis*, 1780, London 1796, 1802; Candidate for Chamberlain 1798; Bailiff Southwark 1784-1817; Colonel Honourable Artillery Company 1781-94 (Vice-President 1780-1); Colonel Blue Regiment 1781-9; 4th London Militia 1789-94, East London Militia 1794-1803. Died July 13, 1821.

1772, Oct. 23 (Nov. 3)	*w* WILLIAM PLOMER, *Tyler and Bricklayer*	Bassishaw, 1772-1801	S. 1774-5, M. 1781-2 [Elected S. 1773]	vice Bird

Knighted April 12, 1782; Co. Co. Aldgate 1765-72; Auditor 1771-3; President Honourable Artillery Company 1793-5 (Treasurer 1780-93). Died August 21, 1801; Will [P.C.C. 608 Abercrombie] cod. August 5; proved September 15, 1801.

1773, Jan. 4 (26)	*w* Nathaniel Thomas, *Wax-Chandler*	Walbrook, 1773-81	S. 1776-7	vice W. Nash

Co. Co. Walbrook 1752-73; Colonel Blue Regiment 1775-81; Treasurer Bethlem and Bridewell 1775-81. Died February 21, 1781; Will [P.C.C. 170 Webster] December 29, 1779; proved March 23, 1781.

1773, Jan. 5 (26)	*t*(D) Walter Rawlinson, *Grocer*	Dowgate, 1773-7 [Contested Queenhithe 1772]		vice Glyn

Knighted March 4, 1774; F.R.S. March, 1775; M.P. Queenborough 1774-84; Huntingdon 1784-90; Colonel White Regiment 1775-7; Master Grocers 1773-4; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1773-7. Died March 13, 1805; Will [P.C.C. 387 Nelson] January 27, 1803; proved May 18, 1805.

1773, Feb. 12 (23)	*w* Benjamin Hopkins, *Draper*	Broad Street, 1773-6		vice Rosseter

City Chamberlain 1776-9; M.P. Great Bedwin 1771-4; Director Bank of England 1765-7, 1768-71, 1772-5, 1776-9; Master Drapers 1773-4. Died November 9, 1779; adm. November 25, 1779.

1773, Nov. 5 (Dec. 7)	*w* ROBERT PECKHAM, *Wheelwright*	Coleman Street, 1773-86	S. 1777-8, M. 1783-4 [Elected M. 1782]	vice Ladbroke

Police Magistrate Southwark 1786-1814; Elected Colonel White Regiment 1778; Master Wheelwrights 1799-1800. Died July 5, 1814; Will [P.C.C. 531 Bridport].

1774, July 22 (29)	*w* George Hayley, *Armourer*	Cordwainer, 1774-81	S. 1775-6	vice Bankes

M.P. London 1774-81. Died August 30, 1781; Will [P.C.C. 392 Webster] March 31, 1780; proved August 31, 1781.

1774, Oct. 29 (Jan. 17, 1775)	(*t*) John Hart, *Skinner*	Bridge, 1774-6, Dowgate, 1777-84 [Contested Cordwainer 1774, Bridge 1776]	S. 1774-5	vice Stephenson

Co. Co. Dowgate 1763-74; Principal Land Coal Meter 1784-91; Master Skinners 1775. Died September 27, 1791; Will [P.C.C. 79 Fountain] December 5, 1785; proved February 3, 1792.

1774, Nov. 5 (18)	*w* NATHANIEL NEWNHAM, Junr., *Mercer*	Vintry, 1774-1809	S. 1775-6, M. 1782-3	vice Trecothick

M.P. London 1780-90 (contested 1790); Ludgershall 1793-6 (contested 1791); Colonel Orange Regiment 1783-9, 5th London Militia 1789-94; Lieut.-Colonel East London Militia 1794-6; Colonel West London Militia 1796-1809; President St. Thomas' Hospital 1782-1809; Collector Orphans' Coal Duties 1804-9; Lieut.-Colonel Honourable Artillery Company 1781-94; Master Mercers 1786. Died December 26, 1809; Will [P.C.C. 153 Collingwood].

1775, May 23 (June 13)	*w* William Lee, *Haberdasher*	Aldgate, 1775-80	S. 1773-4	vice Shakespear

Contested (? Bridport 1761) Southwark 1774. Died June 27, 1795.

177. Both Bull and Lewes were sufficiently notable personages to warrant their inclusion in *D.N.B.*, in which, however, they are not accorded a place. Lewes, though a Whig, was a supporter of Pitt's administration later.

1775, Oct. 12 (24) Hugh Smith, *Salter* .. Tower, 1775-7 .. .. .. vice Turner

Master Salters 1776. Died December 26, 1790; Will [P.C.C. 42 Bevor] November 8, 1790; proved January 8, 1791.

1776, Mar. 16 (21) *t*(D*)[178]RICHARD CLARK, *Joiner* Broad Street, 1776-98 S. 1777-8, M. 1784-5 .. vice Hopkins

City Chamberlain 1798-1831; Contested London 1781; Colonel White Regiment 1778-89, 3rd London Militia 1789-94; President Christ's Hospital 1785-98; Treasurer Bethlem and Bridewell 1781-1831; Police Magistrate Hatton Garden 1792-8; Master Joiners 1811-2. Died January 16, 1831; Will [P.C.C. 70 Tebbs].

1776, May 15 (June 18) *w*Thomas Wooldridge, .. *Musician* Bridge, 1776-83 [Elected S. 1776] vice Hart

Contested Abingdon 1780. Died *c* 1794.

1777, May 29 (June 10) *t*John Hart, *Skinner* .. (See 1774) .. .. .. vice Rawlinson

1777, July 4 (15) *w*THOMAS WRIGHT, *Stationer* .. Candlewick, 1777-98 .. S. 1779-80, M. 1785-6 .. vice Asgill

Co. Co. Candlewick 1764-77; Collector Orphans' Coal Duties 1789-98; Master Stationers 1777-8. Died April 8, 1798; Will [P.C.C. 303 Walpole] cod. January 15; proved April 21, 1798.

1777, Sept. 25 (Oct. 7) *w*Evan Pugh, *Skinner* .. Tower, 1777-84 S. 1779-80 .. vice Smith

Co. Co. Bishopsgate 1766-77; Master Skinners 1774. Died May 13, 1787; Will [P.C.C. 234 Major] March 10, 1785; adm. May 24, 1787.

1778, Nov. 28 (Dec. 8) *w*THOMAS SAINSBURY, .. *Bowyer* Billingsgate, 1778-95 .. S. 1780-1, M. 1786-7 .. vice Oliver

Co. Co. Farringdon Without 1762 (Deputy 1771)-78; Colonel Red Regiment 1784-9, 6th London Militia 1789-94; Auditor 1776-8; Master Bowyers 1774-6. Died May 16, 1795; Will [P.C.C. 409 Newcastle] cod. April 28; proved June 3, 1795.

1779, Oct. 22 (Nov. 2) Henry Kitchin, *Currier* Farringdon Within, 1779-86 .. S. 1778-9 .. vice Bridgen

Master Curriers 1764-5, 1778-9. Died February 5, 1786; Will [P.C.C. 99 Norfolk] July 20, 1785; proved February 10, 1786.

1780, Jan. 21 (Feb. 1) JOHN BURNELL, *Glover* Aldgate, 1780-90 .. S. 1778-9, M. 1787-8 .. vice Lee

Died January 11, 1790; Will [P.C.C. 4 Bishop] September 7, 1789; proved January 19, 1790.

1780, Sept. 20 (28) William Crichton, *Fishmonger* .. Cheap, 1780-2 S. 1780-1 .. vice Kirkman

Vice-President Honourable Artillery Company 1781-2. Died July 30, 1782; Will [P.C.C. 398 Gostling] May 17, 1774; proved August 10, 1782.

1781, Feb. 24 (March 6) WILLIAM GILL, *Stationer* .. Walbrook, 1781-98 .. S. 1781-2, M. 1788-9 .. vice Thomas

Co. Co. Candlewick 1764-81; Auditor 1778-80; Treasurer Christ's Hospital 1785-98 (elected President 1798); Master Stationers 1780-1. Died March 26, 1798; Will [P.C.C. 257 Walpole] cod. March 20; proved April 7, 1798.

1781, Sept. 1 (18) *w*[179]Barnard Turner, *Musician* .. Cordwainer, 1781-4 .. S. 1783-4 .. vice Hayley

Knighted January 16, 1784; M.P. Southwark 1784; Colonel Red Regiment 1783-4; Major Honourable Artillery Company 1781-4. Died June 15, 1784; Will [P.C.C. 356 Rockingham] June 14; proved June 26, 1784.

---

178. The original edition of *D.N.B.* is incorrect in making Clark 'President of Bridewell'; he never held that office; he was not an alderman at the date given, and only aldermen were then deemed eligible for the Presidency.

179. Turner (like Wilkes, Lewes and Townsend), though a Whig, was a strong opponent of the Coalition of 1783 and supported Pitt.

1782, May 17 (28)	*w*WILLIAM PICKETT, *Goldsmith*	Cornhill, 1782-96 [Contested Cordwainer 1781]	S. 1784, M. 1789-90	vice Kennett

Contested London 1790, 1796. Died December 17, 1796; Will [P.C.C. 42 Exeter] November 25, 1796; proved January 17, 1797.

1782, Aug. 6 (Sept. 24)	*t*(D)[180]JOHN BOYDELL, *Stationer*	*Cheap*, 1782-1804	S. 1785, M. 1790-1	vice Crichton

Co. Co. Cheap 1758-70, 1772-82; Master Stationers 1783-4. Died December 12, 1804; Will [P.C.C. 152 Nelson] July 10, 1800; proved March 13, 1805.

1782, Dec. 6 (17)	*t*JOHN HOPKINS, *Grocer*	Castle Baynard, 1782-96	S. 1784-5, M. 1791-2	vice Plumbe

Knighted October 12, 1792; Co. Co. Castle Baynard 1751 (Deputy 1765)-82; Deputy-Governor Irish Society 1781-2; Master Grocers 1770-1. Died October 14, 1796; Will [P.C.C. 554 Harris] cod. November 23, 1793; proved November 2, 1796.

1783, Feb. 28 (Mar. 12)	*t*JAMES SANDERSON, *Draper*	Bridge, 1783-98	S. 1785-6, M. 1792-3	vice Woolridge

Knighted October 6, 1786; created Baronet November, 1794; M.P. Malmesbury 1792 6, Hastings 1796-8; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1793-8; Colonel 2nd London Militia 1793-4, West London Militia 1794-6. Died June 21, 1798; Will [P.C.C. 568 Walpole] April 18; proved August 24, 1798.

1784, Jan. 15 (27)	John Bates, *Vintner*	Queenhithe, 1784-5	S. 1784-5	vice Bull

Master Vinters 1777. Died May 13, 1785; Will [P.C.C. 235 Ducarel] cod. March 2; proved May 24, 1785.

1784, June 17 (29)	*t*(D)[181]BROOK WATSON, *Musician*	Cordwainer, 1784-1807	S. 1785-6, M. 1796-7	vice Turner

Created Baronet December, 1803; M.P. London 1784-93; Commissary-General Flanders 1793-5, Great Britain 1798-1806; Director Bank of England 1784-6, 1787-9, 1790-3, 1796-8, 1799-1801, 1802-4, 1805-7 (Deputy-Governor 1806-7); Master Musicians 1790-1. Died October 2, 1807; Will [P.C.C. 930 Lushington] cod. February 23, 1805; proved November 10, 1807.

1784, Oct. 2 (12)	*t*(D)[182]PAUL LE MESURIER, *Goldsmith*	Dowgate, 1784-1805	S. 1786-7, M. 1793-4	vice Hart

M.P. Southwark 1784-96; Colonel Honourable Artillery Company 1794-1805 (Vice-President 1784-93, Major 1793-4); Governor Irish Society 1798-1805; Director E.I.C. 1784-8, 1789-93, 1794-8, 1799-1803, 1804-5; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1802-3. Died December 9, 1805; Will [P.C.C. 849 Nelson] December 7; proved December 24, 1805.

1784, Oct. 2 (12)	*t*Richard Atkinson, *Goldsmith*	Tower, 1784-5		vice Pugh

M.P. Romney 1784-5; contested London 1784; Director E.I.C. 1784-5. Died May 26, 1785; Will [P.C.C. 460 Norfolk] December 23, 1782; proved September 4, 1786.

1785, May 14 (June 14)	*w*THOMAS SKINNER, *Haberdasher*	Queenhithe, 1785-1806	S. 1783-4, M. 1794-5 [Elected M. 1799]	vice Bates

Master Haberdashers 1784-5. Died January 30, 1806; Will [P.C.C. 168 Pitt] cod. January 19; proved February 10, 1806.

1785, May 31 (June 14)	*t*(D*)[183]WILLIAM CURTIS, *Draper*	Tower, 1785-1821, Bridge Without, 1821-9	S. 1788-9, M. 1795-6	vice Atkinson

Created Baronet December, 1802; M.P. London 1796-1818, 1820-6 (contested 1818), Bletchingley 1819-20, Hastings 1826; President Honourable Artillery Company 1795-1829 (Vice-President 1793-5, Lieut.-Colonel 1804-6, Colonel 1806-17); Collector Orphans' Coal Duties 1810-29; President Christ's Hospital 1813-29; Treasurer London Institution 1806-29. Died January 18, 1829; Will [P.C.C. 67 Liverpool].

180. Boydell is the subject of an excellent article in *D.N.B.*

181. I have marked Watson *t* inasmuch as though he originally called himself a Whig (as did Pitt himself) he was a staunch adherent of Pitt throughout his administration. *D.N.B.* misdates both his election as Alderman and that as Sheriff, and ignores altogether his first election for the City of London.

182. *D.N.B.* contains a short notice of Le Mesurier appended to the biography of his brother, Havilland le Mesurier. The article gives no indication of the date at which he retired from Parliament.

183. The *D.N.B.* article misdates his appointment as Colonel of the Honourable Artillery Company and speaks of his being 'elected at the bottom of the poll' in 1806—a singularly dubious expression.

1785, June 3 (14)	*t*Benjamin Hammett, *Haberdasher*	Portsoken, 1785-98 [Contested Lime Street 1772]	S. 1788-9 [Elected M. 1797]	vice Alsop

Knighted August 11, 1786; M.P. Taunton 1782-1800; Master Haberdashers 1785-6. Died July 22, 1800; Will [P.C.C. 603 Adderley] March 27, 1790; proved August 30, 1800.

1786, Feb. 8 (21)	*w*William Newman, *Currier*	Farringdon Within, 1786-1802	S. 1789-90	vice Kitchen

Co. Co. Farringdon Without 1779-86; Master Curriers 1782-3, 1789-90. Died September 12, 1802; Will [P.C.C. 704 Kenyon] September 11; proved September 23, 1802.

1786, June 16 (27)	*w*George Mackenzie Macauley, *Bowyer*	Coleman Street, 1786-1803 [Contested Queenhithe 1784]	S. 1790-1	vice Peckham

Co. Co. Vintry 1774-84; Master Bowyers 1788-90. Died March 5, 1803.

1787, July 4 (17)	Samuel Swain, *Upholder*	Bishopsgate, 1787-90		vice Townsend

Co. Co. Bishopsgate 1784-7; Master Upholders 1787-8. Died August 30, 1790; Will [P.C.C. 440 Bishop] cod. August 26; proved September 17, 1790.

1789, Feb. 12 (Mar. 3)	*t*JOHN WILLIAM ANDERSON, *Glover*	Aldersgate, 1789-1813	S. 1791-2, M. 1797-8	vice Hallifax

Created Baronet May, 1798; M.P. Okehampton 1790-1, London 1793-1806; President Christ's Hospital 1798-1813; Governor Eastland Company 1799-1813; Treasurer Honourable Artillery Company 1793-1808. Died May 21, 1813; Will [P.C.C. 280 Heathfield].

1790, Jan. 14 (Feb. 2)	*w*HARVEY CHRISTIAN COMBE, *Brewer*[184]	Aldgate, 1790-1817	S. 1791-2, M. 1799-1800	vice Burnell

M.P. London 1796-1817 (contested 1795); Lieut.-Colonel West London Militia 1794-6; Governor Irish Society 1806-17; Master Brewers 1804-5; Prime Warden Fishmongers 1812-4. Died July 3, 1818; Will [P.C.C. 308 Cresswell].

1790, Sept. 3 (Oct. 5)	*t*(D)[185]RICHARD CARR GLYN, *Salter*	Bishopsgate, 1790-1829, Bridge Without, 1829-35	S. 1790-1, M. 1798-9	vice Swain

Knighted November 24, 1790; created Baronet November, 1800; M.P. St. Ives 1796-1802; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1798-1833; Master Salters 1791. Died April 27, 1838; Will [P.C.C. 317 Nichol].

1793, Feb. 18 (Mar. 5)	*t*Stephen Langston, *Joiner*[185]*	Bread Street, 1793-7	S. 1796-7	vice Crosby

Knighted October 26, 1796; Co. Co. Bread Street 1781-93; Deputy-Governor Irish Society 1788-9; Master Haberdashers 1793-4. Died November 5, 1797; Will [P.C.C. 705 Exeter] cod. October 23; proved November 21, 1797.

1793, Apr. 10 (23)	*w*WILLIAM STAINES, *Carpenter*	Cripplegate, 1793-1807	S. 1796-7, M. 1800-1	vice Esdaile

Knighted October 26, 1796; Co. Co. Cripplegate 1783 (Deputy 1791)-93; Master Carpenters 1793-4, 1798-9. Died September 10, 1807; Will [P.C.C. 767 Lushington] February 10; proved September 25, 1807.

1795, Feb. 27 (March 10)	*t*JOHN EAMER, *Salter*	Langbourn, 1795-1823	S. 1794-5, M. 1801-2	vice Sawbridge

Knighted April 15, 1795; contested Ilchester 1796; Lieut.-Colonel West London Militia 1796-1803; Colonel East London Militia 1803-20; Police Magistrate Southwark 1814-23; Master Salters 1805. Died March 29, 1823; Will [P.C.C. 406 Richards].

1795, May 21 (June 2)	*t*William Lushington, *Merchant Taylor*	Billingsgate, 1795-9		vice Sainsbury

M.P. London 1795-1802; Vice-President Honourable Artillery Company 1795-1804. Died September 11, 1823; Will [P.C.C. 558 Erskine].

184. Also *Fishmonger*.

185. The description of Glyn's maternal grandfather in the *D.N.B.* article is incorrect; he was himself the *soi-disant* Baronet, not (as stated) a brother bearing the same Christian name (see G.E.C. *Complete Baronetage*, Vol. II., p. 429).

185.* Also *Haberdasher*.

1796, Oct. 19 (Nov. 8)	*t*William Herne, *Vintner*	Castle Baynard, 1796-1802	S. 1797-8	.. vice Hopkins
	Knighted January 14, 1797; Co. Co. Castle Baynard 1788-96. Died December 20, 1838; Will [P.C.C. 25 Vaughan].			
1796, Dec. 19 (Jan. 3, 1797)	*t*Robert Williams, jun., *Goldsmith*	Cornhill, 1796-1801	.. S. 1797-8	.. vice Pickett
	M.P. Wootton Bassett 1802-7; Grampound 1808 (contested 1807); Kilkenny 1809-12; Dorchester 1812-35 (contested 1806); contested St. Albans 1809; Director E.I.C. 1809-13; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1810-1. Died March 10, 1847.			
1797, Nov. 10 (21)	*t*Charles Hamerton, *Tyler and Bricklayer*	Bread Street, 1797-1800	.. S. 1793-4	.. vice Langston
	Co. Co. Bread Street, 1779-97. Died November 1, 1800; Will [P.C.C. 94 Adderley] July 30, 1799: proved November 18, 1800.			
1798, Jan. 1 (10)	*t*CHARLES PRICE, *Ironmonger*	Farringdon Without, 1798-1818	.. S. 1799, M. 1802-3	.. vice Wilkes
	Created Baronet January, 1804; M.P. London 1802-12: President St. Thomas' Hospital 1810-8; Vice-President Honourable Artillery Company 1810-8 (Treasurer 1808-10); Chairman Commercial Docks Company 1810-18; President Commercial Travellers' Society 1800-18; Master Ironmongers 1798. Died July 19, 1818; Will [P.C.C. 429 Cresswell].			
1798, Jan. 13 (23)	*t*JOHN PEBRING, *Clothworker*	Broad Street, 1798-1831	.. S. 1800-1, M. 1803-4	.. vice Clark
	Created Baronet September, 1808; M.P. Romney 1806-7, Hythe 1810-20; Treasurer Honourable Artillery Company 1818-26; Police Magistrate Southwark 1830-1. Died January 30, 1831; Will [P.C.C. 106 Tebbs].			
1798, Mar. 30 (April 24)	*t*(D)Thomas Cadell, *Stationer*	Walbrook, 1798-1802	.. S. 1800-1	.. vice Gill
	Master Stationers 1798-9. Died December 27, 1802[186]; Will [P.C.C. 342 Marriott] cod. June 15, 1802; proved April 22, 1803.			
1798, Apr. 12 (24)	*t*PETER PERCHARD,[186*] *Goldsmith*	Candlewick, 1798-1806	.. S. 1793-4, M. 1804-5	.. vice Wright
	Co. Co. Candlewick 1777-98; President St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1804-6; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1786-7. Died January 21, 1806; Will [P.C.C. 414 Pitt] September 10, 1800; proved May 13, 1806.			
1798, June 25 (July 10)	*w*(D)[187]George Hibbert, *Clothworker*	Bridge, 1798-1803	.. [Elected S. 1806]	vice Sanderson
	F.R.S. May, 1811; M.P. Seaford 1806-12; President London Institution 1827-35; Chairman West India Docks 1802, 1811, 1816; Agent for Jamaica 1816-31. Died October 8, 1837; Will [P.C.C. 27 Nicholl].			
1798, Sept. 19 (28)	*t*(D)[188]JAMES SHAW, *Scrivener*	Portsoken, 1798-1831	.. S. 1803-4, M. 1805-6	.. vice Hammett
	Created Baronet September, 1809; City Chamberlain 1831-43; M.P. London 1806-18; President St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1806-31; President Honourable Artillery Company 1829-43 (Treasurer 1810-18, Vice-President 1818-29). Died October 22, 1843.			
1799, June 1 (18)	William Champion, *Grocer*	Billingsgate, 1799	.. S. 1798-9	.. vice Lushington
	Co. Co. Queenhithe 1780-99. Died August 9, 1799; adm. August 27, 1799.			
1799, Aug. 14 (Sept. 24)	*w*WILLIAM LEIGHTON, *Wheelwright*, translated to *Fishmongers* Sept. 28, 1803	Billingsgate, 1799-1821 [Contested June, 1799]	.. S. 1803-4, M. 1806-7	.. vice Champion
	Knighted May 21, 1800. Died April 22, 1826; Will [P.C.C. 276 Swabey].			

186. This date (which is also given in the singularly accurate article in *D.N.B.*) is quite correct. Rivington (*Records of the Stationers' Company*) and Arber's transcript of the Company's Registers give an erroneous date.

186.* *D.N.B.* in recording the marriage of his daugbter to the nephew of Alderman Le Mesurier prints his name as Pochard.

187. The *D.N.B.* does not name his ward or record his change of politics in later life.

188. *D.N.B.* ignores his connexion with St. Bartholomew's Hospital and with the Honourable Artillery Company, though the former was continuous for 25 years, and the latter for 33 years.

1800, Nov. 5 (18)	*t*JOHN ANSLEY, *Merchant Taylor*	Bread Street, 1800-35, Bridge Without, 1835	S. 1805-6, M. 1807-8	vice Hamerton
	Police Magistrate Southwark 1830-5. Died September 23, 1845; adm. September, 1846.			
1801, May 29 (June 9)	*t*CHARLES FLOWER, *Framework Knitter*	Cornhill, 1801-34 [Contested Portsoken 1798]	S. 1799-1800, M. 1808-9	vice Williams
	Created Baronet November, 1809; Treasurer London Hospital 1812-4; Master Framework Knitters 1801-2. Died September 15, 1834; Will [P.C.C. 510 Teignmouth].			
1801, Aug. 24 (Sept. 8)	George Clark, *Girdler*	Bassishaw, 1801-4		vice Plomer
	Died May 21, 1809; adm. June 8, 1809.			
1802, May 3 (11)	Tipping Rigby, *Draper*	Castle Baynard, 1802-3		vice Herne
	Co. Co. Castle Baynard 1775-1802. Died February 7, 1803; adm. June 9, 1803.			
1802, Sept. 16 (28)	*w*THOMAS SMITH, *Leatherseller*	Farringdon Within, 1802-23	S. 1805-6, M. 1809-10	vice Newman
	Co. Co. Farringdon Within 1784-1802; Master Leathersellers 1812-3. Died April 18, 1823; Will [P.C.C. 319 Erskine].			
1802, Dec. 29 (Jan. 11, 1803)	*t*Thomas Rowcroft, *Patten Maker*	Walbrook, 1802-8		vice Cadell
	Died December 11, 1824.			
1803, Feb. 11 (22)	*w*JOSHUA JONATHAN SMITH, *Patten Maker*, translated to *Ironmongers* September 28, 1803	Castle Baynard, 1803-31	S. 1808-9, M. 1810-11	vice Rigby
	Lieut.-Colonel West London Militia 1810-23; London Militia 1823-34; Police Magistrate Southwark 1823-31. Died July 15, 1834; adm. August, 1834.			
1803, Mar. 9 (26)	*w*Richard Lea, *Weaver*	Coleman Street, 1803-8		vice Macauley
	Died December 6, 1828; Will [P.C.C. 26 Liverpool].			
1803, June 10[188*] (24)	*t*Sir Matthew Bloxam, *Stationer*	Bridge, 1803-21 [Contested Langbourn 1795]	S. 1787-8	vice Hibbert
	Knighted June 19, 1800; M.P. Maidstone 1788-1806 (contested 1806); Master Stationers 1806-7. Died October 16, 1822.			
1804, Oct. 2 (16)	*t*(D)[189]CLAUDIUS STEPHEN HUNTER, *Merchant Taylor*	Bassishaw, 1804-35, Bridge Without, 1835-51	S. 1808-9, M. 1811-2	vice Clark
	Created Baronet December, 1812; Contested London 1812; Colonel West London Militia 1810-20, London Militia 1820-51. Died April 20, 1851.			
1804, Dec. 12 (Jan. 22, 1805)	*t*(D)[190]John Prinsep, *Skinner*	Lime Street, 1804-9		vice Hankey
	M.P. Queenborough 1802-6; Contested Colchester 1806; Bailiff Southwark 1817-24; Master Skinners 1805. Died November 30, 1831; Will [P.C.C. 317 Tenterden].			

188*. Not June 15 as in Vol. I., p. 61.

189. The *D.N.B.* speaks of his brother-in-law (Cardinal Manning's father) as M.P. for *Leamington*, which was not a parliamentary constituency before 1885, in mistake for *Lymington*. Hunter was Colonel of the West (not East, as in *D.N.B.*) London Militia from 1810 till the amalgamation of the two regiments in 1820.

190. A brief account of him is prefixed to the notice of his son, Henry Thoby Prinsep, in *D.N.B.*, wherein the date of his death is not given, nor is there any indication of the period of his tenure of the Aldermanry or of the office of Bailiff of Southwark.

1804, Dec. 15 (Jan. 22, 1805)	*t*(D)[191]Josiah Boydell, *Stationer*	Cheap, 1804-9			vice John Boydell
	Master Stationers 1811-2. Died March 27, 1817.				
1805, Dec. 12 (24)	*t*GEORGE SCHOLEY, *Distiller*	Dowgate, 1805-39	S. 1804-5, M. 1812-3		vice Le Mesurier
	Died October 4, 1839; Will [P.C.C. 653 Vaughan].				
1806, Jan. 23 (Feb. 4)	*w*John Peter Hankey, *Goldsmith*	Candlewick, 1806-7			vice Perchard
	Contested London 1806, 1807. Died May 6, 1807; Will [P.C.C. 406 Lushington] December 7, 1793; proved May 25, 1807.				
1806, Feb. 1 (25)	*w*WILLIAM DOMVILLE, *Stationer*	Queenhithe, 1806-21	S. 1804-5, M. 1813-4		vice Skinner
	Created Baronet June, 1814; Master Stationers 1803-4. Died February 8, 1833; Will [P.C.C. 150 Farquhar].				
1807, May 12 (June 16)	*t*(D*)[192]SAMUEL BIRCH, *Cook*	Candlewick, 1807-39	S. 1811-2, M. 1814-5		vice Hankey
	Co. Co. Cornhill 1781 (Deputy 1787)-1807; Master Cooks 1799. Died December 10, 1841.				
1807, Sept. 14 (Oct. 27)	*w*(D)[193]MATTHEW WOOD, *Fishmonger*	Cripplegate, 1807-43	S. 1809-10, M. 1815-7		vice Staines
	Created Baronet November, 1837; Co. Co. Cripplegate Without 1802 (Deputy 1806)-07; M.P. London 1817-43; Contested London 1812, Grampound 1814; Governor Irish Society 1835-43; Prime Warden Fishmongers 1834-6. Died September 25, 1843.				
1807, Oct. 5 (27)	*t*CHRISTOPHER SMITH, *Draper*	Cordwainer, 1807-35	S. 1807-8, M. 1817-8		vice Watson
	Co. Co. Cordwainer 1800-7; M.P. St. Albans 1812-8, 1820-30; Contested East Looe 1806, St. Albans 1818; President St. Thomas' Hospital 1818-35. Died January 20, 1835; Will [P.C.C. 123 Gloucester].				
1808, May 28 (June 14)	[193]**w*JOHN ATKINS, *Merchant Taylor*	Walbrook, 1808-38 [Contested Candlewick 1807]	S. 1809-10, M. 1818-9		vice Rowcroft
	M.P. Arundel 1802-6, 1826-32, London 1812-8; Contested London 1806, 1818, Barnstaple 1824. Died October 26, 1838; Will [P.C.C. 677 Nichol].				
1808, May 28 (June 14)	*w*William Plomer, *Vintner*	Coleman Street, 1808-12	S. 1810-1		vice Lea
	Knighted November 1, 1809; Lieut.-Colonel East London Militia 1803-10. Died April 12, 1812; Will [P.C.C. 243 Oxford].				
1809, June 5 (20)	*w*Samuel Goodbehere, *Needlemaker*	Cheap, 1809-18	S. 1810-1		vice Josiah Boydell
	Co. Co. Cheap 1786 (Deputy 1799)-1809. Died November 18, 1818; Will [P.C.C. 557 Cresswell].				

191. The *D.N.B.* article does not give the date of his resignation of his Aldermanry.

192. The remark in *D.N.B.* that Birch was a strenuous supporter of Pitt's administration, though he vigorously opposed the repeal of the Test and Corporation Acts, implies the utterly erroneous belief that Pitt's administration was in favour of repeal. The original article (corrected in new issue), misdates Birch's resignation of his Aldermanry.

193. The statement in *D.N.B.* that Wood was the first Lord Mayor re-elected to that post 'for several hundred years' is ludicrously inaccurate: the *D.N.B.* itself records the case of Sir Thomas Pilkington less than 150 years earlier. It is equally inaccurate in saying that he 'was again returned by the livery in 1817, but his name was not accepted by the Aldermen': in that year he was beaten at the poll by nearly two to one. Moreover he was not, as stated in *D.N.B.*, the first (or even the second) person on whom Queen Victoria bestowed a title. His Governorship of the Irish Society is ignored.

193*. Atkins was a Whig at the date of his election as Alderman, but joined the Tories a few years later.

1809, Nov. 4 (Mar. 13, 1810)	*t*(D)[194] William Jacob, *Fletcher*	Lime Street, 1809-11	.. .. ..	.. vice Prinsep

F.R.S. April, 1807; M.P. Westbury 1806-7, Rye 1808-12; Contested Yarmouth 1807; Comptroller Corn Returns 1822-42; Treasurer Royal Society Literature 1832-8. Died December 17, 1851.

1809, Dec. 29 (Feb. 20, 1810)	*t*CHRISTOPHER MAGNAY, *Merchant Taylor*	Vintry, 1809-26	S. 1813-4, M. 1821-2	.. vice Newnham

Master Stationers 1816-7. Died October 27, 1826; Will [P.C.C. 172 Heber].

1811, May 24 (June 24)	*t*GEORGE BRIDGES, *Wheelwright*	Lime Street, 1811-26	S. 1816-7, M. 1819-20	.. vice Jacob

M.P. London 1820-6. Died March 13, 1840; Will [P.C.C. 305 Arden].

1812, Apr. 16 (May 12)	*w*[194*] WILLIAM HEYGATE, *Merchant Taylor*	Coleman Street, 1812-43 [Contested Cheap 1809]	S. 1811-2, M. 1822-3	.. vice Plomer

Created Baronet September, 1831; City Chamberlain 1843-4; Co. Co. Cripplegate Within 1809-12; M.P. Sudbury 1818-26; Director S.S. Company 1823-9, 1832-44. Died August 28, 1844.

1813, May 31 (June 15)	*w*Robert Albion Cox, *Goldsmith*	Aldersgate, 1813-26	S. 1801-2	.. vice Anderson

Co. Co. Aldersgate 1794-1800; Deputy-Governor Irish Society 1800-1; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1818-9. Died June 19, 1826; adm. September, 1826.

1817, Jun. 13 (July 1)	*w*JOHN THOMAS THORP, *Draper*	Aldgate, 1817-35	S. 1815-6, M. 1820-1 [Elected M. 1831]	.. vice Combe

Co. Co. Aldgate 1812-7; M.P. London 1818-20 (contested 1820); Governor Irish Society 1817-35; Police Magistrate Southwark 1831-5. Died November 6, 1835.

1818, July 24 (Aug. 4)	*w*(D)[195] ROBERT WAITHMAN, *Framework-Knitter*	Farringdon Without, 1818-33	S. 1820-1, M. 1823-4	.. vice Price

Co. Co. Farringdon Without 1795-1818; M.P. London 1818-20, 1826-33 (contested 1812, 1820); Candidate for Chamberlain 1831; Master Framework-Knitters 1815-6. Died February 6, 1833; Will [P.C.C. 265 Farquhar].

1818, Nov. 25 (Dec. 15)	Richard Rothwell, *Fishmonger*	Cheap, 1818-21	S. 1819-20	.. vice Goodbehere

Co. Co. Cheap 1810-8. Died July 25, 1821; adm. September, 1821.

1821, Mar. 10 (27)	*t*JOHN GARRATT, *Goldsmith*	Bridge, 1821-32	S. 1821-2, M. 1824-5 [Elected S. 1815]	.. vice Bloxam

Co. Co. Bridge 1810-1: Contested London 1826; President Commercial Travellers Society *c* 1820-32. Died February 14, 1859; Will proved March 31, 1859.

1821, May 23 (June 19)	*w*WILLIAM VENABLES, *Stationer*	Queenhithe, 1821-40	S. 1821-2, M. 1825-6	.. vice Domville

M.P. London 1831-2 (contested 1826, 1833); Master Stationers 1824-5. Died July 30, 1840; Will [P.C.C. Arden 732].

1821, June 22 (July 3)	*t*ANTHONY BROWN, *Fishmonger*	Billingsgate, 1821-44	S 1824-5, M. 1826-7	.. vice Leighton

Co. Co. Billingsgate 1803-21; City Chamberlain 1844-53. Died May 15, 1853.

194. *D.N.B.* apparently confuses the date of his election as Alderman with that of his admission, which was not in the same year, and while recording one of his two parliamentary seats, omits the earlier.

194.* Heygate's Whiggism was of a very moderate type, and he became a Tory later.

195. Here again *D.N.B.* confounds date of admission as Alderman with that of election. It also dates his election as Lord Mayor, *October*, 1823, whereas he was chosen without a contest on September 29.

1821, July 20 (Aug. 28)	*t*MATTHIAS PRIME LUCAS, *Vintner*	Tower, 1821-48	S. 1822-3, M. 1827-8	.. vice Lewes

Co. Co. Tower 1797-1821; Deputy-Governor Irish Society 1821-2; President St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1831-48; Master Vintners 1817, 1838. Died January 2, 1848.

1821, Aug. 2 (28)	*w*[195]* WILLIAM THOMPSON, *Ironmonger*	Cheap, 1821-54	S. 1822-3, M. 1828-9 [Elected S. 1819, M. 1831]	.. vice Rothwell

M.P. Callington 1820-6, London 1826-32, Sunderland 1833-41 (contested 1832), Westmorland 1841-54; President Christ's Hospital 1829-54; President Honourable Artillery Company 1843-54 (Treasurer 1826-9, Vice-President 1829-43); Colonel London Militia 1851-4 (Lieut.-Colonel 1835-51); Director Bank of England 1827-9, 1830-2, 1833-5, 1836-9, 1840-3, 1844-7, 1847-51, 1852-4; Treasurer King's College 1828-54; Trustee Patriotic Fund 1833-54; Master Ironmongers 1829, 1841; Chairman St. Katharine's Docks 1851-4 (Deputy-Chairman 1848-51); Chairman Lloyd's 1825-33. Died March 10, 1854.

1823, Apr. 10 (May 2)	*w*(D)[196] JOHN KEY, *Stationer*	.. Langbourn, 1823-51, Bridge Without, 1851-3	.. S. 1824-5, M. 1830-2	.. vice Eamer

Created Baronet August, 1831; City Chamberlain 1853-8; M.P. London 1832-3; Master Stationers 1830-1. Died July 15, 1858.

1823, Apr. 24 (May 2)	JOHN CROWDER, *Playing-Card Maker*[197]	.. Farringdon Within, 1823-30	.. S. 1825-6, M. 1829-30	.. vice T. Smith

Co. Co. Farringdon Within 1800 (Deputy 1814)-23; Master Stationers 1829-30. Died December 2, 1830; Will [P.C.C. 8 Tebbs].

1826, June 27 (July 6)	*w*(D)[198] SIR PETER LAURIE, *Saddler*	Aldersgate, 1826-61	.. S. 1828-4, M. 1832-3	.. vice Cox

Knighted April 7, 1824; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1833-61; Master Saddlers 1832-4; Governor Union Bank London 1829-61. Died December 3, 1861.

1826, Oct. 28 (Nov. 8)	*t*CHARLES FAREBROTHER, *Vintner*	Lime Street, 1826-58	.. S. 1826-7, M. 1833-4	.. vice Bridges

Contested Lambeth 1835; Master Vintners 1835, 1852, 1856. Died March 20, 1858.

1826, Nov. 28	*t HENRY WINCHESTER, Cutler*	(see 1829)	.. .. ..	.. *vice Magnay*
1827, Jan. 23	*w Edward Archer Wilde, Dyer*	*Vintry*	.. *S. 1828*	.. *vice Magnay*

President Incorporated Law Society 1841-2. Died February 1, 1871.

1829, Feb. 5 (17)	*w*(D*)[199] WILLIAM TAYLOR COPELAND, *Goldsmith*	Bishopsgate, 1829-68	.. S. 1828-9, M. 1835-6	.. vice Curtis

M.P. Coleraine 1831-2, 1833-7, Stoke-on-Trent 1837-52, 1857-65 (contested 1852); President Bethlem and Bridewell 1861-8; President Honourable Artillery Company 1854-68 (Treasurer 1829-43, Vice-President 1843-54); Treasurer King's College Hospital 1839-57; Treasurer Sons of Clergy 1841-68; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1837-8. Died April 12, 1868.

195.* Thompson was at this time a moderate Reformer, but after the passing of the Reform Act in 1832 he joined the Conservatives.

196. The opening of London Bridge was in Key's first Mayoralty, not, as stated in *D.N.B.*, in his second. In this article there is complete confusion between the circumstances of that ceremony and those of the Mayoral dinner in 1830, although in Mr. Welch's *History of Modern Lands* the events are correctly recorded. The year of Key's election as M.P. for London is incorrectly given, and there is no mention of the circumstances which brought the parliamentary career of this eminent Reformer to a speedy and inglorious termination. (These may be read in *The Times* of August 6, 1833.)

197. Also *Stationer*.

198. The *D.N.B.* yet again confounds date of admission with that of election.

199. I have marked Copeland *w* because he was a Liberal Reformer at this period, and sat in parliament as such later, a fact of which the writer of the original article in *D.N.B.* was unaware. He joined the Conservatives about 1836. The *D.N.B.* writer also dated his election as Alderman as later than, instead of during, his Shrievalty; this, as well as the error as to his original politics, is corrected on my information in the new edition. Alderman Hughes also (*see* 1832) became a Conservative about the same time as Copeland.

1829, Sept. 18 (22) [by arbitration, see Vol. I., p. 215]	*t*HENRY WINCHESTER, *Cutler*	Vintry, *1826*, 1829-38	S. 1826-7, M. 1834-5	vice Magnay
	M.P. Maidstone 1830-1 (contested 1831); President St. Thomas' Hospital 1835-8; Master Cutlers 1829-30. Died March 8, 1838.			
1830, Dec. 9 (17)	*w*THOMAS KELLY, *Plaisterer*	Farringdon Within, 1830-55	S. 1825-6, M. 1836-7	vice Crowder
	Co. Co. Farringdon Within 1823-30; Master Plaisterers 1831-2. Died September 7, 1855.			
1831, Feb. 7 (16)	*w*JOHN COWAN, *Wax-Chandler*	Broad Street, 1831-42	S. 1831-2, M. 1837-8	vice Perring
	Created Baronet November, 1837; Co. Co. Broad Street 1817-31; President St. Thomas' Hospital 1838-42; Master Wax-Chandlers 1836-8. Died October 22, 1842.			
1831, Feb. 10	*wMichael Scales, Butcher*	*Portsoken, 1831 (bis), 1833*		*vice Shaw*
	Co. Co. Portsoken 1829-31; Contested London 1832; Candidate for Sheriff 1831. Died August 22, 1853.			
1831, Oct. 1 (10)	*w*SAMUEL WILSON, *Weaver*	Castle Baynard, 1831-53, Bridge Without, 1853-71	S. 1833-4, M. 1838-9	vice J. J. Smith
	Colonel London Militia 1854-70 (Lieut.-Colonel 1851-4); Upper Bailiff Weavers 1833, 1847, 1864. Died July 7, 1881.			
1831, Dec. 7	*Michael Scales, Butcher*	(See Feb., 1831)		*vice Shaw*
1832, Jan. 3 (and sworn)	*w*[199]William Hughes Hughes, *Cordwainer*	Portsoken, 1832, Bread Street, 1843-8		vice Shaw
	Took name Hughes in lieu of his patronymic Hewitt, May, 1825; M.P. Oxford 1830-2, 1833-7 (contested 1826, 1832, 1837); Sheriff Hants 1843; Master Cordwainers 1843-4. Died October 10, 1874.			
1832, Jan. 7 (18)	*t*SIR CHAPMAN MARSHALL, *Innholder*	Bridge, 1832-59	S. 1830-1, M. 1839-40	vice Garratt
	Knighted March 9, 1831; Co. Co. Vintry 1817-32; Master Innholders 1835-6; President Commercial Travellers' Society 1833-62. Died January 9, 1862.			
1833, Feb. 18 (26)	*w*(D)[199]*James Harmer, *Spectaclemaker*	Farringdon Without, 1833-40	S. 1833-4	vice Waithman
	Co. Co. Farringdon Without 1825-33; Master Spectaclemakers 1831-2, 1843-4. Died June 12, 1853.			
1833, June 28	*Michael Scales, Butcher*	(See Feb., 1831)		*vice Hughes*
1833, Oct. 29 (and sworn) [Court]	*t*THOMAS JOHNSON, *Cooper*	Portsoken, 1833-44	S. 1838-9, M. 1840-1	vice Hughes
	Died September 8, 1849; adm. November, 1849.			
1834, June 4 (13)	*t*JOHN PIRIE, *Plaisterer*	Cornhill, 1834-51	S. 1831-2, M. 1841-2	vice Flower
	Created Baronet April, 1842; Contested London 1841; Candidate for Chamberlain 1843; President St. Thomas' Hospital 1842-51; Master Plaisterers 1828-9. Died February 27, 1851.			

199.* Harmer (of whom there is a short biography in *D.N.B.*) though marked *w* above was emphatically 'a Whig and something more.'

1835, Jan. 29 (Feb. 17)	*w*Thomas Wood, *Framework Knitter*	Cordwainer, 1835-47	S. 1838-9	vice C. Smith
	Co. Co. Cordwainer 1828 (Deputy 1833)-35; Clerk Justices Guildhall 1848-55; Master Framework Knitters 1837-8. Died June 24, 1855.			
1835, Feb. 9 (17)	*w*John Lainson, *Spectaclemaker*	Bread Street, 1835-43	S. 1835-6	vice Glyn
	Contested East Surrey 1832; Master Spectaclemakers 1842-3. Died June 17, 1844.			
1835, Nov. 19	*w*DAVID SALOMONS, *Cooper*	(see 1847)		*vice Thorp*
1835, Dec. 8 (17)	*w*JOHN HUMPHERY, *Tallow Chandler*[200]	Aldgate, 1835-63 [Contested Aldgate November 1835]	S. 1832-3, M. 1842-3	vice Thorp
	M.P. Southwark 1832-52; Candidate for Chamberlain 1844; Governor Irish Society 1843-63; Metropolitan Board of Works 1857-63; Thames Conservancy Board 1857-63; Master Tallow-Chandlers 1838-9, 1858-9. Died September 28, 1863.			
1835, Dec. 9 (17)	*w*James White, *Weaver*	Bassishaw, 1835-41		vice Ansley
	M.P. Plymouth 1857-9 (contested 1859), Brighton 1860-74 (contested 1874). Died January 9, 1883.			
1838, Mar. 21 (April 10)	[200*]WILLIAM MAGNAY, *Stationer*	Vintry, 1838-57	S. 1841-2, M. 1843-4	vice Winchester
	Created Baronet October, 1844; Treasurer Honourable Artillery Company 1843-57 (Major 1845-8); Master Stationers 1847-8. Died April 3, 1871.			
1838, Nov. 3 (20)	MICHAEL GIBBS, *Fishmonger*	Walbrook, 1838-51	S. 1840-1, M. 1844-5	vice Atkins
	Co. Co. Walbrook 1818 (Deputy 1832)-38. Died June 9, 1858.			
1839, Oct. 12 (22)	JOHN JOHNSON, *Spectaclemaker*	Dowgate, 1839-48	S. 1836-7, M. 1845-6	vice Scholey
	Contested Plymouth 1841, London 1847; Master Spectaclemakers 1833-4, 1837-40. Died December 30, 1848.			
1839, Dec. 23 (Jan. 21, 1840)	SIR GEORGE CARROLL, *Spectaclemaker*	Candlewick, 1839-60	S. 1837-8, M. 1846-7	vice Birch
	Knighted November 9, 1837; President St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1854-60; Master Spectaclemakers 1844-6. Died December 19, 1860.			
1840, Aug. 8 (28)	JOHN KINNERSLEY HOOPER, *Vintner*	Queenhithe, 1840-54	S. 1842-3, M. 1847-8	vice Venables
	Co. Co. Queenhithe 1831 (Deputy 1835)-40; President St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1848-54; Master Vintners 1849. Died April 17, 1854.			
1840, Dec. 1 (8)	SIR JAMES DUKE, *Spectaclemaker*[201]	Farringdon Without, 1840-73	S. 1836-7, M. 1848-9	vice Harmer
	Knighted April 5, 1837; created Baronet October, 1849; Co. Co. Billingsgate 1831-40; M.P. Boston 1837-49, London 1849-65; President Honourable Artillery Company 1868-73 (Vice-President 1854-68); Master Spectaclemakers 1840-1, 1847-8, 1849-50, 1860-1, Salters 1853-4, Loriners 1855-6. Died May 28, 1873.			
1841, May 14 (June 8)	THOMAS FARNCOMB, *Tallow-Chandler*	Bassishaw, 1841-59	S. 1840-1, M. 1849-50	vice White
	Contested Southwark 1830; Master Tallow-Chandlers 1845-6. Died September 23, 1865.			
1842, Nov. 4 (18)	JOHN MUSGROVE, *Clothworker*	Broad Street, 1842-72	S. 1843-4, M. 1850-1	vice Cowan
	Created Baronet July, 1851; Co. Co. Broad Street 1835-42; President St. Thomas' Hospital 1851-81; Master Clothworkers 1843, 1862. Died October 5, 1881.			

200. Also *Clothworker*.

200.* From the accession of Queen Victoria I have discontinued the mark indicating the political opinions of the Aldermen, inasmuch as from about that time politics practically ceased to have any weight either in their election or in their subsequent course of action in civic matters. In the case of many of the Victorian and Edwardian Aldermen their political sympathies may be inferred from the notes in Vol. I., pp. 294-297.

201. Also *Salter* and *Loriner*.

1843, May 31 (June 10)	WILLIAM HUNTER, *Upholder*	Coleman Street, 1843-56	S. 1844-5, M. 1851-2	vice Heygate
	Co. Co. Coleman Street 1825-43; Deputy-Governor Irish Society 1842-3; Master Upholders 1845-6. Died September 22, 1856.			
1843, Oct. 6 (17)	THOMAS CHALLIS, *Butcher*	Cripplegate, 1843-74	S. 1846-7, M. 1852-3	vice Sir M. Wood
	M.P. Finsbury 1852-7; Master Butchers 1839-40. Died August 20, 1874.			
1843, Oct. 18 (31)	William Hughes Hughes, *Cordwainer*	(see 1832)		vice Lainson
1844, Sept. 26 (Oct. 9)	THOMAS SIDNEY, *Girdler*	Billingsgate, 1844-80	S. 1844-5, M. 1853-4	vice Brown
	Co. Co. Farringdon Without 1843-4; M.P. Stafford 1847-52, 1860-5; contested Leeds 1852, Worcester 1857, Stafford 1859; Metropolitan Board of Works 1874-5; Master Girdlers 1849. Died March 10, 1889.			
1844, Sept. 27	*DAVID SALOMONS, Cooper*	(see 1847)		*vice T. Johnson*
1844, Oct. 21 (29)	(D)FRANCIS GRAHAM MOON, *Stationer*[202]	Portsoken, 1844-71, Bridge Without, 1871	S. 1843-4, M. 1854-5	vice T. Johnson
	Created Baronet April, 1855; Co. Co. Broad Street 1831-44; Master Loriners 1854-5, Stationers 1855-6. Died October 13, 1871.			
1847, Dec. 6 (14)	(D)[203]DAVID SALOMONS, *Cooper*	*Aldgate, 1835, Portsoken, 1844,* Cordwainer, 1847-73	S. 1835-6, M. 1855-6	vice T. Wood
	Created Baronet October, 1869; M.P. Greenwich 1851-2, 1859-73; contested Shoreham 1837, Maidstone 1841, Greenwich 1847, 1852; Sheriff Kent 1839-40; Master Coopers 1841-2. Died July 18, 1873.			
1848, Jan. 10 (18)	THOMAS QUESTED FINNIS, *Bowyer*	Tower, 1848-83	S. 1848-9, M. 1856-7	vice Lucas
	Co. Co. Tower 1833 (Deputy 1838)-48; Deputy-Governor Irish Society 1843-4; Metropolitan Board of Works 1863-6; Thames Conservancy Board 1872-83; Master Bowyers 1856-8; Treasurer Sons of Clergy 1874-82. Died November 29, 1883.			
1848, Apr. 15 (May 2)	William Lawrence, *Carpenter*	Bread Street, 1848-55	S. 1849-50	vice Hughes
	Co. Co. Bread Street 1832-48; Master Carpenters 1848-9. Died November 25, 1855.			
1849, Jan. 11 (Feb. 6)	ROBERT WALTER CARDEN, *Cutler*	Dowgate, 1849-71, Bridge Without, 1871-88	S. 1850-1, M. 1857-8	vice J. Johnson
	Knighted July 17, 1851; created Baronet June, 1887; M.P. Gloucester 1857-9, Barnstaple 1880-5; contested St. Albans 1850, Gloucester 1859, Marylebone 1861, Reading 1868, Barnstaple 1880; Master Cutlers 1853-4, 1865-6, 1876-7. Died January 19, 1888.			
1851, Feb. 12 (18)	DAVID WILLIAMS WIRE, *Innholder*[204]	Walbrook, 1851-60	S. 1853-4, M. 1858-9	vice Gibbs
	Co. Co. Walbrook 1832-51; contested Boston 1847, 1849, 1851, Greenwich 1851; Master Girdlers 1859. Died November 9, 1860.			

202. Also *Loriner*.

203. The statement in *D.N.B.* that 'the Court of Aldermen took proceedings in the Court of Queen's Bench to test the validity of his election in 1835' is quite inaccurate. The Court of Aldermen annulled his election, and later admitted Alderman Humphery who had been chosen to fill the vacancy. Salomons then initiated legal proceedings in the form of a *quo warranto* calling on Humphery to make good his title, and judgment was in favour of the latter [see Vol. I. of this work, pp. 15, 226]. 'Lord' Denman in 1831 is an anachronism.

204. Also *Girdler*.

1851, Mar. 10 (25)	JOHN CARTER, *Clockmaker*	Cornhill, 1851-78	S. 1852-3, M. 1859-60	vice Pirie

Co. Co. Cornhill 1842-51; Master Clockmakers 1857, 1860, 1865. Died May 8, 1878.

1851, May 10 (20)	(D*)[205] WILLIAM CUBITT, *Fishmonger*	Langbourn, 1851-63	S. 1847-8, M. 1860-2	vice Sir C. S. Hunter

M.P. Andover 1847-61, 1862-3; contested London 1861; President St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1861-3; Metropolitan Board of Works 1856-60; Prime Warden Fishmongers 1863. Died October 28, 1863.

1853, July 4 (12)	Henry Muggeridge, *Innholder*	Castle Baynard, 1853-62	S. 1854-5	vice Key

Knighted May 1, 1855; Co. Co. Castle Baynard 1843-53; Master Innholders 1863-4. Died June 27, 1866.

1854, Mar. 25 (April 11)	Richard Hartley Kennedy, *Clockmaker*	Cheap, 1854-8	S. 1855-6	vice Thompson

Contested Inverness Boroughs 1847; Physician-General Bombay Army 1842-3; President of Ethnological Society 1856-7. Died July 24, 1865.

1854, May 4 (30)	WILLIAM ANDERSON ROSE, *Spectaclemaker*[206]	Queenhithe, 1854-81	S. 1855-6, M. 1862-3	vice Hooper

Knighted August 3, 1867; Co. Co. Queenhithe 1849-54; M.P. Southampton 1862-5; contested Newport (Isle of Wight) 1857, Southampton 1865; Governor Irish Society 1863-73; Colonel London Militia 1870-81 (Lieut.-Colonel 1869-70); Master Spectaclemakers 1857-8, 1877-8; Loriners 1866-7; Wax-chandlers 1872-4. Died June 9, 1881.

1855, Sept. 19 (29)	Edward Eagleton, *Haberdasher*	Farringdon Within, 1855-7		vice Kelly

Co. Co. Farringdon Within 1821-7, 1830 (Deputy 1847)-55; Chairman City Lands Committee 1843-4; Master Haberdashers 1851. Died October 16, 1860.

1855, Dec. 8 (18)	WILLIAM LAWRENCE, *Carpenter*[207]	Bread Street, 1855-95, Bridge Without, 1895-7	S. 1857-8, M. 1863-4	vice Lawrence

Knighted August 12, 1887; M.P. London 1865-74, 1880-5; contested London 1874, South Paddington 1885; Metropolitan Board of Works 1860-3; Master Carpenters 1856-7; Prime Warden Fishmongers 1874-5. Died April 18, 1897.

1856, Oct. 3 (13)	(D)[208] WARREN STORMES HALE, *Tallow-chandler*	Coleman Street, 1856-72	S. 1858-9, M. 1864-5	vice W. Hunter

Co. Co. Coleman Street 1825 (Deputy 1850)-56; Thames Conservancy Board 1857-72; Master Tallow-chandlers 1849-50, 1861-2. Died August 23, 1872.

1857, June 15 (24)	BENJAMIN SAMUEL PHILLIPS, *Spectacle-maker*	Farringdon Within, 1857-88	S. 1859-60, M. 1865-6	vice Eagleton

Knighted December 28, 1866; Co. Co. Farringdon Within 1846-57; Master Spectaclemakers 1867-8, 1879-80. Died October 9, 1889.

1857, June 30 (July 4)	THOMAS GABRIEL, *Goldsmith*	Vintry, 1857-91	S. 1859-60, M. 1866-7	vice Magnay

Created Baronet August, 1867; Chairman Surrey Commercial Docks Company 1878-80; Prime Warden Goldsmiths 1875-6. Died February 23, 1891.

205. The *D.N.B.* does not mention his resignation of his Aldermanic seat, leaving it to be inferred that he remained an Alderman till his death. It also ignores his re-election as President of St. Bartholomew's after his withdrawal from the Court of Aldermen, which was the subject of litigation on which judgment was not given till nearly three years after his death.

206. Also *Clothworker*, *Wax-Chandler* and *Loriner*.

207. Also *Fishmonger*.

208. The date of Hale's first election to the Common Council was a year earlier than as stated in *D.N.B.*

1858, Mar. 11 (30)	WILLIAM FERNELEY ALLEN, *Stationer*	Cheap, 1858-77	S. 1857-8, M. 1867-8	.. vice Kennedy
	Treasurer Honourable Artillery Company 1865-77. Died May 22, 1877.			
1858, Apr. 7 (27)	(D)[209]John Joseph Mechi, *Loriner*	Lime Street, .. 1858-66	S. 1856-7	.. vice Farebrother
	Master Loriners 1860-3. Died December 26, 1880.			
1859, Apr. 16 (May 3)	Edward Conder, *Wheelwright*	.. Bassishaw, .. 1859-64	S. 1858-9	.. vice Farncomb
	Co. Co. Walbrook 1838 (Deputy 1854)-59 : Master Wheelwrights 1837-8, 1858-9. Died January 12, 1865.			
1859, Oct. 6 (18)	James Abbiss, *Blacksmith*	Bridge, 1859-67	S. 1860-1	.. vice Marshall
	Prime Warden Blacksmiths 1863-5. Died July 7, 1882.			
1860, Nov. 23 (Dec. 4)	JAMES CLARKE .. .. LAWRENCE, *Carpenter*[210]	Walbrook, .. 1860-97, Bridge Without, 1897	S. 1862-3, M. 1868-9	.. vice Wire
	Created Baronet December, 1869 ; M.P. Lambeth 1865, 1868-85 ; contested Lambeth 1865, North Lambeth 1885, West Carmarthenshire 1886 ; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1868-97 ; Master Carpenters 1860-1 ; Prime Warden Fishmongers 1888-9. Died May 21, 1897.			
1861, Jan. 1 (15)	THOMAS DAKIN, ... *Spectaclemaker*[211]	Candlewick, .. 1861-89	S. 1864-5, M. 1870-1	.. vice Carroll
	Knighted April 22, 1872 ; Co. Co. Candlewick 1842 (Deputy 1854)-61 ; contested Thetford 1865 ; Deputy-Governor Irish Society 1850-1 ; Thames Conservancy Board 1857-61, 1863-89 ; Master Spectaclemakers 1865-6, 1876-7 ; Prime Warden Fishmongers 1883-4. Died May 24, 1889.			
1861, Dec. 13 (21)	ROBERT BESLEY, *Loriner*	Aldersgate, .. 1861-76	S. 1864-5, M. 1869-70	.. vice Laurie
	Co. Co. Aldersgate 1854-61 ; Master Loriners 1865-6. Died December 18, 1876.			
1862, Mar. 13 (22)	SILLS JOHN GIBBONS, *Salter*	Castle Baynard, 1862-75	S. 1865-6, M. 1871-2	.. vice Muggeridge
	Created Baronet March, 1872 ; Co. Co. Castle Baynard 1858-62 ; contested London 1868 ; Metropolitan Board of Works 1868-71 ; Master Salters 1863-4, 1874-5. Died January 11, 1876.			
1863, Jan. 30 (Feb. 17)	SYDNEY HEDLEY .. WATERLOW, *Stationer*[212]	Langbourn, .. 1863-83	S. 1866-7, M. 1872-3	.. vice Cubitt
	Knighted August 3, 1867 ; Created Baronet July, 1873 ; K.C.V.O., November 1902 ; Co. Co. Broad Street 1857-63 ; M.P. Dumfrieshire 1868-9 (contested 1869), Maidstone 1874-80 (contested 1880), Gravesend 1880-5 ; contested Southwark 1870, Mid-Kent 1885 ; Governor Irish Society 1873-83 ; Treasurer St. Bartholomew's Hospital 1874-92 ; Candidate for London School Board (Marylebone) 1870 ; Master Stationers 1872-3 ; Deputy-Chairman L.C. and D. Railway 1874-99. Died August 3, 1906.			
1863, Oct. 8 (20)	ANDREW LUSK, ... *Spectaclemaker*[213]	Aldgate, .. 1863-92, Bridge Without, 1892-5	S. 1860-1, M. 1873-4	.. vice Humphery
	Created Baronet August, 1874 ; Co. Co. Aldgate 1857-63 ; M.P. Finsbury 1865-85 ; Thames Conservancy Board 1864-5, 1870-1 ; Master Spectaclemakers 1869-71, 1891 ; Prime Warden Fishmongers 1887-8. Died June 21, 1909.			

209. The name of his Ward is omitted in *D.N.B.*, in the first edition of which is a sentence of weird syntax which, grammatically construed, implies that 'his affairs' were 'worn out with diabetes.'

210. Also *Fishmonger*.

211. Also *Fishmonger*.

212. Also *Clothworker*.

213. Also *Fishmonger*.

1864, Mar. 22 (April 5)	DAVID HENRY STONE, .. *Spectaclemaker*[214]	Bassishaw, 1864-90	S. 1867-8, M. 1874-5	.. vice Conder

Treasurer St. Thomas' Hospital 1877-90; Treasurer Honourable Artillery Company 1880-90; Metropolitan Board of Works 1866-8, 1871-4, Treasurer Sons of Clergy 1882-90; Master Spectaclemakers 1868-9, Haberdashers 1872-3, Tallow-Chandlers 1871-2, 1876-7, Coopers 1874-6. Died February 26, 1890.

1866, Aug. 13 (Sept. 25)	WILLIAM JAMES RICHMOND COTTON, *Haberdasher*[215]	Lime Street, 1866-88, Bridge Without, 1888-92	S. 1868-9, M. 1875-6	.. vice Mechi

Knighted July 5, 1892; City Chamberlain 1892-1902; M.P. London 1874-85; contested Southwark 1868, London 1885; London School Board (City) 1870-9; Thames Conservancy Board 1889-92; Master Haberdashers 1874-5, Saddlers 1875-6, 1880-1, Turners 1891-3. Died June 4, 1902.

1867, Sept. 30 (Oct. 22)	Joseph Causton, *Skinner*	Bridge, 1867-71 [Contested Cheap 1858]	S. 1869-70	.. vice Abbiss

Knighted December 11, 1869; Co. Co. Billingsgate 1848-67; Master Skinners 1861. Died May 27, 1871.

1868, Apr. 27 (May 12)	THOMAS SCAMBLER .. OWDEN, *Innholder*[215*]	Bishopsgate, 1868-89	S. 1870-1, M. 1877-8	.. vice Copeland

Knighted November 27, 1878; Co. Co. Bishopsgate 1846 (Deputy 1862)-68; Master Innholders 1853-4, Loriners 1882. Died January 9, 1889.

1871, Apr. 14 (25)	THOMAS WHITE, .. *Feltmaker*	Portsoken, 1871-83	S. 1872-3, M. 1876-7	.. vice Wilson

Knighted August 4, 1873. Died March 8, 1883.

1871, June 12 (27)	CHARLES WHETHAM, .. *Leatherseller*	Bridge, 1871-85	S. 1873-4, M. 1878-9	.. vice Causton

Knighted August 6, 1874; Co. Co. Bridge 1843 (Deputy 1865)-71; contested Bridport 1875; Metropolitan Board of Works 1883-4; Thames Conservancy Board 1883-5; Chairman London & Blackwall Railway Company 1870-85; Master Leathersellers 1873-4. Died September 4, 1885.

1871, Nov. 11 (Dec. 5)	FRANCIS WYATT .. TRUSCOTT, *Stationer*[216]	Dowgate, 1871-95	S. 1871-2, M. 1879-80	.. vice Moon

Knighted March 14, 1872; Co. Co. Dowgate 1859-71; contested Dudley 1865, Gravesend 1880; Chairman City Lands Committee 1863-4; Deputy-Governor Irish Society 1867-8; Metropolitan Board of Works 1875-9, 1888-9; Thames Conservancy Board 1885-95; Master Stationers 1879-80, 1887-8, Vintners 1880-1, 1892-3, Haberdashers 1883-4. Died March 3, 1895.

1872, Sept. 3 (D) (17)	WILLIAM MCARTHUR, .. *Spectaclemaker*	Coleman Street, 1872-87	S. 1867-8, M. 1880-1	.. vice Hale

K.C.M.G. November, 1882; M.P. Lambeth 1868-85; contested Pontefract 1865, West Newington 1885; Master Spectaclemakers 1875-6, 1880-1. Died November 16, 1887.

1872, Oct. 8 (22)	JOHN WHITTAKER ELLIS, *Merchant Taylor*	Broad Street, 1872-1909	S. 1874-5, M. 1881-2	.. vice Musgrove

Created Baronet May, 1882; Co. Co. Broad Street 1864-72; M.P. Mid-Surrey 1884-5, Surrey (Kingston Division) 1885-92; Sheriff Surrey 1899; Governor Irish Society 1883-93; Master Merchant Taylors 1884-5. Died September 20, 1912.

1873, June 10 (July 1)	James Figgins, *Stationer*	Farringdon Without, 1873-82	S. 1865-6	.. vice Duke

Co. Co. Farringdon Without 1863-68; M.P. Shrewsbury 1868-74 (contested 1874); Metropolitan Board of Works 1879-81; Master Stationers 1880-1. Died June 12, 1884.

1873, Aug. 1 (Sept. 16)	John Paterson, *Baker* ..	Cordwainer, 1873-5	S. 1870	.. vice Salomons

Co. Co. Aldersgate 1863-73; Master Bakers 1874-5. Died October 8, 1875.

214. Also *Haberdasher, Tallow-Chandler* and *Cooper*.

215. Also *Saddler, Turner* and *Fanmaker*.

215.* Also *Loriner*.

216. Also *Haberdasher* and *Vintner*.

1874, Aug. 31 (Sept. 15)	HENRY EDMUND KNIGHT, *Spectaclemaker*,[217] translated to *Fishmongers* January 8, 1887	Cripplegate, 1874-	S. 1875-6, M. 1882-3	.. vice Challis
	Knighted December 31, 1883; Co. Co. Cripplegate Within 1867-74; contested West Marylebone 1885; Candidate for London School Board (City) 1870; Master Fruiterers 1879-80, Loriners 1882-3.			
1875, Sept. 25 (Nov. 8)	Simeon Charles Hadley, *Baker*[218]	Castle Baynard, 1875-84	S. 1876-7	.. vice Gibbons
	Co. Co. Castle Baynard 1862-4, 1866-75; Metropolitan Board of Works 1881-3; Master Bakers 1888-9, Broderers 1877-9, 1883-4. Died May 15, 1890.			
1875, Oct. 20 (Nov. 8)	GEORGE SWAN NOTTAGE, *Spectaclemaker*[219]	Cordwainer, 1875-85	S. 1877-8, M. 1884-5 [Elected S. 1876]	.. vice Paterson
	Master Carpenters 1884-5. Died April 11, 1885.			
1876 Dec. 24 (Jan. 16, 1877)	JOHN STAPLES, *Leatherseller*[220]	Aldersgate, 1876-88	S. 1877-8, M. 1885-6	.. vice Besley
	K.C.M.G. November, 1886; Co. Co. Aldersgate 1865-76; Metropolitan Board of Works 1884-5, 1886-8; Master Leathersellers 1885-6, Pewterers 1876-7. Died January 16, 1888.			
1877, June 4 / *1877, August 11* / *1877, October 3*	(D*)[221] *Sir John Bennett, Spectaclemaker*[222] [Contested Cordwainer 1873, 1875]	*Cheap, 1877*	S. 1871-2	.. *vice Allen*
	Knighted March 14, 1872; Co. Co. Cheap 1860-88 (Deputy 1874-7); contested Greenwich 1873, Maldon 1874, Wilts (Cricklade Division) 1886; London School Board (City 1872-3, 1876-9, Southwark 1885-8, contested City 1873, 1879, 1882); Master Loriners 1877-8. Died July 3, 1897.			
1877, Oct. 23 (and sworn) [Court]	Edgar Breffit, *Cooper* ..	Cheap, 1877-82	S. 1875-6	.. vice Allen
	Co. Co. Dowgate 1865 (Deputy 1874)-77; Master Coopers 1880-1. Died October 18, 1882.			
1878, May 21 (June 3)	(D) ROBERT NICHOLAS FOWLER, *Spectaclemaker*[222*]	Cornhill, 1878-91	S. 1880-1, M. 1883-4, 1885	.. vice Carter
	Created Baronet July, 1885; M.P. Penryn 1868-1874 (contested 1866, 1874), London 1880-91 (contested 1865); Metropolitan Board of Works 1885-6; Treasurer University College, London 1887-91; Master Spectaclemakers 1871-3; Salters 1885-6; Loriners 1886-7. Died May 22, 1891.			
1880, July 2 (13)	REGINALD HANSON, *Merchant Taylor*[223]	Billingsgate, 1880-1905	S. 1881-2, M. 1886-7	.. vice Sidney
	Knighted June 29, 1882; created Baronet June, 1887; Co. Co. Billingsgate 1873-80; M.P. London 1891-1900; London School Board (City), 1882-5; London County Council (West Marylebone), 1889-92; Hon. Colonel London Militia (4th Battn. Royal Fusiliers), 1882-1905; Thames Conservancy Board 1892-7, 1898-1905; Treasurer Sons of Clergy 1890-1905; Chairman London Chamber of Commerce 1886-7; Master Merchant Taylors 1889-90, Shipwrights 1883-4, Spectaclemakers 1899-1900. Died April 19, 1905.			

217. Also *Fruiterer* and *Loriner*.
218. Also *Broderer*.
219. Also *Carpenter*.
220. Also *Pewterer*.
221. In the original edition of *D.N.B.* Bennett's periods of service on the London School Board are entirely misdated. The new issue omits his last period (1885-8). The account of the proceedings in the Court of Aldermen which elected Mr. Breffit is misleading. The Court did not adopt the course of declaring 'his opponent duly elected despite the far inferior number of votes cast in its favour.' Such a procedure would have been quite illegal. What the Court did was to exercise its prescriptive right (established by a judicial decision in Scales' case), of filling the vacancy caused by the fact that the Ward had thrice neglected to return a person whom the Court hereto adjudge suitable to hold the office of Alderman. This it did (a week later than its final rejection of Bennett), by its own election, without any regard to the fact that Mr. Breffit had been a candidate at the preceding polls.
222. Also *Loriner*.
222.* Also *Salter* and *Loriner*.
223. Also *Spectaclemaker* and *Shipwright*.

1881, June 22 (July 5)	John Walker, *Spectacle-maker*	Queenhithe, 1881-2	.. .. ..	.. vice Rose
	Co. Co. Queenhithe, 1863-81. Died September 18, 1882.			
1882, May 9 (June 27)	POLYDORE DE KEYSER, *Spectaclemaker*[224]	Farringdon Without, 1882-92	.. S. 1882-3, M. 1887-8	.. vice Figgins
	Knighted December 4, 1888; Co. Co. Farringdon Without 1868-74, 1877-82; Master Spectaclemakers 1891-2; Poulters 1891-2. Died January 14, 1898.			
1882, Sept. 29 (Oct. 17)	Herbert Jameson Waterlow, *Stationer*[225]	.. Queenhithe, 1882-7	.. S. 1880-1	.. vice Walker
	[Contested Farringdon Without 1882]			
1882, Oct. 31 (Nov. 8)	JAMES WHITEHEAD, *Fanmaker*[226]	.. Cheap, 1882-96	S. 1884-5, M. 1888-9	.. vice Breffit
	Created Baronet, November, 1889; M.P. Leicester 1892-4; contested North Westmorland 1885, 1886; Sheriff County London 1890; Master Fanmakers 1884-5, Fruiterers 1890-2.			
1883, Mar. 21 (April 17)	HENRY AARON ISAACS, *Loriner*[227]	Portsoken, 1883-91	.. S. 1886-7, M. 1889-90	vice White
	Knighted August 5, 1887; Co. Co. Aldgate 1862-83; Chairman City Lands Commission 1869-70; Master Loriners 1880-1, 1896. Died August 2, 1909.			
1883, Sept. 21 (29)	JOSEPH SAVORY, *Goldsmith*[228]	.. Langbourn, 1883-98, Bridge Without, 1898-	.. S. 1882-3, M. 1890-1	.. vice Sir S. Waterlow
	Created Baronet September, 1891; M.P. North Westmorland 1892-1900 (contested 1900); London School Board (City) 1890-4 (candidate 1888); Master Shipwrights 1901-2, Clockmakers 1888-9, 1890-1, 1911-2, Gardeners 1891-2, Poulters 1886-8.			
1883, Dec. 12 (20)	Edward James Gray, *Clothworker*[229]	.. Tower, 1883-91	S. 1888-9	.. vice Finnis
	Co. Co. Tower, 1881-3. Died May 7, 1892.			
1884, June 19 (July 10)	DAVID EVANS, *Haberdasher*[230]	.. .. Castle Baynard, 1884-1907	S. 1885-6, M. 1891-2	.. vice Hadley
	K.C.M.G. July, 1892; Co. Co. Cordwainer 1874-84; Thames Conservancy Board 1905-7; Master Haberdashers 1895-6, Broderers 1896-7, 1905-6. Died August 14, 1907.			
1885, Apr. 24 (May 12)	Phineas Cowan, *Broderer*[231]	.. Cordwainer, 1885-92	S. 1883-4	.. vice Nottage
	[Contested Tower 1883]			
	Contested Tower Hamlets (Whitechapel) 1885; Master Gold and Silver Wyre Drawers 1895-8. Died October 22, 1899.			
1885, Sept. 18 (29)	STUART KNILL, *Goldsmith*[232]	.. .. Bridge, 1885-97, Bridge Without, 1897-8	S. 1889-90, M. 1892-3	.. vice Whetham
	Created Baronet August, 1893; Thames Conservancy Board 1895-8; Master Plumbers 1886-7, 1892-5. Died November 19, 1898.			

224. Also *Butcher, Innholder, Poulter* and *Gold and Silver Wyre Drawer.*
225. Also *Butcher.*
226. Also *Fruiterer* and *Shipwright.*
227. Also *Gold and Silver Wyre Drawer.*
228. Also *Poulter, Shipwright, Clockmaker* and *Gardener.*
229. Also *Gold and Silver Wyre Drawer* and *Glover.*
230. Also *Broderer* and *Gold and Silver Wyre Drawer.*
231. Also *Gold and Silver Wyre Drawer.*
232. Also *Plumber* and *Gold and Silver Wyre Drawer.*

1887, Mar. 22 (April 19)	GEORGE ROBERT TYLER, *Stationer*[233]	Queenhithe, .. 1887-97	S. 1891-2, M. 1893-4	.. vice H. J. Waterlow

Created Baronet July, 1894; Co. Co. Queenhithe 1877 (Deputy 1886)-87; Master Stationers 1893-4, 1895. Died November 26, 1897.

1887, Nov. 26 (Dec. 6)	James Ebenezer .. Saunders, *Fishmonger*[234]	Coleman Street, .. 1887-8	.. ..	.. vice McArthur

Co. Co. Coleman Street, 1856 (Deputy 1875)-87; contested Greenwich 1880, Kent (Dartford Division) 1885, 1886; Metropolitan Board of Works 1863-88; London School Board (Greenwich) 1876-85; Master Shipwrights 1884-5, Wheelwrights 1873-4, 1892-3. Died November 24, 1909.

1888, Jan. 26 (Feb. 14)	JOSEPH RENALS, *Spectaclemaker*[235]	.. Aldersgate, .. 1888-1907	S. 1892-3, M. 1894-5	.. vice Staples

Knighted July 14, 1893; created Baronet September 1895; Co. Co. Aldersgate 1885-88; Master Fruiterers 1895-6. Died November 1, 1907.

1888, Feb. 3 (14)	WALTER HENRY WILKIN, *Broderer*[236]	Lime Street, .. 1888-	S. 1892-3, M. 1895-6	.. vice Carden

Knighted July 14, 1893, K.C.M.G., November, 1896; Co. Co. Lime Street, 1876-88; Thames Conservancy Board 1898-1909; Master Broderers 1895-6, Barbers 1885-6, Coachmakers 1895-6.

1888, May 7 (15)	GEORGE FAUDEL PHILLIPS, *Spectaclemaker*[237]	.. Farringdon .. Within, 1888-1912 [Contested Cordwainer 1885]	S. 1884-5, M. 1896-7	.. vice Phillips

Took name FAUDEL-PHILLIPS December 23, 1895; created Baronet August, 1897; G.C.I.E. October, 1897; contested West Herts 1885; Sheriff County London 1895; Sheriff Herts 1900; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1897-1912; Governor Irish Society 1893-1906; Master Spectaclemakers 1893-4, 1896-7.

1888, Dec. 6 (18)	Ewdard Hart, *Loriner*[238]	Coleman Street, 1888-94	.. ..	.. vice Saunders

Co. Co. Coleman Street 1863 (Deputy 1887)-88; Chairman City Lands Committee 1874-5; Master Loriners 1884-5, Butchers 1884-5. Died November 28, 1894.

1889, Jan. 22 (Feb. 4)	HORATIO DAVID DAVIES, *Spectaclemaker*[239]	Bishopsgate, .. 1889-1912	S. 1887-8, M. 1897-8	.. vice Owden

K.C.M.G. November, 1898; Co. Co. Cheap 1885-89; M.P. Rochester 1892-3, Chatham 1895-1906; Master Spectaclemakers 1892-3, 1897-8, Shipwrights 1902-3, Loriners 1907-8. Died September 18, 1912.

1889, June 3 (17)	JOHN VOCE MOORE, *Loriner*[240]	.. Candlewick, .. 1889-1902 [Contested Bridge 1885]	S. 1893-4, M. 1898-9	.. vice Dakin

Knighted July 13, 1894; Co. Co. Candlewick 1870-89; Master Loriners 1894-5. Died February 12, 1904.

1890, Mar. 12 (25)	ALFRED JAMES NEWTON, *Fanmaker*[241]	Bassishaw, .. 1890-	S. 1888-9, M. 1899-1900	.. vice Stone

Created Baronet May, 1900; contested West Southwark 1900; Governor Irish Society 1906- ; Master Fanmakers 1899-1900, Girdlers 1898-1900, Framework Knitters 1895-6.

---

233. Also *Gold and Silver Wyre Drawer*.

234. Also *Painter-Stainer*, *Currier*, *Blacksmith*, *Shipwright*, *Needlemaker* and *Wheelwright*.

235. Also *Fruiterer*, *Framework-knitter* and *Gold and Silver Wyre Drawer*.

236. Also *Barber* and *Coachmaker*.

237. Also *Coachmaker*.

238. Also *Butcher*.

239. Also *Loriner*, *Shipwright*, and *Gold and Silver Wyre Drawer*.

240. Also *Framework Knitter*.

241. Also *Girdler*, *Cooper*, *Turner*, *Loriner*, *Framework Knitter*, *Shipwright*, *Spectaclemaker*, and *Gold and Silver Wyre Drawer*.

1891, Mar. 9 (20)	FRANK GREEN, *Glazier*[242]	Vintry, 1891-1902	S. 1897-8, M. 1900-1	vice Gabriel

Created Baronet November, 1901; Co. Co. Vintry 1878 (Deputy 1889)-91; Deputy-Governor Irish Society 1886-7; Chairman City Lands Committee 1888-9; Master Glaziers 1890-1. Died December 3, 1902.

1891, June 5 (16)	JOSEPH COCKFIELD DIMSDALE, *Grocer*	Cornhill, 1891-1902	S. 1893-4, M. 1901-2	vice Fowler

Knighted July 13, 1894; created Baronet July, 1902; K.C.V.O. November, 1902; Privy Councillor December 16, 1902; City Chamberlain 1902-1912; M.P. London 1900-6; London County Council (City) 1895-1901; Master Grocers 1885-6, 1911-2 Died August 10, 1912.

1891, June 23 (July 7)	MARCUS SAMUEL, *Spectaclemaker*[243]	Portsoken, 1891-	S. 1894-5, M. 1902-3	vice Isaacs

Knighted August 6, 1898; created Baronet August, 1903; Master Spectaclemakers 1902-3, Gardeners 1902-3.

1891, Aug. 25 (Sep. 29)	JAMES THOMSON RITCHIE, *Shipwright*[244]	Tower, 1891-1912	S. 1896-7, M. 1903-4	vice Gray

Knighted August 18, 1897; created Baronet December, 1903; contested London 1902; Thames Conservancy Board 1907-1912; Master Bakers 1903-4. Died September 18, 1912.

1892, Feb. 19 (Mar. 1)	JOHN POUND, *Leatherseller*[245]	Aldgate, 1892-	S. 1895-6, M. 1904-5	vice Cotton

Created Baronet July, 1905; Co. Co. Aldgate 1869-92; Master Leathersellers 1893-4, 1903-4; Fruiterers 1901-2; Fanmakers 1891-2.

1892, May 9 (18)	WALTER VAUGHAN MORGAN, *Cutler*[246]	Cordwainer, 1892-	S. 1900-1, M. 1905-6	vice Cowan

Created Baronet July, 1906; Treasurer Christ's Hospital 1891-1910; Treasurer Sons of Clergy 1905- ; Master Cutlers 1911-2.

1892, June 7 (16)	WILLIAM PURDIE TRELOAR, *Loriner*[247]	Farringdon Without, 1892-	S. 1899-1900, M. 1906-7	vice de Keyser

Knighted March 29, 1900; created Baronet July, 1907; Co. Co. Farringdon Without 1881-92; Master Loriners 1900-1, Butchers 1909-10.

1894, Apr. 25 (May 8)	JOHN CHARLES BELL, *Fanmaker*,[248] translated to *Haberdashers* May 14, 1907	Coleman Street, 1894-	S. 1901-2, M. 1907-8	vice Hart

Knighted October 20, 1902; created Baronet July, 1908; Co. Co. Coleman Street 1882-94; Deputy-Governor Irish Society 1890-1; Master Fanmakers 1897-8, Glovers 1892-3, 1899-1900, 1907-8.

1895, Mar. 18 (28)	GEORGE WYATT TRUSCOTT, *Stationer*[249]	Dowgate, 1895-	S. 1902-3, M. 1908-9	vice Sir F. Truscott

Knighted December 18, 1902; created Baronet July 1909; Co. Co. Dowgate 1882-94; Master Stationers 1901-2; Musicians 1908-9; Haberdashers 1911-2.

242. Also *Stationer*.
243. Also *Gardener*.
244. Also *Baker*.
245. Also *Fruiterer* and *Fanmaker*.
246. Also *Loriner*.
247. Also *Butcher*.
248. Also *Loriner*, *Glover*, *Innholder* and *Spectaclemaker*.
249. Also *Haberdasher*, *Vintner* and *Musician*.

1895, Oct. 10 (23)	Frederick Prat Alliston, *Cordwainer*[250]	Bread Street, 1895-1908	S. 1898-9	.. vice Lusk
	Knighted November 9, 1908; Co. Co. Bread Street 1878-95; Deputy-Governor Irish Society 1887-8; London County Council (City) 1901-7 [Deputy-Chairman 1904-5]; Master Masons 1909-10. Died May 16, 1912.			
1896, May 13 (June 9)	Richard Clarence Halse, *Currier*[251]	Cheap, 1896-7.. [Contested Cordwainer 1885]	.. ..	.. vice Whitehead
	Co. Co. Cheap 1877 (Deputy 1888)-96; Deputy-Governor Irish Society 1884-5; Chairman City Lands Committee 1890-1; Thames Conservancy Board 1890-7; Master Curriers 1896-7; Fanmakers 1894-5. Died December 25, 1897.			
1897, May 10 (June 1)	Samuel Green, *Tallow-Chandler*	Walbrook, 1897-1901	.. .. ..	.. vice Sir W. Lawrence
	Co. Co. Farringdon Without 1861-5. Died April 23, 1901.			
1897, June 11 (21)	JOHN KNILL, *Goldsmith*[252]	.. .. Bridge, 1897-	.. S. 1903-4, M. 1909-10	.. vice Sir J. C. Lawrence
	Succeeded to Baronetcy November 19, 1898; Co. Co. Bridge 1893-7; Master Plumbers 1902-4, 1909-10.			
1897, Dec. 11 (20)	THOMAS VEZEY STRONG, *Stationer*[253]	Queenhithe, .. 1897-	S. 1904-5, M. 1910-1	.. vice Tyler
	Knighted June 30, 1905; Privy Councillor July 5, 1911; K.C.V.O. November 1911; Master Stationers 1903-4; Plumbers 1904-5, 1910-3.			
1898, Jan. 7 (18)	Henry George Smallman, *Fanmaker*	Cheap, 1898-1909	.. S. 1905-6	.. vice Halse
	Knighted June 30, 1906; Co. Co. Cheap 1888-98; Master Fanmakers 1898-9.			
1898, Dec. 8 (16)	THOMAS BOOR CROSBY, *Turner*[253a]	Langbourn, .. 1898-	S. 1906-7, M. 1911-2	.. vice Sir S. Knill
	Knighted June 28, 1907; Co. Co. Langbourn 1877-98; President Bethlem and Bridewell 1912; Master Turners 1900-1; Apothecaries 1911-2.			
1901, May 3 (14)	Howard Carlile Morris, *Carpenter*[254]	Walbrook, 1901-6	.. .. ..	...vice S. Green
	Co. Co. Walbrook 1884-1901; Master Fanmakers 1905-6. Died May 15, 1906.			
1902, July 24 (August 5)	DAVID BURNETT, *Loriner*[255]	.. Candlewick, .. 1902-	S. 1907-8, M. 1912-3	.. vice Moore
	Knighted June 26, 1908; Co. Co. Candlewick 1888-1902; Chairman City Lands Committee 1897-8.			
1902, Dec. 16 (January 13, 1903)	William Charles Simmons, *Grocer*	Vintry, 1902-9	.. .. ..	.. vice Sir F. Green
	Co. Co. Vintry 1877 (Deputy 1894)-1902; Deputy-Governor Irish Society 1883-4.			
1902, Dec. 16 (January 13, 1903)	Walter Murray Guthrie, *Merchant Taylor*	Cornhill, 1902-9	.. .. ..	.. vice Dimsdale
	M.P. Tower Hamlets (Bow and Bromley Division) 1899-1906. Died April 24, 1911.			
1905, May 4 (16)	Francis Stanhope Hanson, *Merchant Taylor*	Billingsgate, .. 1905-10	S. 1908-9	.. vice Sir R. Hanson
	Knighted June 26, 1909; London County Council (City) 1907-10. Died March 17, 1910.			

250. Also *Mason.*
251. Also *Fanmaker.*
252. Also *Plumber.*
253. Also *Plumber.*
253a. Also *Apothecary.*
254. Also *Gold and Silver Wyre Drawer* and *Fanmaker.*
255. Also *Founder.*

1906, May 29 (June 19)	Francis Howse, *Glass Seller*[256]	Walbrook, 1906-9	.. .. ..	.. vice Morris
	London School Board (Hackney) 1891-4, 1897 (Candidate 1888); Mayor Hackney 1905–6.			
1906, Nov. 15 (Dec. 4)	SIR HORATIO DAVID DAVIES, K.C.M.G., *Spectaclemaker*	(see 1889)	.. .. ..	.. re-elected
1907, Aug. 28 (Sept. 17)	Sir Thomas Vansittart Bowater, *Girdler*[257]	Castle Baynard, 1907-	S. 1905-6	.. vice Evans
	Knighted June 30, 1906; Co. Co. Vintry 1899-1907.			
1907, Nov. 14 (Dec. 3)	Charles Johnston, .. *Innholder*	Aldersgate, 1907-	.. S. 1910-1	.. vice Renals
	Knighted June 19, 1911; Co. Co. Aldersgate 1900-7.			
1908, June 11 (24)	Charles Cheers Wakefield, *Haberdasher*[258]	Bread Street, 1908-	S. 1907-8	.. vice Alliston
	Knighted June 26, 1908; Co. Co. Bread Street 1904-8.			
1909, May 28 (June 8)	Sir William Henry Dunn, *Wheelwright*[259]	Cheap, 1909- [Contested Castle Baynard 1907]	.. S. 1906-7	.. vice Smallman
	Knighted June 28, 1907; Co. Co. Bishopsgate 1904-9; Master Turners 1911-2.			
1909, June 16 (July 13)	Charles Augustin Hanson, *Pattenmaker*	Broad Street, 1909-	S. 1911-2	.. vice Ellis
	Sheriff Cornwall 1907-8; Master Pattenmakers 1905-7, 1912-13.			
1909, July 22 (Sept. 21)	Sir George Joseph Woodman, *Framework Knitter*[260]	Walbrook, 1909- [Contested Cheap 1909]	.. S. 1904-5	.. vice Howse
	Knighted June 30, 1905; Co. Co. Coleman Street 1894 (Deputy 1903)-1909; Master Framework Knitters 1900-1; Wheelwrights 1904-5.			
1909, Oct. 5 (19)	Sir Horace Brooks Marshall, *Stationer*[261]	Vintry, 1909- [Contested Candlewick 1902]	.. S. 1901-2	.. vice Simmons
	Knighted October 24, 1902; Co. Co. Farringdon Without 1896-1909; Master Gardeners 1911-2.			
1909, Oct. 8 (19)	Edward Ernest Cooper, *Musician*	Cornhill, 1909-	.. S. 1912-3	.. vice Guthrie
	Master Musicians 1905-6.			
1910, Mar. 3 (15)	James Roll, *Horner*[262]	Billingsgate, 1910-	.. S. 1909-10	.. vice Sir F. Hanson
	Co. Co. Bridge 1903-10; Master Paviors 1909-10.			

256. Also *Founder* and *Girdler*.

257. Also *Loriner*.

258. Also *Cordwainer*, *Turner*, *Loriner*, *Spectaclemaker*, *Gold and Silver Wyre Drawer* and *Playing-Card Maker*.

259. Also *Turner*, *Horner*, *Loriner*, *Shipwright*, *Spectaclemaker*, *Butcher* and *Gold and Silver Wyre Drawer*.

260. Also *Wheelwright*.

261. Also *Loriner*, *Spectaclemaker*, *Gardener* and *Glazier*.

262. Also *Loriner*, *Spectaclemaker*, *Pavior*, *Glover* and *Carman*.

1912, Jan. 29	*Charles Jones Cuthbertson, Glover*	*Farringdon Within, 1912*	.. .. ..	.. *vice Phillips*
	Co. Co. Farringdon Within 1889 (Deputy 1901)-12; Master Glovers 1909-10. Died January 29, 1912[263]			
1912, Feb. 13	*Sir Thomas Henry Brooke-Hitching, Playing-Card Maker*[264]	*Farringdon Within, 1912* [Contested Walbrook 1906]	S. 1902-3	.. *vice Phillips*
	Knighted December 18, 1902; Co. Co. Farringdon Within 1892- Contested West Riding, Yorkshire (Elland Division) 1906; London County Council (City) 1904-7; London School Board (City) 1902-4; Master Playing-Card Makers 1905-6; Gold and Silver Wyre-Drawers 1911-2.			
1912, Mar. 27 (April 16)	Sir John James Baddeley, *Framework-Knitter*[265]	Farringdon Within, 1912-	S. 1908-9	.. vice Phillips
	Knighted June 26, 1909; Co. Co. Cripplegate Without 1886 (Deputy 1899)-1912; Thames Conservancy Board 1906-9; Chairman City Lands Committee 1898-9; Master Framework-Knitters 1906-7.			
1912, Oct. 3 (15)	John Humphery, *Tallow-Chandler*	Tower, 1912-	.. ..	.. vice Ritchie
	Co. Co. Tower 1902-12.			
1912, Oct. 4 (15)	Edward Cecil Moore, *Fruiterer*	Bishopsgate, 1912-	.. .. ..	.. vice Davies

263. Mr. Cuthbertson died suddenly on the evening of the day of election before reaching home after the declaration of the poll.

264. Also *Loriner* and *Gold and Silver Wyre Drawer.*

265. Also *Stationer* and *Loriner.*

THE COURT OF ALDERMEN,

NOVEMBER, 1912.

(In order of Seniority of Election.)

	Elected Alderman.	Sheriff.	Lord Mayor.	Ward.
Sir Henry Edmund Knight	1874	1875-6	1882-3	Cripplegate.
Sir Joseph Savory, Bart.	1883	1882-3	1890-1	Bridge Without.
Sir Walter Henry Wilkin, K.C.M.G.	1888	1892-3	1895-6	Lime Street.
Sir Alfred James Newton, Bart. ..	1890	1888-9	1899-1900	Bassishaw.
Sir Marcus Samuel, Bart.	1891	1894-5	1902-3	Portsoken.
Sir John Pound, Bart.	1892	1895-6	1904-5	Aldgate.
Sir Walter Vaughan Morgan, Bart.	1892	1900-1	1905-6	Cordwainer.
Sir William Purdie Treloar, Bart. ..	1892	1899-1900	1906-7	Farringdon Without.
Sir John Charles Bell, Bart. ..	1894	1901-2	1907-8	Coleman Street.
Sir George Wyatt Truscott, Bart. ..	1895	1902-3	1908-9	Dowgate.
Sir John Knill, Bart.	1897	1903-4	1909-10	Bridge.
Right-Hon. Sir Thomas Vezey Strong, K.C.V.O.	1897	1904-5	1910-1	Queenhithe.
Sir Thomas Boor Crosby	1898	1906-7	1911-2	Langbourn.
Sir David Burnett (Lord Mayor) ..	1902	1907-8	1912-3	Candlewick.
Sir Thomas Vansittart Bowater ..	1907	1905-6	—	Castle Baynard.
Sir Charles Johnston	1907	1910-1	—	Aldersgate.
Sir Charles Cheers Wakefield ..	1908	1907-8	—	Bread Street.
Sir William Henry Dunn	1909	1906-7	—	Cheap.
Charles Augustin Hanson	1909	1911-2	—	Broad Street.
Sir George Joseph Woodman ..	1909	1904-5	—	Walbrook.
Sir Horace Brooks Marshall ..	1909	1901-2	—	Vintry.
Edward Ernest Cooper	1909	1912-3	—	Cornhill.
James Roll	1910	1909-10	—	Billingsgate.
Sir John James Baddeley	1912	1908-9	—	Farringdon Within.
John Humphery	1912	—	—	Tower.
Edward Cecil Moore	1912	—	—	Bishopsgate.

NOTES ON THE ALDERMEN, 1220-1912.

(In continuation of Vol. I., pp. 405-408.)

[It has not been thought necessary to record well-known historical facts, and except in the case of genealogical notes, I have not included such details as may be found in the articles relating to Aldermen in the *Dictionary of National Biography*, a list of which is appended for convenience of reference.]

---

c 1243. **John Gisors.** Probably identical with the personage of that name whose Will was enrolled April 27, 1282 [H.R. 13 (71)] and who was father of John de Gisors (Alderman 1282-96).

c 1246. **Walter de Winton.** He married a sister of Arnold fitz-Thedmar, the chronicler (Alderman c 1255-75).

1247. **Adam de Basing.** Grandson of Salomon de Basing (Mayor 1217).

c 1249. **William fitz-Richard.** One of the leaders of the party of the King (Henry III.) in the City in opposition to the baronial party of de Montfort.

c 1249. **Alexander le Ferrun.** One of the leaders of the baronial party in the City in opposition to the King.

c 1255. **Arnold fitz-Thedmar.** Son of 'Thedmar the Teutonic.' He compiled the Chronicles of *the Mayors and Sheriffs of London*, 1188-1274 (translated by the late Mr. H. T. Riley from the *Liber de Antiquis Legibus*), which is one of the chief authorities for the civic history of the period. His sisters married Walter de Winton, John Gisors and Ralph Eswy, who were all Aldermen, and the two last Mayors of London. He was a bitter opponent of the popular party in the City, who he asserts would have murdered him and his political friends but for the news of the battle of Evesham. Other Aldermen, who, according to fitz-Thedmar, had been marked out for assassination by the followers of Montfort, were John de Gisors, William fitz-Richard, Gregory de Rokesle, John Adrien, Geoffrey de Winton, Robert de Cornhill, William de Durham, Bartholomew de Castell.

c 1264. **Philip le Taillour.** The candidate of the Aldermanic party for the Mayoralty in opposition to the re-election of Walter Hervi in 1272. (For this contest see *Chronicles of the Mayors and Sheriffs*, trans. Riley, pp. 153-158, Dr. Sharpe's *London and the Kingdom*, i. 105, 106).

c 1265. **Gregory de Rokesle.** The circumstances of his refusal to meet the King's Justiciars at the Tower in his official capacity as Mayor, which resulted in the suspension of the Mayoralty for 13 years, are detailed in *Liber Albus* (trans. Riley), pp. 14, 15, and in Dr. Sharpe's *London and the Kingdom*, i., pp. 120-122.

c 1265. **Walter Hervi.** The leader of the popular party in the City after the disappearance of fitz-Thomas. He was deprived of his Aldermanry and 'for ever excluded from the Council of the City,' May 29, 1274. The 'articles as to the presumptuous acts and injuries of most notoricus character' alleged against him are set forth in the *Chronicles of the Mayors and Sheriffs of London* (trans. Riley), pp. 174, 175.

c 1266. **Edward le Blund.** Father of John le Blund (Mayor 1301-8).

c 1269. **Walter le Poter.** Son-in-law of Geoffrey de Winton (Alderman, Sheriff 1248-9) and brother-in-law of Nicholas fitz-Geoffrey (Alderman, Sheriff 1273-4, 1280-1).

c 1271. **Ralph le Blund.** Son-in-law of Peter fitz-Alan (Mayor 1246-7).

c 1276. **William Bukerel.** Son of Stephen Bukerel (Alderman, Sheriff 1227-9).

c 1280. **Richard de Eswy.** He is described in the Will of Thomas de Basinge (Alderman, Sheriff 1269-70), as his 'brother' (*i.e.* brother-in-law or step-brother).

c1280. **Ralph Crepyn or de Alegate.** He is generally described as 'clericus;' he may possibly have been the 'Common Clerk' of the City before John de Banquelle. His vacation of his Aldermanry in 1285 was probably due to connection with the affray which resulted in the murder of Laurence Duket in Bow Church, the story of which is told in a footnote to Aungier's *French Chronicle of London* (trans. Riley), p. 19, and in Dr. Sharpe's *London and the Kingdom*, i., 119.

c1282. **John de Gisors.** Son of John de Gisors (Mayor 1246, 1258-9), and father of John de Gisors (Mayor 1311-3, 1314-5), Anketin de Gisors and Henry de Gisors (Aldermen 1312-36 and 1330-5 respectively).

1294. **Solomon** [*rectius* Salomon] **le Coteler.** He is also called Salomon de Laufare. The name by which he is usually referred to ('le Coteler') obviously indicates his trade, that of a cutler.

1294. **Walter de Rokesle** was nephew of Gregory de Rokesle (Mayor 1274-81, 1284-5).

c1297. **Gregory de Northone.** I have described him as 'Recorder, 1298-1303' (Vol. I., p. 378), but I cannot now find the note on which that statement is based. That he held an office equivalent to either the Recordership or the Town Clerkship may be inferred from Letter Book A, 82 *b*, where under date April 8, 1290, he is described as 'Clerk to the Warden of London.' His successor as Alderman of Candlewick, John de Wengrave, is the first Recorder definitely described by that title; I think he succeeded his predecessor in the Recordership as well as in the Aldermanry, though he appears not to have taken the oath, which may possibly have been newly framed then, till January, 1304, about a year after Gregory de Northone's death.

c1297. **Adam de Hallingberi** was one of the executors of the Will of Henry le Waleys.

1298. **William de Leyre.** In his house Sir William Wallace was lodged the night before his trial.

1303. **John de Wengrave.** The writer of the *French Chronicle of London* records that 'he did much evil in his time to the Commons.' It is perhaps worthy of note that Wengrave and his seven immediate successors in the Recordership were all Aldermen of the City while holding this office, but since 1376 there has been no instance of the two offices being combined in a single person. Six of these Recorders (including Wengrave himself) were Aldermen of Candlewick, as also was Geoffrey de Northone, who was not improbably his predecessor; two were Aldermen of Bridge, one of whom migrated thither from Candlewick while Recorder, only one being unconnected with either of those Wards.

1306. **John de Gisors.** The third Mayor of the name. He was an adherent of Queen Isabella and Mortimer.[1]

1. I have erroneously dated his death 1329, in vol. I. (p. 379). This date, which was taken from the Stocken MSS. in the Guildhall Library, but for which I can find no other authority, seemed probable from the fact that Gisors practically disappears from all public and civic life after 1327. He died in January, 1351: Will dated January 5, enrolled January 19 [H.R. 78 (248)]. The note which Dr. Sharpe (*Calendar of Husting Wills*, i., 643) transcribes from Stow is ambiguous and misleading, as it apparently distinguishes between the Mayor of 1311 and the John Gisors who died in 1350-1, and it is almost impossible to determine from the vagueness of Stow's use of pronouns whether he takes the latter to be a son or a brother (having the same baptismal name) of the earlier Mayor. It is clear from the Will that the testator was an old man, as he had a married grand-daughter: moreover, the names of his father and mother (John and Margery) are those of the Alderman who died in 1296, and his wife. It is to be noted that the elder John who died in 1296, bequeathed his 'New Hall in the parish of St. Mildred, in Bradestreet' to his son Thomas, and that this hall afterwards became the property of the testator of 1351, and that the latter also had a son Thomas, as he bequeathed 'Gysors Hall, in the parish of St. Mildred de Bradestreet' to his grand-daughter Felicia, daughter of Thomas Gysors. (Stow's account of the descent of the hall given under Bread Street Ward differs from that which he gives under Vintry Ward.)

1312. **Anketyn de Gisors.** His widow married Adam de Acres, afterwards Common Serjeant.

1312. **Roger de Frowyk.** Son of Henry de Frowyk (Alderman, Sheriff 1274-5), and grandson of Lawrence de Frowyk (Alderman, Sheriff 1246-7, 1251-2).

1315. **Hamo de Chigwell.** One of the chief civic supporters of Edward II. against the party of Queen Isabella and Mortimer. John de Cotun (Alderman 1319-30), who belonged to the latter faction, described Chigwell, when Mayor, as 'the vilest worm that had been in the City for more than twenty years,' and expressed his opinion that it would be a blessing if his head were severed from his body. For the later history of Chigwell, after the deposition of Edward II., see Dr. Sharpe's *London and the Kingdom*, i., 165-169, and the original authorities there cited.

1319. **Robert Sely.** Son of Thomas Sely (Alderman, Sheriff 1298-9).

1322. **Richard de Betoyne.** Son of William de Betoyne (Alderman, City Chamberlain, and Sheriff 1288-9). He and John de Gisors were two of the most prominent adherents of Queen Isabella and Mortimer. He had assisted, or at least connived at, Mortimer's escape from the Tower in 1323. A full account of his dispute with his colleagues in the parliamentary representation of the City on the question of removing the staple from England to the Continent is given in *London and the Kingdom*, i., 174-177.

1323. **Walter Crepyn** was a son of Ralph Crepyn or de Alegate (formerly Alderman of Cornhill) and closely related to Richard de Gloucester, his own predecessor in the Aldermanry of that Ward.

1327. **Gregory de Nortone.** Son of Geoffrey de Nortone (Alderman 1297-1303).

1330. **Richard de la Pole.** A native of Hull, brother of Sir William de la Pole, whose son Michael was created Earl of Suffolk, and was one of the favourites of Richard II.

1339. **John de Northall.** Father of Thomas de Northall, a Carmelite friar, who became Archbishop of Dublin and Lord Chancellor of Ireland.

1348. **Henry Picard.** He married a grand-daughter of John de Gisors (Mayor 1311-3, 1314-5) and was one of Richard Johnson's Nine Worthies of London.

1348. **Adam de Bury.** One of the three Aldermen (the others being Richard Lyons and John Pecche) who were removed from their Aldermanries in 1376 on account of charges of malversation. Bury, who was said to have appropriated money subscribed for the ransom of King John of France, escaped to Flanders and so was not tried. The other two were convicted of the charges severally brought against them, Lyons of embezzling the King's revenue and Pecche of extortion in the exercise of his monopoly of sweet wines.

1352. **John de Stodeye.** Two of his daughters married Sir Nicholas Brembre (Mayor 1377-8 and 1383-6) and Henry Vanner (Alderman, Sheriff 1391-2), respectively. Sir John Philipot (Mayor 1378-9) is said to have married another daughter, but this is doubtful; he is known to have married two other wives, one the daughter of Richard de Croydon (Alderman, Sheriff 1363-4).

1360. **John de Bernes.** By his Will he directed the proceeds of the sale of certain lands to be placed in a chest under four keys to be kept respectively by the Wardens of the Grocers, Mercers and Drapers, and the City Chamberlain. The chest is still preserved in the Town Clerk's office at Guildhall, and is known as 'Barnes's chest.' (Sharpe's *Calendar of Husting Wills*, ii., 180).

1363. **James Andreu.** His wife was niece of John de Caustone (Alderman, Sheriff 1324-5).

1365. **William de Haldene.** The last of the Aldermen who also were Recorders of the City.

1368. **Sir William Walworth.** He was one of Richard Johnson's 'Nine Worthies of London.' The events of his second mayoralty are too well known to need record here.

1372. **Sir Nicholas Brembre.** The leader of the party of the victualling trades in Richard II.'s reign, which supported the King against the party of John of Gaunt, Duke of Lancaster.

1375. **John de Northampton.** The leader of the non-victualling trades in Richard II.'s reign, which supported John of Gaunt. Nicholas Twyford (elected Alderman the same year) was one of his chief lieutenants.

1375. **John Maryns.** He is described in his Will as 'John Foot *alias* Maryns.'

1377. **William Wodehous.** He is described in his Will as 'William Power, called Wodehous.' He had three wives, the second of whom bore the singular name of Anselina.

1377. **William Tonge.** He was buried in All Hallows Church, Barking, where there is the oldest brass in London to his memory.

1378. **John Vyne.** He had been apprentice to James Andreu (Mayor 1367-8), of whose Will he was executor.

1379. **John Heende.** He built the Church of St. Swithin by London Stone.

1381. **John Fresshe.** Two of his daughters married Aldermen, viz., Walter Cotton (Sheriff 1411-2) and Walter Newenton (Alderman of Langbourn 1399-1400).

1382. **Nicholas Exton.** One of the chief adherents of Brembre and the victualling party in civic politics.

1383. **John Fraunceys.** He is described in his Will as 'John Godman, otherwise called Fraunceys.'

1383. **Geoffrey Crymelford.** Son-in-law of R. Hatfield (Alderman, Sheriff 1371-2).

1390. **William Brampton.** Dr. Wylie in his *History of England under Henry IV.* (ii., 71-77), gives an account of a mission of Brampton (in conjunction with the Speaker of the House of Commons and a clerical envoy) to Conrad of Jungingen, High Master of the Teutonic Knights, to adjust trade disputes which had arisen with the Hanse Towns. His statement that on his return voyage to England in October, 1405, 'the ship was lost with all hands and he and the papers went to the bottom' is clearly inaccurate, as Brampton made a Will in London on November 6th, 1406, which was proved a week later.

1391. **Richard Whytyngdon** ('Whittington'). Much of his history as related in popular stories is legendary. The best account of him is contained in the article on him by Professor Tait in the *Dictionary of National Biography.*

1397. **John Wodecok.** At the close of his mayoralty the custom of having a solemn celebration of mass before the election of a new Mayor was introduced, probably at his instance. He was a pious man and left bequests in his Will to several churches and religious houses. Whittington was the first Mayor to be elected after a religious service. The custom continues in a modified form to the present time, the election being always preceded by divine service (Dr. Sharpe's *London and the Kingdom*, i., 252, 253).

1402. **Thomas Fauconer.** He built Moorgate, which was afterwards rebuilt by Sir W. Hampton in his Mayoralty (1472-3).

1402. **Robert Chichele.** Brother of Henry Chichele, Archbishop of Canterbury. He built the church of St. Stephen's, Walbrook.

1403. **Richard Merlawe.** He was one of the five 'Treasurers of War'—officials appointed by the Parliament of 1404 to have the disposal of the supplies granted in that year, independently of the King's Ministers. Two other of the five were Aldermen of London, viz., John Hadle (the senior member of the Court, Mayor 1379-80, 1383-4) and Thomas Knolles (Mayor 1399-1400, 1410-1).

1403. **Nicholas Wotton.** He was great grandfather of Sir Edward and of Dr. Nicholas Wotton, Privy Councillors to Henry VIII. and well-known diplomatists, the former of whom was grandfather of Sir Edward, created Lord Wotton, and of Sir Henry Wotton, to whom is attributed the definition of an ambassador as 'an honest man sent to lie abroad for the good of his country.'

1407. **Henry Halton.** His widow married John Welles (Alderman, Mayor 1431-2).

1407. **William Chichele.** Brother of the Archbishop and of Robert Chichele, his predecessor in the Aldermanry of Aldgate. He married a daughter of William Baret (Alderman, Sheriff 1379-80), and his son John, who was City Chamberlain, married a daughter of Thomas Knolles (Mayor 1399-1400, 1410-1).

1411. **William Sevenoke.** Son of William Rumschedde of Sevenoke: he is always referred to by the place name and not by his original patronymic. He was admitted to the freedom of the Grocers, December 20th, 1397 (Letter Book H, fo. 316), although he had served his apprenticeship to an ironmonger. He founded a free school and almshouse at his native place, and is commemorated by Richard Johnson as one of the 'Nine Worthies of London.'

1415. **John Gedney.** He at first refused to accept the office of Alderman (which he subsequently held for 34 years, being Mayor twice) and his obstinacy was only overcome by his committal to prison and the forcible closing of his shop. He married in 1444 the widow of Robert Large (Mayor 1439-40), for which both parties did penance, she having taken a vow of chastity after her first husband's death.

1416. **Ralph Barton.** Brother of Henry Barton (Mayor 1416-7, 1428-9).

1416. **John Reynwell.** Son of William Reynwell (Alderman 1397-1403). Stow records the drastic measures which he took with the Lombard vintners from whose wine 'there issued a most loathsome savour.'

1418. **Robert Wydington.** Son-in-law of Richard Odiham (City Chamberlain 1380-91). [The occurrence of the three similar names, Richard Whytingdon, Robert Whytingham, Robert Widyngton, as those of contemporary Aldermen, has sometimes caused confusion.]

1420. **John Coventre.** He was co-executor with John Carpenter, the Town Clerk, of the Will of Richard Whytingdon (Whittington). He is said to have been descended from Henry de Coventre (Alderman, Sheriff 1259-60, 1273-4) and was ancestor of Lord Chancellor Coventry, of Sir William, Sir John and Henry Coventry, three leading politicians of Charles II.'s reign, and of the later Earls of Coventry.

1420. **John Welles.** He was appointed Warden of Norwich by the King in 1437, when the Mayor and some of the Aldermen of that City were deprived of their offices on account of riots and disturbances. Gregory (*Collections of a London Citizen*, p. 184), in recording his death, describes him as 'the nobylle Aldyrman.' He gave a Sword of State to the City of Bristol, which bears on its hilt the inscription—

> 'John Wellis, of London, Grocer, Mair,
> Gave to Bristol this Sword faire.'

1423. **Sir William Estfeld.** He caused the conduit in Aldermanbury to be made.

1429. **Thomas Walsingham.** He obtained his discharge from serving as Alderman on account of his being 'much occupied with the King's service,' and in lieu of paying a fine he undertook to 'glaze in the best manner the Eastern gable or window of Guildhall.'

1429. **Stephen Broun.** Younger brother of Sir Robert Broun, of Betchworth, who was ancestor of the Viscounts Montagu.

1429. **Robert Large.** William Caxton was apprenticed to him. Large's widow married John Gedney (see above).

1434. **John Hatherle.** This is doubtless the correct form of the name, being that of the signature to his Will, but it is frequently written *Atherle* in the City records, some of the scribes apparently disregarding aspirates.

1435. **William Gregory.** The compiler of one of the best known civic chronicles.

1435. **Ralph Holland.** He was returned three times in succession (1439, 1440, 1441) to the Court of Aldermen as one of the two from whom the Mayor should be elected, but was passed over on each occasion, and never served that office.

1439. **John Sevenok.** The Court of Aldermen appointed Proctors to oppose the confirmation by the Bishop of London of Sevenok's election as Prior of Holy Trinity on the ground of immorality, but their opposition was ineffectual.

1441. **John Norman.** He, when Mayor, introduced the custom of going from London to Westminster by barge instead of on horseback to be presented to the King or his representative. The alteration was made in consideration of the Mayor's infirmity, but it was continued until 1657, when the horseback procession was revived.

1442. **Nicholas Wyfold.** Son-in-law of Thomas Catteworth (Mayor 1443-4). His widow married (as her third husband) John Howard, 1st Duke of Norfolk of that house, (the 'Jockey of Norfolk' who was killed at Bosworth). His daughter was the second wife of Lord Marney, one of Henry VIII.'s courtiers.

1444. **Robert Horne.** Was imprisoned in Newgate by Jack Cade's mob, and only saved his life by paying a large ransom.

1444. **Stephen Forster.** Enlarged Ludgate Prison.

1444. **Simon Eyre.** Originally an upholsterer, was admitted to the freedom of the Drapers' Company April 4, 1419 (Letter Book I., fo. 128*b*). He built Leadenhall as a granary for the City. His son Thomas married a daughter of Robert Large (Mayor 1439-40). Fuller in his *Worthies* says of him that he left 3,000 marks to charitable uses, so that 'his bounty, like Saul, stands higher than any other from the shoulder upwards.'

1444. **John Derby.** Fabyan relates a story of his being fined £50 for not removing a dead dog from his door and for using opprobrious language to the Mayor (John Yonge).

1445. **Thomas Pomeroy.** His election as Prior of Holy Trinity was disputed, and although it received the Royal assent on April 21, 1445, similar recognition was accorded William Westkarre on May 23 following. Pomeroy was finally confirmed and received the temporalities on February 19, 1446.

1445. **Thomas Canynges.** Elder brother of William Canynges, the founder of St. Mary Redcliffe Church, Bristol, of which city both were natives. He appears to have been the ancestor of George Canning, Earl Canning (Viceroy of India) and Lord Stratford de Redcliffe ('the Great Eltchi'), and this descent is ascribed to those statesmen in the *Dictionary of National Biography* (s.v. William Canynges), but this work contradicts itself—a not uncommon occurrence—by making William Canynges their ancestor, a few pages earlier in the same volume (s.v. George Canning). To add to the difficulty *Burke's Peerage* (s.v. Garvagh) gives Thomas as the ancestor, while Burke's *Extinct Peerage* (s.v. Canning) substitutes John, the eldest brother of Thomas and William.

1446. **Geoffrey Feldynge.** The assumption of Orridge (*The Citizens of London and their Rulers*) that he was the ancestor of the Earls of Denbigh appears to be erroneous, and I have not found satisfactory confirmation of Stow's statement that he was a member of the Privy Council under Henry VI. and Edward IV.

1446. **Sir William Cantelowe.** He was imprisoned in Dudley Castle in the year 1456 as being supposed to be concerned in an attack made by the young mercers of London on the houses of the Lombard merchants (Dr. Sharpe's *London and the Kingdom*, i., 292).

1448. **Philip Malpas.** A strong adherent of the Lancastrian Party and elected an Alderman at the personal recommendation of the King (Henry VI.). He was specially obnoxious to Jack Cade's followers, who sacked his house, having previously induced the Common Council to petition for his dismissal from the Aldermanry. It may be inferred from a passage in the Chronicle III., Vitellius A xvi., fo. 120, that he had gone over to the Yorkists by 1461. His two daughters married respectively Sir Thomas Cook (Mayor 1462-3), and Sir Ralph Josselyn (Mayor 1464-5, 1476-7).

1449. **William Marowe.** His daughter married Robert Throckmorton, said to have been a Privy Councillor to Henry VII. and ancestor to the Throckmorton Baronets.

1451. **William Dere.** I can find no mention of his Company during his Aldermanic period, but he is not improbably identical with the William Dere, 'peautrer,' named in Letter Book K, fo. 165*b*, about December, 1436.

1452. **Geoffrey Boleyn.** He married the daughter and heiress of Lord Hoo and Hastings, and was grandfather of Thomas Boleyn, Earl of Wiltshire, whose daughter married Henry VIII. and was mother of Queen Elizabeth. He was also (through Mary, Anne Boleyn's elder sister) ancestor of Nelson and of the late Earl of Kimberley (see pedigree in Orridge *The Citizens of London and their Rulers*, p. 186). He had originally been a hatter and was translated to the Mercers February 1, 1436, (Letter Book K, fo. 158*b*).

1456. **Sir Thomas Cook.** Son-in-law of Philip Malpas (Alderman, Sheriff 1439-40). His great grandson, Sir Anthony Cooke, had two daughters, who married respectively William Cecil, Lord Burghley (Queen Elizabeth's chief adviser) and Lord Keeper Sir Nicholas Bacon, whose son was Francis Bacon (Lord Chancellor) the great philosopher. Mr. Welch (in *The Dictionary of National Biography*) and Mr. C. L. Kingsford in his notes to *Chronicles of London*, speak of him as a Yorkist leader in the city, the former explicitly and the latter apparently regarding his knighthood at the coronation of Edward IV.'s Queen as evidence of his political sympathies. But that batch of knights included John de Vere, Earl of Oxford, a keen Lancastrian partisan, and also Sir John Plomer who appears to have belonged to that party. If Cook ever had any Yorkist sympathies they were not very deep or lasting, and he was certainly a partisan of Henry VI. at the time of his restoration in 1470, and suffered heavily afterwards for his support of the Lancastrians.

1456. **Sir Ralph Josselyn.** A younger brother of Thomas Josselyn from whom the Earls of Roden are descended. Fuller (*Worthies*, ii., 57) in reference to his knighthood of the Bath, remarks that 'there is more of the carpet than of the camp in that Order.' He repaired the City wall between Aldgate and Aldersgate.

1457. **Sir Ralph Verney.** Ancestor of the Verneys of Claydon (Baronets and Earls Verney) and of the present Lord Braye.

1460. **Sir John Yonge.** Son of Thomas Yonge, Mayor of Bristol, who was stepfather of Thomas Canynges (Mayor 1456-7).

1461. **Robert Bassett.** He married the widow of the 4th Lord Bergavenny, who upon his death married Sir John Stokton (Mayor 1470-1).

1461. **Sir John Stokton.** He was Mayor during the temporary restoration of Henry VI. (1470-1), when he conveniently became ill and took to his bed, and stayed there, leaving Sir Thomas Cook, who was a Lancastrian partisan, to act as his deputy.

1462. **Sir William Hampton.** Fuller (*Worthies*, i., 566), records that he was 'the first that set up stocks in every ward for the punishment of vagabonds.'

1463. **John Lok.** Ancestor of John Locke, the philosopher. His grandson, Sir William Lok, was Alderman and Sheriff 1548-9.

1463. **William Constantyn.** Great grandson of John Costantyn (Alderman 1349-58).

1464. **Humphrey Hayford.** He was charged with treason and deprived of his Aldermanry of Langbourn in 1463, on account of his Lancastrian sympathies, but afterwards returned to the Court of Aldermen, being elected for Cripplegate.

1464. **William Edward.** His widow was twice remarried (1) to Robert Revell (Alderman, Sheriff 1490-1) and (2) to Sir Ralph Astry (Mayor 1493-4).

1464. **Sir John Plomer.** Though one of the Aldermen who received the Knighthood of the Bath at the coronation of Edward IV.'s Queen, he was a Lancastrian, and was deprived of his Aldermanry and charged with treason on account of his political sympathies.

1465. **Sir Bartholomew James.** He married the widow of Thomas Oulegrave, (Mayor 1467-8).

1468. **Stephen Fabyan.** He was committed to Newgate for refusing to accept his second election to an Aldermanry (in 1469). He was probably nearly related to Robert Fabyan, the chronicler (Sheriff 1493-4), but I have not found any definite evidence on the point.

1468. **Sir John Crosby.** He built the house in Bishopsgate, inhabited by Sir Thomas More 1518-23, known as Crosby Place, which in the 19th century was occupied as a restaurant. In 1910 the great hall was removed and re-erected at Chelsea.

1468. **Robert Drope.** His widow married Edward Grey, Viscount Lisle, brother of Sir John Grey, the first husband of Elizabeth Woodville, who afterwards married Edward IV.

1469. **Richard Gardyner.** When Mayor he fined one of his Sheriffs, Robert Byfeld, £50 for 'unfittyng words which the said Robert gave unto the Mair.' The fine was used for 'the Reparacion of the Condytes' (see Kingsford *Chronicles of London*, p. 188).

1470. **John Croke.** Son-in-law of William Gregory, the Chronicler (Mayor 1451-2). His daughter married Sir William Stokker (Mayor 1485).

1470. **Sir John Browne.** He was father of William Browne (Mayor 1513-4), and uncle of William Browne (Mayor 1507-8). It is a curious coincidence that both William Brownes died in their respective years of office as Mayor. John Browne was ancestor of the Earls of Pomfret, the Lords Petre and the Cave-Browne-Cave Baronets.

1472. **Thomas Bledlowe.** His grand-daughter married Lord Williams of Thame, one of Queen Mary's Ministers.

1473. **Sir Edmund Shaa.** One of the chief adherents of Richard Duke of Gloucester (Richard III.) and brother of the preacher who asserted the invalidity of Edward IV.'s marriage and consequent illegitimacy of Edward V. in a sermon at St. Paul's Cross. He is said to have been one of Richard's Privy Council. He founded Stockport Grammar School. He also left money in his Will for the rebuilding of Cripplegate. He was father-in-law of William Browne (Mayor 1513-4).

1473. **Sir Thomas Hill.** He died when Mayor, and his successor in the Mayoralty (Sir W. Stokker) five days later, four other Aldermen (J. Stokker, T. Breteyn, T. Northland and R. Rawson) also dying within the space of a month.[2] They were victims of an epidemic called the 'Sweating Sickness.'

1476. **Richard Rawson.** Father of Sir John Rawson, created Viscount Clontarf, Lord Treasurer of Ireland.

1476. **Sir Henry Colet.** Father of John Colet, Dean of St. Paul's, who was the founder of St. Paul's School, and the friend of Erasmus, Sir Thomas More, and the chief English humanists of the Renaissance.

1478. **Thomas Ilome.** He rebuilt the great conduit in Cheap.

1480. **Sir William Horne.** Stow records a legend that 'King Edward IV. so named him because he was a most excellent blower on a horne.' His original name is said to have been Littlebury.

1480. **John Stoks.** The following extract from the Patent Rolls under date May 17, 1480, is worthy of reproduction for its comprehensive catalogue of garblable articles :—

> Whereas the king lately by letters patent granted to the mayor, citizens and commonalty of London the office of garbling of all kinds of spices in the port and city of London and they have appointed John Stokes, citizen and grocer of London, as garbler in the said port and city, and because of the good garbling there many kinds of spices are taken to Sandwich and Southampton, where they are not duly garbled, the king hereby appoints the said John, during pleasure, as garbler of anise, cumin, worm seed, wax, alum, grains of paradise, ginger, cloves, mace, cinnamon, galingale, rhubarb, scammony, spikenard, senna, turpentine, dyers' grains, zedoary, almonds, rice, dates, euphorbium, stavesacre, cassia, fistula, nutmeg, long pepper, mastic, frankincense, and other spices and drugs and all merchandise, which should be garbled, in the towns of Sandwich and Southampton, receiving fees as in the city of London, with all other profits.

2. I have not found the exact dates of death of these six Aldermen, and I have therefore *ex abundanti cautela* stated the period as within the space of a month. Dr. Sharpe (*London and the Kingdom*, i. 317) says that 'the pestilence carried off two Mayors *and* six Aldermen within the space of *a week*', referring as authority to *Hecker's Epidemics of the Middle Ages*, p. 168, The 'six Aldermen' were certainly inclusive of, not additional to, the 'two Mayors.' See also Kingsford *Chronicles of London*, p. 193.

1481. **Thomas Percy.** There is an interesting account of the forcible ejectment of Percy from the Priorate in 1494 by the Bishop of London (Richard Hill) and of his restoration and resignation later in the year, in Cotton MS. Vitellius A xvi. See Kingsford's *Chronicles of London*, pp. 199, 201, 203, also *Victorian History of the Counties of England—London*, p. 474. Twelve years later, after two successors had intervened, Percy was restored to the Priorate which he retained till his death in 1512. There is a curious error in the Victorian County History, the writer asserting that Percy was not Prior in 1506 or 1509, referring to *Letters and Papers Henry VIII.*, xvi., 503 (15) and Calendar of Ancient Deeds A 1773. It happens that the document at the first of these references is a lease by Prior Newton in February, 1506, some months before his death and Percy's restoration, and the second, in which Bradwell is mentioned as Prior, is wrongly calendared under date 4 May, *1* Henry VIII. (1509), whereas the MS. itself, which I have inspected in the presence of an official at the Record Office, is quite clearly dated *8* Henry VIII. (1516)—an instance of the way in which errors are perpetuated.

1482. **John Mathewe.** He is said by Stow to have been the first bachelor Mayor. Fuller in his *Worthies* (Ed. Nuttall i. 40) has a quaint observation on the value of a help-meet for the chief magistrate. 'It seemeth that a Lady Mayoress is something more than ornamental to a Lord Mayor, their wives' great portions or good providence much advantaging their estates to be capable of so high a dignity.'

1485. **Sir Ralph Astry.** Apprentice and afterwards partner of Sir William Hampton (Mayor 1472-3), of whose Will he was executor. He married a lady who had previously been the wife successively of two Aldermen, W. Edward, (Mayor 1471-2), and R. Revell (Sheriff 1490-1). He restored the Church of St. Martin, Vintry.

1485. **Sir John Tate.** Brother of Robert Tate (Mayor 1488-9).

1485. **Sir John Percyvale.** Founder of Macclesfield Grammar School.

1485. **Hugh Clopton.** Well known for his benefactions to Stratford-on-Avon, where he built the great stone bridge, and the house afterwards known as New Place, at which Shakspeare resided in his later years. He was, like his immediate predecessor in the Mayoralty (Mathewe), a bachelor.

1485. **Sir William Capel.** He was one of the victims of Empson and Dudley, the instruments of Henry VII.'s extortions. Thomas Kneseworth (Mayor 1505-6) and Sir Lawrence Aylmer (Mayor 1508) were also sufferers, all three being imprisoned and heavily fined. Capel Court derives its name from Sir W. Capel. His son, Sir Giles Capel, was ancestor of the Earls of Essex of the present line; his elder daughter married the first Marquess of Winchester (Lord High Treasurer to Edward VI., Mary and Elizabeth), and was ancestress to the Dukes of Bolton and the present Marquess of Winchester; his younger daughter married John, Lord Zouché.

1490. **Henry Cote.** He built St. Dunstan's Chapel, Foster Lane.

1494. **Robert Fabyan.** The well-known Chronicler.

1496. **Sir John Shaa.** Nephew of Sir Edmund Shaa (Mayor 1482-3). He established the annual Mayoral banquet at Guildhall. He also instituted the practice of riding in procession from Guildhall to the State barge when going to Westminster to be sworn.

1496. **Thomas Wood.** A benefactor to St. Peter's Church, Wood Street.

1498. **Sir Bartholomew Rede.** He purchased Crosby Place in 1501.

1499. **Thomas Wyndout.** Son-in-law of Thomas Norlonde (Alderman, Sheriff 1483-4). He was apprenticed to Sir Henry Colet (Mayor 1486-7, 1495-6), and one of the executors of his Will was Thomas Baldry (Mayor 1523-4).

1499. **Sir Richard Haddon.** Son-in-law of Robert Byfeld who was fined when Sheriff by the Mayor (Richard Gardyner) for insulting him (see p. 165). His wife's sister married William Welbeck (Alderman, Sheriff 1492-3).

1499. **Sir Stephen Jenyns.** Founder of Wolverhampton Grammar School. He also built a great part of St. Andrew's Undershaft Church.

1500. **William Browne** (i.). Nephew of Sir John Browne (Mayor 1480-1) and cousin to William Browne (Mayor 1513-4).

1500. **James Wylford.** Brother of Edward Wylford, Provost of Oriel College, Oxford, and father of John Wylford (Alderman, Sheriff 1544-5) and of Nicholas Wylford (M.P. for the City 1542-4). In March, 1503, he was temporarily suspended from coming to the Court of Aldermen on 'account of contumelious words openly spoken in full Court to the Mayor and Aldermen.' [Rep. 1, fo. 129 (170)].

1502. **Henry Kebyll.** He gave £1,000 for the rebuilding of St. Mary's Aldermary Church, where he was afterwards buried, but 'his bones were unkindly cast up' (Stow, i., 253). Two later Lord Mayors, Sir William Laxton (1544-5) and Sir Thomas Lodge (1562-3) were buried in his vault.

1504. **Sir William Fitzwilliam.** Son-in-law of John Hawes (Alderman, Sheriff 1500-1). His grandson, Sir William Fitzwilliam, Lord Deputy of Ireland in the time of Queen Elizabeth, was ancestor of the Earls Fitzwilliam. His elder daughter Anne married Sir Anthony Cooke (descended from Sir Thomas Cook, Mayor 1462-3), and was mother-in-law of William Cecil, Lord Burghley, and grandmother of Francis Bacon. From the Alderman's younger daughter, Elizabeth, who married Sir Thomas Brudenell, the Earls of Cardigan were descended.

1505. **William Browne** (ii.). Son of Sir John Browne (Mayor 1480-1). He married the daughter of Sir Edmund Shaa (Mayor 1482-3) and afterwards the daughter of Henry Kebyll (Mayor 1510-1), the latter of whom upon his death became the third wife of Lord Mountjoy, and the ancestress of the Lord Mountjoy who subdued Tyrone's rebellion and was created Earl of Devonshire. Browne's daughter by his first wife married Sir John Mundy (Mayor 1522-3). His daughter by his second wife married Sir William Petre, Secretary of State to Edward VI. and Mary, from which marriage the Lords Petre are descended.

1506. **Robert Johnson.** He was removed by the King (Henry VII.) from the Shrievalty within a few days of his election to that office, and it is stated in the Greyfriars Chronicle that in consequence he 'toke soche a thowthe that he dyde.' If so, the result of his vexation was not speedy, as he did not die till nearly or fully twelve months later, his election being in September 1506, and the date of his Will September 23, 1507 (proved October 12 following).

1506. **Christopher Hawes.** He also, like his contemporary Johnson, appears to have been a singularly sensitive person, as he is stated to have been imprisoned by Henry VII. for some imaginary crime and to have 'soon died from excess of grief.' [Sir J. Baddeley, *Aldermen of Cripplegate Ward*, p. 42.]

1507. **George Monoux.** Founded a school at Walthamstow.

1507. **Sir William Boteler.** Son-in-law of Roger Basford (Alderman, Sheriff 1514).

1508. **John Rest.** He lived at Crosby Place before Sir Thomas More.

1508. **Sir Thomas Exmewe.** He made the water conduit in London Wall by Moorgate.

1509. **Thomas Mirfyn.** He married the daughter of Aungel Don (Alderman 1506). One of his daughters married Sir Andrew Judde (Lord Mayor 1550-1), another married Sir Robert Cromwell, and was great-grandmother of the Protector and of John Hampden.

1509. **Sir James Yarford.** The first Welsh Lord Mayor.

1510. **Sir John Brugge.** His daughter Winifred married Sir Richard Sackville, by whom she was mother of Thomas Sackville, created Earl of Dorset (Lord High Treasurer and joint author of the first English tragedy, *Gorboduc*). After Sackville's death she married the old Marquess of Winchester (Lord High Treasurer to three sovereigns), whose first wife had been the daughter of Sir William Capel (Mayor 1503-4, 1510).

1512. **John Dawes.** His widow married (as her third husband) Richard (Grey) 3rd Earl of Kent.

1513. **Sir John Mundy.** Grandson of Sir Edmund Shaa (Mayor 1482-3) and son-in-law of William Browne (Mayor 1513-4). He was committed to prison in 1533 (after he had passed the Chair) for 'disobedyence to my Lorde the Mayer and my maisters the Aldermen.'

1514. **Sir Thomas Baldry.** His grand-daughter married the 2nd Lord Rich, by whom she was mother of the 3rd Lord, created Earl of Warwick, who was father of the Earls of Warwick and Holland, who were conspicuous in the Civil War period.

1515. **Sir John Aleyn.** One of the bachelor Aldermen who have held the Mayoralty. He gave a gold chain to be worn by successive Chief Magistrates, which was first worn by Sir William Laxton at the close of his Mayoralty, October 27, 1545. He is said to have been a member of Henry VIII.'s Privy Council.

1515. **Sir Thomas Semer (Seymour).** He is said to have been a member of the Protector Somerset's family, but I have failed to trace satisfactory evidence of the connexion which, in any case, was not very close.

1521. **Sir John Rudstone.** He married a daughter of Sir Robert Dymoke, Champion of England, who after his death married Sir Edward Wotton, one of Henry VIII.'s Privy Councillors. Rudstone's daughter married Thomas Wotton, son of Sir Edward by his first wife, by whom she was mother of Edward, created Lord Wotton.

1521. **Sir John Skevynton.** Probably of the same family as Sir William Skeffington, Lord Deputy of Ireland, who was ancestor of the Viscounts Massereene.

1521. **Sir Ralph Dodmer.** See vol. I., p. 33 of this work, for his refusal to accept translation to one of the greater Companies on his election as Alderman until he had been committed to the custody of one of the Sheriffs. His daughter married Sir Thomas Pope, founder of Trinity College, Oxford.

1523. **Robert Amadas.** He was goldsmith to Cardinal Wolsey, and married a grand-daughter of Sir Hugh Bryce (Mayor 1485-6).

1523. **Nicholas Jenyns.** His daughter married Sir Thomas Holcroft, and was mother of Isabel, wife of Edward, 3rd Earl of Rutland.

1525. **John Nechyls.** Son-in-law of Sir Stephen Jenyns (Mayor 1508-9).

1526. **Henry Dacres.** His daughter married John Pakington, from which marriage the Lords Hampton are descended. Her husband was brother of Robert Pakynton, M.P. for the City, and of Humphrey Pakington, who was father-in-law of four of its Aldermen.

1527. **Sir John Champneys.** Stow records that he 'was the first private man who in his house near Clothworkers Hall built a turret to oversee his neighbours in the City, which delight of his eye was punished with blindness some years before his death.' Fuller (*Worthies*, iii., 108) comments on this dictum of Stow thus: 'I dare not concur with so censorious an author, because every consequence of a fact is not the punishment of a fault therein.'

1528. **Sir William Hollyes.** Ancestor of Denzil Holles, the parliamentarian Colonel, and of the Dukes of Newcastle of the Holles, Pelham and Pelham-Clinton lines.

1528. **Sir Ralph Warren.** His daughter Joan married Sir Henry Cromwell, and was grandmother of the Protector and of John Hampden. His widow married Sir Thomas Whyte (Lord Mayor 1553-4).

1530. **Sir William Roche.** His second wife was widow of John Long (Alderman, Sheriff 1528-9). He was committed to the Fleet by the Privy Council in 1545 for protesting against the benevolence.

1531. **Sir Michael Dormer.** His brother, William Dormer, was ancestor of the Lords Dormer.

1532. **Robert Pagett.** His widow married Sir William Sherington, the confederate of Lord Seymour of Sudeley in the plot against Protector Somerset's government.

1534. **Ralph Aleyn.** Nephew of Sir John Aleyn (Lord Mayor 1525-6, 1535-6). His widow married Sir Roger Manwood, Lord Chief Baron of the Exchequer.

1534. **Humphrey Monmouth.**[3] Son-in-law of Sir William Denham (Alderman, Sheriff 1534-5). He was the earliest Protestant Alderman of London, and the friend of Tyndale the Reformer.

3. The *Dictionary of National Biography* in its article on Tyndale, erroneously states that Monmouth was knighted.

1534. **Sir Thomas Kytson.** His widow married successively Sir Richard Long and John Bourchier, Earl of Bath. The daughter by Kytson married Lord FitzWarine, eldest son of the Earl of Bath by an earlier wife. Another daughter of Sir Thomas married Sir John Spencer of Wormleighton, from which marriage are descended the Earls of Sunderland and Spencer and the later Dukes of Marlborough, Lord Randolph Churchill and Mr. Winston Churchill.

1534. **Richard Fermor.** A zealous Romanist who in 1540 was imprisoned and deprived of his property for denying the supremacy of the King (Henry VIII.). He was subsequently released and in the reign of Edward VI. his property was restored. He was son-in-law of William Browne (Mayor) and ancestor of the Earls of Pomfret.

1536. **William Dauntsey.** He married a daughter of Sir Thomas More.

1536. **Sir William Laxton.** The founder of Oundle School. His eldest daughter married John Machell (Alderman, Sheriff 1555-6), and a younger was second wife of Sir Thomas Lodge (Lord Mayor 1562-3).

1536. **Sir Richard Gresham.** Elder brother of Sir John Gresham (Lord Mayor 1547-8) and father of Sir Thomas, the founder of the Royal Exchange. His eldest son, Sir John, was father of Elizabeth, who married Sir Henry Neville of Braybrooke, from which marriage the Lords Braybrooke are descended, and his daughter Christian by her marriage with Sir John Thynne of Longleat was ancestress of the Marquesses of Bath. Sir Richard was elected Lord Mayor at the special desire of the King (Henry VIII.) when he had been an Alderman less than two years, twelve seniors below the Chair being passed over.

1536. **Henry Amcotts.** He refused to accept the office of Alderman until four months after his election, having in the interval been fined £40 and had his shops closed and his 'goodes and catalles' sequestered, and it was not until a week after he had been committed to Newgate that he finally surrendered. He retained his Aldermanry until his death, serving as Sheriff and Lord Mayor in due course.

1538. **John Tolos.** He also at first refused to accept office and was committed to Newgate, but was sworn nine days after his election, when the claim of his guild, that of the Clothworkers, to be regarded as one of the greater Companies was first admitted. (See vol. I. of this work, p. 330.)

1538. **John Wylford.** Son of John Wylford (Alderman, Sheriff 1499-1500).

1540. **Sir John Gresham.** Younger brother of Sir Richard Gresham (Lord Mayor 1537-8) during whose mayoralty he was Sheriff. He was founder of Gresham's School, Holt.

1541. **Sir Andrew Judde.** Founder of Tonbridge School. His first wife died soon after he entered on his Mayoralty, and he married again within three months a lady who had been a widow for even a shorter time (Wriothesley's Chronicle, ii., 44, 45). He took as his third wife the daughter of Thomas Mirfyn (Mayor 1518-9), by which marriage he was ancestor of the Viscounts Strangford and of the later Lords Teynham.

1542. **Thomas Blanke.** He suffered imprisonment for five days in the house of Sheriff Suckley for refusing to accept the office of Alderman (Wriothesley's Chronicle, i., 134). For his discharge see vol. I. of this work, p. 228. He was father of Sir Thomas Blanke, Lord Mayor 1582-3.

1542. **Sir Rowland Hill.** The first Protestant Lord Mayor; founder of Drayton School, co. Salop. He (as did Sir Richard Gresham) secured considerable grants of land from the spoils of the monasteries. He was described on a tablet in St. Stephen's Church, Walbrook, as

> 'A friend to Virtue, a Lover of Learning
> A prudent Person and worthy Counsellor
> A Lover of Wisdom, of Justice a Furtherer.'

From his uncle, Ralph Hill, were descended the first Viscount Hill, the Peninsular general, and Rowland Hill, the celebrated preacher.

1542. **Sir George Barne.** His son, Sir George, was Lord Mayor 1586-7; his daughter Anne married Sir Francis Walsingham, the well-known Secretary of State to Queen Elizabeth, and another daughter Elizabeth was wife of Sir John Ryvers (Lord Mayor 1573-4).

1544. **Richard Rede.** He refused to pay the benevolence demanded by Henry VIII. in 1545, and was in consequence sent to serve with the army against the Scots, by whom he was taken prisoner.

1544. **Sir Thomas Whyte.** Founder of St. John's College, Oxford, and a benefactor to Bristol and Coventry and to Merchant Taylors' School. Fuller (*Worthies*, ii., 58) says of him that 'whithersoever he went he left the finger-marks of his charity behind him.' He did not accept office as Alderman until after committal to Newgate for refusing. He married the widow of Sir Ralph Warren (Lord Mayor 1536-7 and 1544).

1545. **Robert Chertsey.** His widow (of whom he was the second husband) married twice after his decease, her third partner being Sir David Broke, Lord Chief Baron of the Exchequer, and the fourth Edward, 1st Lord North.

1545. **Sir William Lok.**[3a] Grandson of John Lok (Alderman, Sheriff 1461-2), father of Michael Lok the traveller, and grandfather of Henry Lok, a writer of religious sonnets and psalms whom Warton describes as 'the British Maevius.' He was married four times and left issue by the first two, 13 sons and 6 daughters.

1546. **Augustine Hynde.** His widow married Sir John Lyon (Lord Mayor 1554-5).

1547. **John Lambarde.** Father of William Lambarde, the antiquary.

1547. **John Usshe.** In his Will dated May 30th, proved June 21, 1554 [PCC 3 More] his name is written 'Wysse,' which is probably correct. In Wriothesley's Chronicle, i., 183, it is printed 'Wishe.' He was committed to Newgate for refusing to accept office on April 13, 1547, but was sworn and immediately discharged April 21. Wriothesley states that he was sworn previous to his discharge, which the entry in Repertory 11 (not ii. as printed vol. I., p. 11) omits, recording the discharge only.

1547. **Sir William Garrarde.** Father of Sir John Garrarde (Lord Mayor 1601-2) and father-in-law of Sir George Barne (Lord Mayor 1586-7). Stow describes him as 'a grave, sober, wise and discreet citizen equal with the best and inferior to none of our time.'

1548. **David Woodroffe.** His son, Sir Nicholas, was Lord Mayor 1579-80, and his daughter Mary was mother of Sir William Stonhouse, 1st Baronet of Radley.

1549. **Sir Thomas Offley.** One of the earliest pupils of Lily, the Greek scholar, at St. Paul's. He is described by Fuller (*Worthies* ed. Nuttall, i., 296) as the 'Zacchæus of London, not for his low stature but his high charity.' He was brother-in-law to Stephen Kyrton (Alderman 1549-53) and son-in-law of John Nechyll or Nichylls (Alderman 1525). To his son Sir John Offley of Madeley, Isaak Walton dedicated *The Compleat Angler*.

1549. **Christopher Aleyn.** Brother of Sir John Aleyn (Lord Mayor 1525-6, 1535-6).

1550. **Sir John Ayliffe.** Maternal grandson of Sir John Shaa (Lord Mayor 1501-2).

1553. **Sir William Hewet.** Son-in-law of Nicholas Leveson (Sheriff 1534-5) and father-in-law of Sir Edward Osborne (Lord Mayor 1583-4).

1551. **Sir Thomas Curtes.** See Sir John Baddeley's *Aldermen of Cripplegate Ward*, p. 145-7, for a full account of his prolonged resistance to the order of the Court of Aldermen that he should translate himself from the Pewterers to one of the 12 greater Companies.

1552. **Sir Thomas Leigh.** He married the niece of Sir Rowland Hill (Lord Mayor 1549-50). From his eldest son the Lords Leigh of the present creation, and from his second those of the earlier creation were descended; his third son was grandfather of Sir Francis Leigh, created Earl of Chichester, through whom he was ancestor of Chatham and the younger Pitt. His daughter Winifred married Sir George Bond (Lord Mayor 1587-8) and was ancestress of the Dukes of Marlborough, Viscount Melbourne (the Premier) and the later Dukes of Leeds.

3a. He is the subject of an article in the *Dictionary of National Biography*, but I omitted to put the distinguishing mark to his name at p. 31 of this volume. In the article neither the name of his Ward nor the date of his election as Alderman is given, and the date of his knighthood is incorrectly recorded.

1553. **Sir William Chester.** Stepson of Sir John Milbourne (Lord Mayor 1521-2). He married the widow of William Beswicke (Alderman 1564-5) and was ancestor of the Chester Baronets of Chicheley.

1553. **Sir Thomas Lodge.** Son-in-law of Sir William Laxton (Lord Mayor 1544-5) and father of Thomas Lodge, the poet, dramatist and writer of tales, from whose 'Rosalynde' Shakespeare derived the material for his play "As You Like It." Sir Thomas, who had ceased to be an Alderman, was committed to Newgate in 1576 for striking Alderman John Braunche on the face. He was the first Mayor 'to leave ye cumly aunsyent custom of shavynge theyr beards.' (Stow's Memoranda in *Three Fifteenth Century Chronicles*, p. 127). For an account of his quarrel with Queen Elizabeth's purveyor, Edward Skeggs, who carried off 12 capons provided for his table when Lord Mayor, see Strype's edition of Stow (1720), i., 289 quoted in Orridge *The Citizens of London and their Rulers*, pp. 127-130. His resignation was brought about by pressure. On Sept. 28, 1566, Aldermen Draper and Martyn were commissioned to 'move him to surrender.' (Rep. 16, fo. 114*b*.)

1553. **Sir William Harper.** Founder of the Grammar School at Bedford.

1554. **Sir John Whyte.** Brother of John Whyte, Bishop of Winchester, an instance of two brothers bearing the same baptismal name. He married the widow of Ralph Greneway (Alderman 1556-8). 'He wore a rownd cape' [*i.e.* cap] 'that wayed not iiii. oncis, which semyd to all men in consyderation of ye auncient bonyt, to be very uncomly' [Stow's Memoranda in *Three Fifteenth Century Chronicles*, p. 127]. His son Robert's two daughters married respectively Sir Richard Tichborne, Bart., and his brother Sir Walter; from the latter marriage the present Baronet is descended, the personation of whose uncle by Arthur Orton was the origin of the celebrated 'Tichborne case.'

1556. **James Altham.** Son of Edward Altham, Sheriff 1531-2. His first wife was sister of Sir Thomas Blanke (Lord Mayor 1582-3) and his second was daughter of Sir Andrew Judde (Lord Mayor 1550-1). By the former he was father of James Altham, Baron of the Exchequer, whose daughter married Arthur Annesley, first Earl of Anglesey. Altham was fined 100 marks 'for his contemptuous disobedyence in not observynge the order of this Court' [Rep. 14, fo. 513*b*] July 24, 1561, and discharged from his Aldermanry a week later.

1556. **Sir Richard Malorye.** Son-in-law of Robert Pakynton, M.P. for London.

1556. **Sir Christopher Draper.** His daughters married respectively Sir William Webbe (Lord Mayor 1591-2) Sir Wolstan Dixie (Lord Mayor 1585-6) and Sir Nicholas Woodroffe (Lord Mayor 1579-80). Lady Woodroffe took a second Aldermanic husband, Sir Henry Billingsley (Lord Mayor 1596-7).

1556. **Sir Roger Martin.** Son-in-law of Humphrey Pakington (brother of Robert Pakynton, M.P. for London). His wife's sisters married Sir Lionel Duckett (Lord Mayor 1572-3) and Edward Jakman (Alderman, Sheriff 1564-5) respectively; the latter afterwards married James Bacon (Alderman, Sheriff 1568-9); the former had previously been the wife of Humphrey Baskerfeld (Alderman, Sheriff 1561-2).

1557. **Sir Thomas Rowe.** Son-in-law of Sir John Gresham (Lord Mayor 1547-8), first cousin of Sir William Rowe (Lord Mayor 1592-3), father of Sir Henry Rowe (Lord Mayor 1607-8), and grandfather of Sir Thomas Roe, the Ambassador.

1558. **John Cowper.** Grandfather of Sir William Cowper, 1st Baronet and ancestor of the Earls Cowper and of the poet William Cowper. Stow says that he was 'put by his term of Mayoralty upon some private displeasure of his brethren.' Mr. Kingsford in his edition of Stow says that Stow 'glosses over his shortcomings which lost him his term of Mayoralty.'

1558. **Humphrey Baskerfeld.** Son-in-law of Humphrey Pakington; his widow married Sir Lionel Duckett (Lord Mayor 1572-3).

1560. **Richard Chamberlain.** Father of John Chamberlain, the letter-writer.

1560. **Edward Bankes.** His widow married George Freville, Baron of the Exchequer.

1560. **Sir Rowland Heywarde.** He was the father of 16 children His second wife was grand-daughter of Sir Andrew Judde (Lord Mayor 1550-1). His daughter Elizabeth married Lord Knyvett; another daughter, Joan, married Sir John Thynne, ancestor of the Marquesses of Bath.

1561. **Edward Gylbert.** His grand-daughter married Philip, 3rd Lord Wharton.

1564. **Richard Lambert.** His brother Walter was father of the first Lord Cavan and ancestor of the Earls of Cavan.

1564. **William Beswicke.** His widow married Sir William Chester (Lord Mayor 1560-1).

1564. **Sir Lionel Duckett.** Partner of Sir Thomas Gresham, the founder of the Royal Exchange, of whose Will he was executor. He married the widow of Humphrey Baskerfeld (Alderman, Sheriff 1561-2).

1565. **Sir John Ryvers.** Son-in-law of Sir George Barne (Lord Mayor 1552-3) and brother-in-law of Sir George Barne (Lord Mayor 1586-7).

1565. **Sir James Hawes.** One of his daughters married Sir Robert Lee (Lord Mayor 1602-3), and another Sir John Watts (Lord Mayor 1606-7), and a third Thomas Wilford, Chamberlain of the City.

1566. **Sir Ambrose Nicholas.** One of his daughters married Sir Paul Tracy, Bart., another William Dutton, from which marriage the Lords Sherborne are descended.

1566. **Sir Thomas Ramsey.** His widow (daughter of William Dale, of Bristol), was a benefactress to Christ's Hospital and to Queen Elizabeth's Hospital, Bristol.

1567. **William Bonde.** Brother of Sir George Bonde (Lord Mayor, 1587-8) and father of Martin Bond, M.P. for the City 1624-5. He purchased Crosby Place in 1567.

1567. **James Bacon.** Brother of Sir Nicholas Bacon, Lord Keeper, and uncle of Francis Bacon, Viscount St. Albans ('Lord Bacon' as he is generally but erroneously styled), Lord Chancellor and philosopher. He married the widow of Edward Jakman (Alderman, Sheriff 1564-5).

1571. **Sir Nicholas Woodroffe.** Son of David Woodroffe (Alderman, Sheriff 1554-5), and son-in-law of Stephen Kyrton (Alderman 1549-53).

1571. **Sir John Branche.** Grandson of John Wylkynson (Alderman, Sheriff 1519-20). For his fracas with Sir Thomas Lodge see Sir J. Baddeley's *Aldermen of Cripplegate Ward*, p. 231.

1573. **Sir Edward Osborne.** Apprentice to Sir William Hewet (Lord Mayor 1559-60), whose daughter he rescued from drowning at London Bridge, and afterwards married. He was great-grandfather of the first Duke of Leeds (the Lord Treasurer Danby of Charles II.'s reign) and ancestor of the present Duke.

1573. **Sir Thomas Pullyson.** He lived to a great age and fell on evil days; the Court of Aldermen granted him a pension of £40 for life which was continued to his widow. In April, 1616, 28 years after his retirement from the Court of Aldermen, he was reported to be very sick and speechless. His daughter married Richard Wilbraham, Common Serjeant, from which marriage the Earls of Lathom are descended.

1574. **Sir Wolstan Dixie.** Son-in-law of Sir Christopher Draper (Lord Mayor 1566-7) and founder of Market Bosworth Grammar School.

1574. **William Kympton.** He was imprisoned and fined 500 marks for misprision of treason in concealing a letter from the Vicar of Hadley informing him of a riot.

1574. **Gerard Gore.** Father of Sir John Gore (Lord Mayor 1624-5), William Gore (Alderman, Sheriff 1615-6) and Richard Gore, M.P. for the City 1604-11.

1574. **Sir George Barne.** Son of Sir George Barne (Lord Mayor 1552-3) and brother-in-law of Sir Francis Walsingham, Secretary of State to Queen Elizabeth. His daughter married the first Lord Aungier of Longford.

1576. **Francis Bowyer.** His daughter married Sir William Spencer of Yarnton, and their daughter married Sir Henry Montagu, Lord Chief Justice and Lord High Treasurer, created Earl of Manchester, and was mother of the 2nd Earl (the celebrated Parliamentarian General) from whom the Dukes of Manchester are descended.

1576. **Thomas Starkye.** His first wife was daughter of Sir Alexander Avenon (Lord Mayor 1569-70) and his second of Sir William Alleyn (Lord Mayor 1571-2).

1578. **Sir George Bonde.** Son-in-law of Sir Thomas Leigh (Lord Mayor 1558-9). Through one daughter he was ancestor of Viscount Melbourne, the first Prime Minister of Queen Victoria, and through another of the Dukes of Marlborough, Lord Randolph Churchill, Mr. Winston Churchill and the later Dukes of Leeds.

1578. **Sir Richard Martin.** His daughter married Sir Julius Cæsar (Chancellor of the Exchequer and Master of the Rolls, *temp.* King James I.). He was removed from his Aldermanry in 1602 on account of his 'unfitting demeanour and carriage.' See Overall *Remembrancia*, p. 4.

1580. **Sir John Harte.** One of the chief founders of the East India Company. His eldest daughter married Sir George Bolles (Lord Mayor 1617-8) and his second Humphrey Smith (Alderman, Sheriff 1629-30).

1581. **Sir William Webbe.** Son-in-law of Sir Christopher Draper (Lord Mayor 1566-7) and uncle of Archbishop Laud.

1583. **Sir John Spencer.** He bought Crosby Place from the heirs of William Bonde (Alderman, Sheriff 1567-8). His daughter (his only child) eloped with Lord Compton, afterwards Earl of Northampton. According to the legend she escaped from her father's house, secreted in a baker's basket. From her marriage the Marquesses of Northampton, Bishop Compton of London and two Prime Ministers (the Earl of Wilmington and Spencer Perceval) were descended.

1584. **Sir Stephen Slanye.** His daughter was mother of Sir Stephen Lennard, 1st Baronet of West Wickham.

1585. **Sir Henry Billingsley.** The first translator of Euclid's Elements of Geometry into English. His second wife was daughter of Sir Christopher Draper (Lord Mayor 1556-7).

1586. **Henry Prannell.** His widow, daughter of the 3rd Viscount Bindon, was married after his death to the Earl of Hertford (son of the Protector Somerset) and later to the 1st Duke of Richmond and Lennox.

1586. **William Elkyn.** Son-in-law of Thomas Wylkes (Alderman 1538-9).

1588. **Hugh Offley.** Brother of Sir Thomas Offley (Lord Mayor 1556-7) and son-in-law of Robert Hardyng (Alderman, Sheriff 1568).

1588. **Sir Richard Saltonstall.** He had a family of 7 sons and 9 daughters. His eldest son was ancestor of the Earls of Guilford; one of his daughters married Sir Thomas Myddelton (Lord Mayor 1613-14), another was mother of Sir Peter Wyche, Ambassador to Constantinople.

1589. **John Dent.** His widow married Sir Julius Cæsar, Chancellor of the Exchequer and Master of the Rolls, whose first wife was daughter of Sir Richard Martin (Lord Mayor 1589, 1594). His daughter married Sir Henry Savile, Bart., of Methley, whose half-brother was ancestor of the Earls of Mexborough.

1589. **Sir Stephen Soame.** His eldest son, Sir William, was grandfather of Sir William, created a baronet in 1685. He was also father of Sir Stephen (Alderman 1626-7) and Sir Thomas (Alderman, Sheriff 1635-6). His daughter married Sir Anthony Abdy, Bart., son of Anthony Abdy (Alderman, Sheriff 1630-1).

1589. **Sir Nicholas Mosley.** Father of Sir Edward Mosley, Attorney of the Court of Wards, and of Rowland Mosley, whose son Edward was created a Baronet. The present Sir Oswald Mosley, Bart., of Ancoats, is descended from the Alderman's brother Anthony. The Alderman was also ancestor of the Earls of Buckinghamshire and of Stamford.

1590. **Robert Wythens.** Ancestor of Sir Francis Wythens, Judge of the King's Bench in the reigns of Charles II. and James II.

1591. **Sir William Ryder.** He is said to have made the first pair of stockings knitted of woollen yarn in England. His eldest daughter married Sir Thomas Lake, Secretary of State to James I., from which marriage Viscount Lake, the Indian General, and the 2nd and 3rd Dukes of Chandos were descended.

1591. **Benedict Barnham.** Son of Francis Barnham (Alderman, Sheriff 1570-1). His second daughter married Francis Bacon ('Lord Bacon') her elder sister being the first wife of the infamous Mervin, Earl of Castlehaven. Barnham's widow married successively after his death Sir John Pakington, K.B., the 1st Viscount Kilmorey and the 1st Earl of Kellie, being the fourth wife of each of the two peers.

1592. **John Robinson.** His grandson, Luke Robinson, was a prominent member of the 'Rump' Parliament, and one of the Council of State in the early part of 1660.

1592. **Sir John Garrarde.** Son of Sir William Garrarde (Lord Mayor 1555-6). His son Sir John was created a Baronet and was father of Sir Samuel (Lord Mayor 1709-10).

1593. **Paul Bayning.** Brother of Andrew Bayning (Alderman 1605) and father of Paul, created Viscount Bayning.

1593. **Sir Robert Lee.** Son-in-law of Sir James Hawes (Lord Mayor 1574-5). His widow married Sir Thomas Gerard, Bart., of Bryn, ancestor by his former wife of the Lords Gerard. He was father of Sir Henry Lee (Alderman 1614) and father-in-law of William Gore (Alderman, Sheriff 1615-6).

1594. **Sir Thomas Bennett.** Father of Sir Simon Bennett, Bart. His elder brother Richard was father of Thomas Bennett (Alderman, Sheriff 1613-4).

1594. **Sir Thomas Lowe.** His eldest daughter married Sir Robert Lee, son of Sir Robert Lee (Lord Mayor 1602-3). Their daughter married Lord Seymour of Trowbridge. A younger daughter of Sir Thomas married Sir John Garrarde, 1st Bart., son of Sir John (Lord Mayor 1601-2), and a niece was second wife of Lord Keeper Coventry.

1594. **Sir Leonard Halliday.** His widow became the second wife of Sir Henry Montagu, Recorder of London, afterwards Earl of Manchester, Lord Chief Justice and Lord High Treasurer.

1594. **Richard Staper.** He is described on his monument in St. Helen's, Bishopsgate, as 'the greatest merchant in his tyme, the chiefest actor in discoveri of the trades of Turkey and East India.'

1594. **Sir John Watts.** Son-in-law of Sir James Hawes (Lord Mayor 1574-5). He served as a volunteer in the fleet against the Spanish Armada. His youngest daughter married Sir Henry Appleton, Bart.

1595. **Sir Richard Goddard.** He married the widow of Giles Garton (Alderman 1588-9); she, after his death, married William Walthall (Alderman, Sheriff 1606-7).

1590. **Sir Henry Rowe.** Son of Sir Thomas Rowe (Lord Mayor 1568-9) and grandson of Sir John Gresham (Lord Mayor 1547-8), ancestor of the Marquesses of Downshire through the marriage of his great-great-grand-daughter to the 1st Viscount Hillsborough. His daughter married William Hollidaie (Alderman, Sheriff 1617-8).

1596. **Robert Chamberlain.** His widow married the 1st Viscount Wenman.

1596. **Oliver Style.** Grandson of Sir Thomas Baldry (Lord Mayor 1523-4), father of Sir Thomas Style, created a Baronet (ancestor of the present Baronet) and brother of Nicholas Style (Alderman, Sheriff 1607-8).

1597. **Sir Robert Hampson.** Father of Thomas Hampson, created a Baronet, from whom the present Baronet descends.

1598. **Sir Humphrey Weld.** Son-in-law of Sir Stephen Slanye (Lord Mayor 1595-6), and ancestor of the Welds of Lulworth.

1598. **Sir Christopher Hoddesdon.** His wife was step-daughter of Sir Francis Walsingham, Queen Elizabeth's Secretary of State, and grand-daughter of Sir George Barne (Lord Mayor 1552-3). His daughter married Sir John Leigh of Stoneleigh, and was mother of the first Lord Leigh. He accompanied Chancellor in his two voyages to Russia.

1599. **William Quarles.** Brother-in-law of Sir John Allott (Lord Mayor 1590-1). His widow married Sir Henry Lee (Alderman 1614).

1599. **Sir Thomas Smythe (or Smith).** Grandson of Sir Andrew Judde (Lord Mayor 1550-1), and uncle of the first Viscount Strangford. His widow married the first Earl of Leicester of the Sydney line. His name is written 'Smith' on his monument at Sutton-at-Hone, Kent, but the Strangford family preferred 'Smythe.' His grandson, Robert, married the Dowager Countess of Sunderland, Waller's 'Saccharissa.' His last male descendant was Sir Sidney Stafford Smythe, Baron of the Exchequer in George III.'s reign.

1599. **Sir Thomas Cambell.** Brother of Robert Cambell (Alderman 1597), and father of Sir James Cambell (Lord Mayor 1629-30) and Robert Cambell (Sheriff 1630-1). Three of his seven daughters married Aldermen, viz: Sir John Gore (Lord Mayor 1624-5), Sir Christopher Clitherow (Lord Mayor 1635-6), and Anthony Abdy (Sheriff 1630-1).

1600. **Sir William Craven.** Brother-in-law of Sir George Whitmore (Lord Mayor 1631-2) and father of the first Earl Craven and of Lord Craven of Ryton, the founder of the Craven Scholarships at Oxford and Cambridge. His daughters married respectively Lord Powis, father of the Jacobite Marquis of Powis and the second Lord Coventry, by whom she was mother of the first and fourth Earls of Coventry.

1601. **Sir Henry Anderson.** Son-in-law of Francis Bowyer (Alderman, Sheriff 1577-8), and grandfather of Henry Anderson, created a Baronet. His eldest daughter was mother of Sir Thomas Dereham, Bart., the third married the second Viscount Kilmorey, but died before he succeeded to the title, the fourth was wife of Sir Charles Wilmot, created Viscount Wilmot, by which marriage she was grandmother of the profligate Earl of Rochester, the youngest married Sir John Spencer, Bart., of Offley.

1602. **Sir James Pemberton.** He founded a free school at Eccleston.

1602. **Sir John Swynnerton.** His grand-daughter married Sir William Dyer, 1st Baronet, and was ancestress of the succeeding Baronets of the family.

1602. **Sir William Romeney.** Son-in-law of Robert Taylor (Alderman, Sheriff 1592-3). His elder daughter married John Weld, Town Clerk of London (nephew of Sir Humphrey Weld, Lord Mayor 1608-9).

1603. **Sir Thomas Middleton (or Myddelton).** He did not accept the Aldermanry until after committal to Newgate for refusing. The third Welsh Lord Mayor. Brother of Sir Hugh Myddelton, Bart., the designer of the New River, and son-in-law of Sir Richard Saltonstall (Lord Mayor 1597-8). His son, Sir Thomas, was the well-known parliamentary commander in the Civil War.

1603. **Sir Thomas Hayes.** Son-in-law of Robert Howse (Alderman, Sheriff 1586-7). His daughter married Sir Henry Boothby, 1st Baronet, and was ancestress of the succeeding Baronets.

1604. **John Eldred.** The well-known traveller, father of Sir Rivett Eldred, Bart.

1604. **Sir Roger Jones.** Brother of Thomas Jones, Archbishop of Dublin and Lord Chancellor of Ireland, who was father of the first Viscount Ranelagh. He married a sister of Sir Cuthbert Hacket (Lord Mayor 1626-7).

1604. **Sir James Deane.** Son-in-law of Hugh Offley (Alderman, Sheriff 1588-9).

1605. **Sir William Herrick.** Uncle of Robert Herrick, the poet. His wife was a sister of Sir Humphrey May, Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster and also of the wives of Sir Baptist Hicks (Alderman 1611), afterwards Viscount Campden, and of Thomas Bennett (Alderman, Sheriff 1613-4).

1605. **William Walthall.** Brother of Thomas Walthall (Alderman 1611). His fourth and last wife had previously been married to two Aldermen, Giles Garton (1588-9), and Sir Richard Goddard (Sheriff 1596-7).

1605. **Sir John Leman.** One of the few bachelor Lord Mayors, uncle of William Leman (Alderman 1649, 1653), who was created a Baronet. He founded a free school at Beccles.

1605. **Sir William Bond.** Son of Sir George Bond (Lord Mayor 1587-8). He refused at first to accept his Aldermanry and was committed to Newgate 'till he conform himself.'

1605. **Geoffrey Elwes.** Cousin of Sir Gervase Elwes, Lieutenant of the Tower, who was executed for his complicity in the murder of Sir Thomas Overbury. Father of Sir Gervase (Alderman 1629), whose son Gervase was created a Baronet, and of Jeremy (Alderman 1651).

1607. **Sir George Bolles.** Son-in-law of Sir John Harte (Lord Mayor 1589-90), father of Sir John Bolles, 1st Baronet and father-in-law of Humphrey Smith (Alderman, Sheriff 1629-30). He is said, when Lord Mayor, to have stopped the royal carriages in their progress through the City during divine service on a Sunday, to the amazement of James I. who remarked that he had thought there was no king in England besides himself. He was a native of Gosberton in Lincolnshire, which was also the birthplace of Sir T. B. Crosby (Lord Mayor 1911-2).

1607. **Richard Farrington.** Brother-in-law of Sir Stephen Soame (Lord Mayor 1598-9).

1609. **Henry Smith (or Smyth).** He left sums for the relief of the poor in Croydon, Kingston, Guildford, Dorking, Farnham, Reigate and Wandsworth. Fuller writes of him: 'Being now to relate the bounty of this worthy person, I am afraid that an infidel age will not give credit thereunto, as conceiving it rather a romance or fiction than a thing really performed.'

1609. **Sir Sebastian Harvey.** Son of Sir James Harvye (Lord Mayor 1581-2).

1609. **Sir William Cokayne.** See his funeral sermon by Dr. Donne in Wilford's *Memorials*, pp. 292, 293. His widow married the first Earl of Dover. His son was created Viscount Cullen. His eldest surviving daughter married the second Earl of Nottingham of the Howard line; his second, Sir Hatton Fermor, Bart., by which marriage she was ancestress of the Earls of Pomfret; the third, the Earl of Holdernesse and afterwards the second Earl of Lindsey, by whom she was ancestress of the Dukes and Earls of Ancaster; the fourth, Viscount Fanshawe, and the fifth, the second Earl of Dover, her mother's stepson. Payne Fisher (*Tombs in St. Paul's Cathedral*) says of Cokayne that 'his spreading boughs and fair branches have given both shade and shelter to some of the goodliest families in England.'

1610. **Richard Pyot.** Father-in-law of Sir Robert Ducye (Lord Mayor 1630-1).

1610. **Sir Edward Barkham.** Father of Sir Edward Barkham, first Baronet of Southacre, and grandfather of Sir Edward Barkham, first Baronet of Wainfleet. His daughter Susanna, by her marriage with Robert Walpole, was great-grandmother of Sir Robert Walpole, the Prime Minister, first Earl of Orford; another daughter, Margaret, married Sir Anthony Irby, ancestor by another wife of the Lord Boston.

1611. **George Smythes.** His widow married Sir Arthur Savage.

1611. **Sir Baptist Hicks.** Created Viscount Campden, ancestor of the Earl of Gainsborough. He built Hicks Hall (the Session House for the Middlesex Magistrates). His brother, Sir Michael Hicks, was ancestor of Viscount St. Aldwyn. His second daughter was grandmother of the first Earl of Essex of the present line.

1611. **Brian Ianson.** Father of Sir Brian Ianson, first Baronet.

1611. **George Huxley.** His widow married the first Viscount Kilmorey.

1612. **Alexander Prescott.** He married a niece of Sir James Pemberton (Lord Mayor 1611-2). A grand-daughter married Sir William Leman, first Baronet (Alderman 1649, 1653).

1613. **Thomas Bennet.** Nephew of Sir Thomas Bennet (Lord Mayor 1603-4), and brother-in-law of Sir Humphrey May, Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster. His son Thomas was created a Baronet, one of his daughters married Henry Rolle (Chief Justice), and another was the first wife of Bulstrode Whitelocke, the writer of the *Memorials*. His elder brother was ancestor of the Earls of Tankerville, the Earl of Arlington of the 'Cabal' and the second and succeeding Dukes of Grafton.

1613. **Henry Jeye.** Father-in-law of Sir Edward Nicholas, Secretary of State to Charles II.

1614. **Sir Henry Lee.** Son of Sir Robert Lee (Lord Mayor 1602-3). His first wife was daughter of Richard Gourney (Alderman, Sheriff 1589-90); his second was sister of Sir John Allott (Lord Mayor 1590-1), and widow of William Quarles (Alderman 1599).

1614. **Sir Peter Proby.** Ancestor of the Earls of Carysfort. Chamberlain, in a letter to Alice Carleton, says he had been 'Secretary Walsingham's barber.' He owed his rise to the patronage of Sir Thomas Heneage, Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster.

1614. **Sir Martin Lumley.** Grandson of a Genoese who settled in England *temp.* Henry VIII. Father of Sir Martin Lumley, first Baronet.

1615. **William Gore.** 5th son of Gerard Gore (Alderman 1574), younger brother of Sir John Gore (Lord Mayor 1624-5), and son-in-law of Sir Robert Lee (Lord Mayor 1602-3). His widow married Sir John Coke, Secretary of State.

1615. **Sir John Gore.** 4th son of Gerard Gore (see preceding note). By his second wife, a daughter of Sir Thomas Cambell (Lord Mayor 1609-10), he was ancestor of the Gore-Langton family, represented by the present Earl Temple. His eldest daughter married John Cotton (Alderman 1649).

1616. **Sir Allan Cotton.** Brother of William Cotton (Alderman 1607), and father of John Cotton (Alderman 1649).

1616. **Sir Cuthbert Hacket.** Brother-in-law of Sir Roger Jones (Alderman, Sheriff 1604-5). His daughter, by her marriage with Sir Thomas Dawes, was grandmother of Sir William Dawes, Bart., Archbishop of York. His son, Roger, an eloquent divine, is the subject of a notice in the *Dictionary of National Biography.*

1617. **William Halliday** (*rectius* **Hollidaie**). Son-in-law of Sir Henry Rowe (Lord Mayor 1607-8). His widow married the second Earl of Warwick of the Rich line. His daughters married respectively Sir Henry Mildmay, Master of the Jewel Office, and Sir Edward Hungerford, K.B.

1618. **Richard Herne.** Grandfather of Nicholas Herne (Alderman 1657), Sir Nathaniel Herne (Alderman, Sheriff 1674-5), and Sir Joseph Herne (Alderman 1686-7).

1620. **Sir Richard Deane.** Father-in-law of William Methold (Alderman 1647) and Robert Myldmay (Alderman 1626).

1620. **Sir James Cambell.** Son of Sir Thomas Cambell (Lord Mayor 1609-10), brother of Robert Cambell (Alderman 1597).

1620. **Sir Robert Ducye.** Son-in-law of Richard Pyot (Alderman, Sheriff 1610-1). His son was created Viscount Downe and his grand-daughter, by her marriage with Edward Moreton, was mother of Matthew Ducie-Moreton, created Lord Ducie, and of Elizabeth, ancestress by her marriage with Francis Reynolds of the Earls of Ducie.

1621. **Sir George Whitmore.** Grandson of William Bond (Alderman, Sheriff 1567-8) brother-in-law of Sir William Craven (Lord Mayor 1610-1) and father-in-law of Sir John Robinson (Lord Mayor 1662-3). His elder brother, Sir William, was ancestor of the Whitmores of Apley. He was a strong supporter of Charles I. against the Parliamentarians and was imprisoned as a 'delinquent.'

1621. **Sir William Tirrey.** Son-in-law of Henry Wollaston (Alderman 1612).

1621. **Sir Nicholas Rainton.** He was one of the four Aldermen (the others being J. Gayre, T. Soame and T. Atkyn) who were committed to the Tower in May 1640 for refusing to make lists of the inhabitants of their Wards able to contribute £50 or more to a loan for the service of Charles I. Though opposed to the King on this occasion Soame and Gayre were subsequently ejected from their Aldermanries for their Royalist sympathies.

1621. **Richard Cocks.** His elder son was ancestor of the Earls Somers and of the present Lord Somers; the younger, Richard, was created a Baronet.

1622. **William Ferrers.** His daughter married Sir Arthur Ingram, and was mother of Sir Thomas Ingram, Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster.

1622. **Henry Parkhurst.** Elder brother of Sir Robert Parkhurst (Lord Mayor 1634-5).

1622. **John Hodges.** His widow married (being the 4th of his seven wives) Sir Gervase Clifton, Bart.

1622. **Thomas Marsham.** Father of Sir John Marsham, first Baronet and ancestor of the Earls of Romney.

1622. **Ralph Freeman.** His daughter married Lord Sondes, afterwards Earl of Feversham.

1623. **Sir Thomas Moulson.** Son-in-law of Anthony Ratclyffe (Alderman, Sheriff 1585-6), brother-in-law of Sir Nicholas Rainton (Lord Mayor 1632-3), and uncle of Sir Edward Turner, Speaker of the House of Commons.

1624. **Thomas Overman.** Brother-in-law of Sir Edward Bromfield (Lord Mayor 1636-7).

1624. **Rowland Heylin.** A Welshman. He caused the Bible to be printed in Welsh 'in a more portable bulk' (Stow, ed. Munday, 1633).

1625. **George Chetham.** Brother of Humphrey Chetham of Manchester, the founder of the Chetham Library there.

1625. **Thomas Westrow.** His daughter married Sir Norton Knatchbull, first Baronet, and was ancestress of the succeeding Baronets and of the Lords Brabourne.

1625. **Ellis Crispe.** Father (by his first wife) of Sir Nicholas Crisp, Bart. His nieces (daughters of his brother Nicholas) married respectively Sir Thomas Cullum (Alderman, Sheriff 1646-7) and Sir Abraham Reynardson (Lord Mayor 1648-9). His widow married Sir Walter Pye, Attorney of the Court of Wards.

1626. **Sir Christopher Clitherow.** Son-in-law of Sir Thomas Cambell (Lord Mayor 1609-10). His daughter married Sir Thomas Trollope, first Baronet, the ancestor by an earlier wife of the Lords Kesteven.

1626. **Gideon Delaune.** A native of Rheims. His relation, Thomas Delaune (*Present State of London*, Ed. 1681, p. 329) says that he had 'thirty-seven children by one wife,' and that 'his famous pill is in great request to this day,' The number of his children is here considerably exaggerated. He had only seventeen, few of whom lived to maturity.

1626. **Sir John Hanbury.** Ancestor of the Lords Bateman of the present creation.

1626. **Sir Edward Bromfield.** His eldest son John was created a Baronet, and his daughter married Sir Henry Hudson, first Baronet.

1626. **Sir Richard Fenn.** Son-in-law of James Collymore (Alderman 1610).

1626. **George Buswell.** Father of Sir George Buswell, Bart.

1626. **Robert Myldmay.** Son-in-law of Sir Richard Deane (Lord Mayor 1628-9).

1626. **Sir Stephen Soame.** Son of Sir Stephen Soame (Lord Mayor 1598-9) and brother of Sir Thomas Soame (Alderman, Sheriff 1635-6). His son Peter succeeded to his cousin's Baronetcy.

1626. **Sir Morris Abbot.** Brother of George Abbot, Archbishop of Canterbury, and of Robert Abbot, Bishop of Salisbury; son-in-law of Bartholomew Barnes (Alderman 1599).

1627. **Sir Henry Garaway.** Son of Sir William Garaway, Farmer of the Customs, nephew of Sir Henry Anderson (Alderman, Sheriff 1601-2) and ancestor, through his daughter, of Viscount Melbourne, the Prime Minister.

1627. **Thomas Morley.** Brother-in-law of William Sebright, Town Clerk.

1627. **Sir Henry Rowe.** Son of Sir Henry Rowe (Lord Mayor 1607-8) and grandson of Sir Thomas Rowe (Lord Mayor 1568-9).

1627. **William Wollaston.** Son of Henry Wollaston (Alderman 1612) and brother-in-law of Sir William Tirrey (Alderman 1621).

1627. **Rowland Backhouse.** Son of Nicholas Backhouse (Alderman, Sheriff 1577-8). His grandson, William Backhouse, was created a Baronet.

1627. **John Chamberlain.** He was fined £300 for neglecting his duties as Alderman after being sworn, January 7, 1628, and committed to Newgate in default of payment. The Court of King's Bench having declined to release him when brought before it on a writ of *habeas corpus* in May, he on November 11 following came before the Court of Aldermen and made submission, when his fine was reduced to 100 marks and 50 shillings in fees to officials.

1628. **William Mott.** Father-in-law of Sir Thomas Foot (Lord Mayor 1649-50).

1628. **Sir William Acton.**[4] His daughter and sole heiress married Sir Thomas Whitmore, Bart., nephew of Sir George Whitmore (Lord Mayor 1631-2).

1629. **Humphrey Smith.** Son-in-law of Sir George Bolles (Lord Mayor 1617-8).

1629. **Sir Gervais Elwes.** Son of Geoffrey Elwes (Alderman, Sheriff 1607-8) and father of Sir Gervais Elwes, created a Baronet, ancestor of the succeeding Baronets and of John Elwes, the miser. His wife was grand-daughter of Sir Robert Lee (Lord Mayor 1602-3).

1629. **Robert Bateman.** Father of four Aldermen—Richard (1648), Sir Anthony (Lord Mayor 1663-4), Sir William (1657), Sir Thomas (1662).

4. It is erroneously stated in Loftie's *History of London*, ii., 325, in G. E. C[okayne]'s *Complete Baronetage*, ii., 72 and ('quandoque bonus dormitat Homerus') in Dr. Sharpe's *London and the Kingdom*, ii., 130, that Acton was elected Lord Mayor in September, 1640, and afterwards discharged by Parliament. (G. E. C. fixes the exact date, October 6, 1640, of such discharge.) As a matter of fact his name was not one of the two returned to the Court by the Common Hall, though he was the Senior Alderman below the Chair, and, as Macaulay would say, 'every schoolboy knows' that no parliament was in existence at that date. The Long Parliament did not meet till November 3, on which day Wright, who had been elected Lord Mayor, was presiding in the Court of Aldermen in virtue of his office (Rep. 55, fo. 1).

1629. **Sir Edmund Wright.** His three daughters married respectively Sir James Harrington, Bart., (one of the High Court of Justice before which Charles I. was tried), Sir Richard Atkyns, Bart., and Sir Robert Cordell, Bart.

1631. **Anthony Abdy.** Son-in-law of Sir Thomas Cambell (Lord Mayor 1609-10) and brother-in-law of Sir James Cambell (Lord Mayor 1629-30). Baronetcies were conferred on each of his three sons, Thomas, Robert and John, all of which have become extinct, but the present Sir Anthony Abdy, Bart., is descended through a female ancestor from Sir Thomas.

1631. **Robert Cambell.** Younger son of Sir Thomas Cambell (Lord Mayor 1609-10) and brother of Sir James Cambell (Lord Mayor 1629-30). His younger son Thomas Cambell was created a Baronet and a similar honour was conferred on John Cambell, son of his elder son James. Through a grand-daughter he was ancestor of Viscount St. Aldwyn.

1632. **Samuel Cranmer.** 'The last male heir of the eldest of Archbishop Cranmer's sons' [Sir J. Baddeley, *Aldermen of Cripplegate Ward*, p. 62]. His only daughter married Sir Anthony Chester, Bart., whose uncle, Sir Henry Chester, K.B., was the second husband of her mother, the Alderman's widow (a sister of Thomas Wood, Bishop of Lichfield).

1632. **Hugh Perry.** His widow married Lord Newburgh. Jane Perry, wife of the second Lord Fitzwilliam and mother of the first Earl Fitzwilliam and of Jane, who married Sir Christopher Wren, is 'generally said' to have been a daughter of the Alderman [G. E. C.'s *Complete Peerage*, iii., 380]. This, however, is doubtful. Three daughters, Mary, Catherine and Rebecca married respectively Sirs Edward Stradling, William Fermor and Robert Bindlosse, Baronets, the second being ancestress of the Earls of Pomfret.

1634. **Sir Richard Gurney.** A sturdy Cavalier, removed from the Mayoralty and impeached by the House of Commons for publishing the King's commission of array. He refused to give up the City's sword to anyone but the King. His daughter married the second Lord Cramond.

1635. **John Cordell.** His son Robert was created a Baronet. Both Cordell and Sir Thomas Soame were passed over for the Mayoralty on account of their Royalist sympathies.

1635. **Sir Thomas Soame.** Son of Sir Stephen Soame (Lord Mayor 1598-9). He was one of the six Aldermen restored to their seats at the Restoration, having been removed by the Parliamentarians. The others were Sirs T. Adams, A. Reynardson, J. Langham, J. Bunce, R. Browne.

1636. **Sir John Gayer.** Uncle of Sir John Gayer, Governor of Bombay. One of his daughters married Sir Robert Abdy, Bart. (son of Anthony Abdy, Alderman and Sheriff 1630-1), another Sir Andrew Henley, Bart. He instituted the 'Lion' sermon at St. Katherine Cree Church. See Wilford's *Memorials*, pp 450-452.

1636. **William Abell.** He was specially obnoxious to the London Commons as a 'projector' of the 40s. duty on wine, and was attacked in many pamphlets and broadsides. He retired to Holland in 1655, and nothing later is known of him.

1638. **Sir Thomas Atkyn.** One of the leaders of the parliamentary party in the City, and the object of several Cavalier lampoons, many of them being very coarse, *e.g.*, 'Upon Alderman Atkins . . . . on the great Training day,' (*Rump Songs*, i., 136). The unpleasant incident there related is frequently referred to in that collection (ii., 54, 58, 72, 103). Nothing is known of his history after the Restoration. He was nominated one of the Court for the trial of Charles I., but did not act.

1639. **Isaac Penington.** A leader of the parliamentary party in the City, and one of the Court for trying Charles I., but he absented himself from the final sitting and did not sign the death warrant. He resigned his Aldermanry on account of financial reverses. Of his three sons two were Quakers and one a Romanist Priest.[4a]

4a. For the proposal, which was not carried into effect, that he, with Aldermen Atkyn and Andrewes, should be knighted by the Speaker, see vol. I, p. 229, also *Somers Tracts*, vii., 57 (a tract entitled 'Hosanna or a Song of Thanksgiving set forth in three notable speeches at Grocers' Hall on the last solemn day of thanksgiving, June 7th, 1649'), where Hugh Peters is represented as saying, 'It was God's mercy you had not all been knighted: for it was put to the vote whether my Lord Mayor should be knighted and whether you, Alderman Pennington and Alderman Atkins should be dubb'd Sir Isaac and Sir Thomas of the State's own creation. But since it was resolved otherwise, I will make you all lords like myself.'

1639. **Sir Thomas Adams.** See his funeral sermon by Nathaniel Hardy in Wilford's *Memorials*, where he is described as 'the Darling of the City: in the Court of Aldermen he was as an Oracle.' He endowed the Arabic professorship at Cambridge and founded a school at Wem. He was a sturdy cavalier and spent considerable sums in aid of the cause. Fuller (*Worthies*, iii., 67) says of him 'A man who hath drunk of the bitter waters of Meribah without making a bad face thereat, cheerfully submitting himself to God's pleasure in all conditions.'

1640. **Sir Abraham Reynardson.** A leading Royalist. He was deprived of the Mayoralty and of his Aldermanry for refusing to proclaim the abolition of the Monarchy and the House of Lords.

1641. **Sir Thomas Lawley.** His widow married Chief Justice Glynne.

1641. **Sir George Clarke.** Son-in-law of Robert Palmer (Alderman 1625), father of Sir George Clarke, Bart., and father-in-law of Lord Chief Baron Sir Robert Atkyns.

1642. **Sir John Langham.** Brother-in-law of Sir James Bunce (Alderman, Sheriff 1643-4). His daughter married Sir Martin Lumley, 2nd Baronet (grandson of Sir Martin Lumley, Lord Mayor 1623-4). He was deprived of his Aldermanry, together with the other Cavalier Aldermen, Reynardson, Adams, Bunce and Gayer, in 1649, after the execution of Charles I. He had refused to accept election when first chosen Alderman until after imprisonment in Newgate for contumacy.

1642. **Sir Thomas Andrewes.** One of the leaders of the parliamentarian party in the City. He sat on the Court which tried Charles I., and was present when sentence was pronounced, but did not sign the warrant.

1642. **Sir Hugh Wyndham.** Grandson of Richard Chamberlain (Alderman, Sheriff 1562-3).

1642. **John Fowke.** A leading civic parliamentarian who had been imprisoned for refusing to pay tunnage and poundage. He was named a member of the Court of Justice for trying Charles I., but did not act.

1642. **Sir James Bunce.** Brother-in-law of Sir John Langham (Alderman, Sheriff 1642-3). For an anecdote illustrating his conscientiousness see Fuller's *Worthies* (ed. Nuttall), i., 522. He was a staunch Royalist.

1642. **Richard Chambers.** He was imprisoned by the Star Chamber for refusing to pay tunnage and poundage, and later refused to pay ship money until after commitment. He appears to have been a cantankerous person, as he subsequently became a martyr on the other side, being deprived of his Aldermanry, together with Sir Thomas Soame, for refusing to attend the proclamation of the establishment of the Commonwealth. Like the proverbial Irishman he was usually 'agin the Government.'

1643. **Samuel Warner.** He was committed to Newgate for refusing to accept election as Alderman, but surrendered the following day.

1643. **Sir Thomas Foot.** His three daughters married respectively Sir John Cutler, Arthur Onslow and John Lewys, Baronets, of whom the first and third were Aldermen. His wife was daughter of William Mott (Alderman 1628). His Baronetcy descended under special limitation to his son-in-law, Arthur Onslow, father of the first Lord Onslow (who was Speaker of the House of Commons), grandfather of the more celebrated Speaker, Arthur Onslow, and ancestor of the Earls Onslow.

1646. **Sir Thomas Vyner.** Uncle of Sir Robert Vyner (Lord Mayor 1674-5). His first wife was sister of the wife of Sir Frances Bickley (Alderman 1649), the second was sister of Sir William Humble (Alderman 1651), and the third was widow of John Perryn (Alderman 1657).

1647. **William Methold.** Nephew of Sir William Methold, Lord Chief Baron of Exchequer (Ireland) and son-in-law of Sir Richard Deane (Lord Mayor 1628-9). He was the first Englishman to visit the diamond mines of Golconda.

1647. **Sir Christopher Pack.** He was the proposer of the Humble Petition and Advice, urging Cromwell to accept the Kingship. His second wife was daughter of Simon Edmonds (Alderman, Sheriff 1646-7) and his third the widow of Michael Herring (Alderman 1651).

1648. **Gilbert Morewood.** Father-in-law of Sir Thomas Rich (Alderman 1650).

1648. **Sir Richard Browne.** The well-known Presbyterian General who fought at first for the Parliament and later became an ardent Royalist.

1648. **Richard Bateman.** Son of Robert Bateman (Alderman 1629, and Chamberlain of the City) and half-brother of Sir William, Sir Anthony and Sir Thomas (all Aldermen). He with his half-brothers failed in business, and in April, 1667, he was granted a pension of 20 shillings per week by the Court of Common Council, being then 'very poor and 74 years of age.' (Journal 46, fo. 152.)

1648. **Rowland Wilson.** He was nominated one of the Court for the trial of Charles I. but did not act. His widow was the third wife of Bulstrode Whitelock, who has written in appreciative terms of his character (*Memorials*, i., 223, iii., 158).

1649. **Sir John Dethick.** His daughter married Sir John Banks, Bart., and his grand-daughter was wife of the 1st Earl of Aylesford.

1649. **Nathan Wright.** Father of Sir Benjamin Wright, Bart., and uncle of Sir Nathan Wright, Lord Keeper.

1649. **John Massingberd.** His eldest daughter married the first Earl of Berkely, the second was wife of the third Earl of Lindsey.

1649. **Eliab Harvey.** Brother of William Harvey, the discoverer of the circulation of the blood, and ancestor of Admiral Sir Eliah Harvey, one of Nelson's Captains at Trafalgar.

1649. **John Cotton.** Second son of Sir Allen Cotton (Lord Mayor 1625-6).

1649. **Abraham Chambers.** Brother of Richard Chambers (Alderman, Sheriff 1644-5).

1649. **William Adams.** Brother of Sir Thomas Adams (Lord Mayor 1645-6). He founded a school at Newport, co. Salop. Fuller says of him 'God hath given him a heart and hand proportionable to his estate.'

1649. **John Oldfield.** His daughter married George Cooper, brother of the 1st Earl of Shaftesbury (Dryden's 'Achitophel').

1649. **Robert Cheslyn** (*rectius* Cheslen). Father-in-law of Sir William Bateman (Alderman 1657).

1649. **George Hadley.** Son-in-law of Gilbert Harrison, Chamberlain of the City (Alderman, Sheriff 1633-4). His daughter married Admiral Herbert, created Earl of Torrington.

1649. **Sir Hugh Smithson.** Ancestor of the Dukes of Northumberland.

1649. **Sir Robert Tichborne.** One of the regicides. He and Sir John Ireton are described in a Royalist pamphlet as 'the two City Jugglers' [Harleian Miscellany, iii., 484]. There is a memoir of him by C. Dalton in the *Antiquary*, vol. 15, pp. 191-194. After the Restoration he was imprisoned for life, and died in the Tower. He is referred to in *Rump Songs* (i., 341) as having 'a beardless chin,' and (ii., 82) 'Titchborn could preach, pray and prate by the Spirit.'

1649. **Sir Richard Chiverton.** He is described in a MS. written between January and April, 1672, when he was the senior Alderman, and first printed in *Gentleman's Magazine* for November, 1769, pp. 515-517, as 'old, capable of doeing neither much goode nor hurt.'

1649. **Thomas Witherings.** For his work at the Post Office see Hyde's *Early History of the Post Office*, chapters 1-6, where it is justly said of him (p. 214) that 'from the point of view of work done, he has some claim to be regarded as an early Rowland Hill: it was he who first organized the inland posts generally in Britain for the use of the public.' It is surprising that the *Dictionary of National Biography* has no notice of him.

1649. **Mark Hildesley.** Great-grandfather of Mark Hildesley, the successor of Bishop Wilson in the see of Sodor and Man.

1649. **Francis Allen.** One of the regicides. He is referred to in *Rump Songs*, i., 306, ('Upon Oliver dissolving the Parliament in 1653.')—

> 'Allen, the Coppersmith, was in great fear,
> He did much harm since the war began:
> A broken citizen many a year,
> And now he's a broken Parliament-man.'

1649. **John Langley.** He became poor in his old age and had a pension of £20 per annum granted him by the Court of Common Council, October 10th, 1679 (Journal 49, fo. 68*b*.). He was son-in-law of Richard Middleton (Alderman 1649), and his daughter married Sir Hans Sloane, the celebrated Physician, whose collections formed the nucleus of the British Museum.

1650. **Joseph Brand.** Father-in-law of Sir John Morden, the founder of Morden College, Blackheath.

1650. **John Mayo.** He refused to accept the office of Alderman and was committed to Newgate for contumacy.

1650. **Edmund Harvey.** He was partner in business with Edmund Sleigh (Alderman, Sheriff 1654-5), a Colonel in the parliamentarian army and a member of the Court which tried Charles I., but though present at every meeting did not sign the death warrant. After the Restoration he was imprisoned in Pendennis Castle. See 'case of Edmund Harvey' in *Somers Tracts*, vii., 454.

1650. **Henry Box.** Was committed to Newgate, March 21, 1650 (Rep. 60, fo. 93), for refusing to accept office as Alderman. He was not sworn till August 15.

1650. **James Smith.** Father of Sir John Smith (Alderman, Sheriff 1669-70).

1650. **Sir George Wynn.** Brother of Rowland Wynn (Alderman 1656), son-in-law of Robert Jeffereyes (Alderman 1629) and ancestor of the Lords Headley and St. Oswald.

1650. **Robert Lowther.** Grandfather of Sir William Lowther, 1st Bart. of Marske, and brother of Sir John Lowther, ancestor of the Earls of Lonsdale.

1650. **Sir Thomas Rich.** Son-in-law of Gilbert Morewood (Alderman 1648). The King (Charles II.) recommended him (May 5, 1662) for election to succeed one of the two Aldermen removed by the Commissioners for regulating the Corporation, but he was not chosen and probably declined nomination. [Overall *Remembrancia*, p. 64.]

1650. **Sir Robert Smyth.** His second son was Sir James Smyth (Lord Mayor 1684-5).

1651. **Thomas Bromfield.** His daughter was second wife of Sir Andrew Henley, Bart., whose first wife was daughter of Sir John Gayer (Lord Mayor 1646-7).

1651. **Sir Theophilus Biddulph.** Son-in-law of Zachary Highlord (Alderman 1648).

1651. **Thomas Hodges.** Son of John Hodges (Alderman, Sheriff 1622-3) and son-in-law of Alexander Prescott (Alderman, Sheriff 1612-3).

1651. **Sir John Cutler.** The celebrated miser, pilloried (perhaps rather unjustly) in Pope's *Moral Essays*, Epistle iii. He was son-in-law of Sir Thomas Foot (Lord Mayor 1649-50.)[5] One of his daughters married the second Earl of Radnor of the Robartes line, and another Sir William Portman, Bart. It is of him that Arbuthnot relates the anecdote that his black worsted stockings were darned so often with silk that they became a pair of silk stockings.

1651. **Sir William Cowper.** Grandson[6] of John Cowper (Alderman, Sheriff 1551-2), great-grandfather of the first Earl Cowper (Lord Chancellor) and ancestor of the succeeding Earls and of William Cowper the poet.

1651. **Philip Holman.** Father of Sir John Holman, Bart.

1651. **John Ianson.** Son of Brian Ianson (Alderman 1611) and brother of Sir Brian Ianson, 1st Bart.

1651. **Thomas Essington.** Grandson of Sir Thomas Hayes (Lord Mayor 1614-5).

5. Miss Foot was his *first* wife and died in 1650; Sir John's second marriage to the daughter of Sir Thomas Tipping took place in 1669, when he is described in the licence as widower. The *Dictionary of National Biography* transposes the order of his wives.

6. G. E. C[okayne] in his *Complete Baronetage*, ii., 160, makes him son of the Sheriff, whose date of death he gives as June, 1609, whereas the true date was August, 1584 (see *note* p. 36). Burke's *Peerage* makes him the second son of the Sheriff with three younger brothers, no twins being recorded, and his own birth date being March 7, 1582. It is clear that Burke and Cokayne have missed a generation.

1651. **William Barker.** Younger son of Sir Robert Barker, K.B., and father of Sir William Barker, Bart.

1651. **Robert Johnson.** Nephew of Robert Johnson (Alderman, Sheriff 1617-8).

1651. **Thomas Smithsby.** Saddler to Charles I.

1651. **Maximilian Bard.** Brother of the first Viscount Buttevant.

1651. **Leonard Hamond.** Son-in-law of Randall Manning (Alderman 1604).

1651. **Sir Jasper Clayton.** Father-in-law of the first Earl of Yarmouth.

1651. **William Ridges.** Father-in-law of Sir Thomas Davies (Lord Mayor 1676-7).

1651. **Thomas Browne.** Commonly called 'Ruff Browne.' He died three days after entering his new house in Watling Street to which he had removed from 'Old Street without Cripplegate.' [Smyth's *Obituary*, p. 98.]

1651. **John Ramsey.** His daughter married the first Lord Herbert of Cherbury of the second creation.

1651. **Sir Henry Pickering.** Son-in-law of Sir Thomas Vyner (Lord Mayor 1653-4). He had been a Colonel in the parliamentary army.

1651. **John Barker.** Son-in-law of Thomas Westrow (Alderman, Sheriff 1625).

1651. **Sir William Humble.** Brother-in-law of Sir Thomas Vyner (Lord Mayor 1653-4).

1651. **John Beresford.** Grandson of Ralph Woodcock (Alderman, Sheriff 1580-1).

1651. **Thomas Russell.** Father-in-law of Sir Anthony Bateman (Lord Mayor 1663-4).

1651. **Sir John Ireton.** Brother of Henry Ireton, the Parliamentary General, who was Cromwell's son-in-law.

1651. **John Ellis.** One of the civic leaders of the party in opposition to the Court in Charles II.'s reign.

1651. **Jeremy Elwes.** Youngest son of Geoffrey Elwes (Alderman, Sheriff 1607-8) and brother of Sir Gervase Elwes (Alderman 1629).

1651. **Sir Andrew Riccard.** His daughter married successively Lord Kensington, son of the second Earl of Holland, and the first Lord Berkeley of Stratton, by whom she was ancestress of the succeeding Lords.

1651. **Michael Herring.** His widow became the third wife of Sir Christopher Pack (Lord Mayor 1654-5).

1651. **Thomas Heryott.** Was committed to Newgate for refusing to accept election as Alderman, Oct. 14, 1651, but was sworn and discharged a week later.

1651. **William Gore.** Fourth son of Sir John Gore (Lord Mayor 1624-5) and ancestor of the Gore-Langton family, now represented by Earl Temple.

1652. **Walter Boothby.** Son-in-law of George Witham (Alderman 1645-8) and father-in-law of John Jolliffe (Alderman 1658).

1652. **John Lorymer.** His daughter married Sir Edwin Sadleir, second and last Baronet.

1652. **Martin Browne.** Father-in-law of Sir Humphrey Winch, Bart.

1652. **Richard Turner.** Father of Richard Turner (Alderman 1653) and father-in-law of Tempest Milner (Alderman, Sheriff 1656-7).

1653. **Samuel Moyer.** Father of Sir Samuel Moyer, Bart.

1653. **Sir Thomas Alleyn.** Son of William Alleyn (Alderman 1651). He was Lord Mayor at the time of the Restoration, which he took part in furthering, but he was not regarded as a whole-hearted royalist and he was one of the Aldermen superseded in 1683, when the Charter was suspended. The account of the Aldermen in 1672 (printed in *The Gentleman's Magazine* for 1769), says of him that 'the ill principles he had before that happie time, it is to be feared he retains still; in the late times he was no great enemy to the renouncing the familie of Stuarts.'

1653. **Henry Hunter.** Ancestor of Sir Claudius Hunter (Lord Mayor 1811-2).

1653. **Sir William Thomson.** Son-in-law of Samuel Warner (Alderman 1643-5), father of Sir Samuel Thomson (Alderman, Sheriff 1688), and uncle of the first Lord Haversham.

1653. **Edward Ashe.** Son-in-law of Christopher Woodward (Alderman 1622), uncle of John Ashe (Alderman 1672), brother of Sir Joseph Ashe, Bart., and ancestor (through the marriage of his grand-daughter to Pierce A'Court) of the Lords Heytesbury.

1653. **Sir William Leman.** Nephew of Sir John Leman (Lord Mayor 1616-7).

1653. **John Pierce.** He at first refused to accept election as Alderman but 'obscured himself and refused to be spoken with.' The Serjeant-at-Arms was sent to him Sept. 27, 1653 (Rep. 62, fo. 390b).

1653. **Daniel Waldoe.** Brother-in-law of Edward Claxton (Alderman 1648). His daughter married John Dubois, one of the Whig candidates at the great contest for the Shrievalty in 1682.

1653. **Sir John Frederick.** Father of Thomas Frederick (Alderman 1687), whose son John was created a Baronet and was ancestor of the succeeding Baronets. His two daughters married respectively Sir Nathaniel Herne (Alderman, Sheriff 1674-5), and Sir Joseph Herne (Alderman 1686-7). He was a strong supporter of the Restoration, but, like Sir Thomas Alleyn, was regarded as not a firm adherent of the Court and so was superseded with the Whig Aldermen in 1683. The MS. account of the Aldermen in 1672 says of him that 'by reason of his age, he is apt to be ledd by others, especially by Sir John Lawrence: he hates a souldier and cannot endure to see any of the King's guards.'

1653. **Tempest Milner.** Son-in-law of Richard Turner (Alderman 1652). He was one of the two Aldermen removed by the Commissioners for regulating the Corporation in 1662.

1653. **Richard Turner.** Son of Richard Turner (Alderman 1652) and brother-in-law of Tempest Milner (Alderman, Sheriff 1656-7).

1653. **Sir Samuel Micoe.** Son-in-law of Henry Andrewes (Alderman, Sheriff 1632-3).

1654. **Charles Thorold.** He had a family of seven sons and seven daughters. Among the former were Sir Charles Thorold (Sheriff 1705-6) and Sir George Thorold (Lord Mayor 1719-20).

1654. **Isaac Lee.** He became poor in his later years and was granted a pension of £3 per month by the Court of Common Council, October 26, 1663, being then 74 years of age and a prisoner in the King's Bench (Journal 45, fo. 325).

1654. **John Perryn.** His widow married Sir Thomas Vyner (Lord Mayor 1653-4).

1655. **Sir John Robinson.** Son of Archdeacon Robinson who was half-brother of Archbishop Laud and nephew of Sir William Webbe (Lord Mayor 1591-2). The MS. account of the Aldermen in 1672 says of him that 'he hath been most industrious in the civill government of the cittie, watchfull to prevent anything that might reflect any prejudice or dishonour upon the King's government, happy in dispatch of businesse, to the great contentment of the people.' Pepys writes very contemptuously of him as 'a talking bragging hufflehead . . . . as very a coxcomb as I would have thought had been in the City . . . nor hath he brains to outwit any ordinary tradesman' (March 17, 1662-3): again, after recording 'a very great noble dinner' at which he (Pepys) was a guest during Robinson's Mayoralty, he adds 'this Mayor is good for nothing else' (October 20, 1663), and in another place he says of him that 'he makes it his work to praise himself, and all he says and do, like a heavy-headed coxcomb.'

1656. **Sir John Lewys.** A son-in-law of Sir T. Foot (Lord Mayor 1649-50): his elder daughter married the 7th Earl of Huntingdon and the younger the 3rd Earl of Scarsdale.

1656. **Robert Burdett.** Son-in-law of Nathan Wright (Alderman 1649).

1656. **Robert Holt.** His daughter married Sir William Roberts, Bart.

1656. **Rowland Wynn.** Brother of Sir George Wynn (Alderman 1650) and son-in-law of Anthony Biddulph (Alderman 1651).

1656. **George Chetham.** Nephew of George Chetham (Alderman 1625).

1656. **Gerard Gore.** Probably the son of William Gore (Alderman, Sheriff 1615-6) who bore that baptismal name.

1656. **Hugh Wood.** Son-in-law of Simon Edmunds (Alderman, Sheriff 1646-7): his wife was sister-in-law of Sir Christopher Pack (Lord Mayor 1654-5).

1657. **Sir William Bateman.** Son of Robert Bateman, Chamberlain of the City (Alderman 1629), brother of Sir Anthony Bateman (Lord Mayor 1663-4) and two other Aldermen, and son-in-law of Robert Cheslen (Alderman 1649).

1657. **Ambrose Bronskill.** Brother-in-law of Sir William Humble (Alderman 1651) and father-in-law of Francis Asty (Alderman 1667).

1657. **Nicholas Herne.** Grandson of Richard Herne (Alderman, Sheriff 1618-9) and half-brother of Sir Nathaniel Herne (Alderman, Sheriff 1674-5) and Sir Joseph Herne (Alderman 1686-7).

1657. **Erasmus Smith.** Well known for his bequests for the foundation of schools in Ireland. He was son-in-law of the first Lord Coleraine, and the marriage of his grand-daughter to Lord Strange, son of the 4th Earl of Derby, from which the later Earls are descended, brought the name of Smith into that family.

1657. **Samuel Langham.** Brother of Sir John Langham (Alderman, Sheriff 1642-3).

1657. **Sir Anthony Bateman.** Son of Robert Bateman, Chamberlain of the City and brother of Sir William, Richard and Sir Thomas (all elected Aldermen). He failed in business and was voted a pension of 30 shillings per week, being then a prisoner in the King's Bench, July 2, 1675 (Journal 48, fo. 172).

1657. **David Davidson.** Though a member of the Grocers' Company, he was by trade a ropemaker in Wapping,

1657. **Sir Martin Noell.** Pepys describes him in his diary (September 5, 1662) as 'certainly a very useful man.' He was one of the victims of the Plague in 1665, his wife dying of grief very shortly afterwards.

1658. **Sir John Lawrence.** The leader of the party in opposition to the Court in civic affairs. The writer of the MS. account of the Aldermen in 1672, says that 'he hath put all the affronts and indignities imaginable upon all those persons that have been willing to venture their lives and estates in any military employment for His Majesty,' and that he 'hath always had three or four busie turbulent followers to crye him up in all parts of the cittie, and to assist him in all popular elections.' He goes on to say of Lawrence and of Sir William Turner, who had co-operated with him in favouring the Dissenters, that 'what they gained by their treacherous complieing with that party, *that* they have lost by their impious and insolent behaviour towards almost all persons they have had to doe with.' One daughter married Sir George Vyner, Bart., son of Sir Thomas Vyner (Lord Mayor 1653-4), and another Charles Chamberlain (Alderman 1687-8).

1658. **Sir John Barkstead.** One of the regicides.

1658. **Francis Dashwood.** He married a sister of Edmund Sleigh (Alderman, Sheriff 1654-5). His eldest son Sir Samuel was Lord Mayor 1702-3; the second, Francis, was created a Baronet and was father of Lord le Despencer, well known as the head of the 'monks' of Medmenham Abbey and as Chancellor of the Exchequer in Lord Bute's ministry. His daughter married the 5th Lord Brooke, from which marriage the Earls of Warwick of the present creation are descended.

1658. **John Jolliffe.** Son-in-law of Walter Boothby (Alderman 1652): one of his daughters married Sir Samuel Moyer, Bart., and another Sir Edward Northey (Attorney-General to Queen Anne), whose daughter by her was wife of Lord Chief Justice Raymond.

1658. **Sir William Vincent.** Nephew of Sir John Langham (Alderman, Sheriff 1642-3).

1658. **John Aleyn.** His daughter married successively Sir John Tyrell, 1st Bart. of Springfield and Sir Thomas Stampe (Lord Mayor 1691-2).

1658. **Sir Thomas Bludworth.** Lord Mayor at the time of the Great Fire of 1666. His daughter married Lord Jeffreys, James II.'s Chief Justice and Lord Chancellor, and was ancestress of the Earls of Pomfret. Pepys writes of him as 'a silly man, I think' (June 30, 1666) and 'a very weak man he seems to be' (December 1, 1666). The MS. account of the Aldermen of 1672 credits him with being 'a zealous person in the King's concernments; willing though it may be not very able, to doe great things.' In his funeral sermon by Dr. Scott it is said that 'he had a mighty affection and zeal for the King and for the Church of England.'

1659. **William Love.** One of the two Aldermen displaced by the Commissioners for regulating the Corporation in 1662, as having been 'faulty in the late troubles.'

1659. **Sir William Bolton.** He was accused of cheating the poor of the City out of the collections made for the sufferers by the Great Fire, to the extent of £1,800, 'of which he can give no account, and in which he hath forsworn himself plainly' (Pepys' Diary, December 3, 1667). He was in consequence forbidden to attend the Court of Aldermen pending inquiry and was ultimately constrained to resign his seat. He became very poor and was voted a pension of £3 per week by the Court of Common Council, March 19, 1677 (Journal 48, fo. 293), which was subsequently continued to his widow. See Dr. Sharpe's *London and the Kingdom*, ii, 432*n*.

1659. **Sir William Peake.** Father of Sir John Peake (Lord Mayor 1686-7). The MS. account of the Aldermen of 1672 describes him as 'dilligent in the publique affaires, resolute for the King's interest and for the antient and orderly Government of the cittie.'

1659. **William Crow.** He was an upholsterer with whom Pepys had considerable dealings. (See Diary, December 15, 16, 1668). Pepys records (December 1, 1663) how Lord Chief Justice Hyde in a trial in which Crow's name was mentioned, 'would not suffer Mr. Crow, who hath fined for Alderman to be called so, but only Mister, and did eight or nine times fret at it, and stop every man that called him so.'

1659. **John Blackwell.** Father of Sir Lawrence Blackwell, Bart.

1659. **Sir William Wale.** Father-in-law of Sir Edward Seymour, Bart., Speaker of the House of Commons and ancestor of the later Dukes of Somerset.

1660. **Edward Backwell.** The eminent goldsmith of the time of the Commonwealth and Charles II. When the King closed the Exchequer, Backwell was his creditor for nearly £300,000. See Hilton Price's *London Banks*. Pepys' Diary contains frequent references to him.

1660. **Francis Meynell.** Ancestor of the Meynell-Ingram family. Pepys (Diary, September 18, 1662) writes of him as 'the great money-man.'

1660. **Sir William Turner.** The MS. account of the Aldermen of 1672 says that he was 'esteemed zealous for the church untill the yeare of his Maioraltie; then he espouzed the interests of the Nonconformists'; it adds that towards the end of his year of office 'there were frequent consultations at his house with the heads of the Nonconformists about continuing him Lord Mayor another yeare.' He appears to have recovered favour with the Court party as he was not superseded with the Whig Aldermen in 1683. He was one of the few bachelor Lord Mayors.

1661. **Sir Richard Ford.** Pepys (Diary, March 17, 1663) describes him as 'a very able man of his brains and tongue, and a scholar,' but in a later entry (October 18, 1664) he records on the authority of a 'Mr. Gray' that 'among other faults, Sir Richard Ford cannot keep a secret.' The MS. account of the Aldermen in 1672 says that he is 'a man of excellent parts, and may doe his majestie excellent service in the citty,' but notes that he suspended the execution of the laws against Nonconformists when Lord Mayor, 'by which he gained the applause of all that partie.'

1661. **Samuel Foote.** First cousin of Sir Thomas Foot (Lord Mayor 1649-50).

1661. **Sir Samuel Starling.** His widow, daughter of Richard Garford (Alderman 1656), married the 4th Viscount Grandison. According to Pepys he was not liberal, as he records in his diary (September 8, 1666), during the progress of the fire, that 'Alderman Starling, a very rich man, without children, the fire at next door to him in our lane, after the men had saved his house, did give 2s. 6d. among thirty of them, and did quarrel with some that would remove the rubbish out of the way of the fire, saying that they came to steal.' As he 'put the law in execution vigorously against phanatics,' he is praised by the writer of the account of the Aldermen in 1672, who styles him 'a person of good learning, a solid judgment and great courage, contemning all danger for the safetie of his majestie's Government.'

1661. **Thomas Turgis.** He was one of the wealthiest commoners in England of his time, and proprietor of the pocket-borough of Gatton.

1661. **Sir Henry Barnard.** One of his daughters married Sir Josiah Child, Bart., the well-known writer on trade, another married the 8th Lord Chandos.

1661. **George Hanger.** Grandfather of the first Lord Coleraine of that family.

1661. **Edward Chard.** He is described in the notice of his burial in Smyth's *Obituary*, p. 55, as 'sometime City Smith.'

1661. **Sir Richard Ryves.** Nephew of Bruno Ryves, Dean of Windsor.

1662. **Sir Thomas Bateman.** Youngest son of Robert Bateman, Chamberlain of the City, and brother of Sir Anthony Bateman (Lord Mayor 1663-4), and Sir William Bateman (Alderman 1657). He, with his brothers, suffered heavy loss through the Great Fire.

1662. **Sir William Warren.** He is very frequently mentioned in Pepys' Diary. He was a shipbuilder at Wapping. Pepys records (June 3, 1662) that his fine on discharge from his Aldermanry was used to defray the cost of the Aldermen's present to the Queen (Catharine of Braganza).

1662. **William Webb.** His daughter married Sir John Oglander, 2nd Baronet.

1662. **Richard Mills.** Son-in-law of Walter Pritchett (Alderman 1625).

1663. **Sir Hugh Parker.** Ancestor of the two Admirals Sir Hyde Parker who commanded the British fleet at the battles of Dogger Bank and Copenhagen respectively.

1664. **Sir Charles Doe.** He preserved the Goldsmith Company's plate at his house in Edmonton during the Great Fire. Shortly after he failed in business and was "displaced" from his Aldermanry in consequence.

1664. **Sir George Waterman.** He is described in the MS. account of the Aldermen of 1672 (at which time he was Lord Mayor), as 'a person almost voide of understanding, but not of will. He is very weake in the one, but most perverse in the other. He employes abundance of tyme, but does no businesse. He for a while was guided by Sir John Lawrence who ledd him astray.'

1664. **Sir Robert Hanson.** The MS. account of the Aldermen of 1672 describes him as 'a person (who) heartilie loves the King's interest,' and prophesies that he will make a better Lord Mayor than Waterman, 'having a better understanding and a better conscience.'

1664. **Charles Everard.** One of the victims of the Great Plague of 1665.

1664. **Sir Willam Hooker.** Pepys writes of him during his Shrievalty (*Diary*, December 13, 1665), that he 'keeps the poorest, mean, dirty table in a dirty house that ever I did see any Sheriff of London, and a plain, ordinary, silly man I think he is, but rich.' The MS. account of the Aldermen of 1672 says 'that he is fallen off from the party of Sir John Lawrence and Sir William Turner; he saith, he sees their jugling, and will have noe more to do with them. He is bold, and apt to reflect upon the Court, if things crosse his humour.' He was one of the three Aldermen who retained their seats throughout the changes of the period from 1683 to 1688 (see *ante* p. 115).

1664. **Stephen Frewen.** Brother of Accepted Frewen, Archbishop of York.

1664. **Nicholas Bonfoy.** Brother of Sir Thomas Bonfoy (Alderman 1664).

1664. **James Hickson.** He endowed an almshouse at South Mimms.

1664. **John Bence.** Son of Alexander Bence (Alderman 1653), and father-in-law of Vere, 4th Earl of Westmorland.

1666. **Sir Robert Vyner.** Nephew of Sir Thomas Vyner (Lord Mayor 1653-4). He and Edward Backwell (Alderman 1660-1) were the leading Goldsmiths of Charles II.'s time. He lost over £400,000 by the closing of the Exchequer in January, 1672, and became bankrupt towards the end of the reign. He is frequently mentioned by Pepys. Grammont's story of his fetching back the King to drink another bottle at his Mayoral dinner is well known. The writer of the account of the Aldermen of 1672 (at which time he was Sheriff and 'contracted an extraordinary friendship' with his colleague, Sir Joseph Sheldon), says that he 'hath as large a soule, and hath done and did design as great and charitable acts in London, as any person, if the necessary shutting up of the Exchequer had not restrained him.'

1666. **Robert Aske.** He married the widow of Nicholas Bonfoy (Alderman 1664), and was the founder of a school at Hatcham.

1666. **Peter Ducane.** Uncle of Sir John Houblon (Lord Mayor 1695-6), and Sir James Houblon (Alderman 1692-1700) and father-in-law of Sir Christopher Lethuillier (Alderman, Sheriff 1689-90).

1666. **Sir Richard Piggott.** Brother-in-law of Sir Thomas Vyner (Lord Mayor 1653-4).

1666. **Sir Joseph Sheldon.** Nephew of Gilbert Sheldon, Archbishop of Canterbury; his daughter married Sir John Cotton, Bart, and was mother of Sir John Hinde Cotton, a leading Tory politician of the reigns of George I. and II. The MS. account of the Aldermen of 1672, after recording his 'extraordinary friendship' with Sir Robert Vyner, asserts that 'the King hath noe two persons doe more passionately love his interest than these,' and that 'they are men of good abilities, and very sober and discreete in the management of businesse.'

1666. **Sir John Moore.** Originally a Nonconformist, he became the leader of the 'Church and King' party in the Court of Aldermen. The writer of the MS. account of the Aldermen of 1672 records that his election as Alderman in 1671, after he had been discharged on payment of a fine in 1667, was due to Sir John Lawrence and Sir William Turner, 'apprehending him a person fitt for their turne,' but that he behaved himself 'with great honestie and integretie, refusing to side with Sir John Lawrence' for which the latter used 'reproachfull words' to him. For the events of his Mayoralty see Dr. Sharpe's *London and the Kingdom*, ii., 476-491. He was the Ziloah of Tate's portion of *Absalom and Achitophel*, who, when he ruled 'Jerusalem' [*i.e.*, London] did 'boldly all seditious surges stem.'

1667. **Richard Spencer.** His widow married Sir John Stonhouse, Bart., and his daughter was the second wife of Lord Chancellor Harcourt.

1667. **John Jermyn.** Brother-in-law of John Hoby (Alderman 1666).

1667. **Richard Beckford.** Brother of Sir Thomas Beckford (Alderman, Sheriff 1677-8).

1667. **Humphrey Beane.** Father-in-law of Sir John Parsons (Lord Mayor 1703-4), and grandfather of Humphrey Parsons (Lord Mayor 1730-1, 1740-1).

1667. **William Dashwood.** Nephew of Francis Dashwood (Alderman 1658).

1667. **Sir Denis Gauden.** Brother of John Gauden, Bishop of Winchester (the reputed author of *Eikon Basilike*). His official position in the Navy Office brought him much into contact with Pepys, in whose Diary his name is of frequent occurrence. The MS. account of the Aldermen of 1672 speaks of him as 'esteemed justly a man of great justnesse and uprightnesse in his place of government,' but adds that his official duties as Victualler of the Navy prevent his frequent attendance in the Court of Aldermen.

1667. **William Sherrington.** His daughter married Sir William Luckyn, Bart., and was mother of the 1st Viscount Grimston, and ancestress of the Earls of Verulam.

1667. **George Clark.** From his daughter's first husband, John Trevor (son of Sir John Trevor, Secretary of State), the Viscounts Hampden are descended. Her third husband was Lord Cutts, the 'salamander,' one of Marlborough's Generals at Blenheim.

1667. **Sir Thomas Davies.** 'The little fellow, my schoolfellow, the bookseller, who was one of Audley's executors and now become Sheriff; which is a strange turn, methinks' (Pepys' *Diary*, Oct. 23, 1667). His mother was niece of Hugh Audley, the wealthy usurer, from whom he and his brother inherited large fortunes. His niece, Mary Davies, by her marriage with Sir Thomas Grosvenor, 3rd Baronet of Eaton, brought into that family the great West-end Estate, from which the great wealth of her descendants, the Marquess and Dukes of Westminster, was derived. He was son-in-law of William Ridges (Alderman 1651). The MS. account of the Aldermen of 1672 says of him that 'hee knows as well how to keep as Audley knew how to get and keepe' his estate, and describes him as 'a meane spirited person . . one that will venture as little as may be, either for the safety of the king, or service of the citie.'

1667. **Francis Asty.** Son-in-law of Ambrose Bronskill (Alderman 1657).

1668. **John Forth.**[7] Brother of Dannet Forth (Alderman, Sheriff 1670-1) and son-in-law of Sir Henry Vane, the Republican statesman. The MS. account of the Aldermen of 1672 describes him as 'a hasty, passionate person; noe lover of the Church of England . . . he rarely sees the inside of a church . . . he hath a consecrated chappell in his owne house . . . a nonconformist and a brewer officiating there, when he is at leisure on a Sunday to heare. He is a man of noe reputation for keeping his word.'

1668. **Sir Francis Chaplin.** Father of John Chaplin (ancestor of the Chaplins of Blankney, now represented by the Right Hon. Henry Chaplin) and of Sir Robert Chaplin, Bart. Pepys (*Diary*, January 22, 1668) describes him as 'a pretty humoured little man,' and the MS. account of the Aldermen of 1672 speaks of him as 'a person truly loyall' and 'active in businesse, but too quick and open sometimes in declaring his opinion.'

1668. **Sir Richard Howe.** Father-in-law of Sir Michael Hicks and ancestor of Viscount St. Aldwyn.

1668. **John Lane.** Father of Sir Thomas Lane (Lord Mayor 1694-5). His daughter married Paul Foley (Speaker of the House of Commons), from which marriage descended the Lords Foley of the present creation.

1668. **William Bainbrigg.** His daughter married Sir William Maynard, Bart, and was ancestress of the Viscounts Maynard and the present Countess of Warwick, the aristocratic patroness of Socialism.

1668. **Henry Ashhurst.** A leading Nonconformist and friend of Richard Baxter, who preached his funeral sermon. Father of Sir William Ashhurst (Lord Mayor 1693-4) and of Sir Henry Ashhurst (Alderman 1688-9).

1668. **Sir John Smith.** Son of James Smith (Alderman 1650) and father of Sir John Smith, Bart., of Isleworth. The MS. account of the Aldermen of 1672 describes him as 'an honest good-natured person, desireing to serve his majestie to his utmost and ready to oblige any of the King's friends. He is willing to receive good advice . . and able to distinguish betweene good and bad.'

1668. **Benjamin Albin.** Son-in-law of John Mayo (Alderman 1650-3).

1669. **John Colvill.** A goldsmith who lost over £85,000 by the shutting up of the Exchequer in 1672. Pepys did business with him and frequently mentions him in his Diary, in one place (May 24, 1665) characterizing him as 'an impertinent fool.'

1669. **Sir James Edwards.** He is described in the MS. account of the Aldermen of 1672 as 'a bold stoute man, furnished with honest loyall principles, a man of good understanding and as good a resolution: he is like to prove a very usefull person in the cittie, especially if he would but come and live there.'

1669. **Dannet Forth.** Brother of John Forth (Alderman, Sheriff 1668-9). He was originally a member of the Drapers' Company, and was translated to the Brewers January 15, 1661 [Rep. 67, fo. 183*b*], thus exchanging one of the 12 greater Companies for one of the minor ones, of which there are few instances recorded. His daughter married Francis St. John, son of Oliver St. John, the Chief Justice of the Commonwealth period, and was mother of Sir Francis St. John, Bart., and ancestress of the later Dukes of Manchester. In the MS. account of the Aldermen of 1672 he is described as 'a person that hath much more command of his passion than his brother, and a man of greater abilities in busynesse, but as to church affaires, of the same principles with his brother.'

1669. **William Fluellin.** His daughter was mother of Sir Thomas Colby, Bart.

7. His name stands first in the list of those commissioned to farm the Irish Revenues from 1669 to 1675; he had ten colleagues, of whom six were at some time or other elected Aldermen of London, viz.: William Bucknall (1667), William Dashwood (1667), Philip Jemmett (1667), John Breedon (1667), James Hayes (1664), and his brother Dannet Forth (1669). The MS. quoted in the text says 'it is concluded by very many that his loyaltie consists much in his excise farmes, and the profit he makes by them.'

1669. **Sir Jonathan Dawes.** His daughter married Sir Martin Lumley, 3rd Bart., great grandson of Sir Martin Lumley (Lord Mayor 1623-4). The writer of the MS. account of the Aldermen of 1672, after noticing his friendship with his brother-Sheriff, Sir Robert Clayton, says that they 'industriously endeavour to serve his majestie and the cittie. They want no courage, nor conduct in any businesse they undertake; they have a greate share of love and estieme from people of all sorts.'

1670. **Sir Robert Clayton.** He was partner in business as a scrivener with John Morris (Alderman 1669), whose property he inherited. His nephew and heir, William Clayton, was created a Baronet, and was ancestor of the Clayton Baronets of Morden and the Clayton-East Baronets of Hall Place. The writer of the laudatory remarks on him and Sir J. Dawes, quoted above, did not foresee that he would later be one of the Whig leaders both in the City and in Parliament. In the portion of *Absalom and Achitophel* written by Tate, he is described as 'Extorting Ishban,' in reference to his having amassed a fortune by usury, and

> 'Ishban of conscience suited to his trade,
> As good a saint as usurer ever made,'

and some succeeding lines accuse him of having offered 'talents of extorted gold' and to 'turn loyal' in return for a peerage, which was refused him.

1670. **Sir Patience Ward.** It is said that he was so christened because his father was disappointed in the sex of his child, having desired a daughter. He was one of the leaders of the Whig party in the City, and it was during his Mayoralty that the inscription was placed on the Monument ascribing the Great Fire to the Roman Catholics. The MS. account of the Aldermen of 1672 says that 'he hath had a wife many years, but whether they were ever married is a question, unless it were according to the directory of the quakers.' His wife was daughter of William Hobson (Alderman 1657). He was uncle of Sir John Ward (Lord Mayor 1718-9). He was convicted of perjury in his evidence at the trial of the action of the Duke of York against Sir Thomas Pilkington, and fled to Holland 1683, where he remained till the Revolution.

1672. **Sir William Prichard.** One of the leaders of the civic Tories. He obtained a verdict for £10,000 damages in 1684 against Thomas Papillon (Alderman 1689) for illegal arrest in connexion with the disputes arising out of the election for Sheriff in 1682.

1673. **Sir Henry Tulse.** His daughter, who married the first Lord Onslow, drowned herself in a pond in the Archbishop of Canterbury's palace at Croydon.

1674. **Sir James Smyth.** Second son of Sir Robert Smyth (Alderman 1650), son-in-law of Sir William Peake (Lord Mayor 1667-8), and father of James Smyth, created Baronet 1714.

1676. **Sir Nathaniel Herne.** Grandson of Richard Herne (Alderman, Sheriff 1618-9), half-brother of Nicholas Herne (Alderman 1657), and son-in-law of Sir John Frederick (Lord Mayor 1661-2). His grand-daughter married the second Earl of Jersey, and was mother of the first Earl of Clarendon of the present creation.

1676. **Sir John Lethuillier.** Son-in-law of Sir William Hooker (Lord Mayor 1673-4) and brother of Sir Christopher Lethuillier (Alderman, Sheriff 1689-90). Pepys (*Diary*, December 13, 1665) describes him as 'a pretty, civil, understanding merchant,' and his wife as 'our noble, fat, brave lady in our parish that I and my wife admire so,' and (December 3) as 'my fat brown beauty, a very noble woman.'

1676. **Sir Robert Geffery.** Founder of the almshouses which are known by his name, for the establishment of which he bequeathed money in trust to his Company, the Ironmongers.

1676. **Sir John Shorter.** A Nonconformist, described by Evelyn (*Diary* I., 643) as 'an Anabaptist, a very odd ignorant person, a mechanic, I think.' He was one of the Aldermen superseded when the Charter was suspended in 1683, but was restored by James II. when that monarch was courting the Dissenters in 1687, and made Lord Mayor, with permission to have whom he pleased as his chaplain. For the accident which caused his death see Sir J. Baddeley's *Aldermen of Cripplegate Ward*, p. 80. His grand-daughter married Sir Robert Walpole, and was mother of Horace Walpole.

1676. **Sir Thomas Gold.** His grand-daughter married the 2nd Lord Barnard and was mother of the 1st Earl of Darlington and ancestress of the Dukes of Cleveland. He was a strong Whig and one of the candidates of that party for the Mayoralty at the crucial election of 1682. He was superseded when the Charter was suspended in 1683, and died before its restoration.

1679. **Sir John Peake.** Son of Sir William Peake (Lord Mayor 1667-8) and brother-in law of Sir James Smyth (Lord Mayor 1684-5). His daughter married Sir John Shaw, 2nd Baronet, and was ancestress of the succeeding Baronets.

1679. **Sir Thomas Beckford.** His wife (sister of Sir William Thomas, Bart.) married four times, Sir Thomas being her second husband. Her fourth was Sir Henry Fermor, Bart.

1680. **Sir John Chapman.** See Wilford's *Memorials*, pp. 507, 508. He was father of Sir William Chapman, Bart.

1680. **Henry Cornish.** This barbarous person, whose execution for treason on insufficient evidence in James II.'s reign has given occasion to Whig historians to glorify him with the halo of martyrdom, was one of the two Sheriffs who protested against the remission of the vivisection portion of the sentence on the aged Viscount Stafford, the victim of Oates' perjury, whose only offence was his adhesion to the Romanist faith, in which protest he was supported by the immaculate William, Lord Russell!

1680. **Sir Thomas Pilkington.** One of the most prominent leaders of the Whigs in the City during the troubles of the later years of Charles II. The Duke of York obtained a verdict for £50,000 damages against him in 1682 for *scandalum magnatum*, and in default of payment he was imprisoned till 1686. Burnet writes of him as 'an honest but indiscreet man that gave himself great liberties in discourse.'

1681. **Sir Jonathan Raymond.** Son-in-law of Philip Jemmett (Alderman 1667). Le Neve (*Pedigrees of Knights*, p. 333) says that he was 'a very weak silly man but gott a great estate' (by his marriage). He was one of the few Tories in the Court of Aldermen in William III.'s reign, and his resignation of the Aldermanry was said to be due to vexation at having been passed over for the Mayoralty: he had been defeated at the poll in 1689, 1691, 1692, and 1693, and though one of the two returned in 1690 was not elected.

1682. **Dudley North.** 4th son of the 4th Lord North, and brother of the 1st Earl of Guilford (Lord Chancellor) and of Roger North (author of the *Examen* and of *Lives of the Norths*). He was an early advocate of Free Trade, and is described by Macaulay as 'one of the ablest men of the time.'

1682. **Sir Peter Daniel.** Son of William Daniel (Alderman 1670 His Tory politics caused him to be passed over for the Mayoralty.

1683. **Sir Peter Rich.** Son-in-law of Richard Evans (Alderman 1663).

1683. **Sir Samuel Dashwood.** Son of Francis Dashwood (Alderman 1658), grandson of Edmund Sleigh (Alderman, Sheriff 1654-5) and elder brother of Sir Francis Dashwood, Bart. He married the sister of John Smith, Speaker of the House of Commons. His eldest daughter was mother of the first Lord Archer, and a younger daughter married Sir Thomas Saunders Sebright, Bart., from whom the later Baronets are descended.

1683. **Sir Benjamin Newland.** Son-in-law of Robert Richhell (Alderman 1661) and father of Sir George Newland, M.P. for the City 1710-4.

1683. **Sir Peter Paravicini.** Le Neve (*Pedigrees of Knights*, p. 412), who writes the name Pallavicini, says that he was born in Italy, came over to England a poor lad and was butler to Charles Torreano, a London merchant, whose son married his daughter.

1683. **Sir Benjamin Bathurst.** Grandson of Lancelot Bathurst (Alderman 1593), father of the 1st Earl Bathurst, grandfather of the 2nd Earl (Lord Chancellor) and ancestor of the succeeding Earls.

1683. **Sir John Buckworth.** His funeral sermon (December 29th, 1687) is preserved in Wilford's *Memorials*, pp. 604, 5. He was father of Sir John Buckworth, Bart., Whig candidate for the City in 1707 and 1708.

1683. **Sir Charles Duncombe.** An eminent goldsmith, originally apprenticed to Edward Backwell (Alderman 1660-1), afterwards in business for himself at the sign of 'the Grasshopper' in Lombard Street. He was the 'City Knight' who bought 'Helmsley, once proud Buckingham's delight' (Pope: *Imitations of Horace*, Satire II., 176) and is supposed by some to be the 'Euclio' of Pope's *Moral Essays*, Epistle I., 256-262. From his sister who married Thomas Browne (afterwards Duncombe) the Earls of Feversham are descended: her daughter married the 2nd Duke of Argyll, the general and statesman.

1684. **Sir William Gostlyn.** His daughter married Sir Henry Bendish, 4th and last Baronet.

1684. **Sir Peter Vandeput.** Son-in-law of Sir John Buckworth (Alderman 1683-6). See his funeral sermon by Nicholas Brady, the psalm-writer, in Wilford's *Memorials*, pp. 405, 406, in which he is described as 'a sincere Christian, a true Churchman, a lover of his country, a true gentleman.'

1886. **Sir Thomas Kinsey.** 'He kept the Crown tavern in Bloomsbury after the building of that square and there got his estate.' (Le Neve, *Pedigree of Knights*, p. 399.)

1686. **Sir Joseph Herne.** Brother of Sir Nathaniel Herne (Alderman 1674-5) and son-in-law of Sir John Frederick (Lord Mayor 1661-2). His daughter married Sir Lambert Blackwell, Bart.

1686. **Sir Thomas Rawlinson.** Father of Richard Rawlinson, the antiquary and book collector (styled by Le Neve '*helluo librorum*'), and of Thomas Rawlinson, the non-juring Bishop. His father kept the Mitre Tavern in Fenchurch Street, and his father-in-law the Devil Tavern by the Temple.

1686. **Thomas Hartopp.** Son-in-law of Sir John Buckworth, his predecessor in the Aldermanry of Coleman Street.

1687. **Joas Bateman.** Father of Sir James Bateman (Lord Mayor 1706-7) and grandfather of the first Viscount Bateman.

1687. **John Jolliffe.** Great-nephew of John Jolliffe (Alderman 1658) and son-in-law of the 2nd Lord Crewe.

1687. **Sir Jeremy Sambroke.** He married the sister of the wife of Sir William Hedges (Alderman, Sheriff 1693-4) and was father of Sir Samuel and Sir Jeremy Sambroke, Baronets.

1687. **Daniel Mercer.** His two wives were daughters respectively of Thomas Essington (Alderman 1651) and Charles Thorold (Alderman 1654).

1687. **Sir Samuel Thomson.** Son of Sir William Thomson (Alderman, Sheriff 1655-6).

1687. **Thomas Frederick.** Son of Sir John Frederick (Lord Mayor 1681-2), father of Sir John Frederick, 1st Baronet and ancestor of the succeeding Baronets.

1687. **Sir John Parsons.** Son-in-law of Humphrey Beane (Alderman 1667) and father of Humphrey Parsons (Lord Mayor 1730-1, 1740-1).

1687. **John Mawson.** A goldsmith at the sign of the Golden Hind, Fleet Street.

1687. **Sir Basil Firebrace.** Son of Sir Henry Firebrace, a well-known Cavalier officer. His daughter married the 4th Earl of Denbigh, from which marriage the later Earls are descended.

1687. **Sir Humphrey Edwin.** Son-in-law of Samuel Sambroke, brother of Sir Jeremy Sambroke (Alderman 1687). His eldest son, Samuel, married a daughter of the 3rd Earl of Manchester, and another son, John, is stated to have been ancestor of the present Earl of Crawford. He was a strong Nonconformist, and his attendance in State, while Lord Mayor, at a Dissenting Meeting House was the origin of the Occasional Conformity Bills of Anne's reign.

1687. **William Kiffin.** The well-known Baptist preacher.

1687. **Sir William Ashhurst.** Son of Henry Ashhurst (Alderman 1668).

1687. **Sir John Eyles.** Brother of Sir Francis Eyles (Alderman, Sheriff 1710-1) and uncle of Sir John Eyles (Lord Mayor 1726-7) and Sir Joseph Eyles (Alderman, Sheriff 1724-5). His daughter married Sir John Smith, Bart., of Isleworth, son of Sir John Smith (Alderman, Sheriff 1669-70).

1687. **James Paule.** Son of William Paul, Bishop of Oxford, and son-in-law of Sir Thomas Duppa, Garter King-at-Arms. The James Paule, Consul for Zante, with whom Deputy White (*History of Walbrook Ward*, p. 259) erroneously identifies him, was his son.

1687. **Gregory Page.** Father of Sir Gregory Page, Bart., M.P., with whom I have erroneously identified him in vol. I., pp. 304, 305, 319, 320 (corrected on p. 421).

1687. **Sir Christopher Lethuillier.** Brother of Sir John Lethuillier (Alderman, Sheriff 1674-5) and son-in-law of Peter Ducane (Alderman 1666).

1687. **Charles Chamberlain.** Son-in-law of Sir John Lawrence (Lord Mayor 1664-5).

1687. **William Jolliffe.** Son of William Jolliffe, who was half-brother of John Jolliffe (Alderman 1658). His second wife was daughter of the 6th Earl of Huntingdon, and his third, sister of Sir John Trenchard, Secretary of State.

1688. **Sir Henry Ashhurst.** Son of Henry Ashhurst (Alderman 1668) and brother of Sir William Ashhurst (Lord Mayor 1693-4). He married a daughter of the 6th Lord Paget.

1688. **Sir Thomas Stampe.** Son-in-law of John Aleyn (Alderman 1658-9).

1688. **Sir Thomas Lane.** Son of John Lane (Alderman 1668), son-in-law of Henry Ashhurst (Alderman 1668) and brother-in-law of Sir William and Sir Henry.

1689. **Sir John Houblon.** First Governor of the Bank of England; brother of Sir James Houblon (Alderman 1692-1700). His grandmother was sister of John La Motte (Alderman 1648).

1689. **Thomas Papillon.** Father-in-law of Sir Edward Ward, Lord Chief Baron of the Exchequer. A leader of the Whig party in the City, and one of the candidates for the Shrievalty at the great election of 1682 (See Dr. Sharpe's *London and the Kingdom*, ii., 479-489). He wrote or inspired a treatise on the East India trade printed at his house. In 1684 he fled to Holland to avoid payment of £10,000 damages recovered by Sir William Prichard (Lord Mayor 1682-3) in an action against him for false imprisonment, and he did not return till the Revolution. A memoir of him has been written by his descendant, A. F. W. Papillon.

1689. **Sir Francis Child.** He had a family of 12 sons and 3 daughters, two of the former being his immediate successors in the Aldermanry of Farringdon Without, Sir Robert and Sir Francis. He was the first of his family in business at the sign of the Marygold in Fleet Street, having married the daughter of William Wheeler, the former proprietor, whose widow married Child's partner Robert Blanchard. He was the first banker to give up the business of a goldsmith.

1690. **Sir John Wildman.** Son-in-law of the 4th Lord Teynham. The celebrated 'Major Wildman,' leveller and conspirator, who was connected with the Rye House plot and Monmouth's rebellion. Disraeli (*Sibyl*, Book I., ch. 3) says that 'he was the soul of English politics from 1640 to 1688.' Macaulay (*History of England*, People's ed. i., 256) refers to his 'long series of conspiracies, first against the Protector and then against the Stuarts,' and his 'wonderful skill in grazing the edge of treason' by which 'though always known to be plotting, he eluded every danger and died in his bed, after having seen two generations of his accomplices die on the gallows.'

1690. **Sir Richard Levett.** Father of Richard Levett (Alderman, Sheriff 1728-9). His daughter married Sir Edward Hulse, Bart., and was ancestress of the succeeding Baronets.

1690. **Sir William Gore.** His son married a daughter of the 4th Earl of Northampton.

1692. **Sir Thomas Abney.** The patron of Dr. Isaac Watts who lived with him, and after his death with his widow, for 36 years until his own death. Sir Thomas was uncle of Sir Thomas Abney, judge of the Common Pleas.

1693. **Thomas Darwin.** One of the leading civic Tories. A Whig broadside (Guildhall Tracts, 203, 6) headed 'A New Years Gift for the Tories alias Rapperrees, alias Petitioners of London,' arranges the names of 38 persons acrostically so that the first letters form the words 'The British Rapperee R. Lestrange his gang.' These names include John Moore (presumably Sir John Moore, Lord Mayor 1681-2), Thomas Darwin, John Johnson (Alderman 1696-8), Robert Bedingfield (Lord Mayor 1706-7), Samuel Gerrard [i.e. Garrard, Lord Mayor 1709-10] and George Newland (M.P. 1710-4).

1693. **Sir William Hedges.** Brother of Sir Charles Hedges, Secretary of State to William III. and Anne.

1696. **Sir Owen Buckingham.** He was a manufacturer of sailcloth at Reading.

1697. **Sir Robert Bedingfeld.** Brother of Sir Henry Bedingfield, Lord Chief Justice of the Common Pleas, *temp.* James II.

1701. **Sir Jeffrey Jeffreys.** Son of John Jefferies (or Jeffreys), Alderman 1661.

1702. **Sir Samuel Garrard.** Great grandson of Sir John Garrarde (Lord Mayor 1601-2) and also of Sir Edward Barkham (Lord Mayor 1621-2). He was the Lord Mayor before whom Sacheverell preached the sermon on 'Perils among False Brethren' which led to his impeachment. Sir Samuel was father of Thomas Garrard, Common Serjeant.

1702. **Sir Gilbert Heathcote.** He was the last Lord Mayor to ride on horseback in the Mayoral procession. Reported to have been the richest commoner in England, and commemorated in Pope's line 'Heathcote himself and such large acred men' (*Imitations of Horace*, Satire II., ii.). He was ancestor of the Earls of Ancaster, and uncle of Sir William Heathcote, 1st Baronet of Hursley, and of George Heathcote (Lord Mayor 1742).

1703. **Sir Richard Hoare.** See Wilfords *Memorials*, p. 777. Goldsmith and banker at the sign of the Golden Bottle in Cheapside, grandfather of Sir Richard Hoare (Lord Mayor 1745-6) and ancestor of the Hoares, Baronets of Stourhead. His daughter married Sir Edward Littleton, 3rd Baronet of Pillston.

1704. **Sir Charles Thorold.** Son of Charles Thorold (Alderman 1654) and brother of Sir George Thorold (Lord Mayor 1719-20), his successor in the Aldermanry of Cordwainer.

1705. **Sir Joseph Woolfe.** Brother of Sir John Woolfe (Sheriff 1696-7).

1708. **Sir James Bateman.** Son of Joas Bateman (Alderman 1687) father of the 1st Viscount Bateman and ancestor of the Barons Bateman.

1709. **Sir John Ward.** Nephew of Sir Patience Ward (Lord Mayor 1680-1).

1709. **Sir George Thorold.** Brother of Sir Charles Thorold (Alderman, Sheriff 1705-6).

1710. **Sir John Fryer.** His widow married the 1st Viscount Palmerston.

1711. **Sir Francis Eyles.** Brother of Sir John Eyles (Lord Mayor 1688) and father of Sir John Eyles (Lord Mayor 1726-7) and Sir Joseph Eyles (Alderman, Sheriff 1734-5).

1711. **Sir John Cass.** Founder of the Schools bearing his name at Hackney. One of the chiefs of the High Church Party in the City.

1711. **Sir Henry Furnese.** Father-in-law of the first Lord Edgcumbe and ancestor of the Earls of Mount Edgcumbe.

1711. **Sir Ambrose Crowley.** A wealthy iron master, the 'Sir John Anvil' of the *Spectator* (No. 299). Father of John Crowley (Alderman 1727-8). One of his daughters married Sir Francis Pile, last Baronet, and another Sir John Hinde Cotton, Bart., the well known Tory politician, and another Humphrey Parsons (Lord Mayor 1730-1, 1740-1).

1712. **Sir Thomas Scawen.** His daughter married Sir John Shelley, 4th Baronet.

1712. **Sir Peter Delmé.** Father-in-law of the first Lord Ravensworth.

1712. **Sir George Merttins.** He was a banker at the sign of the Peacock, Cornhill, in partnership with John Mitford.

1713. **Sir Robert Child.** Son of Sir Francis Child (Lord Mayor 1698-9) whom he succeeded in the Aldermanry of Farringdon Without and in the headship of the bank.

1716. **Sir John Eyles.** Son of Sir Francis Eyles (Alderman, Sheriff 1710-1), nephew of Sir John Eyles (Lord Mayor 1688) and brother of Sir Joseph Eyles (Alderman, Sheriff 1735-6).

1718. **Sir Harcourt Master.** Son-in-law of the 4th Earl of Leicester of the Sydney line. His grandmother was daughter of Sir Hugh Hammersley (Lord Mayor 1627-8). He was never Lord Mayor, though he became senior Alderman, being rendered incapable of election by Act of Parliament as one of the South Sea Directors in 1720.

1721. **Sir Randolph Knipe.** He married a niece of John Letten (Alderman 1687).

1721. **Humphrey Parsons.** Son of Sir John Parsons (Lord Mayor 1703-4) and son-in-law of Sir Ambrose Crowley (Alderman, Sheriff 1706-7). His daughter married her cousin, Sir John Hinde Cotton, 4th Baronet, son of the well-known Tory politician of the same name. Parsons was one of the leaders of the City opponents of Walpole. He succeeded his father as head of a large brewery in Aldgate, where the porter was brewed which is celebrated (after the Alderman's death) in Goldsmith's lines—

> 'Where Calvert's butt and Parsons' black champagne
> Regale the drabs and bloods of Drury Lane.'
>
> [*Description of an Author's Bedchamber.*]

1721. **Sir Francis Child.** Grandson of Sir Francis Child (Lord Mayor 1698-9) and brother of Sir Robert Child (Alderman 1713-21), whom he succeeded both as head of the bank and as Alderman of Farringdon Without.

1722. **Richard Levett.** Son of Sir Richard Levett (Lord Mayor 1699-1700).

1722. **John Barber.** The well-known Jacobite printer, and friend of Pope, Swift, Bolingbroke and Shippen, to all of whom he left legacies.

1722. **Sir William Billers.** His only daughter married the 1st Lord Waltham.

1723. **Sir John Williams.** There is a very full account of the proceedings at his election as Alderman in Sir J. Baddeley's *Aldermen of Cripplegate Ward*, pp. 88-93.

1726. **Sir John Thompson.** Father-in-law of Sir William St. Quintin, 4th Baronet.

1727. **John Crowley.** Son of Sir Ambrose Crowley (Alderman 1706-7) and brother-in-law of Humphrey Parsons (Lord Mayor 1730-1, 1740-1). His daughter married the 2nd Earl of Ashburnham, and was ancestress of the succeeding Earls.

1728. **Sir John Barnard.** One of the leading opponents of Walpole in the City and in parliament and regarded as an authority on questions of trade and finance. His second daughter was mother of the 2nd Viscount Palmerston and grandmother of the 3rd Viscount, the Prime Minister. Through his elder daughter he was ancestor of the later Lords Hotham.

1728. **Micajah Perry.** He laid the foundation of the Mansion House in his Mayoralty (October 25, 1739).

1728. **Sir Thomas Lombe.** The introducer of silk-throwing machinery into England. His eldest daughter married Sir Robert Clifton, 5th Baronet, and a younger was wife of the 7th Earl and ancestress of the later Earls of Lauderdale.

1728. **Sir Henry Hankey.** Head of the banking firm in Fenchurch Street (now merged in the Consolidated Bank) and father of Sir Joseph Hankey, his successor in the Aldermanry of Langbourn.

1729. **Sir George Champion.** He was passed over for the Mayoralty by the Liverymen in Common Hall in consequence of his support of Walpole in the House of Commons. His daughter married Sir Thomas Fludyer, brother of Sir Samuel Fludyer (Lord Mayor 1761-2) and their daughter married the 18th Lord Dacre.

1732. **Sir Robert Godschall.** Son-in-law of Sir William Lewen (Lord Mayor 1717-8) and brother-in-law of Sir John Barnard (Lord Mayor 1737-8). He was a leader of the anti-Walpole party in the City and was passed over by the Court of Aldermen, in which there was a Walpolean majority, at five successive elections for the Mayoralty in 1739, 1740 and 1741, when returned at the poll at Common Hall.

1733. **Sir Robert Kendal-Cater.** His daughter married Sir Francis Knollys, Baronet of Thame.

1735. **George Heathcote.** Nephew of Sir Gilbert Heathcote (Lord Mayor 1710-1), One of the most prominent leaders of the anti-Walpolean party in the City.[8]

1736. **Sir Robert Willimott.** See vol. I., p. 333, for the circumstances under which in his case the custom that required the Lord Mayor to be a member of one of the twelve greater companies was broken.

1737. **Sir Joseph Hankey.** Eldest son of his predecessor in the Aldermanry of Langbourn, Sir Henry Hankey (Alderman, Sheriff 1732-3), whom he also succeeded as head of the banking house in Fenchurch Street. Although Alderman for 32 years he never served as Sheriff or Lord Mayor. He was rejected at the poll when a candidate for the Shrievalty in 1742, owing to his support of Walpole, and he never came forward again.

1737. **Sir Henry Marshall.** One of the six Aldermen (Tories and reputed Jacobites) in the picture of 'Benn's Club.'

1739. **Sir William Baker.** Like Sir Joseph Hankey he was senior Alderman at his death, but did not occupy the chair, or serve as Sheriff.

1740. **Sir Richard Hoare.** Head of the banking house in Fleet Street: grandson of Sir Richard Hoare (Lord Mayor 1712-3) and grandfather of Sir Richard Colt Hoare, the antiquary.

1740. **William Benn.** One of the six Aldermen in the picture of 'Benn's Club,' by Hudson, in the ballroom of the Goldsmiths' Company. The other five were Sir Henry Marshall (Lord Mayor 1744-5) John Blachford (Lord Mayor 1750), Robert Alsop (Lord Mayor 1752), Edward Ironside (Lord Mayor 1753) and Sir Thomas Rawlinson (Lord Mayor 1753-4), all Tories with Jacobite sympathies.

1741. **Sir Robert Ladbroke.** A banker at the sign of the Phœnix in Lombard Street. He was nephew of Sir Henry Marshall (Lord Mayor 1744-5).

1742. **Sir Samuel Pennant.** He died during his Mayoralty (May 1750) of gaol fever which was caught from the prisoners at the Old Bailey Sessions. Sir Daniel Lambert (Lord Mayor 1741), Sir Thomas Abney (Judge of the Common Pleas) and Charles Clarke (Baron of the Exchequer) were fellow-victims of the same outbreak.

1743. **Edward Gibbon.** Grandfather of the historian of the Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire.

1745. **Sir Crisp Gascoyne.** The first Lord Mayor to occupy the Mansion House. His great-grand-daughter married the 2nd Marquess of Salisbury and was mother of the 4th Marquess (Prime Minister). The celebrated case of Elizabeth Canning occurred during Gascoyne's Mayoralty, in which he took a prominent part against her, Henry Fielding, the novelist, who was Chairman of the Middlesex Quarter Sessions, being a strong advocate of the truth of her story. The case is discussed fully in Paget's *Paradoxes and Puzzles* and Andrew Lang's *Historical Mysteries.* Churchill, in *The Ghost* (Book I., vv. 461, 462) writes :

> 'And Betty Canning is at least
> With Gascoyne's help, a six months' feast.'

8. In his letter to the Lord Mayor (Sir W. Calvert) resigning his Aldermanry in 1749 he gave as his reason that 'the general corruption of the age I have the misfortune to live in, and the frequent detestable instances of apostacy from every principle of honour, integrity and public spirit of many of my countrymen having fully convinced me, that the endeavours of the few determined to live and die honest men, are fruitless and vain; I have resolved to seek that small share of happiness, which is to be acquired in this venal country, in privacy and retirement, where I am sure it is only to be found.'

1745. **Edward Ironside.** A banker (firm Ironside and Belchier) at the sign of the Black Lion in Lombard Street. He was the last of five Lord Mayors who died in office within 13 years, the others being Humphrey Parsons (1741), Sir Robert Godschall (1742), Sir Samuel Pennant (1750) and Thomas Winterbottom (1752).

1746. **Sir Thomas Rawlinson.** Grandson of Daniel Rawlinson, who was first cousin to Sir Thomas Rawlinson (Lord Mayor 1705-6), and father of Sir Walter Rawlinson (Alderman 1773-7). His daughter married Sir George Wombwell, 1st Baronet, and was ancestress of the succeeding Baronets.

1746. **James Heywood.** In his younger days a contributor to the periodicals of Queen Anne's reign, a letter of his appearing in No. 268 of the *Spectator*. He also published a small volume of poems. Steele in the *Guardian* refers to his habit of twisting off the buttons of persons with whom he conversed. (See article on him in *Dictionary of National Biography* by Mr. C. W. Sutton, who has also printed a much fuller account of him in the *Manchester Quarterly* for April 1904).

1747. **Sir William Smith.** Son-in-law of Sir William Withers (Lord Mayor 1707-8).

1748. **Sir Stephen Janssen.** Third son of Sir Theodore Janssen, Bart., one of the South Sea Directors in 1720; he succeeded his two elder brothers in the Baronetcy.

1749. **Slingsby Bethell.** Brother-in-law of Sir William Codrington, 1st Baronet, from whose marriage with his sister the later Baronets are descended.

1749. **Marshe Dickinson.** His daughter was mother of Admiral Sir Alexander Ball, Bart., the friend of Nelson.

1749. **Sir Charles Asgill.** A banker of the firm of Vere, Asgill and Co., Lombard Street. He was father of General Sir Charles Asgill, Bart.

1750. **Sir Richard Glyn.** Partner in the firm of Vere, Glyn and Co., Lombard Street, afterwards Vere, Glyn and Hallifax, which in 1864 became Glyn, Mills, Currie & Co. He was father of Sir Richard Carr Glyn (Lord Mayor 1798-9) and grandfather of the 1st Lord Wolverton; his mother was niece of Sir William Lewen (Lord Mayor 1717-8).

1750. **Sir Thomas Chitty.** He laid the foundation stone of Blackfriars Bridge during his Mayoralty (October 31, 1760) on which was an inscription laudatory of William Pitt the elder, then Secretary of State, the Latinity of which was the subject of much animadversion.

1750. **Sir Matthew Blakiston.** The acceptance of his resignation of his Aldermanry in 1769 was postponed and at last only granted by a majority of 10 to 9 in the Court of Aldermen, many of whom were apprehensive of the election of a supporter of Wilkes as his successor, which actually resulted.

1751. **Sir Samuel Fludyer.** His mother's sister was grandmother of Sir Samuel Romilly, the eminent Whig lawyer, who was father of the 1st Lord Romilly, Master of the Rolls.

1752. **Sir Peter Warren.** A distinguished admiral, who commanded the fleet at the capture of Louisburg, 1745, and was second in command to Anson at the battle off Cape Finisterre, 1747. One of his daughters married the 1st Lord Southampton and another the 4th Earl of Abingdon, from which marriages the succeeding peers are descended.

1752. **William Beckford.** Brother of Richard Beckford (Alderman 1754-6) and father of the author of *Vathek*, whose daughter married the 16th Duke of Hamilton. His wife was grand-daughter of the 6th Earl of Abercorn, and his sister married successively the 2nd Earl of Effingham and Field-Marshal Sir George Howard. He was conspicuous by his great wealth, his intimate friendship with Chatham (see vol. I., p. 292) and his strong opposition to the policy of George III., to whom he made the impromptu speech inscribed upon his monument in Guildhall, (the composition of which, however, in the form in which it there appears, was claimed by Horne Tooke.) He died (during his second term of office as Lord Mayor) less than a month afterwards. The events of his Mayoralty (James Townsend and John Sawbridge being Sheriffs) are well summarised in Dr. Sharpe's *London and the Kingdom*, iii., 90-105. Horace Walpole, who was politically in sympathy with him, estimated him fairly accurately. In a letter to the Earl of Strafford a few days after his death, he writes 'the papers make one sick with talking of that noisy vapouring fool, as they would of Algernon Sidney.' (*Letters* ed. Cunningham, v., 248.)

1752. **John Porter.** Son of a French officer who fought in Ireland for James II. and changed his name from La Roche to Porter, and brother to Sir James Porter, Ambassador at Constantinople and Brussels.

1754. **Richard Sclater.** Great-grandfather of George Sclater-Booth, created Lord Basing (the victim of Lord Randolph Churchill's denunciation of the incompetence of officials with 'double-barrelled' names).

1754. **William Bridgen.** He married (as her fourth husband) the widow of the 2nd Earl of Bellomont. Mr. Welch (*Modern History of the City of London*, p. 58) says that from the close of his Mayoralty (1764) till 6 days before his death in 1779, when he came up to vote for Serjeant Adair as Recorder 'in such a state of weakness as to need supporting into the hall,' he had 'attended neither Council nor Wardmote meetings.' He was, however, present and voted for Wilkes as Lord Mayor in the Court of Aldermen in 1772, and for Glynn as Recorder in the same year. In the Guildhall MS. 200, 'Rus habitatum abii' (Terence), is suggested as his motto in reference to his withdrawal from civic life.

1754. **Sir William Stephenson.** Father-in-law of John Sawbridge (Lord Mayor 1775-6).

1754. **Richard Beckford.** Brother of William Beckford (Lord Mayor 1762-3, 1769-70).

1754. **Sir Francis Gosling.** Banker of the firm Gosling, Bennett and Gosling (later Goslings and Sharpe), Fleet Street. He had previously been a bookseller. (Mr. Hilton Price in his *Handbook of London Bankers*, p. 71, throws unnecessary doubt on this fact.)

1758. **Alexander Master.** He retired from the Court of Aldermen on account of pecuniary embarrassment, and was granted a pension of £100 June 21, 1768 [Rep. 172, fo. 378).

1761. **Thomas Harley.** Brother of the 3rd Earl of Oxford of that family, and grand-nephew of the 1st Earl, Queen Anne's Lord Treasurer. Two of his daughters married respectively the 2nd Lord Rodney and the 9th Earl of Kinnoul, from which marriages the later peers are descended. He was a prominent supporter of the Court party in the struggle with Wilkes and the Whig opposition. He was at first in business as a wine merchant in Aldersgate Street, but in 1778 became a banker in the firm of Raymond, Harley, Webber & Co., George Street, Mansion House (afterwards Thomas Harley, Cameron & Sons), which ceased to exist in 1797.

1762. **Sir Henry Bankes.** His daughter married the 1st Lord Brownlow and was mother of the 1st Earl. He was passed over for the Mayoralty on account of his support of the Court in opposition to Wilkes.

1764. **Barlow Trecothick.** His widow became the third wife of the 1st Viscount Curzon. His estate of Addington Park was bought after his death for the Archbishops of Canterbury.

1765. **Richard Peers.** Father of Sir Richard Peers-Symons, Bart.

1765. **Brass Crosby.** When Lord Mayor he, with Alderman Oliver, was committed to the Tower for the part they took in the struggle with the House of Commons on the question of publishing debates. See Dr. Sharpe's *London and the Kingdom*, iii., 108-119. He was an attorney and married successively three wealthy widows: hence in Guildhall MS. 200 ('Mottoes for Aldermen 1772') the Juvenalian quotation 'veniunt a dote sagittae' is suggested as appropriate to him.

1766. **William Cracraft.** His wife married the last Earl of Castlehaven.

1766. **Sir Thomas Hallifax.** Partner in the banking firm of Vere, Glyn and Hallifax, afterwards Hallifax, Glyn, Mills and Mitton. (The name Hallifax was retained in the firm till 1852.)

1767. **Sir James Esdaile.** He was a strong supporter of the Court at the period of the American War, which the Whig majority in the Common Council opposed, and when Lord Mayor refused to put to the vote at Common Hall a resolution of thanks to the City members for their opposition to the 'weak and wicked administration' of Lord North. He was the founder in 1781 of the banking firm of Esdaile, Hammet and Esdaile, Birchin Lane (afterwards Lombard Street). Sir John Baddeley, *Aldermen of Cripplegate Ward*, p. 96, names his 4th son William Esdaile as senior partner, but the style of the firm is given in the *Royal Kalendar* for 1782 and following years as Esdaile, Sir James and Son, Hammet and Esdaile.

1767. **Samuel Plumbe.** Brother-in-law of Henry Thrale, the brewer (Dr. Johnson's friend). In the anonymous (and scandalous) *City Biography* (2nd ed., 1800), he is said to have 'possessed nearly as much avarice as old Elwes.' He was disfranchised in 1773 for refusing, when Prime Warden of the Goldsmiths in 1770, to execute a precept of the Lord Mayor summoning a Common Hall, but the judgment was reversed in 1775. See 'Case of Mr. Alderman Plumbe' [Guildhall Library], and Dr. Sharpe's *London and the Kingdom*, iii., 138, 139.

1767. **Brackley Kennett.** He was Lord Mayor at the time of the Gordon Riots, and his display of querulous ineptitude at that crisis is immortalised in Dickens' *Barnaby Rudge*. He was the last in seniority of four Aldermen, who, as supporters of the Court, were passed over in the elections for the Mayoralty in favour of junior Aldermen who were Whigs in the years 1772 to 1775. He was a wine merchant and, according to *City Biography* (p. 139), had been a waiter at a tavern.

1769. **John Wilkes.** His public life is part of the general history of England: it is admirably recorded in the *Dictionary of National Biography*. His sister is said to have been the prototype of Dickens' Miss Havisham in *Great Expectations*. The civic history of Wilkes is treated very fully in vol. iii. of Dr. Sharpe's *London and the Kingdom*. Wilkes, contrary to the usual practice, retained his Aldermanry after election to the Chamberlainship.

1769. **James Townsend.** One of the most prominent leaders of the Whig party in the City. In general politics he was an adherent of Lord Shelburne. After the split among Wilkes' supporters, he took the anti-Wilkes side together with Horne Tooke and Aldermen Sawbridge and Oliver. There is a good account of him by Mr. W. P. Courtney in *Notes and Queries*, 11th Series v., pp. 2-4 (January 6, 1912).

1769. **John Sawbridge.** He was a strong adherent of the Whig opposition and in several successive years brought forward in the House of Commons a motion in favour of annual parliaments. Wraxall in his *Memoirs* speaks of his 'coarse invectives' against Lord North. He was also famous as a whist player. He was brother to the republican lady historian Mrs. Macaulay, and son-in-law successively of Sir Orlando Bridgeman, Bart. (brother of the first Lord Bradford) and of Sir William Stephenson (Lord Mayor 1764-5).

1770. **John Bird.** Grandfather of John Bird Sumner, Archbishop of Canterbury, and of Charles Richard Sumner, Bishop of Winchester. His wife's brother was father of William Wilberforce and grandfather of Samuel Wilberforce, Bishop of Winchester. His sister was mother of the first Lord Carrington and ancestress of the Marquess of Lincolnshire.

1770. **Richard Oliver.** A West India Merchant and one of the civic Whig leaders in the period of Wilkes and the American war, and one of the conspicuous members of the Society of the Bill of Rights. In the quarrel between Wilkes and some of his former supporters, Oliver took a leading part against him and refused to be associated with him as a candidate for the Shrievalty.

1772. **Frederick Bull.** A prominent adherent of Wilkes and conspicuous as a supporter of Lord George Gordon's Protestant crusade in 1780 which led to the riots.

1772. **Joseph Martin.** Partner in the banking firm of Martins, Stone and Blackwell (afterwards Martin & Co.), Lombard Street (at the sign of the Grasshopper).

1772. **Sir Watkin Lewes.** A Welshman by birth and an attorney in the City. He spent very large sums in electioneering. He was originally one of the prominent Whig politicians in the City, but afterwards steadily supported Pitt.

1772. **Sir William Plomer.** He is said to have had a pugilistic encounter when Lord Mayor with Alderman Plumbe; see *City Biography*, p. 24, where another scandalous anecdote is recorded of him.

1773. **Sir Walter Rawlinson.** Son of Sir Thomas Rawlinson (Lord Mayor 1753-4) and son-in-law of Sir Robert Ladbroke (1747-8), with whom he was partner in the banking firm of Sir Robert Ladbroke, Son, Rawlinson and Porker.

1773. **Robert Peckham.** Author of 'Considerations on the Advantages of Imports to the Navigation and Commerce of this Country.'

1774. **George Hayley.** Brother-in-law of John Wilkes.

1774. **Nathaniel Newnham.** The last member of the Mercers' Company who has condescended to be a member of the Court of Aldermen, in which for more than four centuries (1298-1711) it was only unrepresented for the brief space of three months. He founded in 1785 the banking firm of Newnham, Everett, Drummond, Tibbits and Tanner, Lombard Street (afterwards Everett and Co.).

1775. **William Lee.** A native of Virginia, and one of six brothers who strongly supported the colonists in the struggle for independence. One of his brothers, Richard Henry Lee, proposed the resolution in Congress for separation from the mother country. He returned to Virginia and died there.

1775. **Hugh Smith.** He was Physician to the Middlesex Hospital. The (usually scurrilous) *City Biography* contains a very laudatory account of his virtues, touching lightly on his whimsicalities.

1776. **Thomas Wooldridge.** He became bankrupt in July, 1777, but retained his seat as Alderman till February, 1783, when he was removed by a vote of the Court. The notice of him in *City Biography* says that 'impudence made him and caused him to be unmade an Alderman,' and that 'if he had possessed capacity equal to his effrontery, it is probable he would have made a considerable figure.' A grant of £100 was voted to his widow by the Court of Common Council, June 2, 1795.

1777. **Evan Pugh.** Was partner with William Benn (Lord Mayor 1746-7) in his soap boiling business, having been (according to *City Biography*) originally a porter. He became bankrupt about the same time as Alderman Hart, and was made with him one of the principal Land Coal Meters.

1780. **John Burnell.** Described in *City Biography* as 'very rich and very penurious.' He is said to have been originally a journeyman bricklayer, and to have been advised by Wilkes at a city feast, when he had a difficulty in cutting a pudding with an ordinary implement, to try a trowel.

1781. **William Gill.** Brother-in-law and partner of Thomas Wright (Lord Mayor 1785-6).

1782. **William Pickett.** At the Common Hall for the election of Lord Mayor in 1788 he proposed the demolition of Temple Bar, but obtained no support.

1782. **John Boydell.** The well-known engraver and print-seller, projector of the Shakspeare Gallery of Engravings.

1783. **Sir James Sanderson.** His second wife (daughter of Thomas Skinner, Lord Mayor 1794-5) after his death married the religious fanatic, William Huntington 'S.S.' Their daughter married Richard Burdon, and was mother of Sir John Burdon-Sanderson, the eminent physician. He was a banker in Southwark and afterwards in Mansion House Street; Sir Charles Price (Lord Mayor 1802-3) was later senior partner in the same house. Before engaging in the banking business Sanderson had been a hop merchant.

1784. **Sir Brook Watson.** He lost a leg when a boy by the bite of a shark while bathing at Havanna. Being a strong adherent of Pitt in parliament, he was one of the butts for the witticisms of *the Rolliad.*

> 'Modest Watson, on his wooden leg:
> That leg, in which such wondrous art is shown,
> It almost seems to serve him like his own.
> Oh! had the monster, who for breakfast ate
> That luckless limb, his nobler noddle met,
> The best of workmen, nor the best of wood,
> Had scarce supplied him with a head so good.'

1784. **Richard Atkinson.** An army contractor and adherent of Pitt. He also is satirised in *the Rolliad*, where he is referred to as 'the minor Kinson' to distinguish him from Charles Jen*kinson* (afterwards 1st Earl of Liverpool).

1785. **Thomas Skinner.** The leading auctioneer of his time. 'Peter Pindar' satirised him in 'The Royal Sheep' as the

> 'Emperor of auctioneers,
> Who, with a hammer and a conscience clear
> Pompously gets ten thousand pounds a year.'

He was a staunch Whig, and refused to accept the Mayoralty a second time when elected by the Court of Aldermen in 1799 in preference to Harvey Combe, whom the Tory majority had rejected six times in succession.

1785. **Sir William Curtis.** He was the civic leader of the Tories for many years and a favourite subject of satire for the Whigs. He is popularly credited with the paternity of the phrase 'the three R's." *City Biography* gives a variant version 'the three C's—Cox, King and Curtis.' Byron makes fun of his appearance in a kilt during George IV.'s visit to Scotland. He was originally a sugar baker at Wapping, and established about 1790 the banking firm of Robarts, Curtis, Were, Hornyold and Berwick, Cornhill (afterwards Lombard Street).

1785. **Sir Benjamin Hammett.** Son-in-law of Sir James Esdaile (Lord Mayor 1777-8) and partner with him in the banking firm of Esdaile, Hammett and Esdaile. He declined to accept the Mayoralty when elected in 1797 and resigned his Aldermanry the following year. He was said to have been a footman to 'Vulture Hopkins,' the miser and usurer.

1786. **William Newman.** He was repeatedly passed over for the Mayoralty on account of his Whiggism at the time of the French Revolutionary War.

1786. **George Mackenzie Macauley.** He failed to reach the Mayoral chair for the same reason as Newman.

1789. **Sir John Anderson.** The son of a day-lahourer in Hampshire according to *City Biography*, which gives a ludicrous account of his appearance on horseback when George III. went to St. Paul's in state during his Mayoralty. In G. E. C[okayne]'s *Complete Baronetage* it is stated that he was born at Dantzic, the son of a Scotch merchant who had settled there, and *City Biography* admits that 'it is generally supposed' that that city was his birthplace.

1790. **Harvey Christian Combe.** For many years the leader of the civic Whigs; during the French Revolutionary War period he was returned at six successive elections for Lord Mayor and passed over by the Court of Aldermen. He was elected in 1799 after Alderman Skinner, who had been returned with him, had declined to accept office, and at the close of his Mayoralty was returned by the Liverymen for re-election, but not chosen. He established the brewing firm of Shum, Combe and Delafield.

1790. **Sir Richard Carr Glyn.** Son of Sir Richard Glyn (Lord Mayor 1758-9), father of the first Lord Wolverton, and grandfather of Bishop Carr Glyn of Peterborough. He was head of the banking firm of Glyn, Mills, Hallifax and Co.

1793. **Sir William Staines.** An interesting account of his early life was printed in the *European Magazine* for November, 1807, which is epitomised by Sir J. Baddeley in his *Aldermen of Cripplegate Ward*, pp. 98, 99.

1795. **Sir John Eamer.** For a hoax of which he was the victim, see Mr. Welch's *Modern History of the City of London*, p. 148.

1795. **William Lushington.** In his earlier days a strong Reformer and one of the founders of the Radical Society of Friends of the People: afterwards a staunch supporter of Pitt, and the successful champion of the civic Tories against Harvey Combe in the bye-election of 1795. He was a partner in the banking firm of Boldero, Adey, Lushington and Boldero, Cornhill, which stopped payment in 1812.

1796. **Robert Williams.** A partner in the banking firm of Williams, Son and Drury, Birchin Lane, which later became Williams, Deacon, Thornton and Co.

1798. **Sir Charles Price.** In his later years partner in the banking firm of Harrisons, Price, Kay and Chapman (afterwards Sir C. Price, Kay and Coleman), of which Sir James Sanderson (Lord Mayor 1792-3) had formerly been the head.

1798. **Sir John Perring.** Was partner in the banking firm of Sir John Perring, Shaw, Barber and Co., Cornhill, from 1812 till it stopped payment in 1823.

1793. **Thomas Cadell.** A native of Bristol, partner and successor of Andrew Miller, the well-known bookseller. He is described in *City Biography* as 'perhaps the first bookseller in London or the world.' He is said to have contracted asthma, of which he died, through attending service every Sunday at some one of the prisons during his Shrievalty (Mr. Welch's *Modern History of the City of London*, p. 108).

1798. **George Hibbert.** One of the leaders of the 'West India interest,' and of the opposition to the abolition of slavery. He was a great collector of books, pictures and plants, the sale of his library lasting 42 days.

1802. **Thomas Rowcroft.** He was shot by a sentinel of the advanced guard of Bolivar's army whose challenge he disregarded on the road from Callao to Lima in 1824. He was acting as British Consul in Peru at the time of his death.

1803. **Joshua Jonathan Smith.** He was co-executor with Lady Hamilton of Nelson's Will.

1803. **Sir Matthew Bloxam.**[8] Originally a stationer, afterwards head of the banking firm of Bloxam, Wilkinson, Taylor and Bloxam, Gracechurch Street, which failed in 1809. From 1818 till his death he was storekeeper to the Public Stationery Office. He founded the Sheriffs' fund for the relief of debtors.

1804. **Sir Claudius Hunter.** A solicitor, afterwards called to the Bar: his maternal grandfather was great-nephew of Sir Hans Sloane. His sister was mother of Cardinal Manning.

1804. **John Prinsep.** He had been an indigo planter, and wrote a Review of the Trade of the East India Company.

1804. **Josiah Boydell.** Nephew of John Boydell (Lord Mayor 1790-1).

1806. **John Peter Hankey.** Great-grandson of Sir Henry Hankey (Alderman, Sheriff 1732-3). He was a partner in the banking firm of Hankey, Hall, Hankey and Alers, Fenchurch Street, and died during the progress of the poll for the City at the general election of 1807, being himself one of the candidates. (See vol. I., p. 282.)

1807. **Samuel Birch.** He was the head of the confectionery establishment in Cornhill, and was also a writer of dramas and of a poem called 'the Abbey of Ambreshury.' He was a strong opponent of the Catholic claims, and published speeches against concession.

1807. **Sir Matthew Wood.** Father of Lord Chancellor Hatherley and of Western Wood, M.P. for the City. His eldest son, Sir John Page Wood, was father of Field-Marshal Sir Evelyn Wood, and of Mrs. C. S. Parnell (previously Mrs. O'Shea). The Alderman's daughter gave her name to the City Barge the *Maria Wood* which cost £2,000 and was sold in 1860 for 100 guineas. He was a leader of the advanced Liberal party in the City, and made himself conspicuous by his vehement support of Queen Caroline, which caused him to be the butt of Theodore Hook, who satirised him in *John Bull* as 'Absolute Wisdom.' He was originally a druggist and afterwards a hop merchant.

1808. **Sir William Plomer.** Son of Sir William Plomer (Lord Mayor 1781-2). He was a graduate of Brasenose College, Oxford.

1809. **Samuel Goodbehere.** A leading member of the advanced Whig party in the Common Council for many years.

1809. **William Jacob.** A well-known writer on agriculture and the corn trade.

1812. **Sir William Heygate.** A partner in the banking firm of Pares and Heygate, Aldermanbury.

1813. **Robert Albion Cox.** He obtained a verdict for £800 damages against Edmund Kean the actor, in January, 1825, for crim. con.

1818. **Robert Waithman.** A Welshman, proprietor of a linen-drapery business in Fleet Street, where the obelisk to his memory now stands, which a critic of the time describes as 'supremely contemptible.' (Mr. Welch's *Modern History of the City of London*, p. 170.) He was the leader of the extreme Radical party in the City, and a popular orator.

8. The spelling in the text which is that of the Official Returns of Members of Parliament and of the *London Gazette* notice of his Knighthood is certainly correct; in Hilton Price's *Handbook of London Bankers* and elsewhere the name appears as Blox*h*am.

1821. **William Venables.** His mayoralty was made memorable and somewhat ridiculous by the account of his state visit as Conservator of the Thames to Oxford by water, which was printed by his chaplain, the Rev. Robert Crawford Dillon and reviewed by Theodore Hook in *John Bull.* (See *Dictionary of National Biography*, s. v. Dillon, where a good account of Dillon's erratic career is given, and of his narrative of the Lord Mayor's visit to Oxford it is very justly said that it 'is so supremely ridiculous that it is difficult to believe it was written seriously. Such, however, was the fact.')

1821. **Matthias Prime Lucas.** He was Commodore of the River Fencibles at the time of the anticipated invasion by Napoleon (1804-5). His mayoral procession was exceptionally magnificent.

1822. **William Thompson.** A wealthy ironmaster, proprietor of the Pen-y Darran and Tredegar iron works. His daughter married the Earl of Bective, afterwards 3rd Marquess of Headfort.

1823. **Sir John Key.** Lord Mayor during the Reform Bill agitation and re-elected as a reward for his Reforming zeal. He was also one of the Liberal members for the City, elected after the passing of the bill, but his tenure of the seat was brief and his exit inglorious. He was often spoken of during his mayoralty as 'Don Key.'

1823. **John Crowder.** He was proprietor of the *Public Ledger* newspaper.

1826. **Sir Peter Laurie.** A saddler in Oxford Street, having been originally foreman to David Pollock, the King's saddler, founder of the Pollock family which has given so many distinguished members to the law, the army, or the church. He was a very active magistrate, and the object of much banter in the early issues of *Punch.* He was also supposed to be the original of Alderman Cute in Dickens' *The Chimes.* A nephew,[9] John Laurie, was Sheriff 1845-6, and another, Peter Northall Laurie, was one of the last Common Pleaders of the City.

1826. **Charles Farebrother.** The head of the eminent firm of auctioneers, whose business was afterwards acquired by Sir J. Whittaker Ellis (Lord Mayor 1881-2).

1827. **Edward Archer Wilde.** Brother of Lord Chancellor Truro and father of Lord Penzance, Judge of the Divorce Court.

1829. **William Taylor Copeland.** An eminent porcelain manufacturer at Stoke-upon-Trent, head of the business formed by Josiah Spode, with whom his father was partner.

1829. **Henry Winchester.** During his Mayoralty he refused to allow political meetings in Common Hall, and in consequence the customary vote of thanks by the Common Council at the end of his term of office was negatived. Shortly before his death he became insolvent and lost his reason.

1830. **Thomas Kelly.** He was a well-known publisher. See *Passages from the Life of Alderman Kelly*, by R. C. Fell, also Curwen's *History of Booksellers*, pp. 363-371.

1832. **William Hughes Hughes.** His original patronymic was Hewitt: he changed his name to Hughes in May, 1825. He wrote a preface and notes to an edition (1834) of De Lolme's *Constitution of England.*

1833. **James Harmer.** The son of a Spitalfields weaver. He was an attorney and proprietor of the ultra-Radical *Weekly Dispatch.* His connexion with that paper caused his rejection at the poll for Lord Mayor in 1840. Lord Broughton (*Recollections of a Long Life*, iv., 327), writes (December 4, 1833), 'Alderman Harmer, the attorney, who sits on the London bench to punish petty larceny, gets £3,000 or £4,000 a year by being proprietor of the *Weekly Dispatch*, a paper which thrives on the worst of all crimes, the destruction of private and public character.'

9. In the original edition of the *Dictionary of National Biography* appear the contradictory statements that he took his sons into partnership, and that he had no children. The latter is correct. 'Nephews' has been substituted for sons in the later edition.

1833. **Thomas Johnson.** Originally an oil merchant in Aldgate; afterwards founded the banking firm of Johnson, Mann and Co., at Romford, the failure of which caused his resignation of the Aldermanry. He died a pensioner of the Charterhouse at the age of 86, in 1849.

1834. **Sir John Pirie.** The Prince of Wales (afterwards King Edward VII.) was born on the day on which Pirie entered on office as Lord Mayor. He was Deputy-Chairman of the Peninsular and Oriental Steamship Company.

1835. **Thomas Wood.** A solicitor in the City. He was rejected by the Court of Aldermen when returned at the Common Hall at the elections for Lord Mayor in 1842, 1844, 1845 and 1846, and in 1843 was defeated at the poll. The opposition to him was due to the circumstances of his connexion with the Talacre Coal and Iron Company. He became bankrupt in December, 1847, and was afterwards provided for by being made Clerk to the Justices at Guildhall.

1835. **Sir David Salomons.** He was the first Jew to be elected Alderman, Sheriff or Lord Mayor. He was one of the founders of the London and Westminster Bank.

1835. **John Humphery.** Father of Sir William Henry Humphery, 1st Baronet (who married a daughter of William Cubitt, Lord Mayor 1860-62), and grandfather of John Humphrey (Alderman 1912-).

1835. **James White.** He was a merchant in the China trade and after giving up his Aldermanry lived for some years in China. After his return he was a prominent member of the extreme Radical party in the House of Commons.

1838. **Sir William Magnay.** Son of Christopher Magnay (Lord Mayor 1821-2). The present Royal Exchange was opened during his Mayoralty.

1838. **Michael Gibbs.** He was Churchwarden of St. Stephen's, Walbrook, and Treasurer of the Ward schools, and was in constant litigation with the parishioners with regard to the administration of the parochial funds in his hands. He was repeatedly attacked by *Punch*.

1839. **John Johnson.** His father was the contractor for the Plymouth breakwater.

1841. **Thomas Farncomb.** One of the few bachelor Lord Mayors.

1842. **Sir John Musgrove.** He was the head of an eminent firm of auctioneers. Sir John Whittaker Ellis, who succeeded him in his Aldermanry, became his partner. He was Lord Mayor during the year of the Great Exhibition in 1851.

1844. **Sir Francis Moon.** Head of the print-publishing firm of Moon, Boys and Graves. His eldest son married a daughter of Thomas Sidney (Lord Mayor 1853-4).

1848. **Thomas Quested Finnis.** Brother of Colonel Finnis, who was commander of the Station at Meerut and was killed by the Sepoys when the Indian Mutiny broke out in May, 1857, during the year of the Alderman's Mayoralty.

1848. **William Lawrence.** Father of Sir William Lawrence (Lord Mayor 1863-4), Sir James Lawrence (Lord Mayor 1868-9) and Sir Edwin Durning Lawrence (one of the literary champions of the Anti-Shakspeareans in the controversy as to the authorship of Shakspeare's plays). He and his sons were Unitarians in religion.

1849. **Sir Robert Walter Carden.** Grandson of John Walter, the founder of *The Times*. When he entered on his Mayoralty the customary water procession was discontinued.

1851. **David Williams Wire.** A solicitor of the firm of Wire and Child. He was seized with paralysis very shortly after entering on his year of office as Lord Mayor.

1851. **William Cubitt.** An eminent builder and contractor, younger brother of Thomas Cubitt, the builder of South Belgravia. He was re-elected to the Mayoralty at the close of his first year of office, partly as a consolation for his defeat in the contest for the parliamentary representation of the City on the retirement of Lord John Russell. He started the Mansion House Lancashire Relief Fund while Lord Mayor. His son-in-law, Sir William Humphery (son of John Humphery, Lord Mayor 1842-3) succeeded him as M.P. for Andover. His re-election to the Presidency of St. Bartholomew's Hospital after his resignation of his Aldermanry gave rise to litigation, which was not judicially decided till after his death, the office having hitherto been regarded as tenable only by an Alderman of London.

1854. **Richard Hartley Kennedy**. Was for many years a physician and surgeon in the Bombay army and wrote *Notes on the Epidemic of Cholera at Calcutta*, 1827, and a *Narrative of the Campaign of the Army of the Indus*, also a tragedy and some poetical fragments. On his return to England he became Deputy Governor of the Royal British Bank, on the failure of which he, with other directors, was convicted of fraud and was sentenced to nine month's imprisonment.

1855. **Sir William Lawrence**. Son of William Lawrence (Alderman, Sheriff 1849-50). He was the last Liberal representative of the City in parliament up to the present time. He was one of the bachelor Lord Mayors, as also was his brother, Sir James Lawrence, but, unlike him, he remained unmarried till his death.

1856. **Warren Stormes Hale**. Son-in-law of Richard Lea (Alderman 1803-8). He was the originator of the City of London School and Chairman of its Committee from its opening till his death.

1857. **Sir Benjamin Phillips**. Father of Sir George Faudel-Phillips (Lord Mayor 1896-7), and father-in-law of Baron Henry de Worms, created Lord Pirbright.

1857. **Sir Thomas Gabriel**. Son-in-law of Charles Pearson (City Solicitor) and father-in-law of His Honour Judge Lumley Smith, Judge of the City of London Court.

1858. **William Ferneley Allen**. His procession on Lord Mayor's Day was devoid of all attraction, even the State Coach not being used. This absence of the usual pageantry gave great dissatisfaction. He was the author of a work on *the Corporation of London: its rights and privileges*.

1858. **John Joseph Mechi**. Was in business as a cutler, and invented a well-known razor strop; also devoted much attention to agricultural experiments at his model farm at Tiptree Heath. Author of *How to Farm Profitably*.

1860. **Sir James Clarke Lawrence**. Son of William Lawrence (Alderman, Sheriff 1849-50), and brother of Sir William Lawrence (Lord Mayor 1863-4). The Holborn Viaduct was opened during his Mayoralty. At the close of his term of office he was nominated for re-election but withdrew before the close of the poll. Like his brother, he was a bachelor when Chief Magistrate of the City, but later, when almost a septuagenarian, he married.

1863. **Sir Sydney Waterlow**. Gave the land for the construction of Waterlow Park at Highgate.

1863. **Sir Andrew Lusk**. He was a prominent advocate of retrenchment in the House of Commons and a rigid critic of the smallest details of the estimates. He was a Scotchman by birth.

1864. **David Henry Stone**. A solicitor and the last Principal of Clifford's Inn. He was nephew of Thomas Farncomb (Lord Mayor 1849-50).

1866. **Sir Richmond Cotton**. The first Conservative Alderman who sat for the City in Parliament since 1830 (a period of 44 years). He, like Samuel Birch (Lord Mayor 1814-5), was a votary of the Muses and published a volume of Verse entitled *Imagination and other Poems*.

1867. **Sir Joseph Causton**. Father of Lord Southwark.

1871. **Sir Thomas White**. During his Mayoralty his daughter, who was acting as Lady Mayoress, was married in St. Paul's Cathedral, this being the first marriage there celebrated for 120 years.

1871. **Sir Francis Truscott**. Father of his successor in the Aldermanry of Dowgate, Sir George Truscott (Lord Mayor 1908-9).

1872. **Sir William M'Arthur**. Amassed a large fortune in the Australian export trade: was the leader of the movement for the annexation of Fiji and one of the founders of the London Chamber of Commerce.

1872 **Sir John Whittaker Ellis**. During his Mayoralty Epping Forest was formally opened to the public by Queen Victoria. He was the first Mayor of Richmond. He was partner with his predecessor in the Aldermanry, Sir John Musgrove (Lord Mayor 1850-1), as an auctioneer and estate agent, and was afterwards head of the firm of Farebrother, Ellis and Co., having acquired the business formerly carried on by Charles Farebrother (Lord Mayor 1833-4).

1874. **Sir Henry Knight**. He is now (October, 1912) the senior Alderman, having represented Cripplegate in the Court of Aldermen for over 38 years. It is worthy of note that Cripplegate has had only three Aldermen in 105 years, Sir Matthew Wood having served for 36 and Mr. Challis for nearly 31 years.

1875. **Simeon Charles Hadley.** He was passed over by the Court of Aldermen in his turn for the Mayoralty, but as in the case of Sir Henry Muggeridge (1861), 'subsequent events fully justified the course taken' (Mr. Welch's *Modern History of the City of London*, p. 362).

1875. **George Swan Nottage.** The only Lord Mayor who died in his year of office since William Beckford, 105 years previously.

1876. **Sir John Staples.** Brother-in-law of Sir John Whittaker Ellis (Lord Mayor 1881-2). He was the author of *Notes on the Church of St. Botolph, Aldersgate.*

1877. **Sir John Bennett.** A native of Greenwich and brother of William Cox Bennett the song-writer, who claimed the merit of introducing Gladstone's name to the electors of that borough which he represented after his rejection by South Lancashire. Sir John was the proprietor of a much-advertised retail watch business in Cheapside, and was the last person elected an Alderman whom the Court rejected three times successively.

1878. **Sir Robert Fowler.** Partner in the banking firm of Dimsdale, Fowler, Barnard and Dimsdales, Cornhill. He was of Quaker parentage but joined the Established Church and exchanged the Liberal politics of his family for strong Toryism. He was a good classical scholar and quoted from the *Iliad* of Homer in the original Greek at his Mayoral banquet in 1883. His only son and successor in the Baronetcy was killed in the Boer war in 1902: one of his daughters married Sir Alfred Pease, Bart.

1880. **Sir Reginald Hanson.** Educated at Rugby and Trinity College, Cambridge. Father of Sir Francis Hanson, who succeeded him in the Aldermanry of Billingsgate.

1882. **Sir Polydore De Keyser.** A native of Belgium, and the first Roman Catholic Lord Mayor of London since the 16th century. He was proprietor of De Keyser's Hotel, Victoria Embankment.

1882. **Herbert Jameson Waterlow.** Nephew of Sir Sydney Waterlow (Lord Mayor 1872-3).

1883. **Sir Henry Isaacs.** Uncle of Sir Rufus Isaacs, the eminent Counsel [now (1912) Attorney-General]. He published memoirs of his Mayoralty and a work on the teaching of the deaf and dumb.

1883. **Edward James Gray.** He and his colleague Sir Alfred Newton (Lord Mayor 1899-1900) were the last Sheriffs of London and Middlesex, the Local Government Act of 1888 taking away from the City the right of electing a Sheriff for the County.

1885. **Sir Stuart Knill.** The second Roman Catholic Lord Mayor since the era of the Reformation.

1887. **Sir George Tyler** During his Mayoralty the Tower Bridge was opened.

1888. **Sir George Faudel-Phillips.** Son of Sir Benjamin Phillips (Lord Mayor 1865-6) and his successor in the Aldermanry of Farringdon Within. He married a sister of Lord Burnham.

1889. **Sir Horatio Davies.** He was for some years the proprietor of Crosby Hall, then used as a restaurant.

1890. **Sir Alfred Newton.** The City Imperial Volunteers were raised during his Mayoralty.

1891. **Sir Frank Green.** Son-in-law of Joseph Haydn, compiler of the *Dictionary of Dates.*

1891. **Sir Joseph Dimsdale.** An Etonian, and a partner with Sir Robert Fowler (his predecessor in the Aldermanry of Cornhill) in the banking firm of Dimsdale, Fowler, Barnard and Dimsdales.

1891. **Sir James Ritchie.** Elder brother of the first Lord Ritchie of Dundee (Lord St. Aldwyn's successor as Chancellor of the Exchequer). He and Sir Horatio Davies (Lord Mayor 1897-8) died on the same day and Sir J. Whittaker Ellis (Lord Mayor 1881-2) in the same week (September, 1912).

1892. **Sir Walter Vaughan Morgan.** One of the few bachelor Lord Mayors.

1892. **Sir William Treloar.** Author of *Ludgate Hill Past and Present.* Known as 'the Children's Alderman' from the part he has taken in organising the annual Guildhall Christmas Entertainments for poor children. He founded the Cripples Hospital and College at Alton, which bears his name.

1895. **Sir George Truscott.** Son of Sir Francis Truscott (Lord Mayor 1879-80) whom he succeeded in the Aldermanry of Dowgate, and brother-in-law of Sir Homewood Crawford, the City Solicitor.

1897. **Samuel Green.** Son-in-law of James Figgins (Alderman, Sheriff 1865-6).

1897. **Sir John Knill.** Son of Sir Stuart Knill (Lord Mayor 1892-3): the third Roman Catholic Lord Mayor of modern times.

1897. **Sir Vezey Strong.** The first total-abstaining Lord Mayor on record, and was toasted as such at a complimentary dinner at the National Liberal Club. He is the third Lord Mayor admitted to the Privy Council in modern times, the others being Thomas Harley (1768) and Sir Joseph Dimsdale (1902). He is one of the leading promoters of 'Esperanto,' which has superseded the less euphoniously-named 'Volapük' as an attempt to provide a universal language.

1898. **Sir Thomas Crosby.** The first practising medical man who has filled the Mayoral Chair.

1905. **Sir Francis Hanson.** Son of Sir Reginald Hanson (Lord Mayor 1886-7) and his successor in the Aldermanry of Billingsgate.

1912. **Sir John Baddeley.** Author of *The Guildhall of the City of London, The Church and Parish of St. Giles Without, Cripplegate,* and *The Aldermen of Cripplegate Ward.* [10]

1912. **John Humphery.** Grandson of John Humphery (Lord Mayor 1842-3).

10. The last-named work contains, in addition to the subject matter implied in the short title, 'some account of the office of Aldermen, Alderman's Deputy and Common Councilmen of the City of London,' embodying many interesting and important extracts from the records of the City at Guildhall. Hence it has occasionally (and not inexcusably, though inaccurately) been referred to by the title of 'The Aldermen of London.' The present writer has already (preface to vol. I., p 2) given expression, which he desires now to repeat, to his sense of the great value of Sir John Baddeley's work and of the encouragement which he has afforded him in the preparation of this record of the Aldermen of London, which, though planned on a more ambitious scale, proceeds entirely from his initiative and of which Sir John may justly be regarded as 'the only begetter,' though in no way responsible for its errors or other imperfections.

[*The following additional notes on Aldermen are inserted here, having been inadvertently omitted from their places in the text in proper chronological sequence.*]

1230. **John Viel.** For the litigation consequent on the claim of his widow, Margaret Viel, to one-third of his goods in addition to her specified dower, see *Chronicles of Mayors and Sheriffs* (trans. Riley), pp. 13-16: Loftie *History of London* i., 133-136.

1230. **John Travers.** The four Franciscan friars, who were the first of their order to come to London, hired Travers' house in Cornhill soon after their arrival and built their cells there.

c1232. **William Joynier.** He was ejected from the Mayoralty by Henry III. because he refused to admit Simon fitz-Mary to the Shrievalty, who had obtained a *mandamus* from the King enjoining the citizens to elect him. Joynier was an early patron of the Franciscan friars and built the choir of their church. Later Aldermen contributed liberally to the completion of the Church of the Grey Friars, the body of which was built by Henry le Waleys, Walter Poter contributing the chapter house, Gregory de Rokesle the dormitory, and Bartholomew de Castell the refectory: Richard Whittington later paid a large portion of the cost of their library.

c1257. **Simon fitz-Mary.** He objected to the continuance of Nicholas Bat as Sheriff for a second year, declaring that the Mayor (M. Tovi), who favoured Bat, would be a perjurer if he admitted him to office again,[11] and he temporarily resigned his Aldermanry but had it restored. Afterwards he supported Margaret Viel in her appeal against the judgment of the City Courts in her case, and was removed finally from his Aldermanry for this and 'many other evil and detestable actions of which he had secretly been guilty against the City' (*Chronicles of Mayors and Sheriffs*, pp. 11, 16).
[See vol. i., p. 405.]

1375. **John de Northampton.** He is described by the chronicler Walsingham (ii., 65) as 'homo duri cordis et astutus.' The history of the civic struggle between the victualling and non-victualling trades, which continued during a considerable portion of Richard II.'s reign and in which Brembre and Northampton were protagonists is admirably summarised by Dr. Sharpe in *London and the Kingdom*, vol. i., pp. 222-240.
[See *ante*, p. 162.]

1379. **John Heende.** He was elected Mayor for the second time in 1404 when he had ceased to be an Alderman, which office, however, he soon after resumed (see *ante*, p. 3). [Henry le Waleys also appears not to have been an Alderman of a Ward during his last tenure of the Mayoralty, 1298-9. See *ante*, Introduction, p. xxiii.]

1392. **Drew Barentyn.** The clerks at Guildhall appear to have had some trouble with his somewhat unusual Christian name. On March 10, 1400, he represented to the Mayor and his brother Aldermen that he had been enrolled in 'the red paper of redemptions of freedmen and apprentices of the City' as *Andreas* Barentyn on April 30, 1364, and afterwards in the 'black paper of redemptions of freedmen and apprentices' was admitted a freeman by that name on October 26, 1370, and he requested to have 'Andreas' (= Andrew) changed to 'Drugo' (= Drew) [Letter Book I, fo. 1*b*]. Apparently the writer of the indenture of apprenticeship to whom his name 'Drew' was given in English, not being familiar with such a baptismal appellation, had understood him to mean 'Andrew' and entered that name accordingly by its Latin equivalent. The petition was, of course, granted and the worthy Alderman was no longer saddled with a Christian name which he disclaimed. The incident irresistibly recalls Mr. Justice Stareleigh's inaccurate note of the *prœnomen* of Mr. Nathaniel Winkle.

1456. **Sir Thomas Cook.** In Fabyan's Chronicle (p. 660) he is described as 'a man of great boldnesse in speech, and well spoken and syngulerly wytted and well reasoned.' In Letter Book L (fo. 75b) his name appears in the list of Aldermen present on January 19, 11 Edw. IV. (1472) although he had been removed in 1471. This, however, is a clerical error. Stokton heads the same list as Mayor, which office he ceased to hold in October, 1471, and the entry itself stands between minutes of 12 and 13 July, 11 Edw. IV. (1461) and is therefore obviously misplaced.
[See *ante*, p. 165]

11. At the close of the Shrievalty of Walter de Winchester and Robert fitz-John (1229-30), 'all the Aldermen and principal men of the City' had 'made oath that at no time would they allow any Sheriff to be admitted to the Sheriffwick for two consecutive years' (*Chronicles of Mayors and Sheriffs*, trans. Riley p. 6).

1460. **Sir John Yonge.** In Gregory's Chronicle [*Collections of a London Citizen*, Camden Soc.] p. 233, it is recorded that 'menne callyd hym the good Mayre.'
[See *ante*, p. 165.]

1515. **Sir Thomas Seymour.** I owe an apology—which debt I most willingly discharge—to the distinguished writer of the article in the *D.N.B.* on Thomas, Lord Seymour of Sudeley, for having commented (*ante*, p. 24, note 31) on his omitting to particularize a presumed relationship between the Alderman and his namesake, which I discovered to be erroneous too late for correction in the text. I take the opportunity of acknowledging gratefully much valuable assistance from Professor Pollard from time to time in the course of my historical researches in various directions.

1524. **Sir Stephen Pecocke.** In 1531 he was fined £40 for bringing his 'iii. Clokes of Aldermanship' into Court, saying that he would be no longer an Alderman. (He remained an Alderman till his death, and occupied the Chair in 1532-3.) Afterwards he was mulcted in the more modest sum of twenty shillings 'for that he hath disclosed the counsayll of this house contrary to warnyng gyven.' [Rep. 9, fo. 48, quoted in Sir John Baddeley's *Aldermen of Cripplegate Ward*, p. 184.]

1527. **Paul Wythypool.** Noorthouck, in recording (*History of London*, p. 119) a vote of Common Council, according Wythypool the privilege of being present at all their meetings and debates (October 22, 1539), gives his name as 'Paul Wythyn Pool' and indexes him as 'Pool.' This appears to be an anticipation of Count Smorltork's entry of Mr. Pickwick's name in his notebook as 'Peek Weeks.'

1538. **John Tolos.** He married the widow of Thomas Huntlowe (Sheriff 1539-40).
[See *ante*, p. 170.]

1542. **Sir Richard Dobbys.** During his Mayoralty he took an active part in the establishment of Christ's Hospital, thereby winning the heart of Bishop Ridley. See Ridley's letter to him from prison shortly before his death, in Dr. Sharpe's *London and the Kingdom* i., 450. He was one of the Aldermen who in conjunction with the Lord Mayor (Sir G. Barne) attested the Will of Edward VI., leaving the succession to the throne to Lady Jane Grey. With him were Aldermen Sir J. Gresham, Sir A. Judde and T. Offley.

1546. **Sir John Lyon.** He married the widow of Augustine Hynde (Alderman 1546-54).

1548. **David Woodroffe.** Foxe, the martyrologist, writes of his long illness (he being paralysed for nearly eight years before his death) as a judgment of God for his cruel treatment of the Protestant Martyrs, Rogers and Bradford, who were burned during his shrievalty: his colleague, Sir W. Chester, treated them with more humanity.
[See *ante*, p. 171.]

1554. **Henry Herdson.** His widow married Sir Richard Champyon (Lord Mayor 1565-6).

1556. **Sir Richard Malorye.** Machyn (*Diary of a London Citizen*, p. 232) records the burial on April 24, 1560, of his wife, "the wyche she ded in chyld-bed of xvii. children,"—a statement which cannot be accurate in its literal interpretation and probably indicates that this prolific lady died in giving birth to her seventeenth child.
[See *ante*, p. 172.]

1556. **Sir Christopher Draper.** He is said to have been the first to institute the office of bellman, having appointed such a functionary to go round his Ward (Cordwainer) by night ringing his bell and exhorting the inhabitants in 'an audible voice to take care of their fires and lights, to help the poor and to pray for the dead.' It is not recorded whether the responses of the inhabitants whose slumbers may have been broken by his bell 'and audible voice' were of a pious or an imprecatory character. See Noorthouck's *History of London*, p. 129. (Fuller says that 'the useful custom of the night-bellmen' began in the Mayoralty of Sir T. Offley).
[See *ante*, p. 172.]

1593. **Lancelot Bathurst.** Grandfather of Sir Benjamin Bathurst (Alderman 1683-6), from whom the Earls Bathurst are descended. One of his sons was pressed to death ('peine forte et dure') for refusing to plead when arraigned on a charge of murder in 1609.

1628. **Sir William Acton.** Further proof that Acton was not elected Lord Mayor is afforded by *Clarendon State Papers* i., 208, where it is recorded under date October 6, 1640 that 'The City have rejected Acton and return Wright as next in order.' Moreover Wright is described as 'Mayor elect' in the list of Aldermen present in the Court on October 8 (Rep. 54, fo. 318).
[See *ante*, p. 179 footnote.

1648. **Zachary Highlord.** Son of John Highlord (Alderman 1634-41).

1722. **John Barber.** The *City Press* of April 6, 1912 contains under the heading 'A London Prentice' a summary of his civic career with copious extracts from a contemporary biography of him.
[See *ante*, p. 196.]

1741. **Sir William Calvert.** The head of the great brewery with which the name of his family was long associated. The original brewhouse is said by Stow (in whose time it was the property of Abraham Campion) to have been 'builded by one Pot'—a suggestive and not inappropriate name.

1751. **Sir Samuel Fludyer.** He was a strong Tory and supporter of the policy of George III. and as such obnoxious to the Wilkes party, whose poet, Churchill, satirized him as 'Dulman' in *The Ghost* (iii., 993-998).
[See *ante*, p. 198.]

> 'Our Dulman with a face was bless'd,
> Where no one passion was expressed;
> His eye, in a fine stupour caught,
> Implied a plenteous lack of thought;
> Nor was one line that whole face seen in,
> Which could be justly charged with meaning.'

1752. **William Beckford.** Lord Stanhope (*History of England*, vol. v., p. 174) says that he was noted in the House of Commons for his loud tones and his faulty Latin: a specimen of the latter 'omnium meum mecum porto' is given in the Cavendish Debates (i., 489).
[See *ante*, p. 198]

1768. **John Kirkman.** He was nominally a Whig, but acted an independent and uncertain part in civic politics and at the election of 1780 received considerable support from the Court party. In reference to his 'wobbling' tendencies, the compiler of the 'Mottoes for Aldermen 1772' (Guildhall MS. 200) suggests for him Virgil's 'Animo nunc huc, nunc fluctuat illuc.'

1774. **George Hayley.** The Guildhall MS. 200 (Mottoes for Aldermen-Addenda 1776), in reference to his submission to his wife, by whom he appears to have been henpecked, suggests two quotations as applicable to him—Shakespeare's

> 'How like a dog
> Looked Hercules thus to a distaff chained.'

and Juvenal's 'Intolerabilius nihil est quam femina dives.'

1775. **William Lee.** His parsimony when Sheriff, combined with his vehemence in opposition to the Court, led the compiler of the 'Mottoes for Aldermen' Addenda 1776, preserved in Guildhall MS. 200, to apply to him Dryden's lines on Slingsby Bethel (Sheriff 1680-1)—

> 'His Shrieval board
> The grossness of a City feast abhorred:
> His cooks with long disuse their trade forgot;
> Cool was his kitchen, though his brains were hot.'

1838. **Sir William Magnay.** His resignation of his Aldermanry followed on the appointment of a Committee to consider the circumstances under which he had been condemned in his absence by a Belgian Court of Justice (on the appeal of the State prosecutor from a verdict of acquittal in a lower Court) to fine and imprisonment for alleged fraud committed by him as a Director of the Great Luxembourg Railway. He challenged the fullest investigation into the facts, but the Committee being unable to compel attendance of foreign witnesses, he resigned his gown in a letter to the Lord Mayor which was at the same time dignified and pathetic, and the Committee was then dissolved without reporting.
[See *ante*, p. 145.]

ALDERMEN WHO ARE NOTICED IN THE "DICTIONARY OF NATIONAL BIOGRAPHY."

Alderman.	Volume. Old Edition.	Volume. New Edition.	Author.
Sir Maurice Abbot	vol. i.	vol. i.	Sir S. Lee.
William Abell	,,		,,
Sir Thomas Abney	,,		A. H. Grant.
Sir Thomas Adams	,,		The late Rev. N. Pocock.
Henry Ashurst	vol. ii.		The late J. E. Bailey.
Edward Backwell	,,		T. F. Henderson.
John de Banquelle	vol. iii.		J. M. Rigg.
Sir John Barkstead	,,		Prof. Firth.
Sir John Barnard	,,		W. P. Courtney.
Benedict Barnham	,,		Sir S. Lee.
Francis Barnham			
William Beckford	vol. iv.	vol. ii.	The late C. Kent.
Sir John Bennett	Supp. vol. i.	vol. xxii.	E. I. Carlyle.
Sir Henry Billingsley	vol. v.	vol. ii.	Sir S. Lee.
Samuel Birch	,,		G. F. R. Barker.
William Bond (*s.v.* Martin Bond)	,,		N. Moore.
Sir Martin Bowes	vol. vi.		Sir S. Lee.
John Boydell	,,		The late C. Monkhouse.
Josiah Boydell	,,		The late L. Fagan.
Sir Nicholas Brembre	,,		J. H. Round.
Sir Richard Browne	vol. vii.	vol. iii.	Prof. Firth.
Thomas Cadell	vol. viii.		Sir S. Lee.
Sir James Camhell	,,		,,
Sir Thomas Camhell			
Sir John Cass	Supp. vol. i.	vol. xxii.	T. Seccombe.
Richard Chambers	vol. x.	vol. iv.	Prof. Firth.
Sir John Champneys	,,		Sir S. Lee.
Sir William Chester	,,		C. Welch.
Sir Francis Child (i.)	,,		,,
Sir Francis Child (ii.)	,,		,,
Richard Clark	,,		G. F. R. Barker.
Sir Robert Clayton	vol. xi.		W. P. Courtney.
Sir Christopher Clitherow	,,		C. Welch.
Sir [*sic*] Hugh Clopton	,,		Sir S. Lee.
Sir William Cokayne	,,		G. E. Cokayne.
Sir Henry Colet	,,		Sir S. Lee.
Sir Thomas Cooke	vol. xii.		C. Welch.
William T. Copeland	,,		R. E. Graves.
Henry Cornish	,,		Sir S. Lee.
Sir William Craven	vol. xiii.	vol. v.	W. Clode.
Brass Crosby	,,		G. F. R. Barker.
Sir John Croshy	,,		C. Welch.
William Cubitt	,,		The late G. C. Boase.
Sir Thomas Cullum	,,		L. Cust.
Sir William Curtis	,,		H. Morse Stephens.
Sir John Cutler	,,		G. Goodwin.
Sir Thomas Davies	vol. xiv.		The late R. Harrison.
Gideon Delaune	,,		The late Thompson Cooper.
Sir Wolstan Dixie	vol. xv.		The late E. S. Shuckburgh.
Sir Charles Duncombe	vol. xvi.	vol. vi.	W. P. Courtney.
Sir Humphrey Edwin	vol. xvii.		C. Welch.
John Eldred	,,		Sir J. K. Laughton.
Robert Fabyan	vol. xviii.		The late Bishop Creighton.
Richard Fermor	,,		Sir S. Lee.

Alderman.	Volume. Old Edition.	Volume. New Edition.	Author.
Henry FitzAilwin	vol. xix.	vol. vii.	J. H. Round.
Arnold FitzThedmar	,,		Prof. Tout.
Sir William Fitzwilliam	,,		W. Clode.
Sir John Fleet	,,		J. M. Rigg.
Sir Samuel Fludyer	,,		The late R. Harrison.
John Fowke	vol. xx.		G. Goodwin.
Sir Robert Fowler..	Supp. vol. ii.	vol. xxii.	T. Hodgkin.
Sir Samuel Garrard	vol. xxi.	vol. vii.	C. Welch.
Sir Henry Garaway	,,		,,
Sir Crisp Gascoyne	,,		,,
Sir John Gayer	,,		G. Goodwin.
Sir Richard Carr Glyn	vol. xxii.	vol. viii.	C. Welch.
William Gregory	vol. xxiii.		J. Gairdner.
Sir Richard Gresham	,,		C. Welch.
Sir John Gresham	,,		,,
Sir Richard Gurney	,,		,,
Warren S. Hale	vol. xxiv.		,,
Sir Thomas Hallifax	,,		,,
Thomas Harley	,,		,,
James Harmer	,,		,,
Sir William Harper	,,		,,
Edmond Harvey	vol. xxv.	vol. ix.	G. Goodwin.
Sir Gilbert Heathcote	,,		C. Welch.
Sir William Hedges	,,		G. Goodwin.
Sir William Herricke	vol. xxvi.		J. M. Rigg.
Sir William Hewett	,,		C. Welch.
Rowland Heylin	,,		,,
James Heywood	,,		C. W. Sutton.
George Hibbert	,,		,,
Sir Baptist Hicks	,,		The late Rev. B. H. Blacker.
Sir Rowland Hill	,,		C. Welch.
Sir Richard Hoare (i.)	vol. xxvii.		,,
Sir Richard Hoare (ii.)	,,		,,
Sir Christopher Hoddesdon ..	Supp. vol. ii.	vol. xxii.	Prof. Pollard.
Sir William Holles	vol. xxvii.	vol. ix.	C. Welch.
Sir James Houblon	,,		,,
Sir John Houblon	,,		,,
Sir Claudius S. Hunter	vol. xxviii.	vol. x.	The late G. C. Boase.
William Jacob	vol. xxix.		G. Goodwin.
Sir Stephen Jenyns	,,		W. A. J. Archbold.
Sir John Key	vol. xxxi.	vol. xi.	C. Welch.
William Kiffin	,,		The Rev. A. Gordon.
Sir Thomas Kytson	,,		C. Welch.
John La Motte	vol. xxxii.		,,
Sir Peter Laurie	,,		,,
Sir William Laxton	,,		Miss Bradley (Mrs. Murray
Sir Thomas Leigh	,,		C. Welch. [Smith).
Sir John Leman	vol. xxxiii.		,,
Paul Le Mesurier	,,		The late H. M. Chichester.
Sir Thomas Lodge..	vol. xxxiv.	vol. xii.	C. Welch.
Sir William Lok	,,		Sir S. Lee.
Sir Thomas Lombe	,,		R. B. Prosser.
John Lovekyn	,,		C. Welch.
Sir Andrew Lusk	Supp. II. vol. ii.		,,
Sir William McArthur	vol. xxxiv.	vol. xii.	W. J. A. Archbold.
Sir Richard Martin	vol. xxxvi.		W. Wroth.
John J. Mechi	vol. xxxvii.	vol. xiii.	The late G. C. Boase.
William Methold	,,		G. Goodwin.
Sir Francis G. Moon	vol. xxxviii.		,,
Sir John Moore	,,		C. Welch.
Sir Thomas Myddelton	vol. xxxix.		,,

Alderman.	Volume. Old Edition.	Volume. New Edition.	Author.
Sir Dudley North	vol. xli.	vol. xiv.	The Rev. A. Jessopp.
John de Northampton	,,		The Rev. W. Hunt.
Bonham Norton (*s.v.* William Norton)	,,		L. Cust.
John Norton			
Sir Thomas Offley..	vol. xlii.		The late Rev. J. H. Lupton.
Richard Oliver	,,		G. F. R. Barker.
Sir Edward Osborne	,,		C. Welch.
Sir Christopher Packe	vol. xliii.	vol. xv.	,,
Thomas Papillon	,,		J. M. Rigg.
Humphrey Parsons	,,		C. Welch.
'Sir' [*sic*] Isaac Penington ..	vol. xliv.		Miss Fell Smith.
Sir John Philipot	vol. xlv.		Prof. Tait.
Sir Thomas Pilkington	,,		C. Welch.
John Prinsep (*s.v.* H. T. Prinsep)	vol. xlvi.	vol. xvi.	The late Sir A. J. Arbuthnot.
Sir William Prichard	,,		G. le G. Norgate.
Sir John Pulteney...	vol. xlvii.		C. L. Kingsford.
Sir Nicholas Rainton	,,		C. Welch.
Sir Thomas Rawlinson (i.) ..	,,		,,
Sir Thomas Rawlinson (ii.)	..		,,
Sir Walter Rawlinson	,,		
Sir Abraham Reynardson ..	vol. xlviii.		,,
Richard de Templo	,,		The late T. A. Archer.
Gregory de Rokesley	vol. xlix.	vol. xvii.	C. Welch.
Sir William Romney	,,		W. A. S. Hewins.
Sir William Ryder	vol. l.		C. Welch.
Sir David Salomons	,,		,,
Sir Richard Saltonstall	,,		,,
John Sawbridge	,,		,,
'Sir' [*sic*] William Sevenoke ..	vol. li.		,,
Sir Thomas Seymour (*s.v.* Thomas, Lord Seymour)	,,		Prof. Pollard.
Sir Edmund Shaa..	,,		C. Welch.
Sir James Shaw	,,		E. I. Carlyle.
Erasmus Smith	vol. liii.	vol. xviii.	The Rev. A. Gordon.
Sir Thomas Smyth	,,		Sir J. K. Laughton.
Sir John Spencer	,,		C. Welch.
Robert Tichborne	vol. lvi.	vol. xix.	Prof. Firth.
Sir Nicholas Twyford	vol. lvii.		Prof. Pollard.
Sir Robert Viner	vol. lviii.	vol. xx.	C. Welch.
Sir Thomas Viner	,,		,,
Robert Waithman..	,,		W. P. Courtney.
'Sir' [*sic*] Henry le Waleys ..	vol. lix.		C. Welch.
Sir William Walworth	,,		,,
Sir Patience Ward	,,		,,
Sir Peter Warren	,,		Sir J. K. Laughton.
Sir Ralph Warren..	,,		C. Welch.
Sir Sidney Waterlow ..	Supp. II, vol. iii.	vol. xx.	,,
Sir Brook Watson	vol. lx.		Col. E. M. Lloyd.
Sir John Watts	,,		Sir J. K. Laughton.
Sir Thomas White	vol. lxi.	vol. xxi.	The Ven. Archdeacon Hutton.
Sir George Whitmore	,,		E. I. Carlyle.
Richard Whittington	,,		Prof. Tait.
Sir John Wildman	,,		Prof. Firth.
John Wilkes	,,		J. M. Rigg.
Rowland Wilson	vol. lxii.		Prof. Firth.
Sir Matthew Wood	,,		W. P. Courtney.

170 persons who were elected Aldermen of London are noticed in the Dictionary; the biographies of 63 are contributed by Mr. Welch and of 15 by Sir Sidney Lee; Mr. Gordon Goodwin is responsible for 8, Professor Firth for 6, Messrs. J. M. Rigg and W. P. Courtney for 5 each, Sir J. K. Laughton and Mr. Russell Barker for 4 each, Professor Pollard and Messrs. Irving Carlyle and Lionel Cust and the late Mr. G. C. Boase for 3 each; 7 other contributors have written two articles and 34 a single article each.

ALDERMEN WHOSE BURIALS ARE RECORDED IN MACHYN'S DIARY.

[The worthy diarist, who appears to have been an undertaker by profession, records the funeral arrangements in elaborate detail, not forgetting the 'grett dener' which usually followed the 'berehyng.' The diary deserves notice if only for the grotesque orthography, which throws into the shade the most inspired efforts of the modern 'Simplified Speling Sosieti.']

	Page		Page
Sir William Lok	1	Sir Henry Huberthorn	115
William Robyns	28	Sir John Ayliffe	116
Sir Ralph Warren	36	Sir John Gresham	116
Stephen Kyrton	42	Henry Goodere	118
John Lambarde	67	Sir George Barne	166
Augustin Hynde	67	John Machell..	171
Sir Henry Amcotts	68	Sir Andrew Judde	173
*Thomas Lewen	91	John Sadler	203
Henry Herdson	99	*John Lowen	210
Christopher Aleyn	100	Robert Trappes	216
Sir Richard Dobbys..	106	Sir Thomas Curtes	217
Sir William Laxton..	111	Sir Rowland Hill	271
Sir John Champneys	115	David Woodroffe	303

*The names of those Aldermen are lost in the MS. which is defective, but that of T. Lewen is supplied by the Editor [J. Gough Nichols] in the notes (p. 334) and that of J. Lowen may be safely inferred from the date, combined with the fact which is shown in the text that the person whose funeral is here described was a leading member of the Drapers' Company.

ALDERMEN RECORDED IN WILFORD'S "MEMORIALS OF WORTHY PERSONS," (1741).

		Pages.
Sir Thomas Adams ..	(from funeral sermon by Rev. N. Hardy, D.D.)	86— 90
Sir Thomas Bludworth	(,, ,, ,, Rev. S. Freeman)	473—474
Sir John Buckworth ..	(,, ,, ,, Rev. John Scott, D.D.)	604—605
Sir John Chapman ..	(,, ,, ,, ,, ,,)	507—509
Sir William Cokayne..	(,, ,, ,, John Donne, Dean of St. Paul's)	292—293
Sir John Gayer.. ..	(,, ,, ,, Rev. N. Hardy)	450—452
Sir Peter Vandeput ..	(,, ,, ,, Rev. N. Brady)	405—406
Sir George Whitmore..	(,, ,, ,, Rev. Anthony Farindon) ..	258—259
Sir Richard Hoare (a character)		777

ALDERMEN NOTICED IN "CITY BIOGRAPHY" (2nd Edition), 1800.

(These Notices are, with few exceptions, scurrilous.)

	Page		Page
Sir John W. Anderson	44	Brackley Kennett	139
Sir John Barnard	170	Henry Kitchin	119
William Beckford	63	William Lee	75
Samuel Birch	151	Paul Le Mesurier	43
(Sir) Matthew Bloxam	124	Sir Watkin Lewes	16
John Boydell	34	William Lushington	52
Frederick Bull	84	George M. Macauley	49
John Burnell	129	Nathaniel Newnham	26
Thomas Cadell	59	William Newman	49
Sir William Calvert	91	Richard Oliver	96
Richard Clarke	94	Peter Perchard	58
Harvey C. Combe	153	(Sir) John Perring	57
Brass Crosby	187	Sir William Plomer	23
(Sir) William Curtis	37	Samuel Plumbe	135
Sir John Eamer	60	(Sir) Charles Price	56
Sir James Esdaile..	80	Evan Pugh	96
Sir Samuel Fludyer	82	Sir James Sanderson	120
William Gill	145	John Sawbridge	87
Sir Richard Carr Glyn	47	(Sir) James Shaw	60
Sir Thomas Hallifax	113	Thomas Skinner	28
Charles Hamerton..	55	Hugh Smith	162
Sir Benjamin Hammett	136	Sir William Staines	51
Thomas Harley	9	James Townsend	142
John Hart	61	Sir Barnard Turner	131
Sir William Herne	54	(Sir) Brook Watson	44
George Hibbert	59	John Wilkes	98
Sir John Hopkins	53	Thomas Wooldridge	114
Sir Stephen T. Jannsen	62	Thomas Wright	144

ADDENDA AND CORRIGENDA.

[See also vol. I., pp. 225-234, 409-422.]

Page 1 G. de Wychingham, *add* [referred to as Geoffrey Tableter in Letter Book F, ff. 99*b* 100*b*, (April 15, May 20, 1346)].

J. Aubrey, *add* present March 6, 1377 (Letter Book H, fo. 58*b*).

,, 2 M. Phillip, *add* present November 17, 1475 (Journal 8, fo. 114).

,, 3 H. Cote, *add* present July 19, 1498 (Rep. 1, fo. 39): he was discharged the same day.

J. Warner, *add* present February 10, 1511 (Rep. 2, fo. 107*b*).
to afterwards Grocer *append footnote*. He was ordered to translate himself to another Company March 21, 1503 (Rep. 1, fo. 146*b*).

,, 4 J. Lambarde, *add* present July 10, 1554 (Rep. 13, fo. 160*b*).
for A. Hynde *read* Alderman Hynde.

E. Gylbert. A letter from Queen Elizabeth begging for his discharge from office was read July 27, 1564 (Rep. 15, fo. 365*b*).

A. Gamage, *add* present June 4, 1579 (Rep. 19, fo. 459*b*).

,, 5 M. Calthorp, *for* Alderman Harte *read* John Harte.

R. Herne, *add* present February 17, 1625 (Rep. 39, fo. 111*b*).

,, 7 Sir R. Howe, *add* present July 19, 1683 (Rep. 88, fo. 164).

,, 9 A. de Hallingberi, *see* vol. I., p. 378, footnote 6.

T. Sely, *add* acting April 3, 1311 (Ancient Deeds A, 6397).

,, 11 J. Haydon, *add* (Sheriff-elect).

,, 12 F. Jones, *add* (Sheriff-elect).

,, 13 Sir T. Beckford, *for* October 16 *read* October 13.

,, 16 W. de Caustone, *for* died 1355, *read* died 1354.

J. Fyfhide, *add* present January 13, 1377 (Letter Book H, fo. 54*b*).

J. Estone, *add* Mercer (see note p. 361).

,, 17 R. Rawson, *add* died 1485.

,, 18 Sir G. Barne, after nominated *read* Alderman Sir W. Dixie, Sheriff Howse, T. Skinner, *and add* (in margin) present November 28, 1592 (Rep. 23, fo. 7).

,, 19 J. Spencer. Before his election there was a doubtful nomination of which particulars are not recorded: on August 16, 1594, it was ordered that the paper of the late nomination for Bassishaw Ward 'be sent back that it may be known whether it was made orderly.' (Rep. 23, fo. 269*b*.)

,, 22 S. de Abyndon. The date of election should be January 16 (*not* 13), 1320.

R. de Hakeneie, *add* (Sheriff).

R. de Lenne, *after* elected *add* and sworn.

,, 23 W. Cauntbrigge, *add* (Mayor).

,, 24 W. Remyngton, *add* present April 29, 1511 (Rep. 2, fo. 111*b*).

,, 25 T. Bennett, jun., *for* died May 18 *read* died April 19.

,, 33 Bishopsgate—Dr. Sharpe (*Husting Wills* i., 119) describes Stephen de Cornhill as Alderman of this Ward in 1294, apparently on the ultimate authority of Lansdowne MS. 558. On this see *ante* vol. I., p. 238.

,, 34 H. Pountfreyt, *add* present December 10, 1410 (Letter Book I, fo. 106).

,, 40 J. Jolliffe, *add* reduced to £420 October 7.

,, 42 J. Sheldon, *add* (Sheriff-elect).

Page 43 R. C. Glyn, *add* (Sheriff-elect).

(Note B., line 1) *for* Billingsgate *read* Bishopsgate.

„ 45 R. de Honilane, *for* acting February 13, 1307, *read* acting May 13, 1307 (Letter Book C, fo. 128).

„ 47 H. Clopton, *add* (Mayor).

„ 48 A. Nicholas, *add* present April 8, 1578.

„ 49 W. Abell, *for* between Oct. 28 and Nov. 10, *read* November 3 (cf. Rep. 51, ff. 1*b*, 5, and Letter Book NN. fo. 53).

„ 54 Note A, lines 9-10, *omit* appears to have died . . . . 244 (15) and *substitute* died September 15, 1496.

„ 56 J. Michell. With regard to his Company see *Notes and Queries*, 10th Series, xii., 361 (November 6, 1909).

„ 57 Sir R. Haddon, *add* present July 24, 1516 (Rep. 3, fo. 98).

A. Judde. In nomination *insert* before the others Sir W. Bowyer (Lord Mayor).

Footnote 30, *for* 48*b* *read* 58*b*.

„ 58 R. Clarke. He was committed to prison on the day of election for refusing to accept office, but was sworn two days later.

„ 61 Sir M. Bloxam, *for* June 15 *read* June 10.

„ 64 R. Pyat, *read* Pyot.

„ 71 J. Malewayn, *before* sworn *insert* elected and.

Footnote 28, *for* 138 *read* 130.

„ 73 W. Hollyes, *prefix* Sir and *for* Knighted 1535 *read* Knighted *c* 1533.

„ 75 R. Nelmes, *add* £200 of his fine was repaid to him October 20, 1676 (Journal 48, fo. 242).

„ 76 Sir R. Vyner, *add* sworn August 23.

„ 77 W. Prichard (1672), *add* (Sheriff-elect).

„ 81 N. Godestone, *read* Godessone.

W. Crowmere, *for* died 1433 *read* died January, 1434.

„ 82 J. Brokle, *for* *c* 1433 *read* 1434.

J. Derby, *for* September 13 *read* October 19.

W. Bonde, *add* A nomination had been rejected (names not recorded) on February 13 (Rep. 116, fo. 163b).

„ 84 J. Lewis, *for* April 16 *read* April 22.

„ 86 J. Edwards. He appears to have received his discharge on the day on which he was sworn (June 17), subject to a fine of £620: presumably he preferred not to pay the fine, as he took his seat in the Court of Aldermen on July 1.

„ 88 Castle Baynard Ward. Called Warda Castri in Letter Book A, fo. 61 (February, 1292).

„ 90 T. Walsingham. In the nominations, *for* Dufthons *read* Dufhous.

N. Marshall. It is recorded (Journal 7, fo. 101) that the coins with which his fine of £20 was paid included '40 half-nobles called salews.'

„ 93 E. Rudge, *for* July 25, 1640, *read* November or December, 1640.

„ 94 Footnote 82, *for* Rep. 5 *read* Rep. 55.

Footnote 83, *for* 334 *read* 332, and *for* 559 *read* 59.

„ 97 Note A, *for* Ashton *read* Aghton.

„ 98 Note B, line 7, *for* F. R. Craker *read* F. J. Craker.

„ 99 R. de Conduit, *for* M. 1334-5 *read* M. 1334-6.

„ 101 W. Purchase, B. Rede, } *omit* Lord *before* Mayor.

W. Boteler, *add* (Sheriff).

„ 104 J. Morris, *for* sworn May 26 *read* sworn May 27.

Page 105 Footnote 87, *for* 45 *read* 46.

„ 110 J. Sadler. In the text it is stated that he was discharged on the plea of sickness, but there were other reasons, the minute of his discharge (Letter Book Q, fo. 161b) mentioning not only his 'contynuall syknes and dyseases' but also 'hys losses of meny and sundry greate and notable sums of money as well by the seas as by evyll dettors.' (The whole minute is quoted by Sir J. Baddeley, *Aldermen of Cripplegate Ward*, p. 190.)

„ 113 T. Dolseley, *add* present January 29, 1360 (Letter Book G, fo. 80).

J. de Northampton, before the date in margin *insert* and sworn.

„ 115 T. Baldry, *add* present December 13, 1533 (Rep. 9, fo. 40).

W. Williamson. He paid £100 of his fine and gave a bond for £400, which was repaid to his widow.

„ 118 R. Read. In the nominations, *for* John Nicholson *read* John Nichols.

„ 119 Thomas Wardell, *read* Thomas Wandall.

„ 121 J. de Grantham. By a clerical error his name is entered as 'Graham' in the minute of his election (Letter Book E, fo. 147*b*).

J. Philpot, before the date *insert* and sworn.

„ 123 R. Drope, *add* present September 7, 1486 [Journal 9, fo. 120*b*].

Sir H. Colet, T. Kneseworth, *omit* Lord *before* Mayor.

R. Acheley, *add* present December 15, 1519 (Rep. 4, fo. 35*b*).

„ 129 J. de Mytford, *for* present July 20 *read* present July 23.

W. Cotton, *insert* present September 21, 1409 (Letter Book I, fo. 83).

„ 130 J. Botiler, *insert* acting October 13, 1422 (Letter Book K, fo. 1).

„ 137 B. Frestlyng, before the date *insert* (and sworn).

W. Dere. The 10 who voted for Dere were the Mayor (N. Wyfold) and Aldermen Frowyk, Broun, Eyre, Olney, Norman, Forster, Derby, Canynges and Hulyn; the four who supported Boleyn were Aldermen Gregory, Abraham, Philip and Warter, the two last named being then the junior Aldermen.

„ 139 W. Harper. In the nominations, *for* Hurd *read* Hare.

„ 140 E. Crispe, *for* present *read* sworn.

J. Parker. He paid £200 of his fine and gave a bond for £400, which was cancelled at the request of his widow October 2, 1634 (Journal 36, fo. 29).

„ 141 Sir T. Kinsey, *add* (Sheriff).

„ 143 J. de Chichester, *for* present March 6, 1337, *read* present March 6, 1377.

„ 145 J. Standolf, *read* Standelf.

W. Whetenhall. His 12 supporters were the Mayor (W. Estfeld) and Aldermen Wandesford, Broun, Chalton, Hatherle, Clopton, Catteworth, Olney, Gregory, Holland, Yoo and Combes: Norman was supported by Aldermen Welles, Frowyk, Paddesle, Large and Melreth, the first two of whom were the only ex-Mayors who were present.

„ 146 J. Brown. In the nominations, *for* Tysselton *read* Twysselton.

Sir S. Pecocke. In the nominations, *for* ex-Sheriff, Sir T. Kytson, etc., *read* Alderman Sir T. Kytson, ex-Sheriff Altham, R. Fermor.

„ 148 Sir W. Bond, *for* sworn November 30, *read* sworn December 3.

„ 155 R. Amadas, *for* March 6 *read* March 5.

„ 158 Sir W. Herrick. The reason given for his discharge was that 'being the King's sworn servant [he] cannot attend the daily service of the City'.

„ 159 W. Cokayne, *for* sworn May 19 *read* sworn May 30.

J. Poole, *for* before November 4 *read* October 28 (cf. Rep. 40, fo. 2, Letter Book II, fo. 173).

„ 160 E. Harvey, *for* fo. 306 *read* fo. 356.

„ 161 G. Gore, *for* sworn Nov. 6 *read* sworn Nov. 4.

Page 166 Langbourn Ward. It appears to have been called 'Langebrod' in earlier times. Geoffrey, Alderman of Langebrod Ward is named in Ancient Deed A 5853.

R. de Frowyk, *for* August 11 *read* May (Letter Book D, fo. 32*b*).

,, 167 W. Cauntbrigge. He is described as 'Alderman' in the minute of his election as Sheriff on September 21, 1415, his predecessor in the Aldermanry of Langbourn, H. Halton, being recorded as present also (Letter Book I, fo. 158*b*). I think there is an error on the part of the scribe. Halton appears to have died in October and it is possible that Cauntbrigge was elected his successor between September 21 and the actual entering of the minute. There is no trace in the records of his serving as Alderman for any other ward before this date. See, however, vol. II., p. 5 (footnote 10), where I have suggested another possible solution of the difficulty.

,, 169 Sir W. Chester. The reason for his removal from the Aldermanry does not appear: as far back as November 2, 1571, a deputation of three Aldermen (Sir John White, Sir Roger Martyn and Sir Rowland Hayward) was appointed 'to go to Sir W. Chester to talke with hym concernynge the office of his Aldermanshipe' (Rep. 17, fo. 226).

,, 170 J. Langley, *add* present November 14, 1577.

,, 173 A. Fraunceys, *prefix* elected and *to* sworn.

,, 176 Sir W. Cokayne, in the nominations, *read* Aldermen Sir J. Jolles, Sir F. Jones and Halliday.

,, 177 J. Porter, *before* (the name of his opponent) W. Alexander, *insert* ex-Sheriff.

,, 180, 181. Portsoken Ward. The list of Priors of Holy Trinity is incorrect in many points of date: a more accurate list is substituted on p. 418 where, however, the name of Thomas Pomeroy has been accidentally omitted. His dates are *congè d'elire* April 14: royal assent April 21, 1445: restoration of temporalities February 19, 1446. There was a controversy as to his election, the royal assent being given also to that of William Westkarre on May 23, 1445, but Pomeroy ultimately was confirmed in the possession of the Priorate.

,, 180 Richard (de Templo), *for* died August 14, 1248, *read* August 14, 1250 (as on p. 371). Richard was acting as Prior March 11 and May 16, 1250 (Ancient Deeds A, 2407, 2294).

Gilbert (de Wrottong), *for* 1260 *read c* 1261. His predecessor John de Totynge was acting in October, 1260 and February, 1261 (Ancient Deeds A 2147, 1698) and himself in February, 1263 (A. 2151) and in October, 1268 (A 1698).

,, 186 T. Johnson, *for* seated *read* elected.

,, 189 J. Little, after the date *insert* and sworn.

,, 190 N. Jamys, *for* present March 1, 1433, *read* acting March 1, 1433, and in footnote 23, *for* K, fo. 12, *read* K, fo. 127.

,, 191 J. Wylkynson, *for* September 11 *read* September 1.

,, 197 W. de Hadestok, *for* acting Feb. 23, 1288, *substitute* acting October, 1289 (Letter Book A, fo. 51).

W. de Combemartyn *insert* present September 21, 1304 (Letter Book C, fo. 111*b*).

W. de Halden, *after* date *add* and sworn.

Footnote 1, *for* H.R. 18 (16) *read* H.R. 16 (16).

,, 198 W. Tonge, *after* date *add* and sworn.

N. Wyfold, *add* (Mayor).

,, 199 B. James, *omit* (Mayor).

,, 207 J. Percyvale, in nominations *before* ex-Sheriff *insert* Alderman and.

,, 208 R. Manning, *for* May 8 *read* May 7.

,, 209 Sir H. Windham. His discharge was in consequence of his 'being in prison and so disabled to perform his duty as Alderman.' He was a Royalist and had been imprisoned by the Roundheads.

,, 210 G. Wynn, under date *insert* sworn same day and *omit* sworn and *before* discharged.

Page 213 T. Pilkington. On the day of his election (February 26, 1689) it was ordered that he 'shall have ye same place and precedence that he formerly had in this Court' (*i.e.* when Alderman of Farringdon Without).

,, 214 E. Gibbon, *for* sworn April 22 *read* sworn April 12.

,, 215 Note C, line 7, *after* scrutiny *insert* which closed January 23.

,, 217 W. Constantyn, *for* June 15 *read* July 4 and *for* July 9 *read* July 8.

,, 221 W. Gore, *for* sworn January 8 *read* sworn January 13.

,, 222 S. Sunderland, *before* discharged *prefix* sworn and.

,, 225 The figure 2 should be placed before Sir N. Twyford, a line higher than in the text.

Footnote. This note should be read with and modified by what I have written on p. 378 (note 6), where I have shown reasons for coming to a different conclusion as to the true date in question.

,, 226 John Robinson, *for* 1,000 marks *read* 100 marks.

,, 227 Line 1, *for* 20 *read* 19 and *prefix* 20 *to* line 3.

Thomas Chalton, *for* Journal 5 *read* Letter Book K.

,, 228 Line 13, *after* 'unto hym' *add* reference (Rep. 10, fo. 268).

N. Ashton *read* Aghton.

,, 229 Mertinus, the true reading is Merttins.

I. Penington, line 3, *omit* practically *before* certain.

Omit the correction to p. 73.

,, 230 G. Boleyn. The 11 voters for Boleyn were the Mayor (W. Gregory), Aldermen Broun, Olney, Wyfold, Derby, Feldynge, Scott, Cantelowe, Hulyn, Philip and Warter: the five who supported Feelde were Norman, Forster, Abraham, Marowe and Dere.

R. Verney. The 9 voters for Verney were Aldermen Hatherle, Feldynge, Marowe, Cantelowe, Hulyn, Warter, Lee, Waldene and Middleton: the five who supported Stokker were Norman, Scott, Alley, Cook and Josselyn. Aldermen Olney, Gregory and Feelde, who were present, are not marked as voting.

,, 231 Correction to p. 103, *for* Jemmott *read* Jemmett.

Correction to p. 104, *for* July 29 *read* July 23.

,, 234 *Before* Thomas Turges, *for* 211 *read* 210 and *insert* 211 at the beginning of next line.

J. Adrien, *omit* the whole entry, and see note on pp. 404, 405.

,, 235 For the heading 'Early Aldermen' substitute 'Aldermen recorded in *Liber Trinitatis*.' (The whole subject of the Aldermen of an earlier period than the date of the first Letter Book is treated more fully on pp. 362-375.)

,, 242 Line 8, *after* discreet citizens *insert* There was a similar ordinance enacted on October 10th, 1420 (Letter Book I, fo. 249).

,, 246 *Between* 86 *and* 87 *insert* 86a February 13, 1567, Candlewick (names not recorded).

,, 250 J. de Grantham, *for* *c* January, 1345, *read* December 29, 1344.

H. Darci, *for* 1345 *read* 1344.

Between J. de Stodeye *and* J. Chichester *insert* 1376 J. Wroth.

1378 *for* J. Pyel (Castle Baynard) *read* W. Walworth (Bridge).

W. Venour, *for* 1393 (March) *read* *c* August, 1392.

,, 251 *Between* Colet *and* Chawry *insert* (?) 1505 Sir William Martin (Cordwainer).

[The exact date of Martin's death is not known: he died between September 21 and October 20, 1505: if he survived October 1 he became senior Alderman on Colet's death.]

Sir J. Harte (date of death), *for* February 8 *read* January.

Sir J. Spencer (date of death), *for* March 30 *read* March 3.

Page 252 Sir J. W. Ellis, *add* discharged June 8, 1909.

(End of list A) *add* 1909 Sir Henry Edmund Knight (Cripplegate).

Omit R. de Basyng (Candlewick) *and* *c* 1297 and *read* *c* 1295 Stephen Eswy.

W. de Caustone, *for* died 1355 *read* died 1354. [So also in list C, page 253.]

A. Aubrey, *for* 1355 *read* 1354.

Before 1393 *insert* 1392 (*c* August) Adam de St. Ive (Langbourn).

,, 253 1481 *omit* the note in small type appended to Taillour.

R. Chawry, *omit* died 1509.

Insert 1506, Thomas Percy, Prior of Holy Trinity [Portsoken], died 1512.

Sir J. Tate, *for* 1509 *read* 1512.

,, 256 Line 4, *for* 1438-9 *read* 1437-8.

Line 9, *for* Whitsunday 1440 *read* Whitsunday 1439.

Line 40, *for* ex-Alderman *read* ex-Aldermen and *after* Brawne *insert* C. Hoddesdon.

Note 2, *add* There is also the case of '*Dame* Johanna Large,' widow of Robert Large, Mayor (Letter Book K, ff. 272, 273), whose husband was certainly not a Knight.

,, 257 Paragraph 4, *between* S. Leeche *and* H. Rowe *insert* M. Abbot.

Line 7 from end, *for* eighteen *read* twenty-three.

Line 6 from end, *for* twenty *read* twenty-six.

(Line 3 from end) *for* conferred to *read* conferred on.

For and those of G.C.I.E. . . . respectively *read* that of G.C.I.E. on Sir G. F. Faudel-Phillips and that of K.C.V.O. on Sir J. C. Dimsdale and Sir T. V. Strong.

,, 258 Paragraph 1, *add* Since Vol. I. was published five Knights (all ex-Sheriffs) have been elected Aldermen, viz.: Sirs T. V. Bowater, W. H. Dunn, G. J. Woodman, H. B. Marshall and J. J. Baddeley; in addition to these ex-Sheriff Sir T. H. Brooke-Hitching was returned by the Ward of Farringdon Within but his election was not confirmed by the Court of Aldermen.

Paragraph 3, *omit* J. Trott (1660) and G. Page (1714); *between* J. Dethicke *and* M. Noell *insert* T. Ivy (1661), transfer J. James from (1670) to (1665), *add* F. P. Alliston (1908) to the Knights and C. Lloyd (1661) to the Baronets.

,, 259 Knights Bachelor, *add* 1905 June †T. V. Strong.
1906 June †H. G. Smallman.
1907 June †T. B. Crosby.
1908 June †D. Burnett.
1908 June †C. C. Wakefield.
1909 June †F. S. Hanson.
1911 June †C. Johnston.

K.C.V.O., *add* 1911 November *Sir T. V. Strong.

,, 260 Baronets, *add* 1905 July *J. Pound.
1906 July *W. V. Morgan.
1907 July *Sir W. P. Treloar.
1908 July *Sir J. C. Bell.
1909 July *Sir G. W. Truscott.

,, 268 *For* 1371, January *read* 1370, January.

For writ dated December 2, 1370, *read* writ dated December 12, 1369.

For (writ dated) January 8 (1371) *read* January 1.

(1377 October) *insert* writ dated August 4.

Page 270 1404, *for* no return extant *read* JOHN WODECOK [Cripplegate].
WILLIAM BRAMPTON [Bridge].
*Alan Everard.
Robert Haxtone, *Grocer*.

1411, John Michell, He is described as Grocer, though he was certainly a Fishmonger later (see *Notes and Queries*, 10th Series, xii., 361, November 6, 1909).

1416, March, N. Jamys, add *Fishmonger*.

,, 271 1420, *for* November 11 *read* November 12.

1421, *for* April 14 *read* April 21.

1427, *for* September 11 *read* September 16.

Note 115, *for* 261 *read* 259*b*.

,, 272 1453, *for* Walderne *read* Waldene.

,, 274 1539, *before* Roger Cholmeley *insert* Sir.

1545, *for* King's Serjeant *read* Lord Chief Baron of the Exchequer.

,, 280 1747, for *Jannsen* read *Janssen*.

,, 284 1861 July. The numbers polled for Wood and Cubitt are given correctly in the text from the official declaration. Those recorded in Mr. Welch's *Modern History of the City of London* (p. 229) are so ludicrously remote from the true ones as to recall Pope's comment on the straws, etc., in amber (Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot v. 172): they are clearly not a typographical error.

,, 285 *Add* 1906, June 15.

Vice Clarke (new writ June 11).

Sir Frederick George Banbury, Bart., Con.

,, 285 1910, January.

Right Hon. Arthur James Balfour, Con., 17,907.

Sir Frederick George Banbury, Bart., Con., 17,302.

Sir Thomas Hugh Bell, Bart., Lib., 4,623.

1910, December.

Right Hon. Arthur James Balfour, Con.

Sir Frederick George Banbury, Bart., Con.

,, 286 1362, *for* proved *read* enrolled.

,, 287 1442, John Bowys, *after* 1435 *add* (Speaker 1435).

1449, T. Billing, *omit* last sentence.

,, 289 T. Norton, *for* 1562-1563 *read* 1562-1567.

,, 291 1710, *add* Aldermen Sir T. Stampe, Sir J. Fleet, W. Lewen, Sir G. Thorold, J. Fryer, did not vote.

1713, *add* Sirs W. Ashhurst, R. Beachcroft, S. Stanier, J. Bateman, G. Thorold and G. Merttins, and Alderman F. Forbes appear not to have voted.

1722. The eight Aldermen who did not vote were Sir S. Stanier, Sir W. Humfreys, Sir G. Thorold, Sir W. Stewart (Lord Mayor), Sir G. Conyers, Sir T. Scawen, Sir John Eyles, Sir H. Master.

,, 292 1724, *add* Sirs G. Merttins, J. Fryer, F. Forbes and R. Brocas did not vote.

1727, *add* Sir C. Peers to the Aldermanic voters for the Whig candidates and R. Brocas to those for the three Tories. Sir G. Merttins (who died three or four weeks later) did not vote.

1768. The eight Aldermen who did not vote were Sir J. Hankey, Sir M. Blakiston, Sir F. Gosling, R. Peers, W. Nash, Sir J. Esdaile, S. Plumbe, J. Kirkman.

Page 292 1773, *add* Bull was supported by the Chamberlain (Sir S. Janssen) and by Aldermen Bridgen, Sir W. Stephenson, Kirkman, Sawbridge and Sir W. Lewes, in addition to his proposer and seconder: Roberts received the votes of Aldermen Alsop, Harley, Sir H. Bankes, Sir T. Hallifax, Shakspear, Sir J. Esdaile, Kennett and Rawlinson.

,, 293 1784, *add* Atkinson was supported by Aldermen Alsop, Sir J. Esdaile, Townsend, Clark, Kitchin, Boydell and Bates.

1796. The four Aldermen, other than the candidates, who did not vote were N. Newnham, W. Gill, Sir J. Hopkins and Sir B. Hammett.

,, 294 1841, *add* Masterman was seconded by ex-Alderman Hibbert.

,, 295 1861, *add* to Cubitt's supporters, Sir R. Carden, Sir F. Moon and W. F. Allen, and to Wood's, D. Salomons, W. Lawrence, J. C. Lawrence, T. Dakin and J. J. Mechi.

,, 296 1874, *add* The Liberal candidates were supported by Aldermen Sir B. Phillips, Sir J. C. Lawrence, R. Besley, Sir S. Waterlow and J. Paterson, the Conservatives by T. Q. Finnis, Sir R. W. Carden, J. Carter, T. S. Owden and Sir F. W. Truscott.

,, 297 *Add* 1910, January. The Conservative candidates were proposed by Sir J. C. Dimsdale, and amongst the assentors were Aldermen Sir A. Newton, Sir M. Samuel, Sir J. C. Bell, Sir G. Truscott, Sir F. Hanson, C. A. Hanson and Sir G. Woodman.

1910, December. The candidates were proposed by Sir J. C. Dimsdale, and amongst the assentors were Aldermen Sir J. Savory, Sir J. Pound, Sir W. V. Morgan, Sir J. C. Bell and Sir G. Woodman.

,, 300 (1640-1653), E. Ashe, who sat throughout the Parliament for Heytesbury was elected Alderman of Vintry in June, 1653.

,, 304 1702-1705, line 6, *after* Aldersgate *add* who was returned for Agmondesham.

,, 307 Lines 4, 5, for 'Fludyer . . . Whigs' read 'Fludyer and Dickinson were Tories and Porter a Whig, but in this parliament the distinction between Whig and Tory was not of importance, the few Tories in the House generally attaching themselves to one or other of the contending sections of the Whig party. From 1757 to 1760 there was practically no Opposition to the Newcastle-Pitt coalition.'

,, 308 (1780-1784), B. Hammett, *omit* then a Common Councilman for Farringdon Within.

,, 313, 314, 315, *omit* all references to P. A. Taylor, whom I had confounded with his son. The father, who was the Common Councilman, was never a parliamentary candidate.

,, 315, 316 1886-1892, 1892-1895, 1895-1900 } *Omit* references to Mr. E. K. Bayly, ex-Sheriff. The parliamentary candidate was Mr. E. H. Bayly, a different person.

,, 316 1892-1895, *add* Mr. R. Stapley (Common Councilman for Cripplegate Within) was the unsuccessful Liberal candidate for the Brixton division of Lambeth.

1895-1900, *after* Bow and Bromley *insert* division of the Tower Hamlets in 1899.

1906-1910, *after* Central Glasgow *add* which he retained till his death in 1909. Mr. H. H. Wells (Common Councilman for Farringdon Within) unsuccessfully contested the St. Georges-in-the-East division of the Tower-Hamlets as a Liberal.

Add 1910, January-December. Alderman Sir W. H. Dunn sat as Conservative member for West Southwark. Mr. ex-Sheriff Foster, after ten years' absence, resumed his old seat for the Lowestoft division of Suffolk, Mr. A. C. Morton retained his seat for Sutherlandshire, Mr. Lamb was defeated at Rochester and Sir Richard Stapley in the Holborn division of Finsbury.

1910, December. Sir William Dunn and ex-Sheriff Foster lost their seats, Mr. Morton was re-elected and Mr. Lamb recovered the Rochester seat which he had lost at the previous election.

Page 317 *Between* Sir W. Herrick *and* Sir B. Hicks *insert* Henry Chapman [Farringdon Within, February, 1611] November, 1597-8, 1604-11.

Between Sir B. Hicks *and* R. Bateman *insert*—

Henry Banister [Aldgate, February, 1622] Preston, 1625.

Robert Morley [Dowgate, June, 1625] Bramber, 1620-2, 1624-5; Shoreham, 1628-9.

Between R. Bateman *and* T. Hussey *insert* Thomas Lawley [Castle Baynard, January-March, 1641] Wenlock, 1625, 1628, 1628-9.

Between T. Rich *and* T. Biddulph *insert* William Dudley [Bishopsgate, July, 1651] Northampton, 1663.

Between A. Bence *and* J. Baker *insert* Edward Ashe [Vintry, June, 1653]; Heyteshury, 1640-53.

Sir William Leman [Billingsgate, September, 1653] Hertford, 1645-53, 1659-60.

John Blackwell [Bishopsgate, October, 1659]; Surrey, 1656-8.

Between J. Man *and* Sir H. Ashhurst *insert* John Ashe [Broad Street, 1672], Westbury, 1681.

,, 318 For the last two lines *read* 1654-55, 1659-60, Jan.-Dec., 1910 .. 1; and
1906-10, Dec., 1910- .. .. .. nil.

,, 323 *Omit* the name of P. A. Taylor from the seven divisions in which it is placed (Nos. 37-43) and that of E. K. Bayly from the two (46-47).

,, 324 I. Penington, *for* 1641-3 *read* 1642-3.

,, 326 R. Browne, *for* London *read* Wycombe.

H. Parsons, *for* Maldon *read* Harwich.

,, 327 Line 5, the name of Joseph Lawrence should be in *italics* } They were never
Last line, the name of S. M. Peto should be in *italics* } Aldermen.

,, 331 At the end of paragraph 5 *add*: As far back as 1546-1549 Henry Goodyere, Leatherseller, appears to have served three years as an Alderman without being translated; also John Catcher, Alderman 1588-96, remained a member of the Pewterers' Company. The latter served as Sheriff, the former did not.

,, 337 Column 2, J. Townsend, *for* 1687 *read* 1787.

,, 338 Grocers, *insert* R. DE BETOYNE (1322-33), *between* Bureford *and* Grantham.

,, 339 Column 2, Sir J. Frederick, *for* 1661 *read* 1653.

,, 340 Grocers, *for W. C. Simmons* (1902-) *read* W. C. Simmons (1902-1909).

Drapers, *insert* R. de Gloucester (1295-1323) *between* Russell *and* de Armentiers.

,, 341 I am not satisfied that there is sufficient evidence to justify the inclusion of H. fitz-Aylwin in the list of Drapers. Probably the forthcoming history of the Company which, I understand, has been entrusted to a historical writer of deservedly high reputation will throw light on the point.

,, 342 Fishmongers, Sir P. Delmé, *for* 1721 *read* 1712.

,, 344 Goldsmiths, *for* *Sir J. Knill *read* SIR J. KNILL.

,, 346 Merchant Taylors, *for W. M. Guthrie* (1902-) *read* W. M. Guthrie (1902-1909).
for F. S. Hanson (1905-) *read* Sir F. S. Hanson (1905-1910).

,, 347 Haberdashers, the names of SIR J. C. BELL and SIR G. W. TRUSCOTT should be in capitals and without the prefix * (as also in the other lists in which they occur viz.: Vintners, Innholders, Stationers).

Add *Sir C. C. Wakefield (1904-).

,, 351 Bakers, *omit* Sir W. H. Wilkin.

Tallow Chandlers, *add* J. Humphery (1912-).

Armourers and Braziers. The three first named were Armourers only (before the union with the Braziers).

Girdlers, *add* F. Howse (1906-9).

*Sir T. V. Bowater (1907-).

Butchers, *add* E. Hart (1888-94).

Page 351 SIR W. P. TRELOAR (1892-).
*Sir W. H. Dunn (1909-).

,, 352 Cordwainers, *for* *F. P. Alliston (1895-) *read* Sir F. P. Alliston (1895-1908).
Add *Sir C. C. Wakefield (1908-).
Masons, *add* Sir F. P. Alliston (1895-1908).
Plumbers, the names of SIR J. KNILL and SIR T. V. STRONG should be in capitals without the prefix*.
Innholders, *add* *Sir C. Johnston (1906-).
Founders, *add* SIR D. BURNETT (1902-).
F. Howse (1906-9).

,, 353 Coopers, *add* SIR A. J. NEWTON (1890-).

,, 354 Fruiterers, *add* E. C. Moore (1912).
Stationers, *for* *Sir T. V. Strong *read* SIR T. V. STRONG.
Add *Sir H. B. Marshall (1909-).
*Sir J. J. Baddeley (1912-).
Between Upholders *and* Musicians *insert*—

PAVIORS.

*J. Roll (1910-).

Musicians, *add* SIR G. W. TRUSCOTT (1895-).
*E. E. Cooper (1909-).
Turners, *for* *Sir T. B. Crosby *read* SIR T. B. CROSBY.
Add *Sir W. H. Dunn (1909-).
Glaziers, *add* *Sir H. B. Marshall (1909-).
Between Glaziers *and* Farriers *insert*—

HORNERS.

*Sir W. H. Dunn (1909-). *J. Roll (1910-).

,, 355 Loriners, *for* *Sir D. Burnett *read* SIR D. BURNETT.
add *Sir W. H. Dunn (1909-).
*Sir H. B. Marshall (1909-).
*J. Roll (1910-).
[*Sir T. H. Brooke-Hitching (1912-).]
*Sir J. J. Baddeley (1912-).
Apothecaries, *add* SIR T. B. CROSBY (1898-).
Shipwrights, *add* SIR J. WHITEHEAD (1882-96).
*Sir W. H. Dunn (1909-).
Spectaclemakers, *add* SIR J. C. BELL (1894-).
*Sir W. H. Dunn (1909-).
*Sir H. B. Marshall (1909-).
*J. Roll (1910-).
Glovers, *add* E. J. Gray (1883-91).
*J. Roll (1910-).
C. J. Cuthbertson (1912).

,, 356 Framework Knitters, *add* *Sir G. J. Woodman (1909-).
*Sir J. J. Baddeley (1912-).
Gardeners, *add* *Sir H. B. Marshall (1909-).
Wheelwrights, *add* *Sir W. H. Dunn (1909-).
*Sir G. J. Woodman (1909-).
Pattenmakers, *add* *C. A. Hanson (1909-).

Page 356 Glass Sellers, *for F. Howse* (1906) *read* F. Howse (1906-9).
Gold and Silver Wyre Drawers, *add* *Sir W. H. Dunn (1909-).
[*Sir T. H. Brooke-Hitching (1912).
Playing Card Makers, *add* [*Sir T. H. Brooke-Hitching (1912)].
,, 357 Fanmakers, Sir H. G. Smallman, *omit* * and *after* 1898-, *insert* 1909.

add CARMEN.

J. Roll (1910-).

,, 362 Line 3 from end, *for* 1115 *read* 1130 (See Round *Geoffrey de Mandeville*, pp. 435, 436).
,, 363 Mr. C. L. Kingsford in his notice of this volume in *English Historical Review* (col. 24, p. 137), gives satisfactory reason for identifying the Warda Haconis with Coleman Street rather than Broad Street, in which case Warda Reimundi probably corresponded with Broad Street, thus transposing Mr. Loftie's suggestions for numbers 2 and 19 in his list. Mr. Kingsford inclines to identify Warda Herberti with Dowgate rather than Walbrook; but his identification, like my own, is put tentatively and the apparently contradictory evidence is probably susceptible of the explanation which he offers, that the boundaries of the Ward were not finally fixed in 1130.
,, 366 Line 6, *for* 1317 *read* 1217.
Line 17, Constantine 'juvenis' is identical with Constantine Fitzalulf (line 7).
,, 370 Note 118, *for* Loftie *read* London.
,, 371, 372 Of the Aldermen named in the Great Roll of 1230, nine, viz., A. Bokerell (Mayor), R. Renger, J. Viel, J. fitz-Peter [fitz-Piers], R. fitz-John, J. le Blund, W. fitz-Nicholas, R. Sperling, R. le Blund, are found as signatories of the agreement between the City of London and the merchants of Amiens in 1237, as also are W. Joynier, G. Bat and R. Eswy ('Asshewy'). [Letter Book G, fo. 25*b*.]
,, 375 Note 6, line 7, *for* when *read* where.
,, 378 Note 6c, line 6, *after* Letter Book *insert* B.
R. de Gloucester, add *Draper*.
,, 379 J. de Norhamton, *for* 1399 *read* 1299.
J. de Wengrave, *for* vice Northine *read* vice Northone.
J. de Gisors. See *ante* (vol. II.) p. 160.
,, 380 N. Drury, *for* Bishopsgate *read* Billingsgate.
J. de Lincoln. In *Liber de Antiquis Legibus* (ed. Stapleton), p. 250, he is described as 'Wineter,' *i.e.* Vintner.
,, 381 R. de Wymbysshe, *add* died March 17, 1326.
For Roger de Palmer *read* Roger le Palmer.
,, 382 J. Hauteyn. The alternative date is due to discrepancies in the Letter Books D (fo. 194*d*) and E (fo. 140), the former of which gives August 9, the latter August 16.
,, 383 J. de Causton, *for* Bishopsgate *read* Billingsgate.
W. de Pappeworth, *for* vice Frozte *read* vice Frowyk.
G. de Norton, *for* vice Swalilyve *read* vice Swalclyve.
,, 386 *Add* footnote. In Hust. Roll 71, fo. 34, the name of Thomas de Grenstede occurs under date March 12, 1344, as Alderman of the Ward in which certain property in the Parish of St. Mary Woolchurch was situate. This must have been one of the four Wards Walbrook, Broad Street, Cheap or Langbourn, and almost certainly one of the two first of these, but there is no trace of any vacancy in any of them (or indeed in any other Ward) about this time to which an Alderman unnamed in Vol. I. of this work could have been elected. Grenstede is not mentioned anywhere else as Alderman of any Ward, and his name does not appear at all in any connexion in Dr. Sharpe's Calendars of Letter Books. I can only suggest the possibility that he was identical with Thomas Leggy, then Alderman of Broad Street, and that Grenstede was a place name—presumably Greenstead, co. Essex, which may have been Leggy's birthplace or residence, but I have found no direct evidence to connect him with it either as native or inhabitant.

Page 387 J. Pecche
,, 389 W. Walworth } *for* M.P. London, 1371, *read* M.P. London 1370.
390 J. Fyfhide

,, 387 A. Fraunceys, in date of death *insert* May 5 *before* 1375.

R. Smelt, *insert* died before January, 1362 (Letter Book G, fo. 87).

,, 388 W. Forster, *for* vice Gunwardly *read* vice Gunwardby.

T. de Lodelowe, *for* Castle Baynard *read* Candlewick.

,, 389 J. Aubrey, *before* enrolled *insert* proved at Lambeth, January 5, 1381.

,, 390 Sir J. Philipot, note 12, *add* the D.N.B. suggests doubt as to his election as M.P. for London in the Parliament of January, 1380. It is beyond question. See return in Letter Book H, fo. 117.

,, 393 *For* N. Godestone *read* N. Godessone (so also at page 413).

,, 396 *Before* the elections for 1382 *insert*: In Letter Book H, fo. 139*b*, a meeting of Aldermen on February 13, 1382, is recorded at which John Vyne is named as being present. There is no other indication of his having been elected an Alderman during the year 1381-2. 17 of the Aldermen elected in March, 1381, were also present, the other six being W. Baret (Walbrook), R. Lucas (Cripplegate), J. Southam (Langbourn), E. Olyver (Dowgate), J. Heende (Candlewick) and H. Fastolf (Tower). Vyne had already served for Queenhithe and Cordwainer, but the Aldermen of both these Wards were among those present. If there is no error in the record Vyne must have succeeded one of the six Aldermen named who must have resigned or been removed during the year, as all six were living later, but there is no evidence to fix or suggest a more definite identification of the vacancy which he filled.

J. Ragenell, *for* Seaman *read* Seman.

A. Bamme, *for* died *read* buried.

,, 397 *For* both he and Karlill was restored *read* both he and K. were restored.

,, 398 W. Shyringham, *for* Broad Street *read* Bread Street.

,, 400 W. Brampton, M.P. London, *after* 1399 *insert* 1404.

,, 403 J. Wodecok, *add* M.P. London, 1404.

A. Neuport, *add* Sheriff Cambridgeshire, 1397-9.

,, 404 T. Polle, *before* died *insert* Prime Warden Goldsmiths, 1414.

,, 407 W. de Causton, *for* late *read* later.

J. Warde, *for* sister *read* niece.

J. Aubrey, *for* of the same family as *read* daughter of.

,, 406, 407, 408, in headline *for* 1320 *read* 1230.

,, 408 W. Askham, *for* c 1399 *read* c 1395.

,, 409 *For* S. Warner *read* J. Warner.

,, 410 (Correction for p. 23) for *Gilder* read *Girdler*.

,, 414 W. Hauteyn, *after* note A *add* page 415.

,, 416 T. Semer, *omit* 'brother . . . . Somerset.'

,, 417 Gilbert, *for* c 1258 *read* 1261.

,, 418 W. Harradon, in *congé d'elire* column *insert* August 9.

Between J. Sevenok *and* T. Percy *insert*

1445 T. Pomeroy, April 14, April 21, February 19, 1446.

,, 420 Correction to p. 257, *for* twenty-two (baronetcies) *read* twenty-five, and *for* twenty-five (knighthoods) *read* twenty-seven.

,, 421 p. 285, *omit* this addition.

Correction to p. 296, *for* 1691 *read* 1891.

Correction to p. 316, *for* Conservative *read* Conservatism.

VOLUME II.

Page 5 J. Reynwell. He is described as 'Iremonger' in Letter Book K, fo. 127, under date March 1, 1433.

" 6 J. Coventre, *for* died *c* April, 1429, *read* died March 29, 1429 (Letter Book K, fo. 71).

N. Jamys, *for Ironmonger* read *Fishmonger* (see Vol. I., p. 234).

R. Gosselyn, *for* April 24, 1428, *read* April 26, 1428.

W. Estfeld, *for* 1448 (*bis*) *read* 1446.

" 7 R. Otele, *omit* 1436-8 (after 'Auditor').

R. Skynnard, *add* died before July 19, 1431 [Letter Book K, fo. 85*b*].

W. Russe, *for c* 1432 (Master Mint) *read* 1431-4.

" 8 J. Olney, to marginal date 1435 *append footnote*, Olney is described as 'Alderman' among those present in the Court on October 13, 1432 (Letter Book K, fo. 112*b*). This is clearly an error of the scribe, as he does not again appear as an Alderman before 1435 and a little later in this Letter Book (K, fo. 127) under date March 1, 1433, 'John Olney the other Sheriff' is carefully separated from 'John Pattesle, Alderman and one of the Sheriffs.' Also ou September 21, 1434, he is explicitly described as a 'Commoner' (K, fo. 141*b*).

J. Olney, in the dates of his terms of office as Auditor *between* 1434-5 *and* 1443-5 *insert* 1436-8.

W. Combes, *after* died *c* June, 1452, *insert* buried June 14.

" 9 S. Forster, *for* (Auditor) 1446-7 *read* 1445-7.

G. Feldynge, *omit* (Auditor) 1445-6. See Dr. Sharpe's Calendar of Letter Book K, p. 309*n*.

" 10 W. Dere, *to* July 16 *append footnote* 'According to the entry in Journal 5, fo. 60, he was both elected and sworn on July 16; in Letter Book K, fo. 253*b*, he is said to have been elected July 14 and sworn on July 16. His company is nowhere mentioned, unless, as is probahle, he was identical with the William Deer, 'peautrer,' who was appointed one of the four persons to levy and receive a suhsidy in 1437 (Letter Book K, fo. 165*b*).

J. Walderne, *read* Waldene (so also at p. 13).

" 11 R. Josselyn, *add* died October 25, 1478.

" 12 H. Hayford, *for* (Prime Warden Goldsmiths) 1462 *read* 1465.

" 16 T. Percy, *for* 1481-95 *read* 1481-94. He resigned December 16, 1494 [MS. Vitellius A xvi., *Chronicles of London*, ed, Kingsford, p. 203].

" 17 R. Chester, *for* vice Bassete *read* vice Bassett.

J. Fenkyll, after *died* May, 1499, *add* (buried May 31).

" 18 H. Pemberton, *between* died *and* 1500 *insert* September 7. [He died on the day on which he made his Will.]

" 21 W. Copynger, *for* vice Bede *read* vice Rede.

" 23 R. Fenrother, *for* Aldgate *read* Aldersgate.

" 24 N. Partryche, *for* died *c* April, 1525, *read* died 1525 (buried April 2).

M. Englysshe, *before* Will *insert* died January, 1539 (buried January 8).

Footnote 31, *for* City Wards *read* City Records, and *omit* 'nephew and' and also 'whose relationship . . . . particularize.'

" 5 R. Amadas, 'Farringdon Without, 1523,' should be in italics, as he was not sworn.

Page 25 J. Hardy, *after* Auditor, 1531-4 *insert* Master Haberdashers, 1528-9.

,, 28 R. Trappes, *add* died December, 1560 (buried December 23).

Footnote 35. The sentence 'Kytson's election . . article' should precede the words 'He was not . . . 1533.'

,, 30 J. Sadler, *for* died *c* 1560 *read* died 1559 (buried July 3).

,, 31 W. Lok, *prefix* to name (D) and *append footnote*. 'In the *D.N.B.* notice of him neither his Ward nor date of election as Alderman is given, and the date of his Knighthood is incorrect.'

,, 32 J. Usshe, *add* or Wysse. His name is given as Usshe and as Wysshe at ff. 198, 198*b* respectively of Letter Book Q, and he is almost certainly identical with John Wysse of Warminster who possessed property in Billingsgate Ward, and whose Will, dated May 30, 1554, was proved June 21 following [P.C.C. 3 More].

,, 33 Sir J. Ayliffe, in date of death *between* October *and* 1556 *insert* 14.

,, 34 *Add to* footnote 50. His election as Alderman is also slightly misdated.

,, 39 T. Pullyson, *for* vice Dawe *read* vice Dane.

W. Kympton, *add* died between September 10, 1601, and February 24, 1609.

J. Harryson, *add* died *c* 1582; adm. July 5, 1582.

,, 41 Sir J. Allott, *for* died September 7 *read* died September 17.

,, 42 Add to note 56. That Skinner was not knighted is shown by his funeral certificate and by the inscription on his monument in St. Mary Magdalen Church, Milk Street.

,, 46 R. Cambell, *add* Will June 12, 1609, proved July 16, 1610 [P.C.C. 71 Wingfield].

,, 47 H. Brawne, *for* vice Bayning *read* vice Brooke.

T. Smythe, *after* Ambassador to Russia *add* 1604.

Footnote 65. There is also an error in the day of his removal to Cordwainer as stated in *D.N.B.*

,, 50 M. Awbery, *add* Will March 11, 1607, proved December 3, 1608 [P.C.C. 107 Windebank].

,, 51 R. Pyat *read* Pyot.

,, 52 T. Walthall, *for* died May, 1613, *read* died May, 1612.

H. Chapman, *after* M.P. Newcastle *insert* 1597-8.

,, 53 W. Williamson, *add* died 1613, Will June 16, proved July 24 [P.C.C. 72 Capell].

,, 55 W. Paine. He was probably the William Payne of Fulham whose Will dated August 26, 1617, was proved February 28, 1626 [P.C.C. 25 Hele].

,, 57 T. Overman, *add* died *c* 1651: Adm. January 24, 1652.

,, 58 R. Morley, *before* proved *insert* (date of Will) October 17.

,, 59 Sir S. Leeche, *before* proved *insert* (date of Will) February 15.

C. Clitherow, *before* proved *insert* (date of Will) April 14, 1640.

,, 61 W. Mott, *add* died 1638 (buried September 22).

,, 62 R. Jeffereyes. His Will which was signed 'Geoffrayes' was dated May 2, 1631.

S. Craumer, *before* November 4, 1640, *insert* proved.

H. Andrewes, in date of Will, *for* August 17 *read* August 7.

,, 63 G. Harrison, *add* Adm. March 24, 1652.

J. Highlord, *before* proved *insert* (date of Will) November 2, 1640.

,, 64 Sir J. Wollaston, *for* (Aldersgate) 1644-7 *read* 1644-57 *for* Deputy Governor 1636-7 *read* Governor Irish Society 1654-7 (Deputy Governor 1633-4, 1636-7).

Footnote 87, line 1, *for* p. 25 *read* p. 257.

,, 65 A. Reynardson, *after* Candlewick 1648-9, *insert* 1660.

P. Blore. Probably the Peter Blower of West Ham whose Will was proved May 28, 1647 [P.C.C. 114 Fines].

Page 65 I. Jones. Possibly the Isaac Jones of Kingston in Surrey whose Will was proved January 26, 1647 [P.C.C. 4 Fines].

,, 66 W. Gibbs, *before* died *insert* Sheriff Suffolk 1677-8.

W. Ashwell, *omit from* died to *the end*, and *insert* died 1656: Will (cod. July 18, 1656) proved September 11, 1656 [P.C.C. 319 Berkeley]. [The erroneous statements in the text refer to his nephew and namesake.]

,, 68 W. Methold, *for* vice Cordall *read* vice Cordell.

G. Morewode, *add* died 1650: Will May 11, proved June 21 [P.C.C. 97 Pembroke].

,, 69 R. Draper, *for* vice Garratt *read* vice Garrett.

,, 70 E. Harvey, *before* Will *insert* died May 27, 1661.

J. Vickers, *for* 1642 *read* 1649-50.

,, 71 R. Cheslyn (*rectius* Cheslen), died *c* July 1651: Will [P.C.C. 162 Grey] July 20; proved August 20.

,, 72 R. Chiverton, *for* (Bridge Without) 1657-79 *read* 1667-79.

J. Hayes, *between* died *and* 1661 *insert* October 8.

,, 73 J. Howland, *add* Sheriff Suffolk 1667-8.

J. Mayo, *after* March 15, 1675, *insert* Adm. May, 1675.

E. Harvey, *for* Bodwin *read* Bedwin; also *for* Edmund *read* Edmond.

T. Ivy, *transfer* ? to the third line, placing it before 'knighted.'

,, 74 W. Cleve. The date of death in the text is correct: White (*History of Walbrook Ward*) has April 3.

W. Middleton, *add* died 1651: Will [P.C.C. 191 Grey] June 15, 1648; proved October 21, 1651.

J. James. Probably the date of Knighthood should be May 14, 1665, and of Commissionership of Excise 1665-6. [There were two contemporary personages of the name both Knights and both Commissioners of Excise: the Alderman was almost certainly the elder.]

,, 75 A. Biddulph, *add* died 1651: Will August 11, proved October 28 [P.C.C. 181 Grey].

,, 76 R. Gale, *add* died 1656: Adm. November 7, 1656.

R. Baskerville, *add* Will February 20, 1654, proved March 7, 1655 [P.C.C. 327 Aylett].

,, 77 Alexander Holt, see vol. I., p. 343, for the doubt as to his company. An Alexander Holt, *Goldsmith*, died April 28, 1657: Will June 24, 1655; proved May 20, 1657 [P.C.C. 151 Ruthen].

,, 78 H. Pickering, *insert* M.P. Cambridgeshire 1654-5, 1656-8, 1659.

J. Blackwell, *for* proved January 20 *read* proved January 14.

,, 79 J. Ellis, *before* Sheriff *insert* (?) Co. Co. Castle Baynard (1681).

M. Herring, *add* died 1657: Will January 16; proved May 20 [P.C.C. 168 Ruthen].

,, 81 M. Hardy, *add* died 1666.

R. Turner, *add* died 1660: Will November 11, 1659; proved July 12, 1660 [P.C.C. 113 Nabbs].

,, 82 H. Hunter, *between* died *and* 1669 *insert* December 27.

E. Ash, *read* Ashe and *before* died *insert* M.P. Heytesbury, 1640-53.

F. Whorwood, *omit* the line beginning 'Will' and *substitute* died January, 1655: Will January 7; proved January 22 [P.C.C. 41 Aylett].

,, 83 R. Turner, jun., *add* died May 20, 1676: Will (cod.) May 19; proved June 2, 1676 [P.C.C. 116 Bence].

H. Wrigley, *between* vice *and* Andrews *insert* D.

Pape 85 R. Wynn, *add* Will October 29; proved November 16 [P.C.C. 117 Bence].

J. Hawley, *add* Will (cod. Nov. 6, 1667) proved December 14, 1674 [P.C.C. 4 Bunce].

,, 87 M. Noell, *between* September *and* 1665 *insert* 29.

,, 88 J. Barkstead, *prefix* (D*) and *append footnote*—'In the original edition of the *D.N.B.* his Ward is not given, and in the second his election is misstated. His inclusion in Cromwell's 'Other House' is not mentioned.'.

,, 90 E. Backwell, *add* Controller Customs Port of London till 1674. The date of election in text (1660) is correct: in Hilton Price's *Handbook of London Bankers* it is given as 1657.

,, 92 N. Delves, *for* 1659, 1660 *read* 1659-60.

,, 93 W. Greene, *after* November, 1664 *insert* Sheriff Surrey 1667-8.

,, 94 T. Blackall. In vol. I., pp. 41, 161 (corrected at pp. 411, 417) he is erroneously identified with the Alderman of Farringdon Without 1657.

G. Hanger. This name should be in italics, as he was not sworn and admitted Alderman.

,, 98 T. Swallowe, *after* Mint *insert* (1660)-76.

,, 100 E. Smith, *for* Sept. 25 *read* Sept. 28.

P. Jemmott, *read* Jemmett.

J. Jermyn. The Alderman was probably the father of the Master of the Salters. The father died 1668, Will July 17: proved August 28 [P.C.C. 106 Hene]. The son's Will was dated (codicil) June 13, 1674 and proved June 22, 1675 [P.C.C. 65 Dycer].

,, 102 P. Delannoy, *insert* M.P. Southwark, 1656-8.

,, 104 J. Morris. *Before* M.P. *insert* Co. Co. Broad Street, 1675, 1680.

,, 105 T. Wandell, *read* Wandall.

R. Clayton. *Before* M.P. *insert* F.R.S., November 30, 1688.

,, 106 P. Ward, *after* Commissioner Customs *for* 1689-97 *read* 1689-96.

J. Ashe, *insert* M.P. Westbury 1681.

Footnote 132, line 8, *for* probably *read* privately.

Footnote 132, line 13, *after* 1671-2 *insert*: The date can be fixed between even closer limits, inasmuch as the MS. refers to the 'Stop' of the Exchequer which was ordered on January 2, 1672, and includes amongst the Aldermen Sir Jonathan Dawes who died on April 18 following.

,, 107 J. Smyth, *prefix* Sir.

,, 108 P. Daniel, *before* Committee E I.C. *insert* Sheriff Surrey 1681-2.

,, 110 Sir W. Gostlyn, *add* to his Wards Castle Baynard 1688-90.

,, 111 Sir M. Vincent, *before* Treasurer *insert* Agent Factories in Bay of Bengal 1677-81.

,, 113 J. Mawson, add *Goldsmith.*

,, 114 T. Rodbard, for *t*, read *w*.

,, 115 C. Lethuillier, *after* Dowgate *for* (1681) *read* (1680).

,, 118 Sir W. Hedges, *after* Bassishaw *for* 1680 *read* 1679-80.

,, 119 Sir R. Bedingfeld, *omit* Sir. [He was not knighted till after his election as Alderman.]

W. Withers, *after* Cheap (1675)-80, *for* 1681 *read* 1681-3.

,, 123 G. Merttins, *between* Co. Co. *and* Cornhill *insert* Candlewick 1706-11.

F. Forbes, *after* Co. Co. Bridge, *for* 1708-10 *read* 1706-13. [Forbes, though a Tory in Anne's reign and elected by that party to the Shrievalty in 1713, voted for the three Whig candidates and one Tory (Child) at the City election in 1722.]

E. Becher. He is marked *w* as being a Whig in George I.'s reign, but in 1710 he voted for three and in 1713 for all four of the Tory candidates for the City.

Page 124 L. Skinner. I have marked him *w* as he voted for three Whigs and one Tory (Parsons) in 1722, but in Anne's reign he had supported the four Tory candidates at the City elections of 1710 and 1713. Both Becher and Skinner appear to have been opportunists who made it a rule to 'shout with the largest crowd.'

,, 125 J. Williams, *prefix* Sir.

F. Porten, *omit* Bridge 1708-11.

Sir J. Tash. Though at this time a Whig, he had voted for the four Tory candidates at the City election of 1713. He also, like Becher and Skinner, appears to have modelled his political action on that of the Vicar of Bray.

,, 127 Sir J. Lequesne, for *t* read *w*.

Sir W. Rous, *for* (Co. Co. Vintry) 1728 *read* 1727.

,, 128 Sir R. Ladbroke, *insert* (in the Wards column) contested Castle Baynard 1722.

,, 129 E. Davies, prefix *t*.

J. Heywood, *prefix* (D). I have marked him *w*, but he was a very independent Whig and one of the anti-Walpoleans.

,, 132 A. Master, *add* died *c* January, 1793: Will [P.C.C. 101 Dodwell] January 15, proved February 28, 1793.

S. Turner, *after* Queenhithe *for* 1751-7 *read* 1751-8.

,, 133 J. Shakespear, prefix *t*.

,, 134 J. Rosseter, prefix *t*.

J. Bird, prefix *t*.

,, 135 R. Peckham. Though a Whig during the North period, he became a supporter of Pitt later.

W. Lee, *below* Aldgate, 1775-80 *insert* contested Vintry 1774.

,, 136 T. Wooldridge, *below* Bridge, 1776-83, *insert* contested Tower 1775.

E. Pugh, *before* Master *insert* Land Coal Meter 1784-7.

H. Kitchin, prefix *t*.

J. Burnell, prefix *w*.

W. Gill, prefix *w*.

,, 137 J. Boydell, for *Cheap* read Cheap.

,, 138 S. Swain, prefix *w*.

R. C. Glyn, *below* Bridge Without 1829-35, *insert* contested Aldgate 1790.

S. Langston, *before* Deputy-Governor *insert* Sheriff Bucks 1788-9. (He had been a Whig before the period of Pitt's administration, but was a Ministerialist when elected Alderman).

(Note 185) *for* he was himself *read* he himself was.

,, 139 G. Hibbert, *after* May, 1811 *insert* F.S.A. 1812.

,, 140 J. Prinsep, *for* vice Hankey *read* vice Harley.

,, 142 J. T. Thorp, *to* London 1818-20 *append footnote* 'Mr. Welch in *History of Modern London*, p. 174, makes him M.P. also for Arundel 1826, 1830, 1831, obviously confounding him with Alderman Atkins.'

,, 143 Footnote 196, line 4, for *Modern Lands* read *Modern London*.

,, 148 Sir S. H. Waterlow, *prefix* (D) and *add* footnote 'He is the subject of a full and accurate notice in the last supplemental volume of *D.N.B*

,, 150 Footnote 221, line 8, *for* hereto adjudge *read* adjudged.

,, 153 Sir J. C. Bell, *add* Master Haberdashers, 1912-3.

,, 154 Sir T. V. Strong, *add* Candidate for Chamberlain, 1912.

,, 155 Sir C. C. Wakefield, J. Roll, } *add* (Sheriff).

Sir W. H. Dunn, *add* M.P. West Southwark, 1910.

Page 161 R. de Frowyk, *omit* 'son of . . . and.'

J. de Northall. The baptismal name of the Archbishop was (not Thomas but) Richard.

,, 163 J. Coventry, *for* Chancellor *read* Keeper.

,, 165 R. Bassett, *omit* this note and *substitute* His widow married as her fourth husband the fourth Baron Bergavenny, the others being Richard Nailer (Alderman 1482-3) and John Stokker (Alderman). If, as stated in G.E.C.'s *Complete Peerage* (ed. Gibbs) ii., 31, this Stokker was the Alderman of 1479-85, she must have lost three husbands successively in the years 1483, 1484, 1485, and their order as given in the *Peerage* must be wrong as Bassett's death came between those of Nailer and Stokker. Possibly her first husband was John Stokker, Alderman 1458-64.

,, 166 Sir J. Browne, *for* uncle *read* cousin.

,, 167 T. Percy, *for* Victorian (*bis*) *read* Victoria.

Sir W. Capel, *dele* accent on last letter of Zouche.

,, 169 Sir R. Dodmer, *for* daughter *read* widow, and *for* p. 33 *read* p. 330.

,, 170 Sir T. Kytson, *for* The daughter *read* Her daughter.

Sir W. Laxton, *for* eldest daughter *read* step-daughter, and *for* a younger *read* his daughter.

,, 172 Sir R. Heyward, *after* Thynne *insert* grandson of Sir R. Gresham and.

,, 173 J. Bacon, *after* married *insert* as his third wife.

W. Kympton, *before* he was *insert* In 1580.

,, 174 Sir J. Hart, *for* second *read* grand-daughter.

Sir S. Soame, *omit* last sentence.

,, 177 G. Smythes, *add* Grandfather of James Vernon (Secretary of State to William III.) and great-grandfather of the celebrated Admiral Vernon.

B. Ianson, *add* and of J. Ianson (Alderman 1651).

,, 179 R. Bateman, *add* He was the first Deputy-Governor of the New River Company.

,, 180 *Before* John Cordell *insert* Sir.

Sir T. Soame, *add* His daughter was second wife of Sir Thomas Abdy (son of Anthony Abdy, Alderman, Sheriff 1630-1).

,, 181 Sir T. Adams, *add* [Fuller's memory for Biblical references seems to have played him false: presumably he wrote Meribah for Marah (Exodus XV. 23)].

Sir T. Foot, *before* John Cutler *for* Sir *read* Sirs.

Sir T. Vyner, *for* Frances *read* Francis.

W. Methold, *after* (Lord Mayor 1628-9), *add* whose daughter he married three months after his first wife's death and a fortnight before his own.

,, 182 R. Wilson, *after* widow *insert* who was sister to the wife of Sir Edmund Wright (Lord Mayor 1640-1).

J. Massingberd, *for* Berkley *read* Berkeley.

Sir R. Chiverton, *add* he was a native of Cornwall and married the daughter of Anthony Biddulph (Alderman 1651).

,, 183 E. Harvey, *for* Edmund *read* Edmond.

Sir T. Biddulph, *add* and nephew of Anthony Biddulph (Alderman 1651), who was son-in-law of Robert Palmer (Alderman 1625), and ancestor of Lord Biddulph and of Sir Thomas Myddelton-Biddulph, Privy Purse to Queen Victoria.

,, 187 Sir W. Bolton, *after* widow *add* February 29, 1680 (Journal 49, fo. 100*b*).

,, 188 Sir R. Piggott, *for* brother-in-law *read* son-in-law.

,, 189 Sir J. Moore, *add* He founded a grammar school at Appleby in Leicestershire.

Page 192 Sir P. Rich, *add* He survived twelve of his children.

,, 195 Sir J. Jeffreys, *add* His daughter married Sir Joseph Eyles (Alderman, Sheriff 1724-5).

Sir G. Heathcote, *for* reported *read* reputed.

Sir F. Eyles, *for* 1734-5 *read* 1724-5.

,, 196 Sir J. Eyles, *for* 1735-6 *read* 1724-5.

Sir F. Child, *for* Grandson *read* Son.

,, 198 Sir M. Blakiston, *for* 10 to 9 *read* 9 to 8: the majority were Sir C. Asgill, W. Beckford, Sir W. Stephenson, Sir R. Kite, B. Trecothick, B. Crosby, R. Peers, T. Hallifax, J. Shakspear, the minority consisting of Sir R. Ladbroke, R. Alsop, Sir T. Rawlinson, Sir N. Nash, Sir J. Esdaile, S. Plumbe, B. Kennett, J. Kirkman.

W. Beckford (in second line), *for* 16th *read* 10th.

,, 199 W. Cracraft, *for* wife *read* widow.

,, 205 T. Wood, *for* his connexion with the Talacre Coal and Iron Company see *Mining Journal* of September 23, 1843.

,, 209 *Between* S. fitz-Mary *and* J. de Northampton *insert*—

1312 John Lambyn. In Letter Book D (fo. 3*b*) the name of John le Mazeliner is accidentally substituted for that of Lambyn as one of the Sheriffs, and Dr. Sharpe in his Calendar (p. 27) has assumed that 'le Mazeliner' is 'apparently another name for Lambyn,' and has entered in his index 'Mazeliner, John le, otherwise Lambyn.' It is, however, clearly an error on the part of the original scribe. Le Mazeliner, who was Chamberlain of the City 1311-1313, was a pepperer (fo. 82*b*), whereas Lambyn was a fishmonger (fo. 3), and the latter was one of the Aldermen before whom the former rendered his account as Chamberlain in 1313 (fo. 155), and earlier in the same year Lambyn was also one of the Aldermen who issued a precept to le Mazeliner for the sale of pledges taken for arrears of money lent to the King (Edward II.), [Letter Book E, fo. 1*b*].

,, 211 *Between* Z. Highlord *and* J. Barber *insert*—

1638 Sir Thomas Adams (see *ante* p. 181). Pepys, under date March 27, 1668, records having seen 'the stone cut lately out of Sir Thomas Adams, the old comely Alderman's body . . . bigger I think than my fist and weighs above twenty-five ounces; and which is very miraculous, he never in all his life had any fit of it, but lived to a great age without pain, and died at last of something else, without any sense of this in all his life.'

1709 Sir George Thorold. Pope (*Dunciad* I., 85, 86,) refers to his Mayoral procession, partly by land and partly by water.

> ''Twas on the day that Thorold, rich and grave,
> Like Cimon, triumph'd both on land and wave.'

Between J. Barber *and* Sir W. Calvert *insert*—

1728 Sir John Barnard (see *ante* p. 196). Pope ('*Imitations of Horace*.' Epistle I., 85) writes;—

> 'Barnard in spirit, sense and truth abounds.'

SUPPLEMENT TO THE WARD LISTS.

(Vol. I., pp. 1-224).

1905-1912.

ALDERSGATE WARD.

Sir Joseph Renals .. .. ..
Died November 1, 1907.

November 14, 1907 [Sworn December 3] — Charles Johnston, *Innholder* .. .. S. 1911-2.
Knighted June 19, 1911.

ALDGATE WARD.

John Pound .. .. M. 1904-5.
Created Baronet July, 1905.

BILLINGSGATE WARD.

Sir Reginald Hanson .. .. ..
Died April 19, 1905.

May 4, 1905 [Sworn May, 16] .. Francis Stanhope Hanson, *Merchant Taylor* S. 1908-9.
[Elected by 474 votes to 141 for George Edwards, (*Girdler*).]
Knighted June 26, 1909: died March 17, 1910.

March 3, 1910 [Sworn March 15] .. James Roll, *Horner* (Sheriff) .. .. S. 1909-10.
[Elected by 348 votes to 248 for Sheriff Ralph Slazenger (*Spectaclemaker*).]

BISHOPSGATE WARD.

Sir Horatio David Davies .. ..
His seat declared vacant (under provisions of Statute 12 and 13 Vict. c. 94, s. 9) October 30, 1906 [Rep. 291, fo. 200].

November 15, 1906 [Sworn December 4] — Sir Horatio David Davies, K.C.M.G., *Spectaclemaker*. (S. 1887-8.) M. 1897-8.
[Re-elected].
Died September 18, 1912.

October 4, 1912 [Sworn October 15] .. Edward Cecil Moore, *Fruiterer* ..
[Elected by 518 votes to 334 for Howard Chatfield Clarke (*Fishmonger*), and 312 for Louis Bamberger (*Loriner*).]

BREAD STREET WARD.

Frederick Prat Alliston .. ..
Discharged June 2, 1908 [Rep. 291, fo. 365].

June 11, 1908 [Sworn June 24] .. Charles Cheers Wakefield, *Haberdasher* (Sheriff). S. 1907.
Knighted June 26, 1908.

BRIDGE WARD.

Sir John Knill .. .. M. 1909-10.

BROAD STREET WARD.

Sir John Whittaker Ellis .. ..
Discharged June 8, 1909 [Rep. 291, fo. 486].

June 15, 1909 .. Charles Augustin Hanson .. .. S. 1911-2.
[Sworn July 13]
[Elected by 486 votes to 396 for William Hurst Brown (*Merchant Taylor*), and 18 votes for James Stratten Thompson (*Dyer*).]

CANDLEWICK WARD.

David Burnett .. .. S. 1907-8. M. 1912-3.
Knighted June 26, 1908.

CASTLE BAYNARD WARD.

Sir David Evans .. ..
Died August 14, 1907.

August 27, 1907 .. Sir Thomas Vansittart Bowater, (S. 1905-6.)
[Sworn September 17] *Girdler.*
[Elected by 152 votes to 77 votes for Henry O'Brien (*Ironmonger*), and 37 for ex-Sheriff Sir William Henry Dunn (*Wheelwright*).]

CHEAP WARD.

Henry George Smallman .. .. S. 1905-6.
Knighted June 30, 1906. Discharged May 18, 1909 [Rep. 291, fo. 475].

May 28, 1909 .. Sir William Henry Dunn, *Wheelwright* S. 1906-7.
[Elected by 278 votes to 262 for Louis Arthur Newbon (*Loriner*), and 228 for ex-Sheriff Sir George Joseph Woodman (*Framework Knitter*).]

COLEMAN STREET WARD.

Sir John Charles Bell .. .. .. M. 1907-8.
Created Baronet July, 1908.

CORDWAINER WARD.

Walter Vaughan Morgan .. .. M. 1905-6.
Created Baronet July, 1906.

CORNHILL WARD.

Walter Murray Guthrie.
Discharged September 30, 1909 [Rep. 291, fo. 526].

October 8, 1909 .. Edward Ernest Cooper, *Musician* S. 1912-3.
[Sworn October 19]
[Elected by 167 votes to 95 for Frederick James Burt (*Founder*).]

DOWGATE WARD.

Sir George Wyatt Truscott .. .. .. M. 1908-9.
Created Baronet July, 1909.

FARRINGDON WARD WITHIN.

Sir George Faudel Faudel-Phillips
Discharged January 16, 1912.

January 30, 1912 .. Charles Jonés Cuthbertson, *Girdler*
[Elected by 331 votes to 159 for John Walter, 151 for Herbert Dobree (*Musician*), 131 for ex-Sheriff Sir Thomas Henry Brooke-Hitching (*Playing Card Maker*) and 62 for Daniel George Collins (*Wheelwright*).

Died January 30, 1912 (immediately after the declaration of the poll).

March 26, 1912 .. Sir John James Baddeley, *Framework Knitter* (S. 1908-9).
[Sworn April 16]
[Elected by 469 votes to 203 for Herbert Dobree (*Musician*).]

Note B.—At the first election (February 13, 1912) to fill the vacancy caused by Mr. Cuthbertson's death, ex-Sheriff Sir Thomas Henry Brooke-Hitching was elected by 429 votes to 398 for John Walter, but on March 15 following the Court of Aldermen voted that he was 'not a person fit and proper to support the dignity and discharge the duties of an Alderman.'

FARRINGDON WARD WITHOUT.

Sir William Purdie Treloar .. .. M. 1906-7.
Created Baronet July, 1907.

LANGBOURN WARD.

Thomas Boor Crosby .. .. .. S. 1906-7. M. 1911-2.
Knighted June 28, 1907.

QUEENHITHE WARD.

Thomas Vezey Strong .. .. .. S. 1904-5. M. 1910-1.
Knighted June 30, 1905; Privy Councillor July 5, 1911; K.C.V.O. November, 1911.

TOWER WARD.

Sir James Thomson Ritchie .. ..
Died September 18, 1912.

October 3, 1912 .. John Humphery, *Tallow Chandler* ..
[Sworn October 15]
Co. Co. Tower 1902-12.

VINTRY WARD.

William Charles Simmons .. ..
Discharged September 30, 1909 [Rep. 291, fo. 924].

October 5, 1909 .. Sir Horace Brooks Marshall, *Stationer* (S. 1901-2).
[Sworn October 19]

WALBROOK WARD.

Howard Carlile Morris .. ..
Died May 15, 1906.

May 28, 1906 .. Francis Howse, *Glass-Seller* .. ..
(Sworn June 19)
[Elected by 232 votes against 179 for ex-Sheriff Sir Thomas Henry Brooke-Hitching (*Playing Card Maker*).] Discharged July 13, 1909. [Rep. 291, fo. 498.]

July 22, 1909 .. Sir George Joseph Woodman, (S. 1904-5).
[Sworn September 21]
Framework Knitter

INDEX OF PERSONS.

[Names in CAPITALS are those of Mayors and Lord Mayors; names in Ordinary type are those of persons elected Aldermen (whether nominated or not) who did not pass the Chair; *names* in *Italic* type are those of persons not elected Aldermen, a † being prefixed to those who served as Sheriffs without attaining to Aldermanic rank. The references to *pages* in *Italic* type denote less important entries such as nominations of candidates not elected, etc.]

A.

Abbiss, J., I. 62, *353*; II. 148, 149.

Abbot, G. (*Archbishop*), II. *179*.

†*Abbot, J.*, I. *100*, *271*, *287*.

ABBOT, SIR M., I. 65, *75*, 111, *132*, *201*, *209*, 276, 300, *341*; II. xxxiv., 60, 66, 179, 212, 222.

Abdy, A., I. *6*, *26*, 38, 65, *75*, 83, *111*, *116*, *159*, *183*, *349*, *422*; II. lxii., 62, 65, 174, 176, 180, 234.

Abell, W., I. 49, *194*, *348*; II. l., lxii., 63, 66, 180, 212, 218.

Abercromby, J., I. *321*.

ABNEY, SIR T. (i.), I. 67, *86*, *105*, *119*, *195*, 214, 251, *259*, 278, *291*, 304, *335*, *342*, *411*; II. li., 118, 124, 194, 212.

Abney, Sir T. (*ii.*), II. *194*, *197*.

Abraham, W., I. *23*, 206, *348*; II. 9, 11, *219*, *221*.

Abyndon, Simon de, I. 22, 70, 197, 238, 240, 264, *340*, 381, *382*; II. 217.

ABYNDON, STEPHEN DE, I. 136, 263, 265, *340*, 380, *382*; II. xviii., lxiv.

Acatur, J. le, I. 55, 228, 263, *340*, 376, *377*.

ACHELEY, R., I. 109, 123, *155*, *175*, *191*, 207, 240, *245*, *256*, *340*, 414, 415, 420; II. xxx., xxxvii., 21, 25, 219.

Acres, A. de, I. *267*, *286*; II. *161*.

Acton, Sir W., I. 6, *26*, *140*, *193*, *208*, *209*, *257*, *335*, *345*; II. xxv., xxxi., lv., 61, 66, 179, 211.

Adair, J., I. *308*, *320*, *421*; II. *199*.

Adams, G. B., II. *xxiii*.

ADAMS, SIR T., I. 49, 20, 26, 58, 69, 75, 76, 104, 111, 124, 125, 140, 149, 170, 176, 182, 201, 202, 209, 240, 251, 253, 257, 258, 277, 291, 341; II. l., lv., lvi., lxi., lxii., 64, 69, 70, 80, 81, 102, 180, 181, 182, 212, 216, 234, 235.

Adams, W., I. 102, *346*; II. l., 71, 182.

Addison, J., II. *xlix*.

Adee (*or Adye*), *H.*, I. *24*, *109*, *115*, *191*.

ADRIAN (or Adrien), J., I. 216, 236, *340*, 368, 369, 370, 373, *376*, 405, 420; II. *xvi.*, liii., 159, 221.

Adys, J., I. *10*, *47*, *130*, *146*, *154*, *168*, *206*.

Aghton, N., I. 56, 97, 228, 412, *422*; II. 5, 218, 228.

Aillesbury, R., I. 100, 137, *338*, 359, 360, 395, 397.

AILWYN, N., I. *3*, 17, 109, *256*, 273, *337*, 410; II. 19, 21.

Albany, W., I. *110*.

Albin, B., I. 85, *126*, *344*; II. 103, 190.

Aldermanbury, G. de, I. 366.

Aldernes (or Holdernes), R., I. 24, *72*, 227, *346*; II. xxxvii., 23, 24.

Aldersey, S., I. *58*, *246*.

Aldersey, T., I. *25*, *64*, *275*, *276*, *289*.

Alderson, Sir E. H., I. *243*.

Aldworth, R., I. 116, *344*; II. 61.

Alegate, N. de, I. 180, 252, 385, *393*, 418.

Alegate, R. de (Crepyn, R.), I. 121, 263, 376, 415; II. 160, 161.

Alexander, W., I. 120, *177*, *351*; II. xxxviii., 131, 132, *220*.

Aleyn, C., I. *101*, 156, *337*; II. 33, 171, 215.

ALEYN (or Allen), Sir J., I. *11*, *35*, *36*, *73*, *91*, *123*, *156*, *168*, 175, *199*, 207, *218*, 233, *245*, 251, *337*; II. xxvii., xxx., 23, 31, 169, 171.

†*Aleyn, J.*, I. *130*, *154*.

Aleyn, Ralph, I. *3*, 4, 24, *73*, *101*, *146*, 192, *245*, *348*, 420; II. xlii., 28, 29, 30, 32, 169.

Aleyn, Richard, I. *4*, *139*, *182*.

Aleyn, T., I. 97, 130, 135, 298, 299, *336*; II. 4, 5, 6.

Algar, I. 363, 364.

Allen, E., I. *26*, 49, *159*, *342*; II. lxii., 55, 59.

Allen (or Allein or Alleyn), F., I. *111*, 160, 300, 327, *343*; II. lvi., 72, 80, 182.

Allen, P., I. 170, *342*; II. 60.

Allen, T., I. 150, *351*; II. 104.

Allen, W. (*i.*), I. *193*.

Allen (or Aleyn), W. (ii.), I. 170, *339*: II. xlvi., 75, 184.

ALLEN, W. F., I. 106, *354*; II. lxiii., 148, 150, 206, *224*.

Alley, R., I. *2*, 137, 153, *217*, *225*, *344*, 416; II. 10, 11, *221*.

Alleyn, G., I. *18*, *63*, *200*.

Alleyn (or Aleyn), J., I. 30, *353*, 411; II. 89, 186, 194.
ALLEYN (or Allen), SIR T., I. *6*, 13, *27*, *40*, *50*, *51*, *60*, 67, *69*, *75*, *76*, *77*, *94*, *95*, 103, *105*, *126*, *133*, *134*, *149*, *150*, *151*, *162*, *176*, *202*, *203*, *213*, *227*, 240, *247*, *248*, 251, 254, *257*, *259*, *260*, 301, 339; II. xxii., lv., lvi., lxi., 81, 91, 109, 110, 115, 117, 118, 184, 185.
ALLEYN (or Allen), SIR W., I. 25, 56, 63, 69, *92*, *182*, *207*, 228, 253, *331*, *337*, *350*, 411, 412, 420; II. 36, 42, 173.
Allison, C., I. *26*, *139*.
Alliston, Sir F. P., I. xx., 54, *352*, *422*; II. lix., 154, 222, 226, 236.
ALLOTT, SIR J., I. 48, 64, *115*, 200, 240, *342*, 411; II. xxii., xxviii., lxii., 41, 44, 175, 177, 230.
Alsop, R. (i.), I. 195, *292*, *347*; II. xlix., li., 126, 127.
ALSOP, R. (ii.), I. *62*, 68, 112, 233, 252, *257*, *292*, *348*; II. 129, 138, 197, *224*, *235*.
Alston, P., I. *66*, 76, *339*; II. 97.
†*Altham, E.*, I. *4*, *11*, *24*, *73*, *123*, *138*, *146*, *181*, *200*, *218*, *232*, *245*, *246*; II. *172*, *219*.
Altham, J., I. 4, *349*; II. 35, 36, 172.
Altham, R., I. *200*.
Alwold, I. 363.
Amadas, R., I. *24*, 73, *138*, *146*, 155, *343*; II. xlii., 25, 27, 169, 219, 229.
AMCOTTS (or Hamcotts), Sir H., I. 24, *91*, *342*, 410; II. 30, 35, 170, 215.
Amcotts, H., I. *11*, *226*, *246*.
Anderson, Sir H., I. 5, *115*, *157*, *158*, *201*, *256*, *339*; II. 48, 49, 176, 179.
ANDERSON, SIR J. W., I. 8, *260*, 281, 282, *293*, 309, *320*, 325, *355*; II. 138, 142, 202, 216.
ANDREU, J., I. 16, *340*, 389, *390*, 410; II. 161, 162.
Andrew, W., I. 185, *349*; II. 121.
Andrewes, D., I. 117, *346*; II. 81, 84.
Andrewes, H., I. *19*, *102*, *124*, *140*, 148, *219*, *246*, *346*; II. 62, 64, 185, 230.
ANDREWES, SIR T., I. 13, *26*, *30*, *39*, *49*, *50*, *58*, *60*, *65*, *83*, *94*, *95*, *161*, *170*, *176*, *183*, 201, *220*, *257*, *332*, *350*, 410; II. xxvii., lv., lvi., lxi., 66, 89, 180.
Andrewes, T., I. 59, *349*; II. 74, 75.
Andrews, B., I. *176*, 223, *346*, 419; II. 106.
Anecroft, W., I. 23, 269, *336*, 398, 399; II. xix.
Anne, A., I. *299*.
ANSLEY, J., I. 54, 68, 252, *293*, *346*; II. *lviii.*, 140, 145.
Arbuthnot, Sir A. J., II. *214*.
Archbold, W. J. A., II. *213*.
Antrobus, W., I. 13, *65*, *141*, *210*, *345*; II. 89, 90.
Archdale, M., I. *58*.
Archdale, R., I. *6*, *409*.
Archer, J., I. 40, *341*; II. 89.
Archer, T. A., II. *214*.
Arderne, T. de, I. *143*; II. xvi.
Argyll, Duke of, II. *193*.
Arlington, Earl of, II. *177*.
Armentiers, J. de, I. *33*, 166, 239, *340*, 379; II. lxii.
Armstrong, T., I. 30, *339*; II. 87.
Arnold, G. (i.), I. 161, *194*, *346*; II. 86.
Arnold, G. (ii.), I. 105, *347*; II. xxvii., *lvii.*, 128, 130.
Arnold, T., I. 94, *346*; II. 76, 77.
Arras (or Araz), R. de, I. 70, 376, *377*, 412; II. xvi.
Arris, E., I. 66, *350*; II. 95, 96.
ASCUE, SIR C., I. 101, *109*, *146*, 199, *218*, *341*; II. lxi., 25, 30.
ASGILL, SIR C., I. *62*, 86, *259*, *260*, *292*, *345*; II. 130, 136, 198, *235*.
Ash (or Ashe), E., I. *39*, *103*, *140*, 211, 234, *341*; II. 82, 83, 185, 224, 225, 231.
Ash (or Ashe), F., I. 59, *75*, *83*, *111*, *343*; II. 69.
Ash, I., I. 161, *351*; II. 85.
Ash (or Ashe), J., I. 77, *96*, *350*; II. 106, 185, 225, 232.
Ashhurst, H., I. 118, *346*; II. l., 103, 190, 193, 194, 212.
Ashhurst, Sir H., I. 213, *260*, 301, 317, *346*, 419; II. 116, 190, 194.
ASHHURST, SIR W., I. 31, 53, *67*, *86*, *105*, *111*, *119*, *203*, *224*, 227, 251, 253, 254, *259*, 277, 278, 279, *291*, 303, 304, *319*, 328, *335*, *346*; II. xxxiv., li., lvii., *103*, 114, 115, 116, 121, 190, 193, 194, *223*.
Ashton (rectius Aghton), N., *see* Aghton.
Ashurst, J., I. *109*, *118*.
Ashwell, W., I. 6, *339*; II. 66, 67, 231.
Aske, R., I. *42*, 51, *347*; II. 99, 188.
Askew, N., I. *65*.
ASKHAM, W., I. 56, *79*, 89, 137, 228, 240, 269, 270, *342*, 403, 404, 408; II. 2, 5, 228.
Asshecombe, —, I. *269*, *287*.
Aston, Sir R., II. *xliii*.
ASTRY, SIR R., I. *3*, 10, *154*, *207*, *256*, *342*; II. lxii., 17, 19, 165, 167.
Asty, F., I. 52, *347*; II. 102, 186, 189.
Aswy, *see* Eswy.
Atcheson, N., I. *310*.
Atherle, *see* Hatherle.
Athy, J., I. 212, *347*, 419; II. 101.
ATKYN (or ATKYNS), SIR T., I. *13*, *28*, *29*, *30*, *38*, *39*, 65, *95*, *132*, *133*, *141*, 148, *149*, *161*, 176, *209*, *210*, *211*, 240, *247*, 251, 253, 254, *257*, 300, 301, 328, *331*; II. lv., lxii., 64, 91, 92, 178, 180.
ATKINS, J., I. *87*, 224, 282, *293*, 309, 310, 311, *320*, *321*, *335*, *346*; II. lviii., 141, 145, *233*.
Atkinson, R., I. 203, 281, 308, 309, *344*; II. xlix., 137, 201, *224*.

Atkyns, Sir R., II. *181.*
Atte Water, *see* Water.
Attwood, M., I. *294*, *310*, *311*, *312*, *321*, *322.*
Attwood, M. W., I. *283*, *294.*
Attwood, P., I. *294.*
Attwood, —, I. *67.*
AUBREY, A., I. 45, 113, 231, 250, 252, 266, 324, *338*, 384, *387*, 407; II. 222.
Aubrey, J., I. 225, 267, 389, 407; II. 217, 228.
Audley, H., II. *189.*
Aungier, P., I. 237, 369, 370, 373, *375.*
Austen, J., I. 42, *343*; II. 98.
Austen, R., I. 29, *349*; II. 85, 86.
Austen, T., I. *26*, *94*, 209, *349*; II. 65, 66.
Austyn, R., I. *65.*
Austyn, T., I. 167, 233, 400.
Auvergne, A. de, I. 143, 232, *336*, 369, 370, 375, *376*, 416; II. xvi.
AVENON, SIR A., I. *4*, 48, *110*, 131, 147, *182*, *192*, 240, *348*, 416; II. 36, 173.
Averell, H., I. *47*, 181, *218*, *343*; II. 30.
Avery, S., I. *6*, 19, *117*, *124*, *125*, 132, *140*, *141*, *160*, *170*, 277, *335*, *345*, 410; II. lv., lxiii., 67, 83.
Awbery, M., I. 12, *347*; II. 50, 230.
Axford, W., I. *152.*
Aylesham, J. de, I. *336*, 386, *409.*
Ayliffe (or Ayloffe), Sir J., I. *4*, *11*, *18*, 63, *92*, 139, 229, 232, *256*, *331*, *338*, *350*, 416; II. xlvi., xlviii., 33, 35, 171, 215, 230.
AYLMER, SIR L., I. 47, *57*, *91*, *168*, *199*, 218, *244*, 251, 253, *256*, *340*; II. xxxvii., 20, 25, 167.
Aynell, W., I. 180, 187, 234, 376, *378*, 418.
Azo, I. 364.

B.

Babington, U., I. *58*, *158*, *183.*
Backhouse, N., I. *82*, *92*, 157, *208*, *218*, *338*; II. 40, 41, 179.
Backhouse, R., I. 19, 38, *64*, *74*, *116*, 193, 240, *337*; II. 61, 65, 179.
Backwell, E., I. 40, 301, 302, *343*, *358*; II. li., *68*, 90, 91, 92, *98*, 187, 188, 193, 212, 232.
Bacon, Sir F., II. *xliii.*, *li.*, *165*, *168*, *173*, *174.*
Bacon, J., I. 4, *131*, *200*, *208*, *289*, *342*; II. 38, 39, 172, 173, 234.
Bacon, Sir N., II. *173.*
Bacon, T., I. *274*, *289.*
Bacon, W., I. *90*, 109, 154, 231, 249, *346*, 414, 416; II. 16, 17.
Badby, W., I. 81, *338*, 359, 360, 395.
Baddeley, Sir J. J., I. x., 128, *130*, 229, *408*; II. *xi.*, *xxii.*, *xxxi.*, xxxviii., li., 156, *180*, *191*, *196*, *199*, 208, *209*, *219*, 222, 226, 238.
Bailey, J. E., II. *212.*
Bailey (or Baylis), R., I. 213, *339*; II. 102.
Bainbrigg (or Bambrigg), H., I. 75, 349, 412; II. 92.
Bainbrigg (or Bambrigg), W., I. 85, *96*, *346*; II. 103, 190.
Baker, Sir J., I. *274*, *288*, *299*, *421.*
Baker, J., I. 95, *160*, 317, *347*; II. 87.
Baker, W. (i.), I. 160, *345*; II. 71.
†*Baker, W. (ii.)*, I. *14*, *281*, *292*, *307*, *308*, *309*, *320*, *326.*
Baker, Sir W., I. 20, *69*, 250, 253, *259*, *292*, 306, 307, *353*; II. xxvi., *lvii.*, 128, 134, 197.
BALDRY, SIR T., I. 115, 146, *168*, 231, 233, *337*; II. lii., 23, 28, 167, 169, 175, 219.
Balfour, A. J., I. *285*, *297*; II. *223.*
Ball, Sir A., II. *198.*
Ballett, J., I. *5.*
Ballett (or Ballard), W., I. 139, *343*; II. 58.
Bamberger, L., II. *236.*
BAMME, A., I. 2, 100, 129, 174, 260, 269, *343*, 396, 399, 400, 401, 402, 403; II. 228, xxviii., xli., liv.
Bamme, H., I. 2, 108, *343*, 398, 400, 401, 414.
Banbury, Sir F. G., I. *297*; II. *223.*
Bancker, J. de, I. *263.*
Banister (or Banastre), H., I. 12, *343*; II. 56, 225.
Banke, T., I. *102.*
Bankes, E., I. *63*, 182, *346*; II. 36, 37, 172.
Bankes, Sir H., I. 120, 233, *259*, *292*, *340*; II. xxvi., lviii., lxiii., 132, 135, 199, *224.*
Banning, *see* Bayning.
*[1]Banquell (Batquell, or Bauquell), Sir J., I. 128, 136, 212, 239, 240, *255*, 376, *378*, 406.
Baptie, T. P., I. *315*, *316.*
BARANTYN (or Barentyn), D., I. 2, 34, *43*, 145, 227, 240, 252, 269, 270, *343*, 401, 402, 403, 404; II. 2, 5, 209.
BARBER, J., I. 96, *257*, 280, *291*, *292*, *332*, *344*, *354*; II. xlix., *lvii.*, 125, 128, 196, 211.
Barbon, P., I. *277*, *290.*
Barby, J., I. *17.*
Bard (or Beard), M., I. 94, *351*, 414; II. 77, 78, 184.
Baret, W., I. 9, 122, 174, 198, 216, 240, 252, 268, 269, *338*, 359, 360, 392, 395, 396, 397, 400, 401, 402; II. 162, 228.
Barfoot (Barford or Burford), J., I. *30*, 149, *348*; II. 91, 102.
Baring, Sir F. T., I. *294.*
Baring, T., I. *283*, *294*, *295*, *296.*
Baring, T. C., I. *284*, *296.*
Barker, G. F. R., II. *212*, *214.*
Barker, J., I. 50, 317, *343*; II. 78, 184.
Barker, R., I. *12.*
Barker, W., I. 59, *337*; II. 76, 77, 184.

*1. I have no doubt that the form 'Banquell' which Dr. Sharpe adopts throughout his Calendars of Letter Books should really be 'Bauquell' a variant of Baucwell (the modern Bakewell), the name survives in Backwell (later Blackwell) Hall. See Mr. Kingsford's notes in his edition of Stow, vol. ii., pp. 275, 336, 337.

BARKHAM, Sir E., I. *12*, *19*, *25*, *48*, *58*, *83*, *92*, 102, *116*, *117*, *131*, *139*, *147*, 148, *201*, *208*, *219*, 231, 251, *332*, *341*, *350*, 414; II. lii., 52, 62, 177, 195.
Barkstead, Sir J., I. 6, 257, 300, 343; II. li., lvi., 88, 90, 186, 212, 232.
Barnam (*or Barnham*), *R.*, I. *35*, *245*.
Barnard, Sir H., I. *149*, 162, *211*, *258*, *337*; II. 93, 187.
BARNARD, SIR J., I. 68, *79*, 142, 252, *259*, 279, 280, *291*, *292*, 306, 307, *320*, 324, 325, 326, 328, *332*, *340*, *355*; II. xxviii., l., lvii., 126, 132, 196, 197, 212, 216.
Barnardiston, *T.*, I. *66*, *222*, *247*.
Barnes (*or Barne*), *B.* (*i.*), I. *147*.
Barnes (or Barne), B. (ii.), I. 64, *139*, *337*; II. 47, 179.
BARNE, SIR G. (i.), I. *36*, *73*, *91*, *92*, *101*, 110, *147*, 181, 207, *346*; II. lv., 31, 36, 170, 173, 175, 210, 215.
BARNE, SIR G. (ii.), I. 18, 61, *74*, 169, 200, *208*, 240, 276, *346*, 417; II. xxi., lxi., 40, 44, 170, 171, 173, *217*.
Barnes, E., I. 116, *337*, 415; II. xliv., 53.
Barnes, *R.*, I. *110*, *157*, *182*, *233*.
Barnes, T., I. 103, *149*, *346*; II. 71.
Barnham (or Barnam), B., I. 48, *169*, 299, *341*; II. lxii., *38*, 44, 46, 174, 212.
Barnham, F., I. *4*, *18*, *74*, 157, 200, *208*, *246*, *341*; II. 38, 40, 174, 212.
Barnwell, *J.*, I. *2*, *47*, *57*, *90*, *217*, *227*.
Baron, J., I. 212, *349*; II. 101, 102.
Barry, *T.*, I. *56*.
BARTON, H. (i.), I. 122, 153, 271, *344*; II. xxv., xxvii., lxii., 3, 8, 163.
Barton, *H.* (*ii.*), I. *277*.
Barton, R., I. 153, *344*; II. 5, 8, 163.
Basely, S., I. 95, *133*, *349*; II. 88.
Basford, R., I. 199, *336*; II. 22, 23, 24, 168.
BASING, A., I. 235, 368, 372; II. 159.
Basing, *Lord*, II. *199*.
Basinge (or Basyng), R. de, I. 80, 225, 239, 252, *255*, 376, *378*, 413; II. xvi., xxiii., 222.
Basing, S. de, I. 366; II. xxiii., 159.
Basinge, T. de, I. 80, *353*, 369, 374, *376*; II. 159.
Baskerfeld (or Baskerville), H., I. 57, *63*, *110*, *337*; II. 36, 37, 172, 173.
Baskerville, R., I. 39, *50*, *170*, *342*; II. 76, 77, 231.
BASSETT, R., I. 10, *47*, *114*, *138*, *190*, 226, 253, *256*, 272, *347*, *409*; II. xxv., 12, 17, 165, *229*, 234.
Basyngstoke, R. de, I. 128, *343*, 386, *387*; II. xlviii., lxii.
BAT, G., I. 367, 372; II. 227.
BAT, N., I. 367, 368, 372; II. 209.
BATEMAN, SIR A., I. *6*, *20*, *30*, *40*, *41*, *51*, *60*, *66*, *76*, *117*, *118*, *132*, 141, 161, *184*, *202*, *211*, *212*, *223*, *247*, *257*, *259*, *344*; II. xxi., lv., lvi., 87, 91, 100, 179, 182, 184, 186, 188.
BATEMAN, SIR J., I. 111, *177*, *258*, 279, 303, 304, 305, *319*, 324, *332*, *334*, *342*, *355*; II. li., 121, 123, 193, 195, *223*.
Bateman, J., I. 171, 233; II. 111, 112, 193, 195.
Bateman, Richard, I. *6*, *19*, *38*, 183, *344*; II. 69, 71, 179, 182.
Bateman, Robert, I. 117, *148*, 276, 317, *344*; II. lxiv., 62, 179, 182, 186, 188, 234.
Bateman, Sir T., I. 223, *258*, *344*; II. 94, 96, 179, 182, 186, 188.
Bateman, Sir W., I. 40, *184*, *257*, *344*; II. 86, 179, 182, 186, 188.
Bates, J., I. 195, *349*; II. xxxix., 137, *224*.
Bateson, *Miss Mary*, II. *xiii.*, *xiv.*, *xxiii.*
Bathurst, Sir B., I. 134, *258*, 302, 304; II. li., 110, 111, 175, 192, 210.
Bathurst, *Earl*, II. *xxxvi.*, *li.*, *192*.
Bathurst, J., I. 19, 41, 51, 176, 342; II. 94.
Bathurst, L., I. 139, 232, *339*; II. li., 44, 45, 175, 192, 210.
Batson, *M.*, I. *222*, *247*.
Bawdon, Sir J., I. 7, 225, *259*, 300, 421; II. 113, 115.
Baxter, *Richard*, II. *190*.
Baxter, Robert, I. 4, *156*, 225, *346*: II. 28.
BAYLEY, SIR W., I. 109, *146*, 155, *191*, *207*, 218, 240, *245*, *340*; II. xxi., xxx., 23, 27.
Baylis, R., *see* Bailey.
BAYLIS, SIR R., I. 53, *68*, 252, 253, *259*, *291*, *292*, 304, *319*, *340*; II. xlvi., *lvii.*, 124, 130.
Bayning, A., I. 158, *339*; II. 49, 175.
Bayning (or Banning), P., I. *139*, 157, 219, *339*; II. 44, 48, 175.
BEACHCROFT, SIR R., I. *171*, 177, *258*, *291*, *349*; II. 120, 124, *223*.
Beadle, J., I. 39, *349*; II. 70, 71.
Beake, *A.*, I. *84*, *247*; II. 82.
Beake, W., I. 184, *341*.
Beaker, *E.*, I. *20*.
Beale, J., I. 59, *349*; II. 73.
Beale, R., I. *201*, 219, *349*; II. 55, 56.
Beale, S., I. 83, *350*; II. 73.
Beane, H., I. 52, 228, *352*; II. 100, 161, 189, 193.
Beard, *see* Bard.
Beauchamp, *R.*, I. *210*.
Beauchamp, *T.* (*Earl of Warwick*), I. *407*.
Beauchampe, J., I. 26, *83*, *347*.
†*Beaumond*, *T.*, I. *47*, *130*, *145*, *153*, *174*, *199*, *206*, *244*, *416*, *417*.
BECHER, SIR E., I. 42, *259*, *291*, *292*, *341*; II. 123, 127, 232, 233.
Beckford, R. (i.), I. 52, *76*, *349*; II. 100, 189.
Beckford, R. (ii.), I. 164, 306, 307, *344*; II. 131, 198, 199.

Beckford, Sir T., I. 13, *31*, *67*, *258*, *349*; II. 107, 109, 111, 115, 116, 189, 192, 217.
BECKFORD, W., I. 31, 233, 280, *292*, 306, 307, *320*, 325, 326, *348*; II. xxvi., xxviii., l., lviii., 131, 134, 198, 199, 207, 211, 212, 216, *235*.
Bedell (or Bedles), M., I. 37, *345*; II. 56, 57.
Bederenden, J., I. *271*, *287*.
BEDINGFELD, SIR R., I. *96*, 142, *151*, *195*, 232, *248*, *259*, *291*, 303, 304, *335*, *346*; II. xlviii., 119, 122, 195, 232.
Bedingfield, A., I. 170, *210*, 317, *337*; II. 74.
Bedingfield, H., I. 28, *95*, *220*, *221*, *343*; II. 79, 80.
Bedingfield, Sir H., II. *195*.
Bedyngton, see Benyngton.
Beecher, H. (i.), I. *36*, 63, *192*, *248*, *346*; II. 38.
Beecher, H. (ii.), I. *37*, *102*, *169*, *192*.
Begge, H., I. 174, 216, 233, *340*, 391, 395, 396, 417, 419.
Belchier, W., I. *306*, *307*.
Bell, C., I. *284*, *296*.
BELL, SIR J. C., I. xx., 112, *259*, *296*, *297*, *347*, *352*, *355*, *357*, 420, *422*; II. 153, 157, 222, *224*, 225, 226, 233, 237.
Bell, Sir T. H., II. *223*.
Bell, W., I. 160, 300, 301, *355*; II. 81, 82.
BELLAMY, SIR E., I. 31, 68, 227, 252, *259*, 280, *292*, *342*; II. li., *lvii.*, 125, 130.
Bence, A., I. 222, 317, *339*; II. 82, 83, 188.
Bence, J., I. 41, *66*, 300, 301, 302, *339*; II. 97, 98, 188.
Benedict, I. 366.
BENN, W., I. 7, *257*, *292*, *353*; II. xxvi., *lvii.*, 128, 131, 197, 201.
Bennett, G., I. 201, *347*; II. 55.
Bennett, Sir J., I. 106, *120*, 243, 248, 314, 315, *355*; II. xx., xxxviii., 150, 207, 212.
BENNETT, SIR T., I. *12*, 19, *37*, *49*, *116*, *147*, *148*, *158*, *159*, 176, 208, 240, *246*, 251, *256*, *337*; II. lxi., 45, 61, 175, 177.
Bennett, T., I. 25, 37, *116*, *124*, *176*, *219*, *337*; II. 53, 54, 175, 176, 177, 217.
Bennett, W. C., II. *207*.
Benson, G. (i.), I. 93, *345*; II. 65.
Benson, G. (ii.), I. 28, *351*; II. 82.
Bentley, J., I. 161, *353*; II. 90.
†*Benyngton, S. de*, I. *267*, *286*.
Beresford (or Beriford), J., I. 27, *339*; II. 78, 79, 184.
Bergavenny, Baroness, II. *234*.
Berkeley, W., I. *149*, 208, *346*; II. 66, 67.
Berkynge, R. de, I. 9, 266, *340*, 384, *387*, *409*.
Bernard, W., I. 78, *349*; II. 128, 129.
BERNES, J. DE, I. 113, *336*, 388, *391*, 415; II. 161.
Bernewell, J., I. *190*.
Bernewell, T., I. 190, 271, *342*; II. 7, 8.
Berneye, W. de, I. 88, 267, *336*, 389.
Berry, J. (i.), I. 28, *222*, *351*; II. 82, 83.
Berry, J. (ii.), I. 171, 233; II. 114, 115.
Bery, W., I. *24*, *131*, *175*, *246*.
Besant, Sir W., I. *362*, *365*.
Besley, C. R., I. *32*.
BESLEY, R., I. 8, *296*, *355*; II. 148, 150, *224*.
Best, H., I. 193, *353*; II. 61.
Beswicke, W., I. 157, *218*, *341*; II. 37, 172, 173.
Betele, W., I. 16, *336*, 393.
Betevile, A. de, I. 45, 238, *340*, 376, *377*; II. xxxii.
†*Bethell, S. (i.)*, I. *104*, *119*, *164*, *185*, *248*, *300*, *302*, *327*; II. *xxxv.*, *xlv.*, *211*.
BETHELL, S. (ii.), I. 224, 280, 307, 324, 326, *342*; II. 130, 132, 198.
BETOYNE, R. DE, I. 45, 205, 265, *343*, 382, *384*, 411, 419; II. xxv., xlix., liii., 161, 225.
Betoyne, W. de, I. 189, 239, 255, 263, *338*, 377, *379*; II. lxiv., 161.
Bevan, R. C. L., I. *283*, *294*, *296*.
†*Bevan, T.*, I. *314*, *315*.
Bewley, T., I. 75, *341*; II. 92.
Bickley (or Bickliff), Sir F., I. *26*, 125, *176*, *209*, *258*, *341*; II. 71, 181.
Biddulph, A., I. 49, *346*; II. 75, 185, 231, 234.
Biddulph, Sir T., I. 13, 50, *195*, *210*, *257*, *258*, *277*, *317*, *421*, *412*; II. 75, 76, 183, 234.
Bide, J., I. *38*, *39*, *83*, *140*, *170*, *183*, *194*, 210, *230*, *247*; II. lv., 67, 71.
Bigg, R., I. *211*.
Bigg, W., I. *84*, 95, 133, *160*, *247*, 300, *335*, *345*; II. 82, 89.
BILLERS, SIR W., I. *68*, 119, *259*, *292*, 306, *347*; II. *lvii.*, 125, 129, 196.
BILLESDON, SIR R., I. 47, *54*, *146*, *256*, *346*; II. 14, 18.
BILLINGSLEY, SIR H., I. *48*, 82, *176*, 201, 276, *346*, 413; II. xlii., l., 42, 50, 172, 174, 212.
Billyng (or Billing), Sir T., I. *272*, *287*; II. *223*.
Bilton, E., I. 162, *344*; II. 97.
Birch, J., I. *29*.
BIRCH, S., I. 87, *293*, *294*, *352*; II. l., lviii., 141, 145, 203, *206*, 212, 216.
Birchett, J., I. 41, *339*; II. 97.
Bird, J., I. 20, *344*; II. 134, 135, 200, 233.
Birkin (or Burkin), J., I. *53*, 177, *150*, *349*, 412; II. 106.
Birlyngham, J., I. *268*, *286*.
Bish, T., I. *310*, *311*, *321*.
Bishop, G., I. *12*, 25, *354*; II. 51.
Bithewater, *see* Water.
Blacestan, I. 364.
BLACHFORD, J., I. 135, *257*, *344*; II. 129, 132, 197.
Blackdon, J., I. 145, 152, *343*; II. 6.
Blacker, B. H., II. *213*.
Blackerby, T., I. 212, *344*; II. 99, 100.

Blackhall (or Blackall), T. (i.), I. 161, *346*, 417; II. 87.
Blackhall (or Blackall) T. (ii.), I. 41, *346*, 411; II. 94, 232.
Blackmore, T., I. *151*.
Blackwell, John (i.), I. 95, 230, *339*, 414; II. *68*, 78, 79, 231.
Blackwell, John (ii.), I. 40, *339*, 411; II. lvi., 90, 187, 225.
Blackwell, Jonathan, I. 86, *353*; II. 103, 104.
Blague, W., I. *26*.
Blake, W., I. *193*.
†*Blakeneye, P. de*, II. *xxxix*.
Blakethorn, J. de, I. 1, *343*, 368, 369, 370, 373, *376*; II. xvi.
BLAKISTON, SIR M., I. 43, *259*, *260*, *340*; II. 130, 134, 198, *223*, 235.
Blanke, T., I. 36, *58*, 227, 228, *346*; II. xlii., 31, 170.
BLANKE, SIR T., I. 123, 192, *200*, *346*; II. xxxiv., 39, 43, 170, 172.
Bledlowe, T., I. 138, 154, *175*, *338*; II. 14, 15, 166.
Blincko (or Blencowe), N., I. 12, 226, *350*; II. 50, 51.
Blore (or Blower), P., I. 93, *353*; II. 65, 230.
Bloxam, Sir M., I. 61, *172*, *258*, 308, 309, *320*, 326, *354*; II. xxvi., xxxviii., 140, 142, 203, 216, 218.
Blucke, W., I. 27, *349*; II. 77.
BLUDWORTH, SIR T., I. 6, *30*, *40*, *42*, *51*, *52*, *76*, *133*, 141, *150*, *163*, 184, *202*, *212*, *222*, *223*, 240, *247*, *257*, *258*, 301, 324, 326, *348*; II. xxii., lvi., 89, 90, 95, *98*, 108, 186, 216.
Blund, A. le, *see* Fulham.
Blund, E. le, I. 369, 374, *375*; II. 159.
Blund, James, I. 236, 366, 367, 371, *373*; II. 227.
Blund, John, I. 368, 373, *374*.
BLUND, SIR J. LE, I. 45, 99, 238, 239, 250, 252, *255*, *340*, 377; II. xxv., 159.
Blund, M., I. 365.
Blund, P. le, I. 237, 365.
Blund, Ralph le, I. 16, 225, 238, 239, 252, 370, 375, *378*, 410; II. 159.
Blund, Robert le, I. 236, 364, 365.
Blund, Roger le, I. 366, 367, 371; II. 227.
Blund, W. le, II. *32*.
Blundell, J., I. *18*, *25*, *275*, *289*.
Blunt, R., I. 214, *356*; II. xxxix., 132.
Boase, G. C., II. *212*, *213*, *214*.
Bodham, J., I. *23*.
Bodington, R., I. 13, 226, *347*; II. 112.
Bokerell, A., *see* Bukerel.
Bokointe, J., I. 365.
Bold, P., I. *275*.
Bole, H. le, I. 33, *43*, 238, 239, 377, *379*; II. lxii.
Bolet, S., I. 80, 238, 390; II. lxii.
BOLEYN, G., I. 17, 90, *122*, *137*, *175*, 230, 272, *336*; II. lii., lxi., 10, 12, 164, *219*, *221*.
Bolingbroke, Viscount, II. *196*.
Bolland, Sir W., I. *243*.
BOLLES, SIR G., I. *5*, 139, *148*, 219, *339*; II. 51, 55, 174, 176, 179.
Bolte (or Bolle), E., I. 30, *344*; II. 87, 88.
BOLTON, SIR W., I. *52*, *84*, *85*, 95, *103*, *118*, *133*, *141*, *194*, *212*, *213*, *247*, *259*, *345*; II. lvi., 89, 91, 103, 187, 234.
Bond, M., I. *183*, *276*, *290*; II. *173*, *212*.
Bond, Sir W., I. 148, *158*, *246*, *257*, *346*; II. 50, 176, *219*.
Bond, W., I. *125*, 220, *346*; II. 72, 74.
BONDE, SIR G., I. *92*, 110, *169*, *200*, 219, *346*, 419; II. li., 40, 44, 171, 173, 174, 176.
Bonde, W., I. *18*, *25*, *36*, *63*, 82, *101*, *131*, *169*, *182*, *192*, *346*; II. 38, 40, 173, 174, 178, 212, *218*.
Bonest, T., I. *93*, 208, *339*; II. 67.
Bonfoy, N., I. *6*, 76, *133*, *349*; II. 97, 98, 188.
Bonfoy, Sir T., I. 51, *76*, *133*, *223*, *259*, *349*; II. 96, 98, 188.
Bonnell, J., I. 151, *339*; II. 105.
Booth, R., I. 150, *339*; II. 103.
Boothby, T., I. *92*.
Boothby, W., I. 60, *346*, 412; II. 80, 184, 186.
Borrajo, E. M., I. xi.
Bosanquet, Sir J. B., I. *243*.
Bosco, W. de, I. 366.
Boscham, J., I. 99, 100, 268, 269, *336*, 392, 395, 396, 397, 399.
Boswell, *see* Buswell.
Boteler, T., I. *271*, *287*.
BOTELER (or Butler), Sir W., I. *18*, 101, *110*, *115*, *130*, *175*, *256*, *338*, 414; II. lxii., 22, 28, 168, 218.
Botiler, J., I. 130, 145, 152, 232, 270, *336*; II. lxii., 6, 219.
Bott, H., I. *26*.
Bowater, Sir T. V., I. xx., 355, 420, *422*; II. xxxviii., 155, 157, 222, 225, 237.
Bowdler, R., I. *158*.
BOWES, SIR M., I. 11, *24*, *57*, 90, 147, *156*, *168*, 169, *200*, 240, 251, 253, 274, 275, 328, *343*, 413; II. xxxi., 29, 37, 212.
Bowles, T. G., I. *285*, *297*.
Bowyer, F., I. *82*, 92, *338*; II. lii., 40, 41, 173, 176.
Bowyer, T., I. *24*, *92*, *110*, *147*, *181*.
BOWYER, SIR W., I. *3*, 11, *24*, *73*, *91*, *101*, *115*, 123, *199*, *207*, *245*, 249, 274, *341*, *409*, 415; II. xxviii., xxxi., 28, 31, *218*.
Bowys, J., I. *272*, *287*; II. *223*.
Box, H., I. 59, *339*; II. 73, 74, 183.
Box, M., I. 121, 231, 239, *353*, 370, 376, *379*.
Box, T., I. 216, 239, *357*, 376, *377*, 419.
Boxe, W., I. 25, *338*; II. lxii., 38, 41.
Boxford, R., I. 143, 144, *340*, 393, 395, 396.

BOYDELL, JOHN, I. 105, *293*, *354*; II. 137, 141, 201, 203, 212, 216, *224*.
Boydell, Josiah, I. 105, *354*; II. 141, 203, 212.
Boylston, T., I. *66*.
Brabazon, A., I. 45, 88, *342*, 386, *388*; II. xxxiv.
Brabourne, H., I. 38, *342*; II. 70.
Bracebridge, W., I. *273*, *288*.
Bracy, T., I. *5*, *11*, *48*, *147*, *182*.
BRADBURY, T., I. 3, *17*, *82*, *91*, *101*, 109, *130*, *146*, 273, *337*; II. xxii., xxviii., 20, 22.
Bradley, Miss, II. *213*.
Bradwell, J., I. 181, 418; II. 23, 26.
Brady, N., II. *193*.
Brampton, J., I. *57*, *273*.
Brampton, W., I. 56, *79*, *168*, 269, *342*, 400, 401, 402, 403, 404, 408; II. 2, 162, 223, 228.
BRANCHE (or BRAUNCHE), SIR J., I. *63*, 131, *341*; II. lxii., 39, 42, 172, 173.
Brand, J., I. 170, *347*; II. 73, 183.
Brande, R., I. *57*, *244*.
Brandreth, H., I. *103*, *150*, *151*, *162*, *163*, *202*, *247*, *248*.
Brawne, Sir H., I. 157, 233, *256*, *348*; II. 47, 230.
Breedon, J., I. 163, 317, *348*; II. 101, 190.
Breffit, E., I. 106, 243, 249, *353*; II. xx., xxxviii., 150, 151.
BREMBRE, SIR N., I. 46, 250, 252, *255*, 268, *338*, 358, 359, 360, 361, 390, 393, 394, 395, 396, 398, 400, 407, 411; II. xix., xxiv., xli., l., lii., liv., lxiii., 161, *162*, 209, 212.
Brent, E., I. 118, *355*, 415; II. 103, 104.
Brent, R., I. 171, *349*; II. 75.
Bressy, R., I. 95, *339*; II. 88.
Bret, R. le, I. 128, *343*, 384.
Breteyn, T., I. 3, *17*, *35*, *82*. *90*, *109*, *154*, *199*, *207*, *348*, *409*; II. xlviii., 17, 166.
Breton, J. le, I. *370*; II. *xlvii*.
Brian, J., I. 46, 88, *342*, 393, 395, 396; II. xli.
BRICE, *see* BRYCE.
Brichmar (i.) and (ii.), I. 363.
Bricklesworth, W. (Curteys de), I. 197, 266, 385, *386*, 419.
Bridgen, E., I. *171*, *177*.
BRIDGEN, W., I. *62*, 152, *292*, *351*; II. lix., 131, 136, 199, *224*.
Bridges, E., I. *151*, *248*.
BRIDGES, G., I. 178, 283, *293*, *321*, 325, *356*; II. 142, 143.
Bridges, J., I. *118*.
Bridgman, H. H., I. *316*.
Bright, R., I. 38, *116*, *347*; II. 57.
Briginshaw, R., I. *30*.
Bristow, R., I. 223, *339*; II. 115.
BROCAS, SIR R., I. *53*, 151, *259*, *291*, *340*; II. xlvi., xlix., 124, 127, *223*.
Brograve, W., I. *57*, *72*, *155*.
Broke, G., I. 167, 233, *338*, 404; II. 2, 4.
Broke, J., I. *91*, *101*, *114*, 146, *338*; II. 18, 20.
Broke, Richard, I. *274*, *288*.
Broke, Robert, I. *159*, *183*.
Broke, Sir Robert, I. *274*, *275*, *289*.
Broke, T., I. *156*.
BROKLE, J., I. 2, 82, 217, 240, 271, *340*, 413; II. lxi., lxii., 7, 9, 218.
Bromer, J., I. *17*, *57*, *90*, 138, 272, *382*; II. 13, 15.
BROMFIELD, SIR E., I. *6*, *132*, 140, 219, *332*, *342*, *350*; II. lxi., 59, 66, 178, 179.
Bromfield, Sir L., I. *76*, *247*.
Bromfield, T., I. 210, *346*; II. 75, 183.
Bromley, Sir T., I. *275*, *289*.
Bromsall, T., I. *117*, 132, *341*; II. 86.
Bromwich, T., I. *164*.
†*Bronde, R.*, II. *xxxvii*.
Bronskill, A., I. 29, *341*; II. 86, 186, 189.
Brooke, J., I. *29*, *30*, *95*, 202, *339*, 419; II. 94.
Brooke, R., I. *5*, *102*, *115*, *139*, *182*, 192, *208*, 219, *338*; II. xxii., lxiii., 44, 230.
Brooke-Hitching, Sir T. H., I. xx., 316; II. xx., xxxviii., 156, 222, 226, 227, 238.
Brothers, W., I. *233*, *245*.
Brougham, Lord, I. *243*.
BROUN, S., I. 10, 23, 251, 272, 324, *338*; II. xxvii., 7, 12, 163, *219*, *221*.
BROWN, A., I. 32, *215*, *282*, *293*, *294*, *335*, *343*; II. *lviii.*, lxiv., 142, 146.
Brown, W. H., II. *237*.
BROWNE (or BROWN), SIR J., I. *17*, *47*, *100*, 101, 146, *244*, 251, 253, *256*, *336*; II. lii., 14, 19, 166, 168, 234.
Browne (or Brown), J., I. 146, 156, 233, *331*, *346*, *352*; II. xxi., xxxvii., xlvi., 25, 26, *219*.
Browne, M., I. 28, *94*, *350*; II. 80, 81, 184.
BROWNE, SIR R., I. ~~*12*~~, ~~*41*~~, *50*, *51*, ~~*67*~~, ~~*76*~~, *104*, *111*, *126*, ~~*133*~~, ~~*149*~~, ~~*151*~~, ~~*162*~~, *163*, 170, ~~174~~, ~~*202*~~, ~~*221*~~, ~~*247*~~, ~~*253*~~, ~~*257*~~, ~~*259*~~, ~~*260*~~, ~~277~~, ~~300~~, ~~301~~, ~~324~~, ~~325~~, ~~326~~, ~~328~~, ~~332~~, ~~345~~, ~~357~~, ~~417~~; II. ~~*l.*~~, ~~*lv.*~~, ~~*lvi.*~~, ~~*lxiii.*~~, ~~*68*~~, ~~*69*~~, ~~*73*~~, ~~*80*~~, ~~*91*~~, ~~*96*~~, ~~*104*~~, ~~180~~, ~~182~~, ~~212~~, ~~225~~.
Browne, R., I. 66, *349*; II. 96.
Browne, T. (i.), I. 60, *339*; II. 78, 184.
Browne, T. (ii.), I. 60, *176*, *349*; II. 96.
BROWNE (or BROWN), W. (i.), I. 130, 175, *256*, *337*, 415, 417; II. xxviii., 20, 22, 166, 168.
BROWNE (or BROWN), W. (ii.), I. *72*, *101*, 115, *337*; II. xxviii., lii., 21, 23, 166, 168, 170.
Browning, J., I. *150*.
Browning, R., II. xlix.
BRUGGE (or BRUGES), SIR J., I. *146*, 168, *191*, 207, *245*, *256*, 274, *340*, 417; II. xlvi., lii., 20, 27, 168.
Bruning, A., I. 236, 369, 374.
†*Bryan, J.*, I. *270*, *287*; II. *xxxvi.*, *xxxix*.
†*Bryce* (*or Brice*) *H.*, II. *xxxix*.
BRYCE (or BRICE), SIR H., I. *10*, 35, 168, *199*, *256*, *343*; II. xxv., lxii., 15, 19.

BUCKELL (or BUCKLE), SIR C., I. *11*, 18, 58, *110*, 157, 240, *348*, 410, 416; II. xxviii., lxi., 41, 45.
BUCKINGHAM, SIR O., I. *14*, 42, *78*, *203*, *258*, *291*, 303, 304, *319*, 324, *347*; II. 119, 123, 195.
Buckland, R., I. *11*, *24*, *101*, *147*, *181*, *192*.
Bucknell, Sir W., I. 52, *258*, 301, *350*; II. 100, 190.
Buckworth, Sir J. (i.), I. *78*, 111, *258*, *291*, *342*; II. 110, 111, 192, 193, 216.
†*Buckworth, Sir J. (ii.)*, I. *105*, *279*, *291*; II. 110, 192.
Bukerel, A. (i.), I. 365: II. 227.
BUKEREL, A. (ii.), I. 235, *340*, 366, 367, 371, *372*, 405; II. xxviii.
Bukerel, M., I. 236, 368, 373, *375*.
Bukerel, S., I. 367, 368, 369, 372, *374*, 405; II. liii.
Bukerel, T., I. 366.
Bukerel, W., I. 70, *340*, 375, *376*; II. 159.
BULL, F., I. *62*, *78*, 195, 281, *292*, *320*, 325, *347*; II. xxvi., xlix., lviii., lxiii., 134, *135*, 137, 200, 216, *224*.
Bullesdon, T., I. *155*, *273*, *288*.
Bunce, J., I. *132*, *148*, *276*, *290*.
Bunce, Sir J., I. *19*, 49, 50, *170*, *183*, *257*, *258*, *290*, *350*; II. lv., lvi., 66, 69, 72, 90, 91, 180, 181.
BUNGHEYE, R. DE, I. 367, 372.
Burde, W., I. *48*.
Burdett, Sir F., I. *310*.
Burdett, R., I. 84, *344*; II. 85, 185.
Burdon-Sanderson, Sir J., II. *201*.
Bureford, J. de, I. 205, 264, *338*, 382, 407.
Burford, *see* Barfoot.
Burghley, Lord, II. *xlii.*, *165*, *168*.
Burgoyne, T., I., *272*, *287*, *299*.
Burkin, *see* Birkin.
BURNELL, J., I. 14, *355*; II. 136, 138, 201, 216, 233.
Burnell, T., I. *275*, *289*.
Burnet, G. (Bishop), II. *xlix*.
BURNETT, SIR D., I. xx., 87, *355*, 420; II. 154, 157, 222, 226, 237.
Burnham, Lord, II. *207*.
Burrell, P., I. *203*.
Burrell, R., I. *49*, *193*.
Burser, A., I. 365.
Burt, F. J., II. *237*.
Burton, J., I. *66*, *126*, *248*.
Burton, W., I. *270*, *271*, *287*.
Burwell, W., I. *207*.
BURY, A. DE, I. 167, 267, *344*, 387, *391*; II. xli., 161.
Buswell (or Boswell), G., I. 208, *345*, 419; II. 59, 60, 179.
Bute, Earl of, II. *lviii*.
Butcher, T., I. *183*.
Butler, H., I. *37*, *49*, *115*, *183*, *208*, *219*, *246*.
Butler, J., I. *28*, 29, *83*, *230*, *247*, *349*; II. 85.
BUTLER, SIR W., *see* Boteler.
Butler, W., I. *11*, *57*, *123*, *156*, *181*, *246*.
Buttle, R., I. 25, *345*; II. 35.
†*Byfeld, R.*, I. *154*, *190*, *199*; II. *165*, *167*.
Byron, Lord, II. *lii*.
Bys, W., I. 34, *342*, 397.

C.

Cade, A., I. 184, *221*, *341*; II. 80.
Cade, Jack, II. *164*.
Cadell, T., I. 224, *354*; II. 139, 140, 202, 212, 216.
Cæsar, Sir J., II. *174*.
Cage, A., I. *74*, *82*, *110*, *131*, *182*.
Cage, J., I. *18*, *37*, *74*, *157*.
Cailard, R., I. *131*; II. *xxxvii*.
Caldwell, L., I., *12*, *37*, *74*, *139*, *159*.
Callere, R. le, I. 113, *336*, 382, *383*.
Calley, W., I. *274*, *288*.
CALTHORP, SIR M., I. 5, *11*, *74*, *92*, 102, *123*, *182*, *192*, *341*, 409, 414; II. xxviii., lxi., 40, 43, *217*.
Calton, T., I. *36*, *246*.
CALVERT, SIR W., I. 186, *259*, 280, *292*, 307, 324, 326, *350*; II. 128, 132, 196, 197, 211, 216.
CAMBELL, SIR J., I. *12*, 25, *64*, *159*, 176, 251, *348*; II. lxii., 54, 66, 176, 178, 180, 212.
Cambell, R. (i.), I. 37, *348*; II. 46, 178, 230.
Cambell, R. (ii.), I. *58*, 65, *111*, 159, *209*, *348*; II. 62, 64, 176, 180.
CAMBELL, SIR T., I. *5*, *37*, 48, *58*, 64, *74*, *83*, *92*, 110, *131*, *147*, *159*, *176*, *183*, *208*, *219*, 240, *246*, *256*, *348*; II. lxi., 47, 53, 176, 177, 178, 179, 180, 212.
Campbell, Sir J., I. *243*.
Campbell-Bannerman, Sir H., II. *xlix*.
Campden, Viscount, *see* Hicks, Sir B.
Campion, H., I. *110*.
Canning, Earl, II. *164*.
Canning, Elizabeth, II. *197*.
Canning, G., II. *164*.
Cantelowe, Sir W., I. 130, *256*, 272, *336*, 415; II. 9, 12, 164, *221*.
Canterbury, J. de, I. 197, 239, *338*, 377, *379*.
Canterbury, R. de, I. 180, 379, *381*, 418.
Cantlowe, H., I. *3*.
Canynges, T., I. 10, *90*, 272, *338*; II. 9, 12, 164, *219*.
Capel, J., I. *195*.
CAPEL, SIR W., I. *3*, *17*, *35*, *47*, *72*, *123*, *130*, *175*, *207*, 218, *245*, 251, 253, *256*, 273, 274, 328, *340*; II. xxvii., xxx., lii., 18, 24, 167, 168.
Capper, C., I. *172*.
CARDEN, SIR R. W., I. 69, 142, 252, *259*, *260*, *296*, 312, 313, 314, *322*, *323*, 325, 327, 328, *351*; II. 146, 158, 205, *224*.

Cardigan, Earl of, II. *li.*
Carleton, B., I. *116, 194.*
Carleton, R., I. *59.*
Carleton, T. (i.), I. 108, 129, 268, *354*, 397, 400, 414.
Carleton, T. (ii.), *see* Charlton.
Carlill, *see* Karlill.
Carlyle, E. I., II. *212, 214.*
Carlyle, T., II. *xlv.*
Carpenter, J., I. *271, 287*; II. *xv., 163.*
CARROLL, SIR G., I. 87, *188, 258, 355*; II. 145, 148.
'*Carroll, Lewis*,' see *Dodgson.*
CARTER, J., I. 126, *295, 355*; II. 147, 150, *224.*
Cartwright, Sir J., I. 135, *259, 342*; II. 132, 133.
Carye, J., I. *157.*
Cass, Sir J., I. 185, *259*, 279, *319*, 326, *333, 345, 352*; II. xl., xlix., 122, 123, 195, 212.
Castell, B., I. 235, 362, 369, 374, 420; II. 159, 209.
†*Caswall, Sir G.*, I. *305, 306, 319, 320, 326.*
Caswall, J., I. *306.*
Catcher, J., I. *11, 36, 64*, 131, *139, 169, 350*; II. lxii., 43, 46, 225.
†*Cateloigne, R. de*, II. *xxxix.*
Cater, Sir R. K., *see* Kendal-Cater.
Cater, W., I. *131, 139, 193*, 200, *219, 347*; II. 55.
CATWORTH (or CATTEWORTH), T., I. *72, 145*, 198, 271, 272, *338*; II. 8, 10, 164, *219.*
CAUNDYSSHE (or CAVENDISH), S., I. 46, 267, *340*, 388, *390*, 407; II. lxii.
CAUNTBRIGGE, W., I. 23, 167, *338*; II. lxi., 5, 7, 217, 220.
Causton, Sir J., I. 62, *106, 259, 345*; II. 149, 206.
Caustone, J. de, I. 22, 113, 173, 178, 240, 253, 265, 266, *336*, 383, *387*, 410; II. xviii., xxxii., 227.
Caustone, W. de, I. 16, 70, 252, 253, *336*, 382, 384, *387*, 407; II. xviii., 217, 222, 228.
†*Cave, T.*, I. *314, 323.*
Cawnton, J., I. 35, *156, 175, 191, 207, 245*, 249, *346*; II. xxxvii., 25, 27.
Caxton, W., II. *163.*
Challenor, Sir T., I. 14, *259, 292, 351*; II. 132, 133.
CHALLIS, T., I. *69*, 135, *188*, 252, 313, *322*, 325, *351*; II. 146, 150, 206.
Chaloner, J., I. *274, 288.*
CHALTON, T., I. 34, 227, *337*; II. xxv., lxiii., 7, 10, *219*, 221.
Chamberlain, A., I. *50.*
Chamberlain, C., I. 177; II. li., lvii., 115, 186, 194.
Chamberlain, E., I. *93.*
Chamberlain, G., *see* Gervase.
Chamberlain (or Chamberlen), J., I. 26, *341*, 411; II. 61, 179.
Chamberlain (or Chamberlyn), Richard (i.), I. 147, *348*; II. 36, 38, 172, 181.
Chamberlain (or Chamberleyn), Richard (ii.), I. 48, *348*; II. 52.
Chamberlain (or Chamberlyn), Robert, I. 36, *131, 348*; II. 46, 175.
Chamberlain, Sir T., I. *51, 202.*
Chambers, A., I. *90*, 124, *351*; II. 70, 182.
Chambers, R., I. *38, 39, 140*, 219, *351*; II. xlix., l., lv., 66, 70, 71, 181, 182, 212.
Chambers, Sir T., I. *313, 314, 315, 322, 323.*
Chambre, J. de la, I. 80, 264, 380.
Champion, Sir G., I. 61, 229, *259*, 306, 307, *320*, 326, *333, 347, 353*; II. xxvi., xlix., lvii., 126, 131, 196.
Champion, W., I. 31, *340*; II. xxxix., lxiii., 139.
CHAMPNEYS, SIR J., I. *3, 4*, 73, *82*, 91, *101*, 115, *146, 155, 156, 191, 199, 200*, 230, 240, *245*, 249, 251, *344*; II. xxx., xlviii., 26, 35, 169, 212, 215.
CHAMPYON (or CHAMPION), SIR R., I. *73*, 92, 200, *208, 218, 341*; II. lxi., 35, 38, 210.
Champyon, W., I. 3, *24, 156, 168, 341, 409*; II. 27, 28.
Chandler, R., I. 212, *347*; II. 100.
Chandler, T., I. 40, *341*; II. xxxix., 86, 89.
Changeour (or St. Ive), A., *see* St. Ive.
CHAPLIN, SIR F., I. *104, 150, 151, 212*, 213, 234, *259, 349*; II. 102, 108, 190.
Chaplin, H., II. *190.*
†*Chaplin, W. J.*, I. *312, 313, 322.*
Chapman, H., I. 148, *349*; II. 52, 225, 230.
CHAPMAN, SIR J., I. *14, 31, 86, 96, 142, 171, 177*, 202, *213, 258, 336*; II. xxviii., 109, 113, 115, 117, 192, 216.
†*Chapman, W.*, I. *47, 82, 90, 153, 217.*
Chapman, Sir W., I. *78.*
Chard, E., I. 41, *349*; II. 94, 188.
†*Charlewood, B.*, II. *xxxix.*
Charley, Sir W. T., I. *314, 315, 323.*
Charlton (or Carleton), T., I. 202, *337*; II. 95.
Charnock, R., I. 181, 187, 418; II. 19, 21.
Chatham, Earl of, see *Pitt, W.* (*i.*).
CHAWRY, R., I. *47*, 82, *101, 109, 123, 130, 154, 245*, 251, 253, 273, *347*, 413; II. xxv., lxii., 16, 22, 221, 222.
Cheney, R., I. 116, *343*; II. 56.
Cherleton, J. de, I. *264, 286.*
Chertsey, R., I. 147, *169, 175, 337*; II. 31, 33, 171.
†*Chertsey, W.*, I. *217.*
Cheslen (or Cheslyn), R., I. 210, *353*; II. 71, 74, 182, 186, 231.
Chester, J., I. *199.*
Chester, R., I. 10, 187, *344*; II. xxxix., xlviii., 17, *229.*

CHESTER, SIR W., I. 18, *24*, 25, *92*, 157, 169, *182*, *226*, 240, *246*, 275, *341*; II. 34, 39, 172, 173, 210, 212, 220.
Chetham (or Chetam), G. (i.), I. 5, *339*; II. 57, 58, 178, 185.
Chetham (or Chetam), G. (ii.), I. 84, *339* II. 85, 185.
Chetham, H., II. *178*.
Chetyngdone, T. de, I. *264*, *265*, *286*.
Chichele, H., II. *162*.
Chichele, J., I. *145*, *206*, *408*; II. *162*.
CHICHELE, R., I. 10, 206, 270, *338*; II. 1., 2, 7, 162.
Chichele, W., I. 10, 269, *338*, *409*; II. 4, 6, 162.
Chichester, H. M., II. *213*.
CHICHESTER, J. DE, I. 143, 232, 250, *343*, 388; II. 219, 221.
CHIGWELL, H. DE, 189, 264, *342*, 380, *384*, 418; II. xxxii., xli., xlix., liii., 161.
Chigwell, R. de, I. 189, 239, *342*, 379.
CHILD, SIR F. (i.), I. *7*, *134*, 164, *185*, *259*, 278, 279, *291*, 303, 304, *317*, 324, *343*; II. li., 117, 123, 194, 196, 212.
CHILD, SIR F. (ii.), I. 164, *259*, 279, *291*, *292*, 305, 306, *320*, 324, 326, *344*, *421*; II. li., 124, 128, 194, 196, 212, *232*, 235.
Child, Sir J., II. *187*.
Child, Sir R., I. 164, *259*, *291*, 304, 305, *319*, *344*; II. xxii., li., 123, 124, 194, 196.
Chircheman, J., I. 34, 56, *338*, 359, 360, 396, 397, 399, 400, 401, 408; II. xix.
Chittey, H., I. *76*, 104, *247*, *348*; II. 102, 103.
CHITTY, SIR T., I. 203, *259*, *292*, *347*; II. xlvi., 130, 132, 198.
CHIVERTON, SIR R., I. *6*, *13*, *40*, *57*, 67, *77*, *84*, *85*, *95*, 116, 133, 141, *150*, *151*, *160*, *161*, *162*, *170*, 184, *194*, *222*, 229, 240, *247*, 251, 253, 254, *257*, *259*, *344*; II. xlvi., lv., 72, 91, 107, 182, 231, 234.
Cholmley, Ranulph, I. *275*, *289*, *299*.
Cholmley, Sir Roger, I. *274*, *289*, *421*; II. *223*.
Choppyn, R., I. 24, *82*, 227, *331*, *338*, *351*, 410; II. xlvi., 27, 29, 30.
Christmas, W., I. *6*, 125, *341*; II. 71.
Chune (or *Chowne*), *N.*, I. *275*, *289*, *421*.
Church, J., I. *52*, *133*.
Churchill, C., II. *197*, *211*.
Churchill, Lord R., II. *lii.*, *170*, *173*, *199*.
Churchill, W. L. S., II. *lii.*, *170*, *173*.
Clarges, Sir T., I. *327*.
Clark, G. (i.), I. 52; II. 101, 102, 189.
Clark, G. (ii.), I. 20, *351*; II. 140.
CLARK, R., I. 78, 281, *292*, *293*, *353*; II. lxiv., 136, 139, 212, 224.
Clark, W., *see* Clerk.
Clarke, C., II. *197*.
CLARKE, SIR E., I. *42*, *53*, *177*, *259*, *346*; II. 117, 120.
Clarke, Sir E. G., I. *285*, *297*; II. *223*.
Clarke, Sir F., I. 76, *258*, *341*; II. 98.
Clarke, Sir G., I. 58, *93*, *94*, *170*, *215*, *257*, *339*; II. lxiii., 65, 69, 181.
Clarke, H., I. *43*.
Clarke, H. C., II. *236*.
Clarke, R., I. *5*, *11*, 58, *176*, 228, *246*, *256*, *347*; II. 46, 49, 216, 218.
†*Clarke, Sir S.*, I. *112*; II. *xxxviii*.
Clarkson, R., I. 104, *341*; II. 102.
Claxton, E., I. 170, *349*; II. 68, 69, 185.
Claxton, J., I. *162*.
Clayton, Sir J., I. *50*, 60, *210*, *258*, *346*; II. 78, 184.
CLAYTON, SIR R., I. *7*, *13*, *20*, *52*, *77*, 98, *103*, 104, 105, 106, *111*, 119, *134*, *163*, *164*, *171*, *177*, *185*, *195*, *202*, *203*, *213*, *214*, *224*, *248*, 251, 253, *259*, 277, 278, 302, 303, 304, *319*, 324, 328, *332*, *341*, *353*, 414; II. xxii., xxxv., xlix,, l., li., lvi., 105, 109, 115, 116, 117, 121, 191, 212, 232.
Cleaver, F., I. *28*, 161, *345*; II. 85.
Clenhand, J., I. *269*, *286*.
Clerk le (or Coroner le, or Vintry de), J., *see* Vintry.
Clerk (or Clark), W., I. 180, 418; II. 6, 8.
Cleve, J., I. *64*.
Cleve, W., I. *83*, 220, *346*; II. 74, 231.
Cliffe A., I. 52, *346*; II. 102.
Cliffe, H., I. *65*, 66, *162*, *202*, *349*; II. 95.
CLITHEROW, SIR C., I. 6, 26, *38*, *183*, 276, *348*; II. lxii., 59, 65, 176, 179, 212, 230.
Clitherow, H., I. *5*, *18*, *25*, *37*, *74*, *131*, *139*, *158*, *232*.
Clode, W., II. *212*, *213*.
CLOPTON, H., I. 47, *54*, *100*, *114*, *130*, 138, 228, 273, *337*, 411, 412; II. lxi., 18, 19, 212, 218.
CLOPTON, R., I. 174, 271, *341*; II. 8, 10, 167, *219*.
Clough, W. O., I. *316*, *323*.
Clutterbuck, R., I. 210, *337*, 419; II. 74.
Clyfton, W., I. *18*, *182*.
Clyvelee, J., I. 206, *348*, 394.
Cochrane, Lord, I. *310*.
†*Cockerell, G. J.*, I. *97*; II. *xxxviii*.
Cocks (or Coxe), R., I. 92, *148*, *219*, *339*; II. 56, 178.
Coghill, J., I. 148, *350*; II. 55.
COKAYNE, F., I. 126, *333*, *348*, *355*, 415; II. 129, 133.
Cokayne, G. E., I. x., xii.; II. *48*, 51, *60*, *183*, *212*.
COKAYNE, SIR W., I. *5*, *11*, *12*, *13*, 74, *83*, 92, *93*, *139*, *148*, *158*, 159, 176, *183*, *201*, 229, 240, *344*; II. lii., 51, 60, 177, 212, 216, 219, *220*.
Cokayne, W., I. *209*.
Coldham, J., I. 65, *339*; II. 93, 94.
Coke, Sir E., II. *xliii*.
Coke, Sir J., II. *177*.

Cole, L., I. *60.*
Coleridge, Sir J. T., I. *243.*
COLET, SIR H., I. 17, 90, *100*, *101*, 123, 154, 240, 251, 253, *256*, 273, 324, *336*, *410*; II. 15, 16, 17, 21; II. xxi., xxv., xxvii., l., lxi., 166, 167, 212, 219, 221.
†*Collett, Sir J.*, I. *111.*
Collett, P., I. 157, *345*; II. 47.
Collett, —, I. *119.*
Collier, T., I. *131.*
Collins, D. G., II. *238.*
Collymore (or Cullymore), J., I. 64. *183*, *346*; II. 51, 179.
Coltman, Sir T., I. *243.*
Colvill, J., I. 104, *343*; II. 104, 190.
Colwall, D., I. *53*, *213.*
Colwall, T., I. 75, *85*, *353*; II. 92, 93.
Colwyche, R., I. 109, 154, 231, 233, *345*; II. xxi., lxiv., 15, 16.
Colyns, T., I. *4*, *91*, *138*, 147, *156*, 232, *245*, *347*; II. xlviii., 29.
COMBE, H. C., I. 15, 281, 282, *293*, *320*, 325, *333*, *335*, *342*, *350*; II. xxvi., xlix., l., lviii., 138, 142, 201, 202, 216.
Combemartyn, H. de, I. 9, 197, *353*, 383, *385.*
Combemartyn, W. de, I. 197, 263, 379, *381*; II. lxii., 220.
Combes, W., I. *23*, 90, 153, 230, 272, *342*; II. 8, 10, *219*, 229.
Compton, H. (Bishop), II. lii., *174.*
Concliffe, *see* Cunliffe.
Conder, E., I. 21, *295*, *352*, *356*; II. lxiii., 148, 149.
Conduit, G. de, I. 55, 238, 379, *380*; II. lxii.
CONDUIT, R. DE, I. 99, 113, 197, 240, 250, 253, 264, 265, 266, *348*, 382, 386, 419; II. lxii., 218.
Constantine ('juvenis'), I. 366; II. 227. *See also* Fitz-Alulf, C.
Constantyn, W., I. 44, 217, *344*; II. 12, 14, 165, 221.
CONYERS, SIR G., I. 68, 78, *134*, 229, 252, *259*, *291*, *292*, *347*, *411*; II. xlix., li., 122, 127, 223.
COOK (or COOKE), SIR T. (i.), I. 47, 72, *82*, *122*, *153*, 206, 228, *229*, 240, *256*, 272, *340*, 411; II. xxi., xlix., l., li., liii., lv., 11, 13, 14, 164, 165, 209, 212, *221.*
Cooke (or Cook), Sir C., I. 20, *258*, 305, *319*, *320*, 326, *337*; II. lxiii., 123, 124.
Cooke, E., I. *117.*
Cooke, N., I. *60*, 133, *220*, *352*; II. 87.
Cooke, Sir T. (ii.), I. 195, *258*, 302, 303, 304, *319*, 325, *343*; II. xlviii., 118, 121, 168.
Cooper, E. E., II. 155, 157, 226, 237.
Cooper, R., I. *5*, *75*, *209*, *219.*
Cooper, T., II. *212.*
Cooper (or Cowper), Sir W., I. 39, *257*, *337*; II. li., 76, 172, 183.
Coote, H. C., II. *xvi.*
COPELAND, W. T., I. 43, *68*, *188*, 252, *293*, 311, 312, 313, *321*, *322*, *323*, 325, 328, *344*; II. *lviii.*, lxiii., 143, 149, 204, 212.
Copson, R., I. *52*, *86*, 150, *212*, *247*, *339*; II. 105.
COPYNGER, W., I. *35*, *47*, *72*, 91, *101*, *130*, *155*, *175*, 191, 196, *207*, *245*, *342*, 413; II. xxviii., 21, 23, 229.
Corbett, H., I. *139*, 158, *345*; II. 51.
Cordell, Sir J., I. 19, *38*, *49*, *93*, *116*, *148*, *183*, 194, 253, *257*, *337*; II. xxv., lv., lxii., 63, 68, 180, 234.
Cordell, T., I. 64, *158*, *183*, *337*; II. 45, 46.
Cornhill, H. de, I. 365.
Cornhill, J. de, I. 366.
Cornhill, R. de, I. 367, 368, 369, 372, *375*; II. 159.
Cornhill, S. de, I. 238; II. 217.
Cornish, H., I. 213, *248*, *347*; II. xxxv., xlv., l., lvi., lxiii., 108, 109, 115, 116, 192, 212.
Cornwaleys, T., I. 205, 206, 268, *343*, 391, 395, 396, 397, 399, 408; II. xix.
Cornwaleys, W., *see* L'Engleys.
Cornwall, P. de, I. 180, 364, 365, 417.
Cornwallis, Marquis, I. *408.*
Coroner, J. le., *see* Vintry, J. de.
Corp, S., I. 113, *338*, 380, *382*; II. xviii.
Corsellis, A., I. *75.*
Cory-Wright, Sir C. F., I. *127.*
Costantyn, J., I. 88, 230, 298, *340*, 387, *388*, 407; II. 165.
Costantyn, R. (i.), I. 16, *340*, 381, *384*, 407.
Costantyn, R. (ii.), I. 8, 128, 135, *340*, 385, *386*, 407.
Cosyn, E., I. *265*, *286.*
Cosyn, J., I. 190, *338*, 402.
Cosyn, W., I. 189, 379, *380*; II. lxii.
Cote, H., I. 3, 101, *146*, 225, 230, *343*, 409, 414; II. xxxvi., 18, 19, 21, 167, 217.
Coteler, S. le, I. 70, *351*, 377, *380*; II. 160.
COTES, SIR J., I. *3*, 4, *36*, *47*, *73*, *91*, 138, *156*, *191*, 232, *245*, *347*, 416; II. xxii., 28, 32.
Cotesbrok, D. de, I. *263.*
Cottenham, Lord, I. *243.*
Cottesbroke, W., I. *272*, *287.*
COTTON, SIR A., I. *25*, 83, 139, *219*, *341*; II. lxiii., 54, 61, 177, 182.
Cotton, E., I. *65*, 75, *345*; II. 60, 61.
Cotton, J. (i.), I. *110*, *193.*
Cotton, J. (ii.), I. 83, *341*; II. 70, 73, 177, 182.
Cotton, Sir J. H., II. *189*, *195*, *196.*
Cottone (or Cotton), Walter, I. 89, 97, 129, 135, *336*; II. 4, 5, 162, 219.
Cotton, William, I. *12*, 139, *341*; II. 50, 177.
COTTON, SIR W. J. R., I. 69, 178, *258*, 284, *296*, 314, 315, *323*, 325, 327, *347*, *352*, *354*; II. lxiv., 149, 153, 206.
Cotun, J., I. 216, *344*, 381, *384*; II. liii., 161.
Coudres, J., I. 367, 372.
Courtney, W. P., II. *212*, *214.*

Coventre, H. de, I. 205, 239, *348*, 370, 374, *376*; II. 163.
COVENTRE, J., I. 10, *336*, *409*; II. li., 6, 7, 163, 229, 234.
Coventry, Lord, II. *xliii.*, *li.*, *163*.
COWAN, SIR J., I. 78, *260*, *351*; II. lviii., 144, 145.
Cowan, P., I. 120, *204*, *296*, 315, *354*, *356*; II. xxxviii., 151, 153.
Cowper, Earl, II. *li.*
Cowper, J., I. *4*, *5*, 63, *74*, *92*, *147*, *169*, 192, *342*; II. 36, 38, 172, 183.
Cowper, W., II. *li.*, *172*, *183*.
Cowper, Sir W., *see* Cooper.
Cox, R. A., I. 8, *293*, *344*; II. xxvi., xlviii., 142, 143, 203.
Cox, W., I. *313*, *314*, *322*, *323*.
Cox, R., *see* Cocks.
Cracraft, W., I. 14, *347*; II. 133, 199, *235*.
Cradock, M., I. *276*, *290*, *421*.
Craker, F. J., I., *xi.*, *98*, *218*.
Crane, N., I. 1, 8, 135, 385, *386*, *409*.
Cranfield, Sir L., I. *58*, *159*; II. *xliv.*
Cranley, R., I. 83, *170*, *342*; II. 81, 83.
Cranmer, S., I. *58*, 132, *159*, *183*, 232, *350*, 422; II. lxii. 62, 65, 180, 230.
CRAVEN, SIR W., I. *12*, *18*, *19*, 37, *58*, *64*, *74*, *110*, 115, *124*, *139*, 176, *219*, *225*, 240, *256*, *345*; II. 47, 54, 176, 178, 212.
Crawford, Sir H. H., II., *208*.
Crawford, R. W., I. *283*, *284*, *295*, *296*, *322*, *323*.
Crawford, W., I. *283*, *294*, *321*.
Creed, Sir J., I. *203*, *306*, *307*.
Creighton, M. (*Bishop*), II. *212*.
Cremour, T., I., *57*, *244*, *273*, *288*.
Cremylford (or Crymelford), G. de, I. 167, 233, *338*, 359, 360, 398; II. xix., 162.
Crepyn (or de Alegate), R., *see* Alegate.
Crepyn, W., I. 121, 264, 298, 383; II. 161.
Creswicke (or Creswyk), W., I. *338*, 401, 417.
Crewe, Marquess of, II. *lii.*
Crichton, W., I. 105, *342*; II. 136, 137.
Crickitt, J., I. *97*.
Crisp, H., I. *302*.
Crisp, Sir N., I. *291*.
Crispe, E., I. *5*, *83*, *139*, 140, *176*, *347*, 416; II. xxxix., 58, 59, 179, 219.
Crofts, F., I. 30, *341*; II. 88.
Croke, J., I. 35, 44, 175, 178, *199*, 227, 233, *344*; II. 14, 166.
Croke, Sir J., I. *276*, *290*.
†*Croll, A. A.*, I. *196*; II. *xxxviii.*
Cromwell, O., I. *168*, *169*; II. *li.*, *lvi.*
Cromwell, T. (*Lord*), II. *xlii.*
Crook, T., I. *215*.
Crooke, A., I. *27*.
Cropley, E., I. *159*.
Cros, T., I. 22, 238, *342*, 377, *378*.
CROSBY, B., I. 53, *62*, 228, 233, 281, *292*, *293*, 307, *320*, 325, *333*, *344*, *354*; II. xxvi., l., lviii., lxiii., 133, 138, 165, 199, 212, 216, *235*.
Crosby, Sir J., I. 35, 44, 72, *256*, 272, *338*, 411; II. l., 13, 15, 212.
CROSBY, SIR T. B., I. xx., 172, 233, *297*, *354*, *371*, 420; II. *1*, 154, 157, 176, 208, 222, 225, 226, 238.
Crow, W., I. 13, *344*; II. 90, 91, 187.
CROWDER, J., I. 152, *354*, *356*; II. xlviii., 143, 144, 204.
Crowley, Sir A., I. 142, *258*, 305, *341*; II. 122, 123, *124*, 195, 196.
Crowley, J., I. *31*, 142, *292*, 305, *341*; II. 126, 195, 196.
CROWMERE, W., I. 23, 81, 270, 271, *340*; II. 2, 8, 218.
Croydon, J. de, I. 33, *342*, 386; II. lxii.
Croydon, R. de, I. 197, *342*, 389, *390*, 407; II. 161.
Crozier, T., I. *224*.
Crymes, R., I. *36*, *246*.
Cubitt, T., II. *205*.
CUBITT, W., I. 172, 284, *295*, 312, 313, *322*, 325, 327, *335*, *343*; II. xxvi., xxvii., 147, 148, 205, 212, 223, *224*.
Cudworth, J., I. 126, *351*; II. 102, 103.
Culling (or Cullen), T., I. *40*, *111*, *161*, 223, *337*; II. 94.
Cullum, Sir T., I. *39*, *59*, *83*, 117, *125*, *170*, *258*, *341*; II. 67, 81, 179, 212.
Cullymore, *see* Collimore.
Cunliffe, Sir E., I. 6, *339*; II. 87, 88.
Currie, R., I. *283*, *294*, *295*.
CURTES, SIR T., I. *73*, *101*, *110*, 147, *156*, *182*, *200*, *207*, *218*, 274, *331*, *342*, *350*, 416; II. xlvi., 33, 36, 171, 215.
Curteys, W., *see* Bricklesworth.
Curtis, G., I. *118*.
CURTIS, SIR W., I. 68, 203, 252, *260*, 281, 282, *293*, 310, *320*, *321*, 325, 328, *341*; II l., li., 137, 143, 202, 212, 216.
Cust, L., II. *212*, *214*.
Cuthbertson, C. J., II. 156, 226, 238.
Cutler, Sir J., I. 50, *83*, *258*, 317, *339*; II. 76, 181, 183, 212.
Cutts, Lord, II. *189*.

D.

Dacres (or Dakers), H., I. *3*, *91*, 156, *345*; II. xxxvii., 26, 27, 169.
DAKIN, SIR T., I. *69*, 87, *259*, *295*, *296*, 314, 327, *343*, *355*; II. xxvi., 148, 152, *224*.
Dale, M., I. *299*.
Dallow, P., I. 66, *348*; II. 96.
Dallyng, J. de, I. *266*, *286*.
Danby, Earl of, II. *lii.*
Dane, W., I. *4*, *18*, *74*, *157*, 200, *348*; II. 38, 39, 230.
Daniel, Sir P., I. 61, 254, *259*, 302, *347*; II. xxvi., 108, 109, 115, 119, 192, 232.

Daniel, W. (ii.), I. *66*, *75*, 151, *347*; II. 105, 106, 195.
Daniell, W. (i.), I. 220, *343*, 419; II. 75.
†*Danyell, T.*, II. *xxxvii.*
DARCI, H., I. 216, 250, 266, *340*, 384, *387*; II. xlviii., 221.
†*Darling, Sir R.*, I. *307*, *320*, *421*.
Dartmouth, Earl of, II. *lii.*
Darwin, T., I. 96, *346*; II. 118, 119, 195.
Dashwood, F. (i.), I. 222, *352*; II. lii., 88, 89, 186, 189, 192.
Dashwood, Sir F., I. *53*, *214*; II. *186*, *192*.
Dashwood, J., I. *133*.
DASHWOOD, SIR S., I. *7*, 14, 104, 231, *259*, 277, 278, 304, *348*; II. xxvi., lvii., lxiii., 109, 113, 114, 115, 116, 120, 186, 192.
Dashwood, W., I. 212, *350*; II. 100, 101, 189, 190.
Dauntsey, W., I. *3*, *18*, *147*, 156, 168, *192*, 299, 326, *337*; II. 28, 31, 170.
Davies, E., I. 195, *347*; II. 129, 130, 233.
DAVIES, SIR H. D., I. xx., 43, *259*, *296*, 315, 316, *323*, 325, *355*, *356*, *421*; II. xlix., 152, 155, 207, 208, 236.
DAVIES, SIR T., I. *150*, *151*, 163, *259*, *332*, *341*, *354*; II. 101, 108, 184, 189, 212.
Davison (or Davidson), D., I. 133, 232, *339*; II. 87, 186.
Davison, M., I. *76*, 163, *349*, 417; II. 99.
Davy, H., I. *66*.
Davy, T., I. *2*, *34*, *90*, *137*, *153*, *206*.
Davyes, A., I. *76*.
Dawes, J., I. *3*, *72*, *109*, 155, *338*; II. xxxix., 23, 168.
Dawes, Sir J., I. *53*, 77, *103*, *149*, *259*, *342*; II. xxxix., 105, 106, 191, *232*.
Dawes, Sir W., II. *178*.
Dawson, J., I. *52*, *77*, *151*.
Deane, Sir J., I. *5*, *36*, *37*, *48*, *58*, *64*, *74*, *92*, *124*, *131*, *139*, *147*, *157*, 158, *169*, *176*, *183*, *192*, *201*, *208*, *219*, *246*, *256*, *341*; II. 49, 176.
DEANE, SIR R., I. 64, 83, *93*, *102*, *117*, 148, *159*, 240, *344*; II. lxi., lxii., 54, 63, 178, 179, 181.
Debert, P., I. *212*, *247*.
De Greate, J., I. 94, *350*; II. 77.
DE KEYSER, SIR P., I. 165, *259*, *351*, *352*, *355*, II. 151, 153, 207.
Delaney (or Delannoy), P., I. [illegible], [illegible], 317, [illegible], [illegible]; II. [illegible], [illegible].
De la Pole, R., I. 33, *255*, 265, 298, 384, *385*; II. lxiv., 161.
Delaune, G., I. *125*, 140, *355*; II. 59, 179, 212.
De la Wood, W., I. 20, 134; II. 112.
DELMÉ, SIR P., I. 171, *259*, *291*, *292*, *342*, *411*; II. xxii., xxvi., li., 123, 126, 195, 225.
Delves, N., I. 211, 317, *345*; II. 92, 232.
Denham, Sir W., I. 110, *200*, *256*, *348*; II. xlii., 27, 31, 169.
Denman, Sir T. (*Lord*), I. *243*, *310*, *311*, *321*; II. *146*.
Dennis, S., I. 103, *349*; II. 100, 102.
Dennis, W., I. 84, *341*; II. 83.
Dent, G., I. 211, *347*; II. 81, 82.
Dent, J., I. 102, *115*, *182*, *347*; II. 43, 174.
Depeham, R. de, I. 81, 252, 265, 385, *388*.
Derby, J., I. 82, *330*, *340*, *345*, 413; II. xxxi., 9, 10, 164, 218, *219*, *221*.
Dere, W., I. *2*, *47*, *82*, *130*, 137, *153*, *168*, *174*, *244*; II. lxii., 10, 164, 219, *221*, 229.
†*Desanges, Sir F.*, I. *172*; II. *xxxviii.*
DETHICK, SIR J., I. *19*, *30*, *84*, *117*, 125, *160*, *161*, 194, *222*, 231, *247*, *257*, *258*, *337*; II. lv., lvi., 69, 90, 182.
Deumars, B., I. 33, 136, 266, *357*, 386, *387*.
†*Dewar, Sir T. R.*, I. *214*, *316*, *323*; II. *xxxviii.*
Dibdall, H., I. *116*.
Dickins, N., I. 26, *346*; II. 75.
DICKINSON, M., I. 195, *292*, 307, 325, *340*; II. 130, 133, 198, 224.
Dillon, R. C., II. *204*.
DIMSDALE, SIR J. C., I. x., 127, *257*, *259*, *260*, 262, 285, *296*, *297*, 316, *323*, 325, *334*, *340*; II. xlvi., xlix., li., lxiv., 153, 154, 207, 208, 222, *224*.
DIXIE, SIR W., I. 18, *48*, 74, *92*, *218*, 251, *344*; II. l., 39, 45, 172, 173, 212, *217*.
DOBBYS, SIR R., I. *4*, *18*, *36*, *156*, *192*, 200, *227*, *344*; II. xlviii., l., lv., 31, 35, 210, 215.
Dobree, H., II. *238*.
Dodgson, C. L., II. *l.*
DODMER, SIR R., I. *73*, *146*, *168*, 191, 207, 218, 233, 240, *245*, *330*, *337*, *350*, 418, 419; II. xxii., xlvi., xlviii., 25, 29, 169, 234.
Doe, Sir C., I. *51*, 66, *141*, *259*, *343*; II. 96, 100, 188.
†*Doget, J.*, II. *xxxvii.*
Doget, W., I. 206, *348*, 395.
Doggett, J., 151, *337*; II. 105.
Dolphyn, W., I. *3*, *245*.
DOLSELEY, S., I. 121, *338*, 387, *388*; II. lxii.
Dolseley, T., I. 113, 231, 266, 267, *338*, 387, *388*; II. 219.
DOMVILLE, SIR W., I. 195, *260*, *293*, *354*; II. 141, 142.
Don (or Dunne), A., I. 17, *338*; II. 21, 22, 168.
Donnell, W., I. *60*.
DORMER, SIR M., I. 3, *24*, *36*, *82*, *110*, 207, *337*; II. xxii., 27, 31, 169.
Dornford, J., I. *31*, *186*.
Dorrington, F., I. *85*, 150, *163*, 302, *349*; II. 103, 104.
Dounton, T., I. *272*, *288*.
Dove, J. F., I. *43*.
Downes, R., I. 125, *342*; II. 80, 81.
Drake, R., I. *19*, *65*.
DRAPER, SIR C., I. 115, *348*; II. 35, 41, 172, 173, 174, 210.

Draper, J., I. 94, *210*, *220*, *339*; II. 78.
Draper, P., I. *109*, *175*.
Draper, R., I. 94, *345*; II. 69.
Draper, T., I. *148*.
Drewe, E., I. *276*, *290*.
Dreyton, E., I. *171*, *223*.
DROPE, R., I. *109*, 123, 168, *175*, 231, 251, 253, *340*: II. xlvi., 13, 18, 165, 219.
Drury, N., I. 22, 238, 380, *381*; II. lxii., 227.
Dryden, J., II. *xlv*.
Dubois, J., II. *185*.
Duc, R. le (i.), I. 365.
DUC, R. LE (ii.), I. 366, 371.
Ducane, P., I. *42*, 163, *211*, *349*; II. 99, 188, 194.
DUCKETT, SIR L., I. 4, 18, *25*, *74*, *123*, *131*, *157*, *192*, *246*, *337*, 410; II. xlvi., lxii., 37, 42, 172, 173.
DUCYE, SIR R., I. *5*, *12*, 19, 26, *49*, *74*, *111*, *116*, *117*, *140*, 159, *176*, 226, 240, *257*, *345*; II. lii., lxii., 55, 63, 177, 178.
Dudley, Sir W., I. 39, *258*, *345*; II. 75, 76, 225.
Dudson, E., I. 42, *184*, *223*, *341*; II. 98.
†*Dufthous* (*or Dufhous*), *T.*, I. *90*; II. *218*.
DUKE, SIR J., I. *69*, 165, *188*, 252, *258*, *260*, 283, 284, *295*, 312, 314, *321*, *322*, *323*, 325, 326, *334*, *347*, *355*; II. 145, 149.
Duket, N., I. 365.
Dunckley, Sir R., I. *61*, *86*, *229*.
DUNCOMBE, SIR C., I. 61, 77, *96*, 250, 253, 278, *291*, 302, 303, 304, *319*, 324, 328, *343*; II. xlviii., li., lxiii., 110, 111, 115, 119, 122, 193, 212.
Duncombe, W., I. 133, *337*; II. 100, 102.
Dunn, Sir W. H., I. *xx.*; II. xxxviii., 155, 157, 222, 224, 226, 227, 233, 237.
Dunstaple, J. de, I. 216, 239, *344*, 377, *380*; II. lxiv.
Duppa, Sir T., II. *194*.
Durham (or Dunelm), H. de, I. 45, 264, 379.
Durham (or Dunelm), T. de, I. 236, 263, 367, 368, 372, *373*.
Durham (or Dunelm), W. de, I. 45, *235*, 238, 370, 374, *376*; II. 159.
Dycer, Sir R., I. 94, *170*, *247*, *258*, *341*; II. 74.
Dyer, R., I. 135, *356*; II. 122.
†*Dyke, H.*, I. *145*.

E.

Eagleton, E., I. 152, *347*; II. 147.
EAMER, SIR J., I. 172, *259*, *293*, 309, *347*; II. xxvi., lxiii., 138, 143, 202, 216.
†*East, W. Q.*, I. *106*.
Eastwick (or Estwicke), S., I. 60, 141, *161*, *170*, *184*, 229, *351*, 412; II. 73, 87.
Edelmeton, P. de, I. 88, 239, *340*, 370, 375, *376*.
Edge, W., I. *201*.
Edmonds, S., I. 83, *132*, 140, *346*; II. lv., 67, 81, 181, 185.
Edmonds, W., I. *134*.
Edmund, I. 364.
Edmund (Prior), I. 179.
EDWARD, W., I. *10*, 82, *122*, *338*, 413; II. 13, 16, 165, 167.
Edwardes, T., I. *12*.
Edwards, G., I. *xx.*, *214*; II. *236*.
EDWARDS, SIR J., I. *31*, 86, 98, *104*, *119*, *177*, *213*, *259*, *339*, 413; II. 104, 109, 111 115, 116, 190, 218.
Edwards, T., I. 48, *337*; II. 52.
EDWIN, SIR H., I. *86*, 105, 106, *142*, 202, 203, *259*, 303, *332*, *344*, *350*; II. xxii., xxxv., l., lvii., 113, 115, 116, 121, 193, 212.
Egerton, Sir T., II. *xlii*.
Egleton, Sir C., I. 79.
Eilward, I. 363.
Eldred, J., I. 158, *349*; II. 49, 176, 212.
Elkyn, W., I. *18*, *102*, *110*, 131, 139, *157*, *182*, *201*, *337*; II. xxii., lxii., 42, 44, 174.
Elliot, J., I. *310*.
Ellis, J., I. 60, *345*, 412; II. 79, 184, 231.
ELLIS, SIR J. W., I. *69*, 78, 252, *260*, 315, *323*, *346*; II. xlvii., xlix., 149, 155, 204, 205, 206, 207, 208, 222, 237.
Elliston, E., I. *20*.
Elrington, R., I. *192*.
Elwes (or Elwayes), Geoffrey, I. *37*, 148, *158*, *176*, *201*, 219, *345*, 419; II. 50, 54, 176, 179, 184.
Elwes (or Elwayes), Sir Gervais, I. 117, *256*, *345*; II. 61, 62, 176, 179, 184.
Elwes (or Elways), Jeremy, I. 27, *39*, *220*, *337*; II. 79, 176, 184.
Elwes, John, II. *179*.
Ely, Robert de, I. 189, *342*, 384.
†*Ely, Roger de*, I. *298*.
Elys, R., I. 1, 2, 252, *351*, 392, 395, 396, 399, 402, 403, *409*.
Englysshe, M., I. 109, *191*, 199, 233, *337*; II. xxxvii., 24, 27, 229.
Erle, Sir W., I. *243*.
Ernulf, I. 364.
ESDAILE, SIR J., I. *62*, 135, *258*, *353*; II. lxiii., 133, 138, 199, 202, 216, *223*, *224*, *235*.
Essex, M. de, I. *264*, *286*.
Essex, William de, I. *267*, *268*, *286*.
Essex, Wolmar de, I. 22, 369, 375, *377*.
Essington, T., I. 27, *160*, *341*; II. 76, 77, 183, 193.
Estanes, T. de, I. 70, 239, 377.
ESTFELD, SIR W., I. 130, *256*, 271, 272, *336*, 415; II. xxvii., 6, 9, 163, *219*, 229.
Estone, J. (i.), I. 16, 17, 100, 108, 226, 240, 361, 394, 395, 396, 399, 410, 414, 440, *422*; II. 217.
Eston, J. (ii.), I. *299*.
Estwicke, *see* Eastwick.
ESWY (or ASWY), RALPH, I. *337*, 367, 372; II. 159, 227.

Eswy (or Aswy), Richard, I. 88, 239, *336*, 376, *378*; II. 159.
Eswy (or Aswy or Asshewy), S., I. 99, 106, 239, 252, 263, 375, *378*; II. 222.
Eswy, W., I. 367, 368, 372, *373*.
Eustace (Prior), I. 180, 365, 374, *376*, 417, 418; II. xxxii.
Evans, A., II. *xxxvi.*
EVANS, SIR D., I. xx., *69*, 96, *259*, *296*, *297*, *347*, *354*, *356*, *422*; II. 151, 155, 237.
Evans, R., I. *40*, 66, 229, *351*; II. 95, 192.
Eve, S., I. 19, *341*, 410; II. 94.
Everard, A., I. 46, 228, 271, *336*; II. 5, 223.
Everard, C., I. 76, *343*; II. 96, 97, 188.
Eves (or Ives), W., I. *148*, *170*, 209, *348*; II. 60.
Evington, F., I. *58*, *64*, 116, *176*, *345*; II. 53.
Evote, W., I. 108, 129, *340*, 402, 403, 404; II. 2.
Ewell, R. de, I. 236, 368, 369, 373, *374*.
Ewer, C., I. 78, *79*, 306, *340*; II. 128.
Excestre, R. de, I. 180, 401, 403, 404, 418; II. 2, 4.
EXMEWE (or EXMUE), SIR T., I. *17*, *18*, 131, *175*, *256*, *343*; II. lxii., 22, 27, 168.
EXTON, N., I. 23, 32, 227, *255*, 267, 269, 298, *342*, 397, 399, 400; II. liv., 162.
Exton, T., I. *269*, *287*.
Eyles, Sir F., I. 67; II. li., lxiii., *117*, 122, 123, 193, 195, 196, 235.
EYLES, SIR JOHN (i.) I. 77, 302; II. xxv., lvii., 114, 115, 193, 195, 196.
EYLES, SIR JOHN (ii.), I. 68, 214, 252, 279, 305, 306, 324, 326; II. li., 123, 129, 193, 195, 196, *223*.
Eyles, Sir Joseph, I. 105, 305, 306, 326; II. xlvi., li., *lvii.*, 128, 193, 195, 196, 235.
Eynesham, W. de, I. 34, *338*, 359, 360, 395.
EYRE, S., I. 72, 122, 168, 217, 240, *340*, 417; II. xxi., l., lxi., 9, 11, 164. *219*.
Eyre, T., I. *23*.

F.

Faber, R., *see* Fevre, R. le.
Fabyan, R., I. *57*, 155, *244*, *340*, 411; II. xvii., xviii., xxxvii., li., 19, 20, 165, 167, *209*, 212.
Fabyan, S., I. 35, 44, 57, *90*, *217*, 272, 273, *340*, 411; II. 13, 14, 165.
Facetus, W., I. 365.
Fagan, L., II. *212*.
FAREBROTHER, C., I. *68*, 178, *188*, *293*, 311, *349*; II. *lviii.*, lxiii., 143, 148, 204, 206.
Farmer, J., I. *139*, *140*, 159, *339*; II. 58.
FARNCOMB, T., I. 21, *188*, *295*, 311, *351*, *421*; II. lxiii., 145, 148, 205, 206.
FARNDONE, N. DE, I. 143, 239, 250, 252, *255*, 263, 264, 324, 328, *343*, 377, *384*, 407, 414; II. xvi., xxv., xli.
Farndone, W. de, I. 143, 239, *343*, 376, *377*, 407; II. xvi.
Farrington, D., I. 119, *163*, *347*; II. 104.
Farrington, R., I. 12, *349*; II. 51, 52, 176.
Fastolf, H., I. 56, 198, 204, 268, 298, *338*, 359, 360, 396, 399, 400; II. 228.
FAUCONER, T., I. 100, 108, 270, 271, *336*; II. xxv., lxi., 2, 5, 8, 162.
FAUDEL-PHILLIPS, SIR G., I. *120*, 152, *257*, *259*, *260*, *297*, 315, *355*, *356*; II. *xv.*, xxxviii., 152, 156, 206, 207, 222, 238.
Faulkner, E., I. *93*.
Fawkener, W., I. *195*, *214*.
†*Fayrey, J.*, II. *xxxvi.*
†*Feast, Sir F.*, I. *134*, *416*; II. *xxxix.*
Feelde, J., I. 56, *82*, *90*, *122*, *137*, *153*, *206*, *217*, 228, *342*; II. 11, 12, *221*.
Feilde, A., I. *5*.
Feilde, P., I. *307*, *308*, *320*.
FELDYNGE, G., I. *10*, 145, 271, 272, *336*; II. lxii., 9, 12, 164, *221*, 229.
Fellowes, R., I. *103*.
FENKYLL (or FYNKELL), Sir J., I. 3, *17*, 57, *199*, 225, *256*, 273, *340*, 412; II. 17, 19, 229.
Fenn, J., I. *154*.
FENN (or VENN), SIR R., I. *19*, *49*, *74*, 93, *102*, *140*, *183*, 201, *246*, *346*; II. 59, 64, 179.
Fenn, R., I. 50, *346*; II. 76.
Fenrother, R., I. 3, *146*, *155*, *199*, *218*, 225, *343*; II. 23, 25, 229.
Fermor, R., I. *3*, *73*, *91*, *131*, *146*, 156, *191*, *207*, *245*, *338*; II. 28, 170, 212, *219*.
Ferrer (or Farrer), J., I. *xvi.*, *52*, 118, *247*, *250*; II. 101, 102.
Ferrers (or Ferris), W., I. 13, *115*, *337*; II. 56, 178.
Ferrun, A. le, I. 236, 367, 368, 369, 373, *374*; II. xvii., xlvii., 159.
Fettiplace, T., I. *276*, *290*.
Fevre le (or Faber), R., I. 143, 239, 370, 375, *376*, 407; II. xvi.
Fielding, H., II. *197*.
Figgins, J., I. 165, 314, *323*, *354*; II. 149, 151, 208.
Finch, Sir H., I. *276*, *290*, *300*.
Finch, J., I. 150, *342*; II. 104.
Finchingfeld (or Finchingfeud), W. de, I. 128, 135, 239, 263, *343*, 377, *380*, 406; II. *xxiii.*
Fingrie (or Fyngrie), see Fyngrie, H. de.
FINNIS, T. Q., I. *69*, 203, 252, *295*, *296*, *353*: II. 146, 151, 205, *224*.
Firebrace, Sir B., I. 31, *258*, 303, *336*, *348*; II. lxiii., 113, 115, 193.
Firth, C. H. (Professor), II. *212*, *214*.
Fisher, E., I. 182, *344*; II. 45.
Fisher, J., I. 154, *207*, *337*; II. 16, 17.
Fisher, T., I. 208, *344*; II. 48, 49.
Fisher, W., I. 162, *339*; II. 94.
Fisshe, W., I. *276*, *289*.
FITZ-AILWYN, H., I. 364, 365; II. xxiii., xxv., xxviii., 213, 225.
FITZ-ALAN, P., I. 367, 368, 373, *375*; II. xxv.

FITZ-ALAN, R., I. 365; II. xxiii.
Fitz-Algod, R., 1. 363, 364.
Fitz-Alice, M., I. 366.
Fitz-Alice, W., I. 365, 366.
Fitz-Alulf, C., I. 365, 366; II. 227.
Fitz-Alulf, E., I. 365, 366.
Fitz-Alulf, P., I. 366.
Fitz-Alulf, W., I. 365.
Fitz-Bartholomew, J. (or James 'Alderman'), I. 364, 365, 366.
Fitz-Benet (or Fitz-Benedict), W., I. 235, 366, 367, 371, *372*.
Fitz-Fromund, A., I. 365.
Fitz-Fulk, G., I. 235, 366, 367, 371, *372*.
Fitz-Herlicon, J., I. 365.
Fitz-Isabel, W., I. 365.
Fitz-Ivo, T., I. 180, 365.
Fitz-Joce, N., I. 368, 373.
Fitz-John, R., I. 366, 371; II. 227.
Fitz-John, T., I. 365.
Fitz-Liuuie, R., I. 363.
Fitz-Mary, S., I. 236, 367, 372, *373*, 405; II. xvii., l., 209.
Fitz-Nicholas, W., I. 366, 371; II. 227.
Fitz-Nigel, J., I. 364.
Fitz-Osbert, W., II. *liii.*
Fitz-Peter, Alan, I. 365.
Fitz-Peter, Andrew, *see* Nevelun.
Fitz-Peter, Joce, I. 236, 365, 366, 367, 371, *372*; II. 227.
Fitz-Peter, John, I. 107, 231, 239, 370, 376, *377*.
Fitz-Reiner, H., I 365, 366.
Fitz-Reiner, R., I. 365.
FITZ-RICHARD, W., I. 367, 368, 369, 372, *374*; II. 159.
Fitz-Roger, P., I. 366, 371, *375*.
FITZ-ROGER, R., I. 235, 368, 373; II. xxv.
Fitz-Terri, W., I. 364.
Fitz-Thedmar, A., I. xviii. 367, 368, 369, 373, *375*; II. xvii., li., liii., 159, 213.
FITZ-THOMAS, T., I. 235, 368, 369, 373, *374*, 406; II. xlix., liii.
Fitz-Ulgar, H., I. 363, 364.
Fitz-Walter, P., I. 364.
Fitz-Walter, R., I. 367, 372, *373*.
Fitz-William, Sir T., I. *273, 288, 299*.
Fitz-William, Sir W., I. 72, *345*; II. xli., li., 21, 23, 168, 213.
FLEET, SIR J., I. *53, 61, 96*, 171, *185, 214*, 251, *259*, 278, 303, 304, *319*, 324, *332, 339, 353*; II. 116, 123, 213, *223*.
Flemyng, R., I. 23, *138*, 154, *206*, 227, *234, 244*, 272, *348*, 410; II. xxi., 11, 13.
Flesher, M., I. 51, *354*; II. 93.
Fletcher, B., I. *315, 316, 323*.
Fletcher, W., I. *222*.
Flete, E., I. *271, 287*.
Flete, W. de, I. *264, 286*.
Fleetwood, W., I. *275, 276, 289*.
FLOWER, SIR C., I. 126, *186, 260, 293, 356*; II. lviii., 140, 144.
Floyer, Sir P., I. 7, *259, 344*; II. xxxix., 119, 120.
FLUDYER, SIR S., I. 105, *259, 260*, 280, 307, 325, 326, *333, 349, 353*, 414; II. 130, 133, 196, 198, 211, 213, 216, 224.
Fludyer, Sir T., I. *307*; II. *196*.
Fluellen, W., I. *42, 51*, 119, *133, 194, 211, 212, 351*; II. 104, 105, 190.
Flyer, F., I. *140, 176, 183*.
Foleham (or Fulham), A. (le Blund) de, I. 55, 238, 239, 263, *342*, 377, *379*, 412.
Folesham, B. de, II. lxiv., 70, 166, 172, 265, 266, *338*, 383, 385, 412, 417.
Foley, P., II. *190*.
Follett, Sir W. W., I. *215, 419*.
FOOT (or FOOTE) SIR T., I. *6, 30, 58, 60, 75, 83, 94, 95, 109, 111, 140, 160, 161, 170, 201, 231, 252, 277, 339*; II. *v.*, lvi., 67, 90, 91, 92, 179, 181, 183, 185, 187.
Foote, S., I. 162, *348*; II. 92, 93, 187.
FORBES, SIR F., I. 142, *259, 291, 347*; II. xxii., xlvi., li., lxiii., 123, 126, *223*, 232.
Forcet, R., I. *299*.
FORD, SIR R., I. *52*, 53, *85, 104*, 149, 176, 240, *248, 258*, 291, 301, 324, 326, *337*; II. xxv., lxi., 92, 107, 187.
FORMAN, SIR W., I. *4, 11, 24, 36, 57, 73, 82, 101, 123*, 131, *175, 199, 200, 207, 218, 227, 245*, 274, *346*, 414; II. xxx., 27, 32.
Forsham, R. de, I. 71, 265, *336*, 385, *386*.
Forster, J., I. 151, *346*; II. 105.
FORSTER, S., I. 47, *90*, 271, *342*, 411; II. 9, 11, 164, *219, 221*, 229.
Forster, W., I. 71, 88, *344*, 388, *390*; II. 228.
Forth, D., I. 104, *350*; II. 104, 107, 190.
Forth, J., I. *52*, 134, *350*; II. 102, 107, 190.
†*Foster, H. S.*, I. *204, 316, 323, 326*; II. *xxxviii., 224*.
Foster, I., I. 222, *339*; II. 81, 82.
Foulkes (or Ffolkes), R., I. *74*, 207, *349*; II. 35, 36.
FOWKE, J., I. *103, 117, 132*, 149, *160*, 201, *222*, 254, 277, 291, *346*; II. lv., 66, 91, 94, 181, 213.
Fowle (or Fowles), Sir T., I. 134, 213, 214, *259*, 302, *343*, 419; II. III, 115, 118.
FOWLER, SIR R. N., I. 127, *260*, 284, *296*, 314, 315, *323*, 325, 326, *347, 355*; II. xxvi., xxvii., li., 150, 153, 207, 213.
Fox, A., I. 40, *345*; II. 89, 90.
Fox, R., I. *58*.
Foxcroft, G., I. *60, 84, 161*.
Foxley, W., I. *151*.
Framlyngham, W., I. 71, *79, 344*; II. 2, 3.
Francklyn, G., I. 118, *339*; II. 96.

Francklyn (or Franklyn), T., I. 37, *148*, *345*; II. 57.
Franks, E., I. *28*.
FRAUNCEIS (or FRAUNCEYS), A., I. 173, 178, 189, 234, 250, 267, *336*, 387, *390*, 407; II. xxv., xxix., 220, 228.
FRAUNCEIS (or FRAUNCEYS), J., I. 144, 153, 253, *343*, 398, 399, 400, 401, 402, 403, 404; II. xix., 2, 3, 162.
FRAUNCEIS (or FRAUNCEYS), S., I. 99, 166, 172, 250, 252, 266, 267, *336*, 385, *388*.
Fray, J., I. *217*.
FREDERICK, SIR J., I. *6*, *19*, *20*, *31*, *40*, *41*, *51*, *52*, *67*, *77*, *84*, *95*, *103*, 111, *134*, *141*, *150*, *162*, *184*, *202*, 211, *212*, *213*, *222*, *223*, 231, *247*, *248*, *257*, *259*, 277, 301, *332*, *339*, *350*; II. lv., lvi., 83, 91, 109, 110, 115, 116, 185, 191, 193, 225.
Frederick, T., I. 14, 226; II. 112, 114, 185, 193.
Freeman, M., I. *116*.
FREEMAN, R., I. 38, *58*, *117*, 124, *228*, *246*, *256*, *349*, 415; II. xxviii., 57, 63, 178.
Freeman, W., I. *64*, *139*, *159*, *169*, *201*.
Freshfield, J. W., I. *283*, *294*, *295*.
FRESSH, J., I. 16, 114, 269, *336*, 396, 399, 400, 401, 402, 403; II. 162.
Frestlyng, B. de, I. 136, 232, 267, 268, *338*, 387; II. 219.
Frewen, A. (*Archbishop*), II. *188*.
Frewen, S., I. 211, *344*; II. 97, 188.
Frowyk, H. de (i.), I. 128, *338*, 370, 375, *376*, 406; II. 161.
FROWYK, H. (ii.), I. 17, 251, 271, 272, 328, *336*; II. xxvii., 7, 11, *219*.
Frowyk, L. de, I. 236, 367, 368, 369, 372, *373*; II. 161.
Frowyk, R. de, I. 166, *343*, 380, *383*; II. 161, 219, 227, 234.
FRYER, SIR J., I. 195, *248*, *260*, *291*, *332*, *335*, *342*, *350*, *411*; II. 122, 126, 195, *223*.
Fulbert, W., I. 365.
Fuller, F., I. 193, *337*; II. xliii., 61.
Fuller, N., I. *276*, *290*, *299*, *421*.
Fuller, R., I. 41, *341*; II. 93, 94.
Fuller, T., II. *l.*, *164*, *165*, *167*, *169*, *171*, *177*, *181*, *210*, *234*.
Furnese, Sir H., I. 61, *203*, *224*, *258*, *260*, *291*, 303, 304, *319*, 326, *341*; II. li., 122, 123, 195.
Furneux, J., I. 46, *338*, 359, 360, 398, 408.
Fyfhide, J., I. 16, 226, 268, *336*, 390; II. *xix.*, lxii., 217, 228.
†*Fyngrie, H. de*, I. *33*, *405*.

G.

GABRIEL, SIR T., I. *69*, 214, *260*, *295*, *344*; II. 147, 153, 206.
Gairdner, J., II. *213*.
Gale, R., I. 50, *346*; II. 76, 77, 231.
Gale, T., I. *181*.
GALEYS (or WALEYS), H. de, *see* Waleys.
Galloway, A., I. *312*.
Gamage, A., I. 4, *25*, *48*, *169*, *218*, *348*; II. 39, 40, 217.
GARAWAY (GARRAWAY or GARWAY), SIR H., I. *38*, *65*, 75, *83*, *185*, *194*, 209, *341*; II. lv., 60, 67, 179, 213.
Garaway (*or Garway*), *W.*, I. *18*, *19*, *48*, *64*, *92*, *117*, *124*.
Gardner, E., I. *19*, 26, *170*, *342*; II. 61.
Gardner, J., I. 119, *344*; II. 114, 115.
Gardiner, S. R. (*Professor*), II. liii.
GARDYNER, R., I. 17, *100*, 190, 218, 240, 251, 253, 273, *336*; II. lxi., 14, 18, 165, 167.
Gardyner, T., I. *5*.
Garford, R., I. *39*, 84, *354*; II. 85, 187.
Garrard, Sir Jacob, I. 38, *49*, *58*, 83, *140*, *170*, *219*, *257*, *258*, *347*; II. lxii., 64, 68.
GARRARD, SIR S., I. 7, 67, *185*, 252, *260*, *291*, *292*, 303, 304, *319*, 324, 326, *340*; II. xlvi., 120, 125, 175, 195, 213.
Garrard, T., II. *195*.
GARRARDE, SIR JOHN, I. 11, *58*, *64*, 83, *148*, *169*, *201*, 251, *346*, 410; II. 44, 58, 171, 175, 195.
GARRARDE, SIR W., I. 11, *18*, *36*, 73, 175, *182*, *226*, 240, *246*, 251, 275, *346*; II. lxi., 32, 39, 171, 175.
GARRATT, J., I. 61, 282, *344*; II. *lviii.*, 142, 144.
Garrett, Sir G., I. *49*, 94, *257*, *300*, *341*; II. 65, 69.
Garton, G., I. 182, *348*; II. 43, 175, 176.
Gartone, H. de, I. 107, *336*, 381, *383*, 414.
Gartone, W. de, I. *264*.
GASCOYNE, SIR C., I. 214, *259*, 307, *350*; II. li., 129, 132, 197, 213.
Gaselee, Sir S., I. *243*.
Gauden, Sir D., I. *40*, *134*, 141, *259*, *349*; II. 101, 107, 189.
Gauden, J. (*Bishop*), II. *189*.
Gaunt, John of, II. *xli.*, *liv.*
Gawtron, W., I. *270*, *271*, *287*.
GAYER (or GAYRE), SIR J., I. 13, *19*, *83*, *132*, *159*, *183*, *257*, *335*, *342*; II. lv., lvi., 63, 69, 70, 178, 180, 181, 183, 213, 216.
Gayer, R., I. *171*.
GEDNEY, J., I. 108, 122, 153, 240, 251, 270, 271, *340*, 415; II. xxvii., 4, 10, 163.
GEFFERY (or JEFFERY), SIR R., I. *20*, *77*, *104*, 119, *142*, *177*, *258*, *348*; II. 107, 109, 113, 114, 115, 120, 191.
Genings, T., I. *38*, *228*.
Geoffrey, I. 364; II. 219.
Gerin, II. *xxxii.*, *xxxiii.*
Gervase, I. 235, 368, 373.
Gerveys (or Jerveys), R., I. 4, 18, *110*, *168*, *337*; II. 31, 34.
Gibbon, E., I. 214, 306, *320*, *353*; II. 129, 197, 221.
GIBBONS, SIR S. J., I. 97, *260*, 284, *347*; II. 148, 150.

Gibbs, A. G. H., I. *285*, *296*, *297*.
Gibbs, H. H., I. *284*, *295*, *296*, *323*.
GIBBS, M., I. *188*, 224, *295*, *343*; II. 145, 146, 205.
Gibbs, W., I. *6*, *102*, 159, *160*, *220*, 300, *343*; II. 61, 66, 71, 231.
Gilbert (Prior), *see* Wrottong.
Gilbert, E., *see* Gylbert.
GILL, W., I. 224, *354*; II. 136, 139, 201, 216, *224*, 233.
Gille, A., II. *xxxii*.
Gilpin, C., I. *295*, *312*, *313*, *314*, *322*, *323*.
Girdelere, T., I. *269*, *286*.
Gisors, A. de, I. 9, 205, 252, 264, 265, *286*, 380, *385*, 407, *409*; II. 160, 161.
Gisors, H. de, I. 121, *348*, 384, 407, 415; II. 160.
GISORS, J. DE (i.), I. 236, 367, 368, 369, 372, *374*; II. 159, 160.
Gisors, J. de (ii.), I. 205, 225, 239, 263, 376, *378*; II. liii., 159, 160.
GISORS, J. DE (iii.), I. 16, 21, 205, 226, 238, 264, *338*, 379, 380, *382*, 407; II. xviii., xxv., liii., 160, 161, 227.
Gisors, T., II. *160*.
Gladstone, W. E., I. *314*; II. *207*.
Glasbrooke, J., I. 27, *352*; II. 77.
Gloucester, H. de, I. 173, 178, *343*, 379, *381*.
Gloucester, J. de, I. 173, *342*, 387, *388*.
Gloucester, R. de, I. 16, 121, 225, 238, *255*, 378, *383*; II. xvii., 161, 225, 227.
Gloucester, Richard, Duke of [*Richard III.*], II. *xlix.*, *lv.*
Gloucester, Thomas (*of Woodstock*), *Duke of*, II. *liv.*
Glover, Richard, I. *292*.
Glover, Roger, I. 74, *350*; II. 57, 58.
Glover, Sir W., I. *37*, *64*, *147*, 158, *201*, *219*, *256*, *349*; II. 48.
GLYN, SIR R., I. 142, 233, *259*, *260*, 280, *292*, 307, *320*, 325, *347*; II. xlvi., li., 130, 135, 198, 202.
GLYN, SIR R. C., I. *15*, 43, 68, 252, *259*, *260*, *293*, 309, 325, *347*; II. li., *lviii.*, lxiii., 138, 145, 198, 202, 213, 216, 218, 233.
Glynn, J., I. *307*, *308*, *320*; II. *199*.
Glynne, Sir J., II. *181*.
Godchep, H. de, I. 45, 166, 264, *336*, 381, 383; II. xviii, lxii.
Goddard, Sir R., I. 64, *115*, 139, 219, 240, *256*, *341*; II. 46, 49, 175, 176.
Godessone, N., I. 81, *342*, 393, 413; II. 218, 228.
Godfrey, Sir E. B., I. *52*, *162*, *291*; II. *xlv*.
Godfrey, P., I. *279*, *291*, *319*, *320*.
GODSCHALL, SIR R., I. 42, *79*, 280, 324, *348*; II. xxvi., xxviii., xlix., lvii., 127, 128, 197, 198.
Godselin, I. 364.
Godwin, I. 363.
Godwyn, J., I. *xvi.*, 162, *337*; II. 94, 95.
Gold (or Gould), Sir T., I. 141, *258*, *341*; II. lvi., lxiii., 107, 109, 115, 116, 192.
Gomeldon (*or Gumbleton*), I. *85*, *119*, *141*, *248*.
Goodbehere, S., I. 105, *293*, *356*; II. lviii., 141, 142, 203.
Goodfellow, C., I. *279*, *291*.
Goodfellow, J., I. *291*.
Goodwin, G., II. *212*, *213*, *214*.
Goodwyn, H., I. 211, *301*, 419; II. 77, 79.
Goodyear (or Goodyere or Goodere), H., I. 181, *350*; I. 32, 33, 215, 225.
Gordon, A., II. *213*.
Gordon, Lord G., I. *292*.
Gore, G. (i.) I. 63, *157*, *169*, *182*, *345*; II. 39, 173, 177.
Gore, G. (ii.), I. 161, 302, *345*; II. 85, 86, 185, 219.
GORE, SIR J., I. 5, *13*, *49*, *58*, *74*, 92, *159*, *193*, 219, 240, 251, *290*, *345*; II. lxii., 54, 64, 173, 176, 177, 184.
Gore, Richard, I. *276*, *290*; II. *173*.
Gore, Robert, I. *51*, *118*.
Gore, T., I. *200*.
Gore, W. (i.), I. *12*, 58, *201*, *290*, *345*; II. xliv., lxiii., 53, 57, 173, 175, 177, 185.
Gore, W. (ii.), I. 221, *345*; II. 80, 184, 221.
GORE, SIR W., I. 111, *259*, *278*, *337*; II. xxxi., l., 118, 121, 194.
Goschen, G. J., I. *284*, *295*, *296*, *323*, *421*.
Gosling, Sir F., I. 164, *259*, *292*, *354*; II. xxvi., 131, 134, 199, *223*.
Gosselyn, R., I. 89, 230, 271, *348*; II. 6, 7, 229.
Gostlyn, Sir W., I. 86, 96, 98, 164, 230, 240, *258*, *337*; II. lxiii., 110, 115, 116, 117, 193, 232.
Gourney (or Gurney), R., I. *11*, 58, *102*, *123*, *139*, 182, *201*, *346*; II. 43, 46, 177.
GOURNEY, SIR R., *see* Gurney.
Gower, R., I. *42*.
Gower, T., I. 160, *339*; II. 80, 81.
Grafton, R., I. *275*, *289*.
Grahme, R., *see* Grymes.
Grant, A. H., II. *212*.
GRANTHAM, J. DE, I. 113, 121, 250, 253, 265, 266, 328, *338*, 383, *386*, 415; II. xxi., 219, 221.
Gras, S. de, I. 366, 367, 371, *372*.
Graunger, T., I. 199, *244*, *344*; II. 20, 22.
Graunt, T., I. *154*.
Grauntoft, R., I. *17*, *138*, *410*.
Graves, R. E., II. *212*.
Gray, E. J., I. 204, *296*, *349*; II. xxxii., 151, 153, 207, 226.
Greate, *see* De Greate.
Green, Sir B., I. 195, *258*, *300*; II. 121, 122.
GREEN, SIR F., I. 214, *260*, *354*; II. 153, 154, 207.
Green, J., I. 185, *356*; II. 123, 124.
Green, S., I. 224, *351*; II. 154, 208.
Green, T., I. *185*.
Greene, J., I. 163, *351*; II. 101.

Greene, Sir W., I. 51, *258*, *350*; II. 93, 232.
Greenwood, J., I. *87*.
Gregory, J., I. 40, *347*; II. 90.
GREGORY, W., I. 114, 251, *344*; II. xxv., xxix., li., 8, 12, 163, 166, 213, *219*, *221*.
Greneway, R., I. *4*, *25*, 63, *115*, *139*, *157*, *338*, 412; II. 35, 36, 172.
Grenstede, T. de, II. 227.
Grenville, G., II. *xlix*.
GRESHAM, SIR J., I. 11, 18, *91*, *131*, 138, *147*, *192*, *228*, 240, *246*, *337*; II. xlviii., l., liv., lv., 30, 35, 170, 172, 175, 210, 213, 215.
GRESHAM, SIR R., I. 101, *156*, 218, *245*, 274, *337*; II. xlii., xlix., lii., 29, 32, 170, 213, *234*.
Gresham, R., I. *6*, *13*, *102*, *116*, *193*.
Gresham, Sir T., I. *139*, *170*, *173*; II. *xliv*.
Grey, H., I. 85, *150*, *347*; II. 103.
Grey, Lady J., II. lv., *210*.
Grey, R., I. 109, *191*, *348*; II. xxxix., 23, 24.
Griffiths, Sir T., I. 7, 225, *258*; II. 111, 112.
Gronen (or Groning), A., I. 171, 233, *347*; II. 112, 113.
†*Grosvenor, Sir J.*, I. *61*; II. *xxxviii*.
Grote, G., I. *283*, *293*, *294*, *321*.
Grove, R., I. 35, *72*, *101*, *115*, *130*, *245*, *338*, 411; II. lxii., 21, 22.
Grymes (or Grahme), R., I. 211, 317, *345*; II. 76.
Gunson, S., I. 39, *345*, 411; II. 77, 78.
Gunter, P., I. *74*, 182, *208*, *344*; II. xlii., 38.
Gunwardby, J. de, I. 88, *338*, 388.
Gurney, Sir J., I. *243*.
GURNEY (or GOURNEY), SIR R., I. *19*, 38, *58*, *93*, *102*, *124*, 141, *148*, *201*, *209*, *256*, *257*, *349*; II. xxv., lv., lxii., 63, 66, 180, 213.
Gurney, R., I. *313*, *314*, *323*.
Guthrie, W. M., I. 127, 316, *346*; II. xlvii., 154, 155, 225, 237.
Guy, R., I. 77; II. 112, 114.
†*Guy, Sir R.*, I. *119*.
Gybson, N., I. 91, *101*, *181*, *200*, *338*; II. 28.
Gye, F., I. *310*, *311*, *321*.
Gylbarne, W., I. *48*, *157*.
Gylbert (or Gilbert), E., I. 4, *343*; II. xlii., 36, 37, 172, 217.

H.

HACKET (or HACKETT), SIR C., I. 58, *74*, *75*, *83*, *93*, *139*, *140*, *169*, 183, *208*, *209*, *219*, *332*, *341*, *349*; II. lxiii., 54, 62, 176, 178.
Haco, I. 363.
HADDON, SIR R., I. *3*, *17*, 57, *91*, *109*, *138*, *199*, *225*, *244*, 251, 253, *256*, *337*; II. xxvii., 19, 24, 167, 218.
Hadestok, O. de, I. *368*.
Hadestok, R. de, I. 367, 368, 372.
Hadestok, S. de, I. 189, 369, 374, *377*, 418.
Hadestok, W. de, I. 197, 369, 374, *377*; II. 220.
HADLE, J., I. 174, 197, 198, 250, 251, 252, 267, 268, 269, 270, 328, *338*, 359, 360, 361, 390, 394, 395, 396, 399, 400, 401, 402, 403, 404, 419, 420; II. *xix.*, xxiv., 2, 3, 162.
Hadley, G., I. *39*, 183, *339*; II. 71, 72, 182.
Hadley, S. C., I. 97, *351*, *354*; II. xxvi., 150, 151, 207.
Hakeneie, R. de, I. 22, 253, 266, *353*, 382, *386*; II. lxii., 217.
Hakford, W. de, I. *264*.
Haldene, W. de, I. 99, 173, 197, 240, 389, *391*; II. 161, 220.
Hale, E., I. *184*.
Hale, J. H., I. *97*.
Hale, R., I. *60*, *104*.
HALE, W. S., I. 112, *351*; II. 147, 149, 206, 213.
Halifax, Viscount, II. *xlix*.
Hall, Sir C., I. *315*, *316*, *323*.
Hall, R., I. *57*.
Hallett, J., I. 202, *345*; II. 94, 95.
Halley, H., I. *66*.
HALLIDAY, SIR L., *see* Holliday.
Halliday, W., *see* Hollidaie.
HALLIFAX, SIR T., I. 7, *62*, *259*, *292*, 308, 309, *320*, *344*; II. li., 133, 138, 199, 213, 216, *224*, *235*.
Hallingberi, A. de, I. 9, 225, 238, *344*, 378, *379*; II. 160, 217.
Halse, R. C., I. 106, *120*, *352*, *357*; II. 154.
Halstead, L., I. *93*, *116*, *132*.
Halton, H., I. 72, *79*, 270, *338*; II. 4, 5, 162, 220.
HAMCOTTS, *see* AMCOTTS.
Hamerton, C., I. 53, *353*; II. 138, 140, 216.
HAMMERSLEY, SIR H., I. *5*, 13, *25*, 37, *92*, *102*, *159*, *342*; II. lxii., 44, 63, 196.
Hammett, Sir B., I. *177*, 186, *259*, 308, 309, *320*, 325, 326, *347*; II. 138, 139, 202, 216, 224.
Hammond, J., I. *51*.
HAMOND, J., I. 121, *338*, 384, *387*, 407, 415.
Hamond, L., I. 60, *350*; II. 77, 78, 184.
Hampden, J., II. *li.*, *168*, *169*.
Hampson, H., I. *41*, *66*, 184, *345*; II. 96, 97.
HAMPSON, SIR R., I. *36*, *37*, *64*, *92*, *110*, 131, 139, *192*, *256*, *345*; II. 46, 50, 51, 175.
Hampton, R., I. *27*, *221*.
HAMPTON, SIR W., I. *10*, *47*, *114*, *146*, *175*, 206, *256*, 273, *342*, 419; II. lxiii., 12, 17, 162, 165, 167.
Hanbury, Sir J., I. *26*, 93, *193*, *209*, *257*, *345*; II. 59, 179.
Hancock, N., I. 181, 418; II. 26, 30.
Hancock, W., I. 160, *348*; II. 71.
†*Hand, G.*, I. *106*; II. *xxxviii*.
Hanford (or Handford), Sir H., I. *13*, 93, *257*, *339*, 414; II. 56, 59.

Hanger, G., I. 51, *345*, 412; II. 94, 187, 232.
Hanin, J., I. 366.
Hankey, Sir H., I. 171, *259*, *347*; II. xxvi., xlix., li., 126, 127, 196, 197, 203.
Hankey, Sir J., I. *69*, 171, 253, *259*, *292*, *347*; II. xxvi., li., lvii., 127, 134, 196, 197, *223*.
Hankey, J. P., I. 86, 282, *293*, *344*; II. li., 141, 203.
Hankey, T., I. *295*.
Hanson, C. A., II. 155, 157, *224*, 226, 237.
Hanson, Sir F. S., I. *297*, *346*; II. xlvii., 154, 155, 207, 208, 222, *224*, 225, 236.
HANSON, SIR REGINALD, I. xx., 32, *69*, *259*, *260*, 284, 285, *296*, *323*, *346*, *355*; II. xlvii., 150, 154, 207, 208, 236.
HANSON, SIR ROBERT, I. 20, *42*, *53*, *66*, *77*, *85*, *118*, *119*, *150*, *151*, 163, *202*, *223*, 240, *248*, *259*, *339*, 417, *421*; II. xxi., xxii., 96, 108, 188.
Harcourt, Lord, II. *189*.
HARDEL, RALPH, I. 367, 368, 372, *373*.
Hardel, Robert, I. 368, 372.
Hardel, W., I. 366; II. xxiii.
Hardy, J., I. 3, *73*, *131*, 146, *346*; II. xxxvii., xlviii., 25, 28, 230.
Hardy, M., I. 125, *211*, *222*, *340*; II. 81, 231.
Hardyng, J., I. *4*, *25*, *48*, *63*, *131*, *139*, *182*, 200, *347*; II. 49.
Hardyng, R. (i.), I. *90*, *154*, 155, *199*, *225*, *343*, 416; II. 17, 18.
Hardyng, R. (ii.), I. *4*, 74, *82*, *101*, *123*, *147*, *157*, *182*, *192*, *226*, *246*, *347*, 412; II. xxxix., 38, 174.
Hare, J., I. *63*; II. *139* (*where misprinted 'Hurd'*).
Harewe, J., I. *272*, *288*.
Harley, T. (i.), I. 104, *348*, 414; II. 102.
HARLEY, T. (ii.), I. *62*, 68, 186, 233, 252, 280, *292*, *293*, 308, 309, *320*, 325, 326, 328, *344*; II. lii., lviii., 132, 140,* 199, 203, 213, 216, *224*, 233.
Harmer, J., I. 165, *294*, *334*, *355*; II. xxvi., 144, 145, 204, 213.
Harper, J., I. *92*, 210, *342*; II. 74.
HARPER, SIR W., I. *48*, 63, *69*, *101*, 139, *157*, *169*, *207*, *228*, *345*; II. xliv., l., 34, 39, 172, 213, *219*.
Harradon (or Harewdon), W., I. 180, 418; II. 4, 6, 228.
Harris, J., I. 220, *351*; II. 74.
†*Harris, W. H.*, I. *21*; II. *xxxviii*.
Harrison, G., I. *19*, *59*, 93, 102, *124*, *148*, *201*, *246*, *343*; II. lxii., lxiv., 63, 65, 182, 230.
Harrison, R., II. *212*, *213*.
Harryson, J., I. *4*, 63, *343*; II. 39, 40, 230.
Hart, E., I. 112, *355*; II. 152, 153, 225.
Hart, J., I. 61, *120*, 142, *345*; II. xxxviii., lxiii., 135, 136, 137, 201, 216.
HARTE, SIR J., I. *5*, *11*, *58*, *83*, *102*, *115*, 123, 157, 176, 192, *207*, *219*, 240, 251, 276, *338*, 417, 419; II. xxi., lxi., lxii., 41, 48, 174, 176, *217*, 221, 234.
Hartley, J. (i.), I. 221, *341*; II. 79, 80.
Hartley, J. (ii.), I. *312*.
Hartopp, T., I. 111, *342*, 414; II. 111, 112, 193.
Harvey, D. W., I. *188*, *242*, *310*, *311*, *312*, *321*.
Harvey, Edmond, I. *125*, *141*, *160*, *317*, *341*; II. lvi., 73, 82, 189, 212, *219*, 231.
Harvey, Eliab, I. 124, *339*; II. 70, 182, 231.
Harvey, Sir Eliab, II. *192*.
HARVEY, SIR S., I. 25, *37*, 102, *157*, *158*, *169*, *348*, 414; II. lxi., 51, 55, 177.
Harvey, W., (i.), II. *182*.
Harvey, W. (ii.), I. 202, *339*; II. 95, 96.
HARVYE, SIR J., I. *36*, *63*, 110, 169, *182*, *218*, *246*, *348*, 417; II. 39, 42, 177.
HARYOT (or HERIOT), Sir W., I. 44, 72, *82*, 90, *109*, *168*, *175*, *199*, *217*, 249, *256*, 273, *340*; II. xxi., xlviii., 14, 17.
Hassell, R., I. 14; II. 112.
Hatfeld, R., I. 81, 167, *338*, 390, 395; II. xix., 162.
HATHERLE (or ATHERLE), J., I. xvi., 2, 8, 190, 225, 251, 271, *348*; II. 8, 12, 163, *219*, *221*.
Hathertey, Lord, II. *li.*, *203*.
Hatton, R., I. *66*, 212, 215, *341*; II. 97.
Hatton, T., I. *76*.
†*Haunsard, W.*, I. *266*, *286*.
Hauteyn, J., I. 70, 172, *336*, 382, *385*, 407; II. 227.
Hauteyn, N., I. 107, 239, 378, *379*, 414, 415.
Hauteyn, W., I. 107, 239, 377, 407; II. 228.
Haverell (or Haverhill), T. de, I. 365, 366.
Haverell (or Haverhill), W. de, I. 235, 361, 365.
Haversham, Lord, II. *184*.
Hawes, C., I. *3*, *72*, *101*, *109*, *115*, 130, *245*, *337*; II. 21, 22, 168.
HAWES, SIR JAMES, I. *18*, *36*, *57*, 92, 123, *147*, *157*, *200*, *349*, 415; II. lxii., 37, 41, 173, 175.
Hawes, John (i.), I. *10*, 191, 196, *337*; II. li., lxii., 20, 22, 168.
Hawes, John (ii.), I. *25*, *131*, 200, *349*, 419; II. 35, 37.
Hawkins, J., I. 65, *353*; II. 60.
Hawkins, Sir R., I. 96, 98, *163*, 185, 230, *258*; II. 114, 115.
Hawkyns, J., I. *52*, *228*, *247*.
Hawkyns, R., I. *155*.
Hawley (or Halley), J., I. 161, *337*, 416; II. 85, 232.
Haxtone, R., II. *223*.
Haydn, J., II. *207*.
Haydon (or Heydon), J., I. 11, *64*, *123*, *337*; II. xxxix., lxiii., 41, 217.
Hayes, James, I. *65*, 76, *350*; II. 97, 190.
Hayes, John, I. 39, *102*, *347*; II. 72, 75, 231.

*At p. 140 this name is misprinted 'Hankey.'

HAYES, SIR T., I. 37, 124, *169*, *341*; II. xlii., 48, 54, 176, 183.
HAYFORD, H., I. 130, 168, 175, 240, 249, *343*; II. xxv., liv., lv., 12, 13, 14, 16, 165, 229.
Hayford, T., I. 66, *347*; II. 96.
Hayley, G., I. *62*, 120, 281, *320*, 326, *351*; II. 135, 136, 200, 211.
Hearing, *see* Herring.
Hearst, W., I. *217*.
Heath, J., I. *147*, *157*.
Heath, Sir R., I. *276*, *290*.
HEATHCOTE, G., I. 224, *257*, 280, 306, *320*, 324, 325, 326, *347*; II. xlix., l., lvii., 120, 127, 130, 195, 197.
HEATHCOTE, SIR G., I. *61*, 67, *111*, *185*, *195*, 252, *259*, *260*, 278, 279, *291*, *292*, 304, 305, *319*, *320*, 325, 326, 328, *348*, *411*; II. l., li., 120, 127, 195, 197, 213, 235.
Heather, J., I. *84*, 132, *339*; II. 86.
†*Hede, H.*, I. *35*, *91*.
Hedersete, W. de, I. 22, *336*, 382.
Hedges, Sir C., II. *195*.
Hedges, Sir W., I. 185, *258*, *337*; II. li., lxiii., 118, 119, 193, 195, 213, 232.
HEENDE (or HENDE), J., I. 81, 217, 251, 252, *340*, 361, 395, 396, 399, 400, 401, 403, 404, 413; II. xxiv., 2, 3, 4, 162, 209, 228.
Henderson, T. F., II., *212*.
Henley, G., I. *117*, *149*.
Henley, R., I. 94.
Henniker, J., I. *14*.
Herbert, A. (*Admiral*), II. *182*.
Herbert, I. 363.
Herbury, H., I. *269*, *286*.
Herdson, H., I. 4, *344*, *409*; II. xlviii., 34, 35, 210, 215.
Hereford, W. de, I. 9, 225, 238, 239, 263, *343*, 377, *378*.
Herne, Sir J., I. 77, *258*, 302, 303, *336*, *337*, 412; II. lvii., 111, 112, 178, 186, 193.
Herne, Sir N., I. 31, *53*, *258*, 301, *350*; II. 107, 178, 185, 186, 191, 193.
Herne (or Herron), N., I. 85, 87, *345*; II. 86, 178, 186, 191.
Herne, R., I. 5, *92*, *131*, *345*; II. lxii., 54, 57, 178, 186, 191, 217.
Herne, Sir W., I. 97, *259*, *349*; II. 139, 140, 216.
Heroun, *see* Heyron.
Herrick, R., II. *176*.
Herrick (or Heyricke), Sir W., I. 158, *246*, *257*, 317, *343*; II. 49, 176, 213, 219.
Herring (or Hearing), M., I. 95, *170*, *346*; II. 79, 82, 181, 184, 231.
Herron, *see* Herne.
Hertford, Earl of (*Duke of Somerset*), I. *228*; II. *xlii.*, *lv.*
Hertpol, G. de, I. 80, 381, *382*.
HERVI, W., I. 235, 369, 374, *375*; II. xlix., liii., 159.
Heryott, T., I. 28, *344*; II. 79, 184.
Heton, G., I. *156*, *233*, *246*.
HEWET (or HEWETT), SIR W., I. *18*, 82, *156*, 207, *246*, *349*, 413; II. li., lii., 33, 38 173, 213.
Hewett, H., I. *102*.
Hewett, T., I. *92*, *115*, *175*.
Hewett, W., I. *147*.
Hewins, W. A. S., II. *214*.
Hewster, J., I. *274*, *288*.
Heycocke, W., I. *104*, *163*, *247*.
HEYGATE, SIR W., I. *105*, 112, *260*, *282*, *294*, 310, *321*, 325, *335*, *346*; II. *lviii.*, lxiii., lxiv., 142, 146, 203.
Heylesdon, J., I. 114, *336*, 392, 395, 396, 397.
Heylin, R., I. *12*, *117*, 132, *348*; II. 57, 62, 178, 213.
Heyron (or Heroun), T. de, I. 180, 384, *385*, 418.
Heysham, R., I. 31, 279, *291*, 303, 304, 305, *319*, *320*, *341*, *421*; II. 124, 125.
Heyward, H., I. 58, *342*; II. 46.
HEYWARDE (or HAYWARD), SIR R., I. *4*, *25*, *36*, *115*, 131, 157, 176, 192, *200*, 234, 240, 251, 253, 275, 328, *349*, 416; II. xxvii., lii., lxi., 36, 45, 172, 220, 234.
Heywood, J., I. 14, *341*; II. xl., 129, 198, 213, 233.
Hibbert, G., I. 61, 309, 310, *349*; II. lviii., 139, 140, 203, 213, 216, *224*, 233.
Hickes, R., I. 65, *351*; II. 94, 95.
Hicks, Sir B., I. *5*, *12*, 49, *131*, *158*, *183*, *193*, *246*, *257*, 317, *337*; II. xlii., xliv., lii., 52, 176, 177, 213.
Hicks-Beach, Sir M., I. *315*.
Hickson, J., I. 41, *162*, *350*; II. 97, 188.
Hide, B., I. *37*, *116*, *176*, 193, *347*; II. 53.
Higges, W., I. 12, *337*; II. 50.
Higginson, R., I. *6*, 95, *341*; II. 88, 89.
†*Higham, J.*, I. *271*, *287*.
Highlord, J., I. *19*, *38*, *49*, *140*, 183, 201, *344*; II. lxiii., 63, 66, 211, 230.
Highlord, Z., I. 38, 228, *344*; II. 68, 69, 183, 211.
Hildesley, M., I. 49, *348*; II. 72, 75, 182.
Hill, E., I. 86, *350*, 413; II. 104.
HILL (or HYLL), SIR R., I. *11*, *18*, *82*, 91, *101*, *131*, *139*, *147*, *169*, *192*, 218, *246*, 275, *337*; II. l., 31, 37, *46*, 170, 171, 213, 215.
Hill, R. (i.), I. *275*, *289*.
Hill, R. (ii.), I. 84, *184*, *352*; II. 84.
HILL (or HYLL), SIR T., I. 100, 114, *154*, *217*, *256*, *358*; II. xxviii., xlviii., 15, 18, 166.
†*Hiltoft, J.*, I. *267*, *286*.
Hinde, W., I. 125, *352*; II. 70, 71.
HOARE, SIR R. (i.), I. 53, *142*, *258*, 278, 279, *319*, 324, *344*; II. li., 120, 124, 195, 197, 213, 216.
HOARE, SIR R. (ii.), I. *105*, 164, *259*, *292*, *344*; II. li., *lvii.*, 128, 131, 195, 197, 213.

Hoare, Sir R. C., II. *197*.
Hobby (or Hoby), J., I. 42, *163*, *347*; II. 98, 99, 189.
Hobson, J., I. 193, *347*; II. 61.
Hobson, W. (i.), I. *157*.
Hobson, W. (ii.), I. 29, *75*, *132*, *183*, *346*; II. 86, 191.
Hockenhall (or Hockenall), G., I. *52*, *76*, *86*; II. *xxxv*.
Hoddesdon, Sir C., I. 37, *192*, *346*; II. xlix., 47, 175, 213, 222.
Hodges, H., I. 133, *349*; II. 86.
Hodges, J., I. *83*, 116, *339*; II. lxiii., 56, 61, 178, 183.
Hodges, T., I. 27, *339*; II. 76, 77, 183.
Hodgkin, T., II. *213*.
Hodgson (or Hudson), J., I. 132, *354*; II. 57.
Hodgson, K. D., I. *295*.
Holbech, W., I. 99, 267, *340*, 388, *389*.
Holdernes, *see* Aldernes.
Holland, R., I. 47, *90*, 228, *345*; II. 8, 9, 163, 219.
Holles, D., II. *lii.*, *169*.
Hollidaie (or Halliday), W., I. *12*, *37*, *38*, *116*, 131, *148*, *176*, *201*, *337*, 416; II. 54, 57, 175, 178, *220*.
HOLLIDAY (or HALLIDAY), SIR L., I. 19, *25*, 48, 183, 226, 228, *256*, *290*, *345*; II. 45, 53, 175.
Hollington, A. J., I. *186*.
HOLLYES (or HOLLES, or HOLYES), SIR W., I. 11, *24*, 73, *82*, *245*, *337*; II. lii., lxii., 26, 31, 169, 213, 218.
Holman, G., I. 183, *339*; II. 49, 50.
Holman, M., I. 220, *353*; II. 76.
Holman, P., I. 221, 317, *339*; II. 76, 77, 183.
Holmedon, Sir E., I. *5*, *19*, *25*, *36*, *64*, *83*, 92, *110*, *115*, *124*, *131*, *157*, *176*, *256*, *339*, 414; II. 46, 48.
Holt, A. (i.), I. 59, *160*, *229*, *343*, *350*, *420*; II. 77, 231.
Holt, A. (ii.), I. *41*, 212, 215, *228*, *343*, *350*; II. 97, 99.
Holt, Richard, I. *147*, *181*.
Holt, Robert, I. *26*, 84, *345*; II. 85, 185.
Holte, W., I. *199*.
Homer, J. J., I. *314*.
Honilane, R. de, I. 45, *343*, 378, *379*, *415*; II. 218.
Honnyng (or Hunnings), W., *see* Hunnings.
Honyword, B., I. 65, *345*; II. 92.
Honywood, E., I. *66*, 76, *348*; II. 97.
Honywood, W., I. *125*.
Hoo, J., I. 108, *338*, 359, 360, 394, 395.
Hook, Theodore, II. *203*, *204*.
HOOKER, SIR W., I. *31*, *42*, *51*, *52*, *60*, *65*, *66*, *75*, *86*, 126, *151*, *184*, *202*, 223, *248*, 251, 254, *259*, *339*; II. 96, 109, 115, 117, 188, 191.
HOOPER, J. K., I. *188*, 196, *349*; II. 145, 147.
Hopkins, B., I. *62*, 78, 307, *341*, 413; II. lxiv., 135, 136.
HOPKINS, SIR J., I. 97, *259*, *293*, *340*; II. 137, 139, 216, *224*.
HOPKINS, SIR R., I. 177, *258*, 279, *292*, *333*, *342*, *351*; II. xlviii., lxiii., 125, 127.
Hopkins, S., I. *49*, *116*, *193*.
Hopkins, T., I. 60, *351*; II. 87, 88.
Hopson, Sir C., I. *195*, *248*.
Hora, W., I. *186*.
Horewood, F., I. *268*.
Horn, J. (i.), I. 55, 369, 375, *376*; II. xvi.
Horn, J. (ii.), I. 23, *342*, 393, 395, 396, 408; II. liv.
Horn (or Horne), R., I. 56, 299, *342*, 412, 422; II. 9, 11, 164.
HORN (or HORNE), SIR W., I. *10*, *35*, 154, 175, *190*, 233, *256*, *347*; II. 16, 19, 166.
Horne-Tooke, J., see *Tooke*.
Hosebonde, R., I. *264*, *286*.
Hosier, J., I. *130*.
Hoskyns, C., I. *102*, *123*, *192*.
HOUBLON, SIR JAMES, I. 7, *259*, 278, *349*; II. li., 118, 119, 188, 194, 213.
Houblon, Sir John, I. *14*, *42*, *78*, 126, *229*, *259*, 278, *291*, *339*; II. xlix., li., lxiii., 117, 123, 188, 194, 213.
Houghton, P., I. 92, *157*, *176*, *201*, *339*; II. lxii., 44, 46.
How (or Howe), Sir R., I. 7, 118, *163*, 225, *258*, 301, 302, 326, *342*, *357*; II. 102, 103, 108, 190, 217.
Howard, Sir G., II. *198*.
Howe, Earl, II. *lii*.
Howland, Sir G., I. 158, *257*, *339*; II. 48, 49.
Howland, J., I. *83*, 103, *339*; II. 73, 231.
Howse, F., I. xx., *356*; II. 155, 225, 226, 227, 238.
Howse, R., I. *18*, 64, *110*, *123*, *131*, *169*, *182*, *349*; II. lxii., 42, 44, 176, *217*.
Hubbard, J. G., I. *284*, *296*, *323*.
HUBERTHORN (or HOBTHORN), SIR H., I. *4*, *24*, 47, *73*, *91*, 147, *156*, *245*, 253, *345*; II. xxii., xlviii., 29, 35, 215.
Hudson, J., *see* Hodgson, J.
Hudson, R., I. 93, *346*; II. 65.
Hudson, Sir R., I. *224*.
Hughes, W. H., I. 54, 186, 188, 242, 310, 311, 312, *321*, *353*; II. 144, 146, 204.
HULYN, W., I. 44, *153*, *154*, 175, 178, *245*, 251, *342*; II. lxii., 10, 14, *219*, *221*.
Humble, R., I. 158, *348*; II. 47, 48.
Humble, Sir W., I. 221, *258*, *350*; II. 78, 79, 181, 184, 186.
HUMFREYS, SIR W., I. 67, 105, 229, 231, 252, *258*, *260*, *291*, *292*, 305, *319*, *320*, 324, *348*, *411*; II. li., 121, 127, *223*.
HUMPHERY, J. (i.), I. 15, *188*, 226, *294*, *295*, 311, 312, 313, *321*, *322*, 325, 326, *349*, *351*; II. xxxviii., 145, *146*, 148, 205, 208.
Humphery, J. (ii.), II. 156, 157, 205, 208, 225, 238.

Humphery, Sir W. H., II. *205*.
Hunnings (or Honyngs), W., I. *91*, *191*, *245*.
Hunt, R., I. *65*, *84*, *141*.
Hunt, Sir T., I. *48*, *158*.
Hunt, W., II. *214*.
HUNTER, SIR C. S., I. 20, 68, *188*, 252, *260*, 282, *293*, *294*, 325, *346*; II. *lviii.*, 140, 147, 184, 203, 213.
Hunter, H., I. 222, *339*; II. 82, 184, 231.
HUNTER, W., I. 112, *188*, *354*; II. 146, 147.
Huntington, W., II. *201*.
†*Huntlowe, T.*, I. *200*, *218*; II. *210*.
Hurd, J., I. *139*.
Hurst, J., I. *93*, *170*, 209, *341*; II. 60.
Hussey, T. (i.), I. 209, 317, *339*, 419; II. 67.
Hussey, T. (ii.), I. 41, *339*, 411; II. 93.
Hutchinson, R., I. *66*.
Hutchinson, T., I. *116*.
Hutton, Sir R., I. *299*.
Hutton, W. H., II. *xlix.*, *l.*, *214*.
Huxley, G., I. *48*, 49, *346*; II. 52, 177.
Hyde, Sir R., II. *187*.
Hyde, W., I. 71, 269, *338*, 403, 404; II. 2.
Hynde, A., I. *4*, *57*, 131, 156, *192*, *218*, *246*, *349*; II. xxi., 32, 34, 171, 210, 215, *217*.
Hynde, T., I. *155*; II. *xxxvii.*
Hyngston, J. de, I. 128, *343*, 384, *385*.

I.

Ianson, B., I. *48*, 49, *341*; II. 52, 177, 183, 234.
Ianson, J., I. 211, *341*, 419; II. 76, 77, 183, 234.
Iford, W. de, I. *266*, *267*, *286*.
Ilome, T., I. *138*, 154, *168*, 175, 249, *337*; II. 15, 16, 166.
Ingram, Sir A., I. 41, *258*, *346*; II. 92, 93.
Ingram, R., I. 194, 234, *346*; II. 112.
Insula, W. de, I. 237, 366, 367, 371.
Ireton, H., II. *184*.
IRETON, SIR J., I. *6*, *40*, 50, *95*, *133*, *141*, *160*, *161*, 229, *247*, *257*, 277, 300, *349*; II. lvi., 78, 90, 182, 184.
Irlond, Sir G., I. 10, 114, *175*, *256*, 272, 273, *338*; II. xxi., 12, 15.
Irlond, T., I. 122, 395, 396, 415.
IRONSIDE, E., I. 120, 306; II. xxviii., 129, 131, 197, 198.
Isaak, W., I. *10*, *24*, *72*, *91*, 109, *123*, 130, *340*, 414; II. xxxvii., 18, 20.
ISAACS, SIR H. A., I. 186, *259*, *355*; II. 151, 153, 207.
Isaacs, Sir R., II. *207*.
Ivatt, W., I. 171, 233, *337*; II. 113, 114.
Ives (or Eves), W., *see* Eves.
Ivy, T., I. 170, *345*; II. 73, 74, 75, 222, 231.

J.

Jacob, W., I. 178, 309, 310, *353*; II. 142, 203, 213.
Jakman, E., I. *74*, *192*, 218, *246*, *338*; II. 37, 38, 172.
'James (or Jacob), Alderman,' *see* Fitz-Bartholomew.
JAMES (or JAMYS), Sir B., I. *23*, 44, *57*, *82*, *90*, 154, *168*, 199, 217, 240, *256*, *340*; II. xxv., 13, 16, 165, 220.
James, Sir H., I. *296*.
James, Sir J., I. 210, *258*, *350*; II. 74, 75, 222, 231.
James (or Jamys), N., I. 190, 234, 270, 271, *348*, 412; II. 6, 7, 220, 223, 229.
James, T., I. 150, *355*; II. 104.
JANSSEN, SIR S. T., I. 53, *260*, 280, 307, 326, *354*; II. lxiv., 130, 133, 198, 216, *223*, *224*.
Jaques, R., I. 27, *171*, *350*; II. 77.
Jefferies (or Jeffreys), J., I. 50, *65*, *111*, 317, *339*; II. 92, 93, 195.
JEFFERY, SIR R., *see* Jeffery.
Jeffereyes, R., I. *116*, 117, *346*; II. 62, 183, 230.
Jeffreys (or Jefferies), Sir J., I. *61*, *177*, 185, *258*, 303, 304, *319*, *340*; II. xlvi., 119, 121, 122, 195, 235.
Jeffreys, Lord, II. *186*.
Jekyll, J., I. *150*.
Jemmett (or Jemmott), P., I. *67*, *103*, *118*, 141, *231*, *247*, *350*; II. 100, 190, 192, *221*, 232.
Jenkinson, R., I. *25*.
Jenner, Sir T., I. *302*.
Jennings, T., I. 59, *349*; II. 73.
Jenyns, B., I. *36*, *73*, *138*, *156*, *181*, *246*.
Jenyns, N., I. *3*, *24*, *35*, *36*, 73, 155, *156*, *191*, *199*, *245*, *344*, *410*, *412*; II. xxxvii., 25, 26, 27, 169.
JENYNS (or JENNINGS), SIR S., I. *17*, *57*, 91, *109*, *130*, 138, 175, *191*, 230, 240, *244*, *245*, 253, *256*, *345*, *410*, *412*, 417; II. l., 19, 25, 167, 169, 213.
Jermyn, J., I. 103, *347*; II. 100, 189, 232.
Jessopp, A., II. *214*.
Jeye (or Jaye), H., I. *37*, *49*, *92*, *115*, 159, *219*, *341*; II. xliv., lxii., 53, 55, 177.
Joce, junior, I. 236, 367, 372.
Johnson, A., I. *199*.
Johnson, Sir J., I. 151, *259*, *341*; II. 119, 195.
JOHNSON, J., I. 142, 283, *295*, 312, *355*; II. 145, 146, 205.
Johnson, R. (i.), I. 101, *188*, 230, *343*; II. xli., 21, 22, 168.
Johnson, R. (ii.), I. *93*, *124*, *131*, *140*, *148*, 169, *193*, *339*; II. lxii., 54, 60, 184.
Johnson, R. (iii.), I. 94, *194*, *210*, *220*, *339*; II. 77, 184.
Johnson, T. (i.), I. *12*, *132*.

JOHNSON, T. (ii.), I. 186, 188, 242, 243, 249, *294*, *353*; II. 144, 146, 205, 220.
Johnston, Sir C., I. xx., *422*; II. 155, 157, 222, 226, 236.
JOLLES, SIR J., I. *158*, *169*, *176*. *183*, 201, *208*, *246*, *341*; II. 49, 55, *220*.
Jolliffe, J. (i.), I. *30*, 40, 317, *344*; II. 89, 184, 186, 193, 194, 217.
Jolliffe, J. (ii.), I. 111; II. 112, 115, 193.
Jolliffe, W. I. 213, 303, 304; II. lvii., 115, 194.
Jones, A., I. *223*.
JONES (or JOHNES), SIR F., I. 12, *19*, *25*, *48*, *49*, *74*, *102*, *148*, *176*, *246*, *346*; II. lxiii., 52, 56, 217, *220*.
Jones, I., I. 93, *345*; II. 65, 231.
Jones, J., I. *277*, *291*.
Jones, J. L., I. *15*.
Jones, M., I. 51, *346*; II. 93.
†*Jones R.*, I. *186*; II. *xxxviii*.
Jones, Sir R., I. 147, *158*, *193*, *208*, *256*, *349*; II. xxxix., 49, 50, 176, 178.
Jordan, I. 364, 365.
JOSSELYN, SIR R., I. *109*, 122, *168*, 251, *256*, 272, *340*; II. xxv., xxvii., xlvi., 11, 15, 164, 165, *221*, 229.
JOYNIER, W., I. 367, 372; II. 209, 227.
Judd, J., I. *315*, *316*.
JUDDE, SIR A., I. *11*, *36*, 57, 156, *175*, *181*, *227*, *246*, *344*; II. xlix., l., lv., 30, 36, 168, 170, 172, 175, 210, 215, 218.
Jukel, I. 364, 365.
Jurden, H., I. *90*, *244*, *413*.
Jurin, J., I. 126, *349*, 415; II. 102.
Justice, W., I. 20, *347*; II. 94, 96.

K.

Karlill (or Carlill), A., I. 10, 34, 71, 122, 226, 240, 268, 269, *338*, 359, 360, 392, 395, 396, 397, 400, 401, 402, 403, 408, 409; II. liv.
Kean, E., II. *203*.
Keate, G., I. *124*, 140, *339*; II. 73.
KEBYLL, H., I. *72*, *91*, 115, 146, *207*, *256*, *338*, 415, 416; II. 20, 24, 168.
Keightley, T., I. 183, *209*, *344*; II. 65, 66.
Kelesye, R. de, I. 22, 227, 261, 263, 264, 265, 381, *382*, 410.
Kelshull, W. de, I. *268*, *286*.
KELLY, T., I. *68*, 152, *188*, *354*; II. lviii., 144, 147, 204.
Kemble, F., I. *283*, *294*.
Kemp, J. (*Bishop*), II. xxix.
Kendal-Cater, Sir R., I. 105, 231, *259*, *342*; II. 127, 128, 197.
Kendricke, A., I. 28, *39*, *117*, *210*, *221*, *337*; II. 80.
KENDRICKE, J., I. *50*, 75, *125*, *141*, *160*, *161*, 170, *221*, *222*, *339*; II. lv., 67, 91, 92.
†*Kennard, R. W.*, I. *313*, *314*, *322*, *323*.
Kennedy, R. H., I. 106, 312, *355*; II. 147, 148, 206.
KENNETT, B., I. *62*, 126, *224*, 233, *292*, *349*; II. xxxviii., xlix., 133, 137, 200, 216, *224*, *235*.
Kent, C., II. *212*.
Kerr, R. M., I. *314*, *315*.
Kersley, H., I. *52*, *228*.
Kettle, B., I. xi.
KEY, SIR J., I. 68, 172, *188*, *260*, 283, 311, *354*; II. xxvi., xxvii., lviii., lxiv., 143, 147, 204, 213.
Kiffyn (or Kiffin or Kyffin), W., I. 104, *119*, *151*, *248*, 300, *350*; II. 114, 115, 193, 213.
King, Sir H. S., I. *106*.
King, Sir P., I. *279*, *304*, *305*, *319*.
Kinge (or King), R., I. *41*, *75*, 176, *337*; II. 88, 94.
Kingsford, C. L., II. *214*, *227*.
Kinsey (or Kensey), Sir T., I. 141, 142, 232, *258*, *348*, 416; II. lxiii., 111, 115, 116, 119, 193, 219.
Kirby, J. (or G.), I. 117, *339*; II. 62.
†*Kirkby, J.*, I. *35*, *91*, *115*, *155*, *244*.
Kirkman, J., I. *62*, 105, 233, 281, *292*, *342*, 421; II. 133, 136, 211, *223*, *224*, *235*.
Kitchin, H., I. 152, *352*; II. 136, 138, 216, *224*, 233.
KITE, SIR R., I. 177, 233, *259*, *292*, *345*; II. 132, 134, 135, *235*.
KNESEWORTH, T., I. *3*, 35, *57*, *91*, *101*, 122, *130*, *146*, *155*, *168*, *199*, *244*, 249, *256*, *342*, 411; II. xliv., lxi., *15*, 20, 23, 167, 219.
Knight, F., I. 161, *342*; II. 90.
Knight, H., I. 163, *350*; II. 101.
KNIGHT, SIR H. E., I. *69*, 135, *259*, *297*, 315, *343*, *354*, *355*; II. 150, 157, 206, 222.
Knight, R., I. *24*, *57*, *199*, *207*, *244*.
Knight, W., I. 42, *66*, *72*, *343*; II. 98.
KNILL, SIR J., I. 62, 229, *260*, *344*, *352*; II. *xv.*, *1*, 154, 157, 208, 225, 226, 236.
KNILL, SIR S., I. 62, 69, *260*, *296*, *344*, *352*, *371*; II. 151, 154, 207, 208.
Knipe, Sir R., I. 20, *67*, *258*, *291*, *292*, *349*; II. li., 124, 126, 196.
KNOLLES, T., I. 114, 137, 251, 253, 270, *338*, 402, 403, 404, 408, 415; II. 2, 8, 162.
Knyghtcote, W., I. 99, 174, *336*, 394, 396.
Kyffin, *see* Kiffyn.
Kyghtley (or Kightley) T., I. *4*, *82*, *101*, *246*.
Kyme, J., I. 82, 91, 233, 274, *337*; II. xxxvii., 24, 26.
Kympton, W., I. 48, *74*, *110*, *157*, 182, *192*, *246*, *345*; II. 39, 42, 173, 230, 234.
Kynaston, E., I. *194*.
Kyng, W., I. 16, 108, *340*, 393, 395, 396, 397, 410.

Kyrton (or Kyrketon), J., I. 9, 10, *342*, 394, 395, 396.
Kyrton, S., I. *11*, *36*, 101, *131*, *182*, *345*; II. 32, 34, 171, 215.
KYSLINGBURY, R. DE, I. 189, *340*, 386, *387*.
Kytson, Sir T., I. *4*, 91, *131*, *146*, *245*, *256*, *337*; II. lxii., 28, 30, 170, 173, 213, *219*, 234.

L.

LACER, R. LE, I. 143, 144, 252, 265, *336*, 384, *388*, 416; II. xvii.
LADBROKE, SIR R., I. 68, 96, 233, 252, 253, *259*, 280, *292*, 307, *320*, 328, *340*; II. li., *lvii.*, 128, 135, 197, 200, 233, *235*.
Lainson, J., I. 54, 311, *355*; II. 145, 146.
Lake, Sir T., II. *xliii.*, *174*.
Lake, Viscount, II. *lii.*
Lamb, E. H., I. *316*; II. *224*.
Lamb' [(?) Lambyn], L., I. 366.
Lambarde, J. (i.), I. 146, 416; II. lxii., 12, 14.
Lambarde, J. (ii.), I. 4, *131*, *138*, 156, *192*, *341*; II. 32, 34, 171, 215, 217.
LAMBARDE, SIR N., I. 24, 73, *82*, *110*, *138*, *155*, 191, 240, *245*, *338*, 410; II. xxii., xxxiv., lxi., 25, 27.
Lambarde, W., II. *171*.
Lamberd (or Lambert), W., I. 207, *337*, 419; II. xxxvii., 22.
LAMBERT, SIR D., I. *79*, 203, *259*, 280, 324, *332*, *348*, *353*; II. lvii., 127, 130, 197.
Lambert (or Lamberd), R., I. 18, 25, *338*; II. xxxix., 37, 38, 173.
Lambyn, E., I. 55, *342*, 381, *383*, 407.
Lambyn, J., I. 55, *342*, 380, *381*, 407; II. lxii., 235.
Lamott (or La Mote), J., I. 170, *353*; II. 68, 194, 213.
Lancaster, Sir J., I. *116*; II. *xliv.*
Lane, J. (i.), I. 100, *336*; II. 4, 5.
Lane, J. (ii.), I. *109*, 150, *163*, *349*; II. 103, 190, 194.
LANE, SIR T., I. *31*, 86, 98, *258*, *349*; II. 113, 116, 121, 190, 194.
Langham, Sir J., I. 38, 41, *102*, *124*, 183, *209*, *215*, *247*, *257*, *258*, 277, 301, *339*, 411; II. xxxiv., lv., lvi., 66, 69, 70, 90, 91, 180, 181, 186.
Langham, S., I. 132, *339*; II. 86, 186.
Langley, J., I. 170, 277, *342*; II. 73, 183, 220.
LANGLEY, SIR J., I. *18*, 25, *63*, *131*, *147*, 169, *182*, 192, 196, *207*, 240, *343*; II. 37, 40.
Langston, Sir S., I. 53, 228, *259*, *293*, *334*, *347*, *353*; II. 138, 139, 233.
Lant, R., I. 84, *117*, *345*; II. 85, 86.
LARGE, R., I. 90, 271, *336*; II. 7, 9, 163, 164, *219*, 222.
Larpent, Sir G. G. de H., I. *283*, *294*.
Latham, R., I. *156*, *200*.
Laud, W. (Archbishop), II. *lv.*, *174*, *185*.
Laughton, Sir J. K., II. *212*, *214*.
Launde, Sir R., I. 173, 174, *255*, 268, *343*, 391, 394, 395; II. lxii.
†*Laurie, J.*, I. *313*, *322*; II. *204*.
LAURIE, SIR P., I. 8, *68*, *188*, 229, 252, *258*, *294*, *295*, *352*; II. xlviii., *lviii.*, 143, 148, 204, 213.
Laurie, P. N., II. *204*.
Law, C. E., I. *311*, *312*, *321*, *322*.
Lawley, Sir T., I. 93, *257*, *341*; II. 65, 181, 225.
Lawrence, B., I. *54*.
Lawrence, E., I. 95, *350*; II. 87, 88.
Lawrence, Sir E. Durning-, II. *205*.
LAWRENCE, SIR J. C., I. 69, 224, 252, *260*, *296*, 313, 314, 315, *323*, 325, *343*, *352*; II. 148, 154, 205, 206, *224*.
LAWRENCE, SIR JOHN, I. *13*, *20*, *31*, *40*, *41*, *60*, *67*, *75*, *76*, *85*, *86*, *103*, *104*, *105*, *126*, *150*, *151*, *161*, *162*, *176*, 194, 195, *212*, *213*, *223*, *247*, 251, *257*, *259*, *346*; II. lvi., 88, 91, 109, 110, 115, 118, 185, 186, 188, 189, 194.
†Lawrence, Sir Joseph (i.), I. 42, *259*, *291*, *348*, 411; II. xxii., lvii., 123, *225*.
†*Lawrence, Sir Joseph* (ii.), I. *297*, *316*, *323*, *326*.
Lawrence, T., I. *11*, *74*, *83*, *123*, *182*, *192*, *219*.
Lawrence, W., I. 54, *295*, *352*; II. 146, 147, 205, 206.
LAWRENCE, SIR W., I. 54, 69, 252, *259*, 284, *296*, 315, *323*, *343*, *352*; II. 147, 154, 205, 206, *224*.
Lawson, R., I. *6*.
Lawton, H., I. 141, *341*; II. 100, 101.
LAXTON, SIR W., I. 4, *36*, *57*, *91*, *101*, *131*, *147*, 168, 175, 240, *246*, *338*; II. xxxi., xlviii., l., lxi., 29, 35, 168, 169, 170, 172, 213, 215, 234.
Lea, R., I. 112, *293*, *353*; II. 140, 141, 206.
Lechmere, T., I. *163*.
Lee, E., I. *77*.
Lee, Sir H., I. 193, *257*, *345*; II. 53, 175, 177.
Lee, I., I. 29, *337*; II. 84, 185.
Lee, J. (i.), I. *6*, *95*, *160*, *170*, 194, *222*, *247*, *342*; II. 87, 88.
Lee, J. (ii.), I. 162, *247*, *352*, 417; II. 97.
Lee, J. (iii.), I. 7, *346*; II. 112, 113.
LEE, SIR RICHARD, I. 34, 44, *168*, 175, 178, 217, *229*, 251, *256*, 272, *338*, 419; II. xxvii., 10, 14, *221*.
LEE, SIR ROBERT, I. *92*, 115, 139, 169, *175*, 240, *256*, *345*, 415; II. 45, 50, 173, 175, 177, 179.
Lee, Sir S., II. *212*, *213*, *214*.
Lee, W., I. 14, *214*, 307, 308, *347*; II. xxxviii., xlix., 135, 136, 201, 211, 216, 233.
Leeche, Sir S., I. 93, *257*, *345*; II. 59, 230.
Lees (or Lesse), R., I. *24*, 146, *345*; II. 30.
Legge, H., II. *lii.*
Leicester, Earl of, II. *xlii.*

LEGGY (or LEGGE), T., I. 71, 266, 267, *344*, 386, *388*, 407; II. xxix., lii., 227.
LEIGH, SIR T., I. 74, 92, 110, 231, 240, *337*, 414; II. li., lii., 34, 39, 171, 174, 213.
Leigh, W., I. *176*, *223*.
LEIGTON, SIR W., I. 31, 227; II. 139, 142.
LEMAN, SIR, J., I. *25*, *26*, *49*, *64*, *93*, *117*, 124, *139*, 169, 183, 240, 251, *342*; II. lxi., 50, 62, 176, 185, 213.
Leman, Sir W., I. 28, 49, *160*, 227, *258*, *342*; II. 69, 82, 176, 177, 185, 225.
LE MESURIER, P., I. 142, *293*, 308, 309, *320*, 325, 326, *344*; II. 137, *139*, 141, 213, 216.
L'Engleys (or Cornwaleys), W., I. 376, 412; II. lxii.
Lenne, R. de, I. 22, 227, *342*, 387, *388*; II. 217.
Leno, D., II. *xlix*.
Lenthal, W., II. *xliii*.
Lequesne, Sir J., I. 78, *259*, *340*; II. *lvii.*, 127, 128, 233.
Lestrange, Sir R., II. *195*.
Lethuillier, Sir C., I. 111, *259*, *349*, 414; II. 115, 116, 118, 188, 191, 194, 232.
Lethuillier, Sir J., I. *31*, 134, *203*, *248*, *258*, *350*, 416; II. 107, 191, 194.
Letten, J., I. 194; II. 112, 196.
†*Leveson, N.*, II. *171*.
LEVETT, SIR R., I. *61*, 67, *259*, 278, *291*, *347*; II. xlviii., li., 118, 122, 194, 196.
Levett, R., I. 7, *291*, *292*, *337*; II. xxvi., *lvii.*, 124, 128, 194, 196.
Levyng, J., I. *271*.
Levyng, W., I. *90*.
Lewen, E., I. *132*, *161*, 163, *184*, *346*; II. 101.
Lewen, T., I. *11*, *47*, *101*, *123*, *147*, *192*, *200*, 218, *245*, *348*; II. 30, 32, 215.
LEWEN, SIR W., I. 96, *229*, *259*, *291*, 304, 305, *319*, *320*, 324, 326, *347*; II. 121, 125, 197, 198, *223*, *224*.
LEWES, SIR W., I. *62*, 68, 177, 252, *259*, 281, 282, *292*, *293*, 307, 308, 309, *320*, 325, *353*; II. xliii., lviii., lxiii., 135, 136, 143, 200, 216.
Lewis, Sir G. C., I. *316*.
Lewis (or Lewys), Sir J., I. 84, *257*, *258*, *348*; II. 84, 85, 181, 185, 218.
Lewis, S., I. *29*, *95*, 133, *345*; II. 89.
Lewis, Sir S., I. *13*, 20, *258*, *342*; II. lxiii., 108, 109, 113, 114, 115, 116.
Lewis, T., I. *13*, 75, *141*, *149*, *211*, 317, *348*; II. 92.
Leyre, T. de, I. 128, 232, 265, 383, *384*, 415.
Leyre, W. de, I. 88, 263, 264, *338*, 378, *381*, *415*; II. *xxiii.*, 160.
Lidderdale, W., I. *296*.
Light, *see* Lyte.
Lilburne, J., II. *114*.
Lile, J. H., I. *316*.
Lincoln, J. de, I. 16, 238, *340*, 380, *381*, 410; II. 227.
Lincolnshire, Marquess of, II. *200*.
Lindsay, J., I. *53*.
Linklater, J., I. *224*.
Lisle, T., I. *220*.
Little (or Lyttle), J., I. 33, 189, 267, *342*, 388, 411; II. 220.
Littledale, Sir J., I. *243*.
Liured, I. 363.
Lloyd, Sir C., I. [illegible]; II. [illegible].
Lloyd, E. M., II. *214*.
Lobenham, R., I. 153, *340*, 416; II. 4.
Locke, J., I. *313*, *314*, *322*, *323*.
Lockwood, R., I. *279*, *281*, *292*.
Lodelowe, T. de, I. 81, 388, *389*; II. 228.
LODGE, SIR T., I. *25*, *74*, *82*, 100, *156*, *157*, *182*, *207*, *246*, *338*, 414; II. 34, 37, 168, 170, 172, 173, 213.
Loftie, W. J., I. *xii.*, *363*, *364*, *375*, *406*; II. *xii.*, *xiv.*, *xv.*, *xvi.*, *xviii.*, *liii.*, *liv.*, *227*.
Lok, J., I. 56, *206*, 228, *336*; II. 12, 165, 171.
Lok, Sir W., I. *92*, *175*, 207, *256*, *337*; II. 31, 33, 165, 171, 213, 215, 230.
Lombe, Sir T., I. 20, *258*, *337*; II. lxiii., 126, 128, 196, 213.
Long, J., I. 3, *35*, 156, *175*, 191, *245*, *347*, 420; II. lxii., 25, 27, 30, 169.
Long, Sir L., I. *300*.
Lorymer (or Lorrimore), J., I. 222, *355*, 419; II. 80, 81, 184.
Louthe, W., I. 89, 145, *343*; II. 3, 6.
Love, W., I. 184, 277, 291, *341*; II. lvi., 89, 91, 95, 186.
Lovekyn, A., I. 122, *338*, 393.
LOVEKYN, J., I. 55, 250, 266, 328, *342*, 386, *389*, 407; II. 213.
Loveneye (or Loneye, or Loveye), J., I. 129, 269, 299, *336*, 400, 401, 402.
Lovett, R., I. *160*.
Low, S. P., I. *284*, *296*.
LOWE, SIR T., I. *5*, *12*, *13*, 25, *37*, *48*, 74, *115*, *116*, *139*, *147*, *208*, *246*, *256*, 276, *346*; II. 1., 45, 57, 175.
Low, T., I. *200*, *246*.
Lowen, J., I. *11*, *18*, 25, *63*, *131*, *156*, *157*, *182*, *207*, *341*; II. 35, 215.
Lowther, R., I. 220, *341*; II. 74, 75, 183.
Loyd, S. J., I. *294*, *295*.
Lubbock, Sir J., I. *296*.
†*Lucas, A.*, I. *266*, *286*.
LUCAS, M. P., I. *188*, 203, *293*, *294*, 311, *349*; II. *lviii.*, 143, 146, 204.
Lucas, R., I. 129, *343*, 393, 396; II. 228.
Lucie (or Lucy), J., I. 13, 141, 226, 232; II. 110, 111.
LUMLEY, SIR M., I. *5*, *38*, 49, *58*, *117*, 208, 251, *341*; II. lxiii., 53, 63, 177, 181, 191.
Lupton, J. H., II. *214*.

Lushington, W., I. 31, 281, 282, *293*, *346*; II. 138, 139, 202, 216.
LUSK, SIR A., I. 14, 69, *260*, *296*, 313, 314, *323*, 325, *343*, *355*; II. 148, 154, 206, 213.
Luttrell, H. L., I. *307*.
Lyall, G. (i.), I. *283*, *293*, *294*, *312*, *321*, *322*.
Lyall, G. (ii.), I. *284*, *296*.
†*Lycett, Sir F.*, I. *314*.
Lynch, G., I. *xvi.*, 212, *247*, *350*, 419; II. 101.
†*Lynge, J.*, I. *56*.
LYON, SIR J., I. *101*, *131*, 192, *246*, *338*; II. 32, 37, 171, 210.
Lyons, R., I. 71, 298, 390, *391*, 412, *422*; II. l., 161.
Lyte (or Light), I., I. 76, *344*; II. 98.

M.

Mabbe, J., I. *57*.
M'ARTHUR, SIR W., I. 112, *259*, 314, 315, *323*, 325, *355*; II. 149, 152, 206, 213.
Macaulay, Lord, II. *xlix.*, *lii.*
Macauley, G. M., I. 112, *195*, *293*, *353*; II. xxvi., lviii., 138, 140, 202, 216.
McGeagh, B. F. S., I. *315*.
Machell, J., I. *4*, 18, *131*, *200*, 207, *349*, 410; II. 34, 36, 170, 215.
Macky, R., I. *142*.
Maghfeld (or Maunfield), G., I. 23, 32, *348*, 397, 401, 402, 403, 410.
MAGNAY, C., I. 214, *293*, *346*, *354*; II. xxvi., 142, 143, 144, 205.
MAGNAY, SIR W., I. *188*, 214, *260*, *295*, *354*; II. 145, 147, 205, 211.
Mairemer, A. le, I. 366, 371.
Malewayn, J., I. 71, 298, 388; II. 218.
MALORYE, SIR R., I. *24*, 157, 208, *337*; II. 35, 38, 172, 210.
Malpas, P., I. *122*, 174, *217*, *244*, 271, 272, *340*; II. xli., 10, 164.
Malthouse, W., I. *315*.
Man, J., I. 104, *119*, *133*, 231, 317, *351*; II. 104.
Manchester, Earl of (i.), II. *173*.
Manchester, Earl of (ii.), II. *lii.*, 175.
Manne, T., I. *75*, *219*.
Manners, Lord J. J. R., I. *283*, *295*, *421*.
Manners-Sutton, Sir C., I. *321*.
Manning, H. E. (Cardinal), II. *203*.
Manning, J., I. *159*, *209*.
Manning, R., I. *37*, 208, *344*; II. 49, 184, 220.
Manning, W., I. *293*.
Mannyford (or Maningford), J., I. 30, *351*; II. 88, 89.
Mansfield, Earl of, II. *xxxvi.*
Marchall, J., I. *100*, *109*, *130*, *272*, *273*, *288*.
Marchall (or Marshall), N., I. *23*, *56*, 90, *138*, *154*, 230, *244*, 249, *348*; II. 12, 13, 218.
Marcheford, W., I. *270*, *287*.
Marisco, C., I. *231*, *248*.
Marlborough, Earl of, II. *xliii.*
Marlborough, Duke of, II. *li.*
MAROWE, W., I. *10*, *23*, *34*, 72, *145*, *153*, 199, *244*, 272, *338*; II. lxii., 10, 13, 164, *221*.
MARSHALL, SIR C., I. 61, *188*, *258*, *295*, *352*; II. 144, 148.
MARSHALL, SIR H., I. 151, *259*, 280, 306, *320*, 324, 326, *341*; II. *lvi.*, 127, 131.
Marshall, H. B., I. *165*.
Marshall, Sir H. B., I. *87*; II. xxxviii., 155, 157, 197, 222, 226, 238.
Marshall, J., I. 221, *348*; II. 79.
Marshe, J., I. *275*, *289*.
Mart, W., I. 14, 226, *348*; II. 112.
Martin, James, I. *38*, 94, *342*; II. 69, 70.
Martin, Joseph, I. 177, 307, 308, 326, *344*; II. xl., 134, 200.
Martin, Sir Joseph, I. *303*, *305*, *319*.
MARTIN, SIR RICHARD, I. 48, *102*, *124*, 147, *176*, 251, *343*, 416; II. xxvii., 40, 48, 174, 213.
Martin, Sir R. B., I. *284*, *296*.
MARTIN (or MARTYN), SIR ROGER, I. *18*, 48, *115*, *175*, *192*, *246*, *337*; II. 35, 39, 172, 220.
MARTIN, SIR W., I. *3*, 114, 199, *256*, *344*, 415; II. xxii., 17, 18, 21, 221.
Martin, W., I. *119*.
Martyn, C., I. 116, *344*; II. 53.
†*Martyn, J.*, II., *xxxix.*
Martyn, W., I. 116, *346*; II. 56.
Maryns, J., I. 129, *338*, 391; II. 162.
Massam (or Marsham), T., I. 37, *193*, *201*, *345*; II. xxxiv., 56, 178.
Massam (or Marsham), W., I. 11, *48*, *92*, 115, *123*, *338*; II. 41, 45.
Massingberd, J., I. 124, *201*, *344*; II. 70, 182.
Master, A., I. 224, *341*; II. lxiii., 132, 183, 199, 233.
Master, Sir H., I. *69*, 112, 253, *258*, *292*, *346*; II. xxvii., *lvi.*, 123, 129, 196, *233*.
Masterman, J., I. *283*, *294*, *295*, *312*, *321*, *322*; II. *224*.
MATHEWE, J., I. 3, 17, 57, *109*, *138*, *218*, 240, 249, *337*; II. xxii., 16, 19, 167.
Mathews, P., I. *118*, *161*.
Mawditt, R., I. 27, *346*; II. 78.
Mawson, J., I. 151; II. 113, 115, 193, 232.
May, Sir H., II. *177*.
Mayneld, T., I. *271*, *287*.
Mayo, G., I. 51, *349*; II. 98.
Mayo, J., I. 103, *140*, *349*, 414; II. 73, 81, 183, 190, 231.
Mayo, R., I. *64*, *182*.
Mazeliner, J. le, II. *235*.
Mazeliner, W. le, I. 239, 252, 253, *338*, 370, 376, *379*; II. lxii.
Mechi, J. J., I. 178, *355*; II. 148, 149, 206, 213, *224*.
Medley, G., I. *207*.
Meggott, G., I. *85*, *248*.

Melhuse, J., I. 222, *341*; II. 81, *100*.
Melbourne, Viscount, II. *xlix.*, *li.*, *169*, *171*, *174*, *179*.
Meldeburne, R. de, I. 1, 369, 370, 375, *376*, 409, 414.
Melhuse, J., I. 103, *346*; II. 100.
Mellysshe, R., I. *18*, *24*, *73*, *147*, *246*.
Melreth, W., I. 72, 271, *336*; II. xlviii., 7, 9, *219*.
Mercer, D., I. 7, 225; II. 112, 193.
Meredith, C., I. *117*.
Meredith, E., I. 12, *341*, 410; II. 56.
Meredith, J., I. 209, *344*; II. 60.
MERLAWE, R., I. 190, 234, 269, 270, *348*; II. lxii., 2, 6, 162.
Merry, T., I. 184, *350*; II. 81, 82.
Merrys, I., I. *12*.
MERTTINS, SIR G., I. 61, 229, *259*, 279, *291*, *332*, *345*, *355*, 412, 420, 421, *422*; II. xxii., 123, 126, 195, 221, *223*, 232.
Meryvale, R., I. *271*, *287*.
Method, W., I. 132, 232, *344*; II. 68, 178, 181, 213, 231, 234.
Meynell, F., I. 6, 118, *343*; II. li., 90, 91, 100, 101, 187.
MICHELL, J., I. 56, 89, 97, 270, 271, *342*; II. xxv., xxvii., 4, 9, 218, 223.
Michell, W., I. *270*, *287*.
Micoe, E., I. *184*.
Micoe, Sir S., I. *19*, 160, *258*, *337*; II. 83, 84, 185.
Middleton (Myddelton), Sir H., II. *176*.
Middleton, J., I. 47, 153, *154*, *168*, *229*, 233, *244*, 272, *336*; II. lxiv., 10, 12, *221*.
Middleton, Richard, I. 39, *339*; II. 71, 72, 183.
Middleton, Robert, I. *276*, *290*.
Middleton, S., I. *150*.
MIDDLETON (or MYDDELTON) SIR T., I. *5*, 110, *116*, *117*, *124*, *148*, *169*, 193, 251, *256*, 276, *290*, 299, *339*; II. xlii., lxi., 48, 62, 174, 176, 213.
Middleton, W., I. 210, *341*; II. 74, 231.
Midwinter, E., I. *53*, 149, *348*; II. 102.
MILBOURNE, SIR J., I. 10, *11*, *73*, *109*, 123, 155, *162*, *233*, 240, *245*, *256*, *340*, 409, 415; II. xxi., xlvi., xlviii., lxii., 22, 29, 172.
Milbourne, W., I. *130*.
Mildmay (or Myldmay), R., I. *93*, 209, *339*; II. xliii., 60, 178, 179.
†*Miles, Sir J.*, I. *309*, *310*, *327*.
Millington, F., I. *104*.
Mills, R. (i.), I. *116*, *193*.
Mills, R. (ii.) I. *19*, 65, *341*; II. 95, 188.
Milner, T., I. *40*, 85, *95*, 132, *161*, *162*, *211*, *223*, *247*, *345*; II. lvi., 83, 91, 94, 184, 185.
Mimpriss, H., I. 103, *346*, 414; II. 71, 73.
Minur, J. le, I. 368, 373.
Mirehouse, J., I. *311*.
MIRFYN, T., I. *18*, 35, *130*, *138*, *256*, *344*, 411; II. li., 22, 25, 168, 170.
Mockyng, J. de, I. 55, 81, *87*, 266, *342*, 385, *386*.
Molesworth, B., I. *49*, *116*.
Molesworth, Sir W., I. *312*.
Monkhouse, C., II. *212*.
Monmouth, H., I. *11*, *24*, 200, *245*, *341*; II. 28, 30, 169.
MONOUX (or MONOX), G. (i.), I. *17*, 18, *35*, *82*, *146*, 232, 251, *256*, 274, 328, *340*, 410; II. xxviii., l., 22, 30, 168.
Monox, G. (ii.), I. *193*.
Monquoi, H. de, I. *264*, *265*, *287*.
Montacute, J. de, I. *407*.
Montagu, R., I. *49*.
Montague, Sir H., I. *276*, *290*.
Monyer, J., I. *222*.
MOON, SIR F. G, I. 69, 186, *260*, *354*, *355*; II. xxxviii., xlviii., 146, 149, 205, 213, *224*.
Moore, E. C., I. 156, 157, 226, 236.
Moore, G., I. *118*, *248*.
MOORE, SIR J., I. *7*, *13*, *77*, *96*, *134*, *151*, 163, *202*, 223, *248*, 253, *259*, 277, *339*; II. xxxiv., l., lvii., 99, 100, 106, 109, 113, 115, 120, 189, 195, 213, 234.
MOORE, SIR J. V., I. *62*, 87, *259*, *355*, *356*; II. 152, 154.
Moore, N., II. *212*.
Moore, W., I. 163, *346*; II. 101.
Mordant, R., I. *42*.
Morden, Sir J., II. *183*.
MORDONE, S. DE, I. 81, 197, *342*, 389, *390*; II. lxii.
Mordone, W. de., I. 81, *87*, 173, 266, *342*, 384, *385*, 386, *387*, 417; II. lxii.
More, A., I. *169*.
More, J. (i.), I. 114, 268, *336*, 396, 408; II. lii., liii., liv.
More (ii.), (or Moore), J., I. *139*, 192, *219*, *344*, 419; II. 46, 48.
More, Sir T., I. *xviii.*, *155*, *274*, *288*; II. *xliv.*, *165*, *166*, *168*, *170*.
MORE, W., I. 89, 206, 268, 269, *348*, 397, 399, 400, 401, 402, 403, *404*.
Moreton, E., I. *36*.
Moreton, Sir W., I. *307*.
Morewood, G., I. *124*, 170, *339*; II. 68, 181, 183, 231.
Morgan, R., I. 26, *353*; II. 61.
MORGAN, SIR W. V., I. xx., 120, *297*, *351*, *355*, 420; II. 153, 157, 208, 222, *224*, 237.
Morley, R., I. *6*, *139*, 140, *344*; II. 58, 225, 230.
Morley, S., I. *295*.
Morley, T., I. 193, *350*; II. 61.
Morris, H. C., I. xx., 224, *352*, *356*, *357*; II. 154, 155, 238.
Morris, J., I. *86*, 104, *223*, 317, *353*; II. 104, 218, 232.
Morrison, W., I. *284*, *296*.

†*Morstede, T.*, I. *153*.
Morton, A. C., I. *315*, *316*, *323*; II. *224*.
Morton, J., I. 198, 393.
Mosley, Sir E., II. *174*.
Mosley, H., I. *299*.
MOSLEY, SIR N., I. 5, *102*, 169, *192*, *349*, 417; II. 43, 48, 174.
Mott, W., I. 26, *352*; II. 61, 179, 181, 230.
MOULSON, SIR T., I. *13*, *19*, *37*, *38*, *49*, *74*, 75, *93*, *116*, *124*, 193, *201*, 229, 276, *339*; II. 57, 64, 178.
Mounteney, R., I. *212*, *247*.
Moyer, S., I. *50*, *60*, *84*, *85*, 103, *106*, *210*, *247*, 277, *337*; II. 81, 184.
Moyer, Sir S., II. *184*, *186*.
Muggeridge, Sir H., I. 97, *259*, *352*; II. 147, 148, 207.
MUNDY, SIR J., I. 47, *91*, *155*, 191, *207*, 228, *245*, *256*, *343*, 411; II. 23, 30, 168.
†*Murden, Sir J.*, II. *xxxix*.
Muscott, J., I. 26, *348*; II. 58.
MUSGROVE, SIR J., I. *69*, 78, *188*, *260*, *349*; II. 145, 149, 205, 206.
MYDDELTON (or MIDDLETON), SIR T., *see* Middleton.
Mylles, H., I. 182, *338*; II. 38, 39.
Mynot, M., I. *264*.
Myrrey, W., I. *110*, *207*.
Mytford, J. de, I. 129, *340*, 389, *391*; II. 219.

N.

Nailer, R., I. *35*, *154*, 199, *345*; II. 16, 17, 234.
Narborough (*or Narburgh*), *W.*, I. *56*, *90*, *154*, *199*, *217*.
Nasard, H., I. 70, 238, *340*, 381, 382; II. xviii.
Nash, E., I. 52, *346*; II. 101.
Nash, Sir N., I. 97, *259*, *292*, *347*; II. 132, 133, *235*.
NASH, W., I. 224, *347*; II. lviii., 133, 135, *223*.
Neale, H., I. *306*.
Neate, W., I. *61*, *62*.
Neave, O., I. *124*, 220, *345*; II. 75.
Nechylls (Nichylls or Nychells), J., I. *3*, *35*, 73, *155*, *156*, *191*, *199*, *218*, *245*, *345*; II. xxxvii., 26, *33*, 169, 171.
†*Nedeham, R.*, I. *47*, *56*, *82*, *130*, *228*, *244*, *272*, *288*, *412*.
Nedham, Sir J., I. *272*, *287*.
Neel, W., I. 88, *357*, 385, *386*; II. lxii.
Nelmes, R., I. *65*, 75, *339*; II. 93, 218.
Nelson, Sir E. M., I. *315*.
NELSON, G., I. 7, *292*; *340*; II. xlvi., 131, 133.
Nelson, Lord, II. *lii.*, *164*, *199*, *203*.
Neuport, A., I. 2, 269, 403, *404*.
Neuport, W., I. 32, 190, *342*, 392, 395, 396; II. xli., 228.
Nevelun, A., I. 365.
Nevett, E., I. 150 *339*; II. 103
Nevill, J., I. 116, *201*, *339*; II. 56.
Nevill, T., I. *212*.
Neville, R. (*Earl of Warwick*), I. *407*.
Newton, L. A., II. *237*.
Newcastle, Duke of, II. *li*.
Newenton (or Newton), G., I. 137, 268, *348*, 394, 395, 416.
Newenton (or Newton), T., I. 167, 269, *336*, 401, 402, 403, *404*.
Newenton (or Neuton), W., I. 167, *338*, 404; II. 162.
Newland, Sir B., I. 213, *258*, *291*, 301, 302, 303, *339*; II. lvii., 110, 112, 192.
Newland, Sir G., I. *78*, *96*, *229*, *291*, *319*; II. *192*, *195*.
Newman, W., I. 152, *293*, *352*; II. xxvi., lviii., 138, 140, 202, 216.
NEWNHAM, N., I. *62*, 214, 281, *292*, *293*, 309, *320*, 325, *334*, *337*; II. lviii., 135, 142, 201, 216, *224*.
NEWTON, SIR A. J., I. 21, *260*, *297*, 316, 325, *334*, *351*, *354*, *355*, *356*, *357*; II. xxxii., 152, 157, 207, *224*, 226.
Newton, Sir R., I. *59*, 140, *258*, *339*; II. 73.
Newton, T., I. 181, 187, 418; II. 21, 22, 167.
Niccoll (or Nicholls), J., I. 150, *350*; II. 105, *219* (*here misprinted 'Nicholson'*).
NICHOLAS, SIR A., I. 48, 182, 218, 240, *337*; II. lxiii., 37, 40, 173, 218.
Nicholas, Sir E., II. *177*.
Nicholls, R., I. *171*.
Nicholson, J., I. *118*, *248*.
†*Nicholson, W.*, I. *126*; II. *xxxviii*.
†*Nicoll, D.*, I. *54*, *313*, *322*; II. *xxxviii*.
Noble, E., I. 185, *348*; II. 122.
Nodes, G., I. 66, *162*, *345*; II. 95.
Noell, Sir M., I. [illegible], *258*, [illegible]; II. [illegible], [illegible], 292.
Noell, T., I. 125, *343*; II. 72, 80.
Noket, T., I. 81, 167, *340*, 393, 397.
Nonneley (*or Nunneley*), *R.*, I. *273*, *288*.
Noorthouck, J., II. *xxix.*, *xxxiii.*, *210*.
Norbury, *see* Northbury.
Norgate, G. le G., II. *214*.
Norman (Prior), I. 179.
NORMAN, J. (i.), I. 367, 368, 372.
NORMAN, J. (ii.), I. 90, 100, *145*, 251, 272, *340*; II. xxi., xxv., xxix., 9, 14, 163, *219*, 221.
Norris, H., I. 28, *220*, *348*; II. 80.
Norris, J. T., I. *313*, *314*, *322*, *323*.
North, Sir D., I. *7*, 164, *259*, 302, *337*; II. xxxiv., l., lxiii., 108, 109, 110, 115, 117, 192, 214.
North, Lord, II. *xliii.*, *lii.*, *199*, *200*.
North, R., II. *192*.
Northall, J. de, I. 167, 266, *344*, 385, *387*, 417; II. 161, 234.
Northall, R. de, II. *161*, *234*.
Northampton (or Norhampton), J. de (i.), I. 9, 235, 239, *345*, 369, 370, 374, *377*.

Northampton (or Norhamton), J. de (ii.), I. 33, 43, 238, 379, *411*, *415*; II. 227.
NORTHAMPTON (or NORHAMPTON), J. DE (iii.), I. 113, 137, 250, 268, 298, *340*, 360, 361, *389*, 391, 396, 397, 398, 407, 408; II. xxiv., xli., l., lii., liv., 162, 209, 214, 219.
Northbury (or Norbury), R., I. 17, 268, *336*, 398, 408; II. liv.
Northey, Sir E., II. *186*.
Northland (or Norland), T., I. 35, *82*, *109*, *154*, *338*, 411; II. xlviii., 16, 18, 166, 167.
Northone (or Northampton or atte Shyre), Geoffrey de, I. 80, 225, 238, *255*, 263, 378, *379*, 413; II. 160, 161, 227.
Norton (or atte Shyre), Gregory de, I. 55, 264, 383, *385*; II. 161, 227.
Norton, B., I. 12, *246*, *354*; II. 50, 214.
Norton, George, II. *xv.*, *xvi.*, *xix.*
Norton, J., I. 48, *354*; II. 52, 214.
Norton, R., I. 59, *221*, *342*; II. 76.
Norton, T., I. *275*, *289*; II. *223*.
Norton, W., I. 81, 270, 298, *340*, 413; II. 3, 6.
Norwiz, W. de, II. *xxxiii.*
NOTT, J., I. 9, *338*, 388, *389*, 407.
NOTTAGE, G. S., I. 120, *352*, *355*; II. xxviii., 150, 151, 207.
Notyngham, R. de, I. 16, *336*, 387, *389*; II. xlviii.
Nutt, Sir W., I. 220, *258*, *339*; II. 71, 72.
Nynes, N., I. 35, 155, *244*, *345*, 411; II. xxi., xxxvii., xliv., 20, 21.

O.

Oates, Titus, II. *192*.
O'Brien, H., I. *xx*; II. 237.
O'Connell, D., I. *311*.
Odiham, R., II. *163*.
Offley, H., I. *36*, *92*, *131*, *139*, *157*, 176, 208, *331*, *350*; II. lxiii., 43, 45, 174, 176.
Offley, R., I. *157*, *208*, *246*.
OFFLEY, SIR T., I. 11, *18*, *57*, *92*, *101*, 182, *200*, 251, *345*; II. xxii., l., 33, 41, 171, 174, 210, 214.
Ofield (or Oldfield), J., I. 160, *342*; II. 71, 72.
Oliffe (or Oliff), J., I. *63*, *123*, 208, *246*, *345*; II. 38, 40.
Oliver, R., I. 31, *62*, 280, 281, *292*, *320*, 326, *341*; II. l., lviii., 134, 136, 199, 200, 214, 216.
OLNEY, J., I. 109, *336*; II. 8, 11, *219*, *221*, 229.
Olyver, E., I. 56, 137, *342*, 393, 395, 396; II. 228.
Olyver, W. (i.), I. 108, 217, *344*, 398, 399, 401, 402, 403.
Olyver, W. (ii.), I. *270*.
Onslow, A., II. *181*.
Onslow, Sir A., II. *181*.
Onslow, Lord, II. *181*, *191*.
Onslow, R., I. *275*, *289*.
Orford, Earl of, see *Walpole, Sir R. and H.*
Organ, J., I. 71, 108, 167, 240, 268, 269, *336*, 391, 394, 395, 396, 399.
Orlibeare (or Orlébar), J., I. 202, *345*; II. 95.
Orridge, B. B., II. *li.*
Osbert, I. 363, 364.
OSBORNE, SIR E., I. *4*, 82, 92, *192*, 276, *349*; II. xxxiv., lii., 39, 44, 171, 173, 214.
Osborne, R., I. 24, *147*, *200*, *338*; II. 29.
OTELE (or OTELEYE), R., I. 100, 198, *338*; II. lxi., 7, 8, 229.
OULEGRAVE, T., I. 47, *82*, *90*, 206, 234, *244*, *344*; II. 11, 14.
Overey, W., I. *90*, *109*, *154*.
Overman, T., I. 132, *350*; II. 57, 178, 230.
OWDEN, SIR T. S., I. 43, *259*, *352*, *355*; II. xxvi., xlviii., 149, 152, *224*.
Owen, G., I. *163*.
Owen, J. (i.), I. 118, *354*; II. 100.
Owen, J. (ii.), I. 163, *184*, *342*; II. 100, 101.
Owen, P., I. *6*, *247*, *409*.
Owen, T., I. *299*.
Owfield, R., I. *37*.
Oxeneye, S., I. *271*, *287*.
OXENFORD, J. DE, I. 88, 205, *348*, *357*, 383, *386*; II. xxviii., lxii.
Oxford, Earl of, II. *199*.

P.

PACK, SIR C., I. ~~19~~, *39*, *84*, *94*, *102*, *103*, *117*, ~~125~~, ~~132~~, *140*, *160*, *170*, *201*, *210*, *220*, ~~227~~, ~~229~~, ~~*247*~~, ~~*257*~~, 277, *341*, ~~410~~, ~~420~~; II. l., lvi., *67*, 68, 90, 91, 181, 184, 185, 214.
PADDESLE (or PATTESLE), J., I. 145, 168; II. 7, 10, *219*, *229*.
Page, E., I. *133*.
Page, G., I. 164, 420, *421*; II. 114, 115, 194, 222.
Page, T., I. *14*.
Pagett, R., I. *24*, 36, *115*, *200*, *345*; II. 27, 31, 169.
Paige, J., I. 7, 225, *346*; II. 112.
Paine (or Payne), W., I. 193, 201, *344*; II. 55, 230.
Pakynton, R., I. *274*, *289*, *421*; II. *xxxvi.*, *169*, *172*.
Pallmer (or Palmer), R., I. 5, *339*; II. 58, 181, 234.
Palmer, A., I. *276*, *289*.
Palmer, J. H., I. *283*, *294*, *295*.
Palmer, R. le, I. 45, 88, 264, *344*, 381, *383*; II. 227.
Palmer, R., I. *4*, *168*.
Palmer, W., I. *6*, *26*, 159, 208, *346*; II. 58, 60.
Papillon, T., I. *53*, *126*, *163*, 185, 278, 301, 302, 303, *337*; II. 117, 191, 194, 214.
Pappeworth, W. de, I. 80, 166, 298, 383; II. *227*.

Paravicini (or Pallavicini), Sir P., I. 194, *258*, *346*; II. 110, 112, 192.
PARGETER, SIR T., I. *3*, *24*, *35*, 36, *73*, *156*, *191*, *207*, 227, *233*, *245*, *347*, 411; II. 27.
Pargiter, J., I. *126*, *162*, *248*.
Pargiter, W., I. *29*.
Paris, R. de, I. 107, *336*, 380, *381*.
Paris, S. de, I. 33, *43*, 99, *336*, 379, 381, *382*; II. lxiv.
Park, Sir J. A., I. *243*.
Parke (or Parker), E., I. *49*.
Parke, Sir J., I. *243*.
Parke, T., I. *19*, *26*, *116*.
Parker, Sir Hugh, I. 66, *258*, *345*; II. 95, 188.
Parker, Sir Hyde, II. 188.
Parker, J. (i.), I. 140, *345*; II. 59, 219.
Parker, J. (ii.), I. *13*, *59*, *75*, *171*, *412*.
Parker, W. (i.), I. 34, 227, 270, *336*, 402, 403, 404; II. 2.
Parker, W. (ii.), I. *37*.
Parkhurst, H., I. 116, *339*; II. 56, 178.
PARKHURST, SIR R., I. *26*, *38*, 49, *58*, *132*, 183, *194*, *349*; II. lxiii., 57, 63, 178.
†*Parkyns, J. W.*, I. *310*.
Parnell, Mrs. C. S., II. *203*.
Parole, E., I. 363.
PARSONS, H., I. *79*, *134*, 186, 279, 280, *292*, 305, *320*, 324, 326, *332*, *340*, *351*; II. xxviii., xlvi., l., lvii., 124, 128, 189, 193, 195, 196, 198, 214, 225, *233*.
PARSONS, SIR J., I. 20, 96, 98, 185, 227, 240, 253, *259*, 278, *291*, 302, 303, 304, 305, *319*, 324, 328, *332*, *335*, *336*, *342*, *350*, 414, *421*; II. xxi., lxiii., 113, 115, 116, 123, 189, 193, 196.
Partridge (or Patricke), H., I. 52, *353*; II. xlv., 99, 100.
Partryche, N., I. 24, *57*, *109*, *115*, 146, *245*, *338*, 410; II. 24, 26, 229.
Paterson, J. (i.), I. *280*, *292*, *307*.
Paterson, J. (ii.), I. 120, *351*, *354*; II. 149, 150, *224*.
PATTESLE, J., *see* PADDESLE.
Patteson, Sir J., I. *243*.
Pattison, J., I. *283*, *294*, *321*, *322*.
Paul, W. (Bishop), II. *194*.
Paule, J., I. 223; II. 114, 115, 194.
Pawley, T., I. *24*, *207*.
Payne, W. (i.), *see* Paine.
Payne, W. (ii.), I. *283*, *295*.
Paynter, J., I. *273*, *288*.
Peacock, R., I. *82*, *92*, *182*.
PEAKE, SIR J., I. 31, *141*, *258*, *337*, 412; II. lxi., 107, 109, 115, 116, 187, 192.
PEAKE, SIR W., I. 30, *52*, *53*, 67, *85*, *86*, *96*, *103*, *104*, *118*, *126*, *134*, *149*, *150*, *213*, *248*, *259*, *349*; II. lvi., 89, 91, 107, 187, 191, 192.
Peaps, *see* Pepys.
Pearson, C., I. *312*, *322*; II. *206*.
Peart, W., I. 12, *346*; II. 50.
Peasley, E., I. *59*, *125*.
PECCHE, J., I. 216, 267, 268, *342*, 387, *391*; II. 161, 228.
PECKHAM, R., I. *62*, 112, *292*, *356*; II. 135, 138, 200, 233.
PECOCKE, SIR S., I. 146, *155*, 156, 191, 240, *245*, *346*, 419; II. xxi., xxxiv., xlviii., 25, 29, 209, *219*.
Pecok, T., I. *233*, *245*.
Peel, A. W., I. *315*.
PEERS, SIR C., I. *14*, *68*, 202, 252, *258*, *291*, *292*, *347*, *411*; II. xlix., li., lxiii., 121, 127, *223*.
Peers, R., I. 195, 233, *249*; II. 133, 134, 199, *223*, *235*.
Peirce (or Pierce), J., I. 160, *353*; II. 82, 83, 185.
Pekeryng (or Pykering), J., I. *273*, *288*.
Pelham, H., II. *lii*.
Pell, W., I. 194, *345*; II. 69.
Pellatt, A., I. *312*, *313*, *322*.
Pember, F., I. 93, *348*; II. xliii., 59.
Pemberton, H., I. *3*, 10, *57*, *91*, *101*, *114*, *123*, *130*, *138*, *146*, 155, *218*, 226, 233, 273, *345*, *409*; II. lxii., 18, 20, 229.
PEMBERTON, SIR J., I. 37, 92, *256*, *343*; II. xxii., 48, 53, 176, 177.
PENINGTON, I., I. *6*, *26*, *27*, *28*, *29*, *30*, *38*, *49*, *50*, *59*, 65, *75*, *111*, *140*, *141*, *149*, *159*, *160*, *170*, *171*, *183*, *184*, *194*, *209*, *210*, *211*, *220*, *221*, *222*, 229, *247*, 251, *257*, 276, 300, 301, 324, 328, *335*, *342*, 420; II. xxvii., xliii., lv., lvi., lxii., 64, 87, 180, 214, 221, 225.
PENNANT, SIR S., I. 43, *259*, *348*; II. xxviii., 128, 130, 197, 198.
Penne, J., I. 72, 217, *344*; II. 4, 6.
Pennington, J., I. *159*.
Pennoyer, W., I. 30, *39*, *349*; II. 86, 87.
Pennyfather, W., I. 12, *339*; II. 56.
Penzance, Lord, I. *316*; II. *204*.
Pepys, S., *II. 185*, *186*, *187*, *188*, *189*, *190*, *235*.
Pepys, T., I. 161, *354*, 417; II. 85.
Perceval, S., II. 174.
PERCHARD, P., I. 86, *344*; II. 139, 141, 216.
Percy, T., I. 181, 187, 418; II. 16, 19, 22, 23, 167, 222, 229.
PERCYVALE, SIR J., I. *3*, 168, 207, *256*, *345*; II. 17, 20, 167.
†*Perkins, Sir F.*, I. *314*, *323*.
Perle, T., I. 197, *353*, 386, *389*.
PERRING, Sir J., I. 78, *260*, *293*, 309, 310, *349*; II. 139, 144, 202, 216.
Perry, H., I. *38*, *124*, *132*, 194, *337*, 419; II. 62, 63, 180.
PERRY, M., I. 14, *257*, 279, 280, *292*, *320*, 324, 326, *347*; II. *lvii*, 126, 129, 130, 196.
Perryn, J., I. *19*, *28*, 29, *343*; II. 84, 181, 185.
PERNEYS (or PERVEYS), J., I. 89, 174, 270, *342*; II. 5, 8.
Peters, H., II. *180*.

Peto, Sir S. M., I. *327*; II. *225*.
Pettiward, J., I. 210, *347*; II. 74.
Petyt, J., I. *274*, *288*.
PHILIP, SIR M., I. 2, *56*, *130*, *145*, *168*, 251, *256*, *343*; II. xxv., 10, 15, 217, *219*, *221*.
PHILIPOT (or PHILPOT), SIR J., I. 121, 122, *255*, 267, 268, 269, *286*, *338*, 360, 361, *389*, 390, 394, 395, 396, 397, 399, 407, 408, 415, 420; II. xxiv., l., liv., lxiii., 161, 214, 219, 228.
Philipps, Sir J., I. *306*.
PHILLIPS, SIR B. S., I. *69*, 152, *259*, *296*, *355*; II. 147, 152, 206, *224*.
Phillips, E., I. *26*.
PHILLIPS, SIR G. F., *see* FAUDEL-PHILLIPS.
Phillipps, J., I. 59, *141*, *160*, *247*, *350*; II. 76.
†*Phillips, Sir R.*, I. *112*; II. *xxxviii*.
PICARD, H., I. 33, *348*, 386, *388*, 407; II. 161.
Pickering, Sir H., I. 19, 34, 238, 317, 342; II. 78, 79, 384, 391.
PICKETT, W., I. *120*, 126, 281, *293*, 325, *344*; II. lviii., 137, 139, 201.
Piggott, Sir R., I. *51*, 52, *133*, *247*, *258*, *339*; II. 99, 188, 234.
†*Pilcher, J.*, I. *312*.
PILKINGTON, SIR T., I. *53*, *67*, *126*, 164, *185*, *203*, 213, *248*, *259*, 277, 278, 324, 325, *344*, 412; II. xxvi., xxvii., xxxiv., l., *99*, *106*, 108, 116, 118, *141*, 191, 192, 214, 221.
Pimm, J. N., I. *196*.
Pincheon, W., I. 30, *341*; II. 88.
Pink, W. D., I. xii., 260, *421*.
Pirbright, Lord, II. *206*.
PIRIE, SIR J., I. 126, *188*, *260*, 283, *294*, *354*; II. 144, 147, 205.
Pitt, W. (i.) [*Earl of Chatham*], I. *292*; II. lii., *lvi.*, *171*, *198*.
Pitt, W. (ii.), I. *281*; II. lii., *lviii.*, *171*, *200*, *201*.
Pitts, G., I. 149, *350*; II. *70*, 72.
Plampion, T., I. *66*, 86, *346*; II. 104.
Platt, Sir T. J., I. *243*.
Player, Sir T. (i.), I. *111*, *230*, *247*; II. *xlv*.
Player, Sir T. (ii.), I. *277*, *291*; II. *xlv*.
Pledwell, J., I. 140, *337*; II. 59.
Pleeford, R., I. *5*, *246*.
Plomer (or Plummer), Sir J., I. 57, *90*, 154, *244*, *256*, *338*; II. xxi., liv., 13, 165.
PLOMER, SIR W. (i.), I. 20, *62*, *259*, *293*, *353*; II. lviii., 135, 140, 200, 203, 216.
Plomer, Sir W. (ii.), I. 112, *259*, *349*; II. 141, 142, 203.
PLUMBE, S., I. *62*, 97, 230, 233, *333*, *344*, *356*; II. 133, 137, 200, 216, *223*, *235*.
Plummer, *see* Plomer, Sir J.
Plumpton, A., I. 51, *347*; II. 93.
Pocock, N., II. *212*.
Pointell, R., I. *5*.
Pole, R. (Cardinal), I. *407*.
Polhill, T., I. 150, *346*; II. 104.
Pollard, A. F. (Professor), II. *210*, *213*, *214*.
Pollard, W., I. *150*.
Polle, T., I. 145, 232, *343*, 404; II. 2, 4, 228.
Pollock, D., II. *204*.
Poly, R. de, I. 180, 383, *384*, 418.
Pomeroy, T., I. 179, 181, 187, 418; II. 9, 16, 164, 220, 228.
Pomeroy, W., I. *177*.
Poole, J., I. *13*, 59, 159, *201*, *337*; II. 58, 62, 219.
Pope, A., II. *196*.
Pope, Sir T., II. *169*.
Porten, Sir F., I. 14, *259*, *292*, *337*; II. li., 125, 126, 233.
Porter, Sir J., II. *199*.
Porter, J. (i.), I. *158*.
Porter, J. (ii.), I. 177, 307, *347*; II. 131, 132, 199, *220*, 224.
Porter, R., I. 94, *342*; II. 70.
Poter, W. le, I. 235, 369, 370, 375, *376*; II. 159, 209.
Poulstead, H., I. *209*, *210*.
POUND, SIR J., I. xx., 14, 226, *297*, *350*, *354*, *357*, 420; II. 153, 157, 222, *224*, 236.
Pountfreyt, H., I. 34, *352*; II. 217.
Pountfreyt, W. de, I. 33, 128, *344*, 385, *386*; II. 2, 4.
Pourte, H., I. 9, 22, 238, *342*, 379, *380*, *409*.
Powell, D., I. *296*.
Powell, T., I. *7*.
Poyner, G., I. *50*, *51*, *65*, 75, *348*; II. 93.
Poyntel, J., I. 33, *350*, 381, *384*; II. lxii.
Prannell, H., I. 5, *11*, *48*, *64*, *110*, *157*, 182, *192*, *200*, *201*, *246*, *348*; II. lxii., 42, 43, 174.
Pratt, Sir H., I. 58, *132*, *159*, *193*, 249, *345*; II. 62, 65.
Pratt, R., I. 12, 226, *350*; II. 50.
†*Preest, J.*, I. *3*, *4*, *36*, *91*, *131*, *156*, *191*, *245*; II. *xxxvi*.
Prentiz, T., I. *264*.
Prescott, A., I. *19*, *48*, *49*, *92*, *110*, *115*, 116, *124*, *148*, *343*; II. 53, 56, 177, 183.
Preston, R. de, I. 114, 137, 267, *338*, 359, 360, 395, 399, 400.
Preston, T., I. 61, *348*; II. 126.
PRESTONE, J. DE, I. 136, 253, *357*, 382, *385*.
Prestwood, J., I. 118, *126*, *347*; II. 103.
PRICE, SIR C., I. 165, *260*, 282, *293*, *320*, 324, *348*; II. 139, 142, 201, 202, 216.
Price, G., I. 125, 231, *344*; II. 71, 72.
Price, R., I. 221, *351*; II. 77, 78.
Prichard, W., *see* Pritchett.
PRICHARD, SIR W., I. *7*, *53*, *61*, 67, 77, *96*, *111*, *142*, *151*, *164*, *177*, *214*, 229, *259*, 277, 278, 299, *319*, *335*, *346*; II. lvii., lxi., lxiii., 106, 109, 113, 115, 120, 191, 194, 214, 218.
Prince, Sir R., I. 222, *257*, *350*; II. 83.

Prinsep, J., I. 178, 309, *320*, *345*; II. 140, 142, 203, 214, 233.
Priour, J. (i.), I. 197, *353*, 382, *384*.
Priour J. (ii.), I. *265*.
Pritchett (or Prichard), W., I. 5, *341*; II. 57, 188.
PROBIE (or PROBY), SIR P., I. *13*, 74, *110*, 193, 229, 299, *332*, *339*, *350*, 419; II. lii., lxi., 53, 57, 177.
Procter, W., I. *66*.
Profyt (or Prophete), J., I. *270*, *287*.
Prosser, R. B., II. *213*.
Prymatt, H., I. *30*, 75, *161*, *346*; II. 93, 95.
Pugh, E., I. 203, *293*, *345*; II. 136, 137, 201, 216, 233.
PULLYSON, SIR T., I. 157, *192*, *200*, 208, *341*; II. lxii., 39, 43, 173, 230.
PULTENEY, SIR J. DE, I. 80, 107, 144, 205, 240, *255*, *340*, 383, *384*, 385, 407, 419; II. xvii., xxv., lii., lxi., 214.
Pulteney, W., I. *407*; II. *lii*.
PURCHASE, W., I. *54*, 101, *130*, 138, *337*; II. lxi., lxiv., 18, 20, 218.
Pyat (or Pyot), R., I. 64, *102*, *339*; II. 51, 54, 177, 178, *218*, *230*.
Pycot (or Pyckoc), N., I. 107, *336*, 379, *380*, *415*; II. lxiv.
Pye, Sir W., II. *179*.
PYEL, J., I. 88, 89, 250, 267, 268, *336*, 389, 394; II. 221.
Pyke, G., I. 27, *343*; II. 75, 76.
Pyke, T., I. 72, *340*; II. 4, 6.
Pykeman, A., I. 22, 23, *342*, 391, 394, 395.
Pykenham, T. de, I. 33, 388, *389*.
†*Pyncheon, N.*, I. *3*, *245*; II. *xxxix*.
Pynchon, J., I. 122, 400, 415.
Pynde, T., I. *35*.
Pynder, J., I. *276*, *290*.
PYPE, SIR R., I. 36, *63*, *123*, *208*, *218*, *246*, *331*, *341*, *350*, 411; II. 38, 43.

Q.

Quarles, J., I. *218*.
Quarles, W., I. *58*, 64, *157*, *219*, *337*; II. 47, 175, 177.

R.

Radyngton, B. de, I. *298*.
Radwelle, W., I. 89, *342*; II. 3.
Ragenell, J., I. 190, *342*, 396; II. 228.
RAINTON, SIR N., I. *38*, *75*, *102*, *111*, 124, *132*, *140*, *148*, *159*, *170*, *183*, *194*, 201, *209*, 251, *346*; II. lv., 55, 68, 178, 214.
Ralph (Prior), I. 179.
Ramsey, J., I. 50, *339*; II. 78, 184.
RAMSEY, SIR T., I. *18*, *25*, *57*, 101, 123, *131*, *147*, *157*, *169*, *182*, *200*, *208*, *218*, *338*; II. 37, 44, 173.
Randall, J., I. 150, *171*, *341*; II. 104, 105.
Randall, V., I. 24, *63*, *139*, *337*; II. 35.
†*Raphael, A.*, I. *311*, *312*, *326*, *327*.
Rapier, H., I. *66*.
Ratcliff, Sir R., I. 96, *258*, *354*; II. 102.
Ratclyffe, A., I. *48*, *58*, 74, *147*, 157, *192*, *201*, *219*, *345*: II. lxii., 42, 46, 178.
Ravenscroft, S., I. *60*, 211, *354*; II. 82.
Rawdon, M., I. *117*.
Rawlinson, R., II. *193*.
Rawlinson, T., II. 193.
RAWLINSON, SIR T. (i.), I. 96, 164, *259*, *348*; II. 111, 114, 115, 119, 121, 193, 198, 214.
RAWLINSON, SIR T. (ii.), I. 78, 233, *259*, *292*, *340*; II. 129, 134, 197, 198, 200, 214, *235*.
Rawlinson, Sir W., I. *62*, 142, *195*, 232, *259*, 307, 308, *320*, *340*; II. 135, 136, 198, 200, 214, *224*.
Rawlinson, W., I. *149*.
Rawlyns, R., I. *23*, *57*, *244*.
Rawson (or Rason), R., I. 2, 17, *100*, 154, 225, 226, 240, 249, *336*, 410; II. xxi., xlviii., 15, 18, 166, 217.
Rawsterne, Sir W., I. 177, *258*, *339*, 417; II. 107, 109, 111, 115, 116.
Raymond, Sir J., I. 42, 254, *258*, 302, 328, *350*, 411; II. xxvi., 108, 109, 115, 119, 192.
Raymond, Lord, II. *186*.
Rayney, J., I. 116, *341*; II. 56.
Rea (or Wray), Sir J., I. *149*, *162*, *202*, *247*.
Read, Richard, I. 28, *52*, *247*; II. 81, 82.
Read, Robert, I. 118, *342*; II. 104, *219*.
Reading, J., I. *85*, *163*, *247*.
Reading, T., I. 13, *345*; II. 90.
Reander (or Render), R., I. *170*, *211*, 221, *247*, *349*; II. 77.
Red, W. de, I. *263*.
REDE, SIR B., I. 3, *57*, 101, *138*, *256*, *343*, 414; II. xxx., lxi., lxii., 19, 21, 167, 218.
Rede, R., I. *110*, 156, *168*, *181*, *347*; II. l., lv., 31, 32, 171.
Redknap, W., I. *72*, *168*, *190*.
Redyng, J., I. 89, 395, 396.
Reed, Sir C., I. *314*, *315*, *323*.
Reed, Sir E., I. *316*.
Refham, J. de, I. 136, *342*, 385, *386*, 407, *415*.
REFHAM, R. DE (or LE) (i.), I. 16, 136, 166, 226, 232, 233, 238, 239, 240, *255*, *336*, 378, 379, *380*, 407.
Refham, R. de (ii.), I. *264*.
Reimund, I. 363, 364.
REINWELL, *see* REYNWELL.
REMINGTON, SIR W., I. 24, *256*, *342*; II. xxv., 17, 23, 217.
RENALS, SIR J., I. xx., 8, *259*, *260*, *297*, *354*, *355*, *356*; II. 152, 155.
RENGER, R., I. 235, 366, 367, 371; II. xxviii., 227.
Rentoul, J. A., I. *316*.

REST, J., I. *57*, *91*, 138, *146*, *155*, *175*, *245*, *338*; II. 22, 25, 168.
Revell, R., I. *24*, *100*, 155, *218*, *338*; II. xxxix., 18, 165, 167.
REYNARDSON, SIR A., I. 19, 38, 83, 85, *94*, *132*, *170*, *194*, 240, *257*, *258*, *332*, *335*, *345*; II. l., lv., lvi., lxii., 65, 69, 70, 90, 91, 94, 179, 180, 181, 214, 230.
†*Reyner, T.*, I. *10*, *90*, *206*, *226*, *234*, *244*.
Reynham, T., I. 1, 225, *343*, 394, 395.
†*Reynolds, Richard*, I. *91*, *123*, *245*; II. *xxxvi*.
Reynolds, Robert, I. *24*, *200*.
REYNWELL (or REINWELL), J., I. 2, 23, 46, 227, 240, 270, 271, 272, *342*, *409*, 410; II. 5, 8, 163, 229.
Reynwell, W., I. 23, 227, *348*, *351*, 403, 404, 410; II. 2, 163.
Riccard (or Ricaut), Sir A., I. *125*, *184*, 211, *258*, 277, *341*; II. lxiii., 79, 81, 184.
Rich, Sir P., I. 7, *164*, *259*, 277, 301, 302, 303, *352*; II. lvii., lxiii., lxiv., 108, 109, 111, 115, 118, 192, 235.
†*Rich, R.*, I. *100*.
Rich, Sir T., I. 59, *258*, 317, 348; II. 75, 181, 183.
Richard (Prior) (or Templo, R. de), I. 180, 235, 371, 373, 417, 418; II. 214, 220.
Richardson, J., I. 29, *160*, *343*; II. 84, 85.
Richardson, R., I. *305*.
Richardson, W., I. *212*.
Richbell, R., I. 149, *344*; II. 91, 92, 192.
Rider, R., I. *150*, *248*.
Ridges, W., I. 27, *344*; II. 78, 184, 189.
Ridgeway, Sir J. W., I. *285*, *297*.
Ridley, N. (Bishop), II. *210*.
Rigby, T., I. 97, *341*; II. 140.
Rigg, J. M., II. *212*, *213*, *214*.
Rigg, R., I. *316*.
Riley, H. T., I. *178*, *408*.
Risynge, W. de, I. 180, 253, 393, *401*, 418.
Risley, J., I. *6*, *117*, *118*.
RITCHIE, SIR J. T., I. 204, *259*, *260*, 285, *297*, *351*, *355*; II. xlix., 153, 208, 238.
Ritchie, Lord, II. *208*.
Rivers, Sir G., I. *299*, *300*.
Roberts, Sir G., I. 77, *258*; II. 111.
Roberts, Sir J., I. 119, *258*, *347*; II. 105.
Roberts, J., I. *281*, *292*; II. *224*.
Roberts, W., I. *134*, *184*.
Robinson, H., I. *66*.
Robinson, J., I. *25*, *158*, *246*; II. *221*.
ROBINSON, SIR J., I. *6*, *19*, *29*, *40*, *77*, *84*, *117*, *132*, 133, 141, *150*, *151*, *160*, *162*, 202, 240, *247*, *257*, *259*, *260*, 277, 301, 302, 324, *349*; II. lv., lvi., lxi., 84, 91, 108, 178, 185.
Robinson, —, I. *93*.
Robyns, W., I. 156, *169*, *337*; II. 33, 34, 215.
Robynson (or Robinson), J., I. 11, *64*, 226, *345*; II. 44, 175.
ROCHE, SIR W., I. *3*, *4*, *11*, 18, *24*, *73*, *155*, 168, *175*, *233*, *245*, 274, *341*, 410, 417; II. xxx., lxi., 27, 33, 169.
Rodbard, T., I. 14, *342*; II. 114, 115, 232.
Roe, Sir T., II. *172*.
Rogers, E. D., I. *315*.
Rogers, R., I. *124*.
Rokele, J. de, I. 136, *338*, *357*, 386.
Rokesle, A. de, I. 136, 166, 239, 263, 377, *380*; II. lxiv.
ROKESLE, G. DE, I. *106*, 136, 263, *343*, 369, 374, *376*, *377*; II. xvi., xl., xlix., liii., lxiv., 159, 160, 209, 214.
Rokesle, R. de, I. 173, 178, 239, 376, *378*.
Rokesle (or Rokele), W. de, I. 166, 173, 178, 225, 239, 378, 380; II. 160.
Rolf, T., I. 71, 269, *344*, 398.
Roll, J., II. lxiii., 155, 226, 227, 233, 236.
Rolle, H., II. *177*.
Romeney, Sir W., I. *48*, 58, *139*, 183, *219*, *256*, *346*; II. l., 48, 52, 176, 214.
ROMEYN, T., I. 113, *338*, 378, *380*, 407.
Romilly, Lord, II. *198*.
Romilly, Sir S., II. *198*.
Roo, R., I. *147*.
Rosse, T., I. *223*, *247*.
ROSE, SIR W. A., I. 196, *259*, *295*, 313, *323*, 325, *349*, *351*, *355*; II. 147, 151.
Rosewell, W., I. *213*.
Rosseter, J., I. 78, *355*; II. 134, 135, 233.
Rote, J., I. 122, 144, 216, 240, 268, 269, *344*, 394, 395, 396, 399, 400, 415.
Rotherham, E., I. 49, *341*; II. 52, 55.
Rothschild, Baron L. N. de, I. *283*, *284*, *294*, *295*, *296*, *322*, *323*.
Rothwell, R., I. 105, 231, *342*; II. 142, 143.
Rothyng, R. de, I. 189, 265, 266, *348*, 384, *385*, 407.
Round, J. H., II. *xii.*, *xiii.*, *xiv.*, *xv.*, *xvi.*, *xxiii.*, *212*, *213*, *227*.
Rous, Sir W., I. 214, *258*, *347*; II. *lvii.*, lxiii., 127, 129, 233.
Rowcroft, T., I. 224, *293*, *356*; II. 140, 141, 203.
ROWE, SIR H. (i.), I. *5*, 110, 124, *131*, *176*, *183*, *246*, *256*, *337*; II. 46, 53, 172, 175, 178, 179.
Rowe, Sir H. (ii.), I. *65*, 193, *257*, *341*; II. 61, 179.
ROWE, SIR T., I. 36, *48*, 182, *345*, 411; II. 35, 38, 172, 175, 179.
ROWE, SIR W., I. 92, *348*, 413; II. xxviii., 41, 44, 172.
†*Rowlatt, R.*, II. *xxxvii*.
Rudge, E., I. 93, *148*, *347*; II. lxii., 64, 65, 218.
RUDSTONE, SIR J., I. *3*, 11, *57*, 82, *123*, *218*, 230, *341*, 409, 413; II. 24, 27, 169.
Russe, W., I. 47, *343*; II. xlviii., 7, 8, 229.
RUSSELL, E., I. 22, *33*, 107, 238, 239, 250, *340*, 377, *379*.

Russell (W.), Lord, II. *192*.
Russell, Lord J., I. *283*, *284*, *294*, *295*, *321*, *322*.
Russell, T. (i.), I. 39, *348*, 411; II. 78, 184.
Russell, T. (ii.), II. *xxxix*.
Russell, Sir W., I. 171, 233, *258*, 278, 302, *344*; II. lvii., 111.
Russye, R. de, I. 366, 367, 371, *372*.
Rychemond, J., I. *11*, 24, *91*, *115*, *138*, *147*, *191*, 200, *218*, 227, *232*, *351*; II. xxxvi., 29, 30.
Ryder, Sir D., I. *306*.
Ryder, Sir W., I. *58*, 64, *115*, 124, *346*, 415; II. lii., 44, 52, 174, 214.
Ryebrede, H., I. *270*.
RYVERS, SIR J., I. *25*, 74, 157, *200*, 218, 240, *338*, 416, 419; II. lxi., lxiii., 37, 42, 170, 173.
Ryves, B., II. *188*.
Ryves, Sir R., I. *41*, *42*, *86*, *104*, *141*, *150*, *151*, *163*, 176, *202*, *247*, *248*, *259*, *341*; II. 94, 106, 188.
Ryves, R., I. *104*.
Ryves (or Reeves), S., I. 104, *339*; II. 103, 104.
Ryvett, T., I. *200*.

S.

Sacheverell, H., II. lvii., *195*.
Sackville, T., II. lii., *168*.
Sadelyngstanes, H. de, I. 81, 298, 388.
Sadler, J. (i.), I. 110, 147, *218*, *341*; II. 30, 32, 215, 219, 230.
Sadler, J. (ii.), I. *300*.
SAINSBURY, T., I. 31, *292*, *293*, *353*; II. 136, 138.
St. Albans, J. de, I. 121, 267, 388, *390*; II. lxii.
St. Aldwyn, Viscount, II. *177*, *180*, *190*.
St. Amand, J., I. 96, 230, 302, 304; II. 115.
St. Helena, H. de, I. 366.
St. Helena, M. de, I. 366, 367, 371, *372*.
St. Ive (or Changeour), A. de, I. 71, 167, *338*, 359, 360, 391, 394, 395, 396, 399, 400, 401; II. 222.
Salisbury, A. de, I. 121, *338*, 383, *384*.
Salisbury, Marquess of, II. *li.*, *197*.
Salmon, W. I. *76*, 77, *248*, 249, *347*; II. 104, 105.
SALOMONS, SIR D., I. 15, *69*, 120, 186, 226, *260*, *294*, *295*, 312, 313, 314, *322*, *323*, *353*; II. xlviii., lxiii., 145, 146, 149, 205, 214, *224*.
SALTER, SIR J., I. 126, *259*, *346*; II. lvii., 126, 129.
Salter, N., I. *148*.
SALTONSTALL, SIR R., I. 11, *36*, *115*, *131*, *182*, 201, *208*, 276, *344*, 410, 419; II. l., lxiii., 43, 48, 174, 176, 214.
Sambroke, Sir J., I. 134, *258*, *347*; II. 112, 113, 193.
SAMUEL, SIR M., I. 186, *259*, *260*, *297*, *355*, *356*; II. 153, 157, *224*.
Sanders, J., I. *41*, *50*, 51, *339*, 412; II. 94, 96.
SANDERSON, SIR J., I. 61, *259*, *260*, *293*, 309, 325, *341*; II. 137, 139, 201, 202, 216.
Sands, J., I. *150*.
Sandwich, Earl of, I. *308*.
Sandwich, R. de, I. *370*.
Sandy (or Sandys), R., I. *12*, *19*, *25*, *48*, *58*, *110*, *148*, *183*.
Saunders, J. E., I. 112, 315, *343*, *352*, *353*, *355*, *356*; II. 152.
Savage, G., I. 221, *337*; II. 76.
SAVORY, SIR J., I. 69, 172, *260*, *297*, 315, 316, *323*, 334, *344*, *352*, *355*, *356*, *371*; II. lxiii., *1*, 151, 157, *224*.
SAWBRIDGE, J., I. *62*, 171, 281, *293*, 307, 308, 309, *320*, 325, 326, *335*, *356*, 417; II. xxv., xxvi., l., lviii., lxiii., 134, 138, *198*, 199, 200, 214, 216, *224*.
†*Sayre, S.*, I. *112*, *308*; II. *xxxviii*.
Scales, M., I. *106*, 188, 242, 243, 248, 283, *293*, *311*, *351*; II. xx., 144, *150*.
Scarborough, H., I. 51, *351*; II. 98, 99.
Scawen, Sir T., I. 126, *259*, 279, *292*, *319*, *320*, *342*; II. xxii., xxvi., li., 123, 126, 195, *223*.
Scawen, Sir W., II. *117*.
SCHOLEY, G., I. 142, *293*, *294*, *356*; II. lviii., 141, 145.
Schuster, Sir F. O., I. *285*, *297*.
Sclater, R., I. 152, *340*; II. 131, 199.
Scott, Sir J., I. *229*.
Scott, R., I. 14, *353*; II. 131, 132.
Scott, Sir S., I. *84*, 95, *257*, *339*; II. 88.
SCOTT, T., I. *10*, *82*, 137, 217, *340*; II. xxv., 9, 12, 221.
Scudamore, Sir C., I. 208, *256*, *348*; II. 49, 53.
Searle, C., I. 84, *211*, *349*; II. 84.
Sebright, W., I. *299*; II. *179*.
Seccheford, H. de, I. 1, 8, 128, 135, 225, 265, *336*, 381, *385*, *409*; II. lxiv.
Seccombe, T., II. *212*.
Seed, J., I. *6*, *247*, *409*.
Selby, G., I. 220, *342*; II. 75, 76.
Sellyng, J. de, I. *263*.
Selwin, W., I. *151*.
Sely, J., I. 46, 217, *344*, 395, 396, 399, 408.
Sely, R., I. 173, *344*, 381, *383*; II. 161.
Sely, T., I. 9, 173, 178, 225, 226, 238, 239, *344*, 378, 379, *380*, *409*; II. 161, 217.
Seman, S., I. 34, *348*; II. 6, 7, *228*.
SEMER (or SEYMOUR), SIR T., I. *73*, *91*, *109*, 138, 155, *168*, *191*, *207*, *218*, 233, *245*, 274, *337*, 416; II. xlviii., 24, 28, 29, 169, 210, 214, 228.
SERLO LE MERCER, I. *337*, 366.
Servat, W., I. 216, 263, 380, *381*.

Sevenok, J., I. 181, 187, 418; II. 8, 9, 163, *228*.
SEVENOKE, W., I. *2*, 34, 198, 270, *338*; II. l., 4, 7, 163, 214.
Sewale, S., I. *271*.
Seymour, Sir E., II. *187*.
SEYMOUR, SIR T., *see* SEMER.
SHAA, SIR E., I. *2*, *47*, 100, 130, *146*, *256*, *343*; II. l., lv., 14, 18, 166, 171, 214.
SHAA, SIR J., I. 46, *54*, *101*, *130*, 196, *256*, 273, *343*; II. 14, 19, 20, 167, 168.
Shaa, R., II. *lv*.
SHADWORTH, J., I. 17, 108, 198, 240, 252, 253, 269, *336*, 398, 399, 400, 401, 402, 403, 404; II. 2, 5.
Shakspear, J., I. 14, 226, *292*, *333*, *348*, *354*; II. 133, 135, *224*, 233, *235*.
Sharpe, R. R., I. *ix.*, *x.*, *xvii.*, *xviii.*, *32*, *33*, *178*, *225*, *239*, *255*, 260, 261, *329*, *363*, *370*, *408*; II. *xii.*, *xiv.*, *xv.*, *xvi.*, *xix.*, *xxiii.*, *xxix.*, *xxxii.*, *xxxiii.*, *xxxv.*, *lii.*, *liii.*, *liv.*, *lvi.*, *3*, *31*, *106*, *109*, *179*, *187*, *189*, *194*, *198*, *199*, *200*, *209*, *210*, *217*, *229*, *235*.
Shalcrosse, H., I. 221, *353*; II. 77.
Shaw, B., I. *310*.
SHAW, SIR J., I. 186, 188, *260*, 282, *293*, 325, *353*; II. 139, 144, 214, 216.
†*Shaw, J.*, I. *315*.
Shaw, W. A., I. xii.; II. vi.
Sheffield, Sir R., I. *273*, *288*.
Shelbury, H., I. *66*.
Shelbury, R., I. 162, *353*; II. xlv., 97, 99.
Sheldon, G. (*Archbishop*), II. *189*.
SHELDON, SIR J., I. *31*, 42, *52*, *53*, *77*, *104*, *119*, *134*, *141*, *149*, *150*, *177*, *213*, *223*, 228, *247*, *259*, *332*, *341*, *351*; II. lxiii., 99, 108, 188, 189, 217.
Shelford, J., I. 108, *340*, 395.
†*Shelley, J.*, I. *17*, *109*, *130*.
Shelley, T., I. *17*, *226*.
Shelley, Sir W., I. *274*, *288*.
Shelton, N., I. *82*, 91, *138*, *199*, *207*, *337*; II. 22, 23.
Shepheard, S., I. *278*, *291*.
Sheppard, M., I. *125*.
Sherington, Sir W., II. *169*.
Sherrington, W., I. 52, *212*, *342*; II. 101, 189.
Sheryngham (or Shiryngham), W., I. 34, 46, 269, *336*, 398, 400, 401, 402, 403; II. 228.
Shippen, W., II. *196*.
Shipton, T., I. 162, *351*; II. 97.
Shore, R., I. *3*, *130*, 155, *175*, *207*, 233, *340*; II. 21, 22.
Short, H., I. 46, 269, *348*, 403, *404*.
SHORTER, SIR J., I. *77*, *104*, *119*, 134, *254*, 301, 302, *343*; II. xxv., xxviii., lii., lvi., lxiii., 107, 109, 191.
Shuckburgh, E. S., II. *212*.
Shute, Richard, I. *13*, *95*, *149*.
Shule, Robert, I. *300*.
†*Shute, S.*, I. *42*, *61*.
Shyre, G. atte, *see* Northone, G. de.
Sibyle, W., I. 56, 174, 268, *342*, 393, 395, 396, 408; II. liv.
Sidney, A., II. *198*.
SIDNEY, T., I. 32, *69*, *106*, *188*, 252, *295*, 312, 313, *322*, *323*, *351*, 411; II. lxiii., 146, 150, 205.
Silverlock, J., I. 117, *339*; II. 96.
Simmons, W. C., I. 214, *297*, *334*, *340*; II. 154, 155, 225, 238.
Sitwell, G., I. *177*.
Skeffington, Sir W., II. *169*.
Skevynton, Sir J., I. *11*, *24*, *35*, 73, *91*, *109*, *123*, *138*, 146, *199*, *245*, *256*, *345*, 412; II. lxii., 24, 26, 169.
Skinner, A., I. *102*, 148, *348*; II. 55.
Skinner, L., I. 177, *291*, *349*; II. 124, 125, 233.
Skinner, N., I. 42, *347*; II. 99.
SKINNER, T. (i.), I. *18*, 36, *64*, *74*, 131, *169*, *256*, *349*; II. xxviii., xlii., lxiii., 43, 46, *217*, 230.
SKINNER, T. (ii.), I. 195, *293*, *347*; II. lviii., 137, 141, 201, 202, 216.
Skynnard, R., I. 90; II. 7, 229.
SLANYE, SIR S., I. *64*, 74, *92*, 110, 182, *219*, 240, *344*, 414; II. lxi., 42, 51, 174, 175.
†*Slazenger, R.*, II. *xxxviii.*, *236*.
Sleigh, E., I. *84*, 125, *337*; II. 81, 86, 183, 186, 192.
Sloane, Sir H., II. *183*, *203*.
Smallman, F., I. *25*.
Smallman, Sir H. G., I. xx., 106, *296*, *357*, 420; II. 154, 155, 222, 227, 237.
Smart, Sir J., I. 177, *259*, *346*; II. 119, 120.
Smelt, R., I. 9, *342*, 387, *388*; II. 228.
Smith, B., I. *310*, *311*, *312*, *321*, *322*.
SMITH, C., I. 120, *293*, 309, 310, *321*, 325, *334*, *341*; II. *lviii.*, lxiii., 141, 145.
†*Smith, Sir C.*, I. *315*, *316*, *323*.
Smith, Edward (i.), I. 118, 184, *352*; II. 79, 80, 100, 232.
Smith, Edward (*ii.*), I. *301*, *302*.
Smith, Erasmus, I. 29, *339*; II. l., 86, 186, 214.
Smith, Miss Fell, II. *214*.
Smith, Goldwin, II. *xlix*.
Smith (or Smyth), Henry, I. 159, 233, *347*; II. l., 51, 177.
Smith, Hugh, I. 203, *347*; II. 136, 201, 216.
Smith, Humphrey, I. *6*, *19*, *26*, *49*, *83*, 102, 148, *193*, *208*, *209*, *219*, *246*; II. 61, 64, 174, 176, 179.
Smith, James, I. *94*, 210, *347*; II. 74, 183, 190.
Smith, Sir John, I. *51*, 53, *85*, *96*, *118*, *126*, 223, *231*, *248*, *259*, *347*; II. 103, 107, 113, 115, 116, 183, 190, 193.
Smith, John (i.), I. 220, *341*; II. 71.
Smith, John (ii.), I. 30; II. 88.
Smith, John (iii.), I. 41, *75*, *349*; II. 94, 97.

Smith, John (iv.), I. 66, *353*; II. 95.
Smith, John (v.), I. *105*, *213*.
SMITH, J. J., I. 97, 230, *333*, *348*, *356*; II. 140, 144, 203.
Smith, L., II. *206*.
Smith, Mrs. Murray, see *Bradley, Miss*.
Smith, S., I. *281*, *293*.
SMITH, T., I. 152, *293*, *350*; II. 140, 143.
Smith (or Smyth), T., *see* Smyth.
Smith, Sir W., I. 14, *258*, 305, *351*; II. 130, 131, 198.
Smithsby, T., I. *94*, 221, *352*; II. 77, 184.
Smithson, H., I. 220, *258*, *346*; II. 72, 182.
SMYTH (or SMITH), SIR J., I. *67*, *111*, 184, 185, 188, *258*, *341*; II. 107, 109, 113, 114, 115, 117, 183, 191, 192, 232.
†*Smyth, R.*, I. *3*, *35*, *47*, *57*, *91*, *146*, *155*, *191*, *218*, *245*.
Smyth (or Smith), Sir R., I. *38*, 59, *83*, *94*, *102*, *103*, *190*, *201*, *220*, *258*, *341*; II. 75, 76, 183, 191.
†*Smyth, S.*, I. *35*, *57*, *72*, *109*, *123*, *138*, *154*, *168*, *218*.
Smythe (or Smith), Sir T., I. *37*, *115*, 158, *192*, *193*, *256*, 299, 300, *346*; II. liv., 47, 48, 175, 214, 230.
Smyth, T., I. *75*, 116, *344*; II. 61.
Smyth, W., I. 148, *347*; II. 55.
Smythe (*or Smyth*), *A.*, I. *5*, *25*, *64*, *169*, *200*.
Smythes (or Smithes), G., I. 58, *110*, *148*, *219*, *343*; II. 52, 53, 177, 234.
Snelling, M., I. *132*, 140, *357*; II. 59.
Soame, J., I. *209*.
SOAME, SIR S. (i.), I. *11*, 102, *158*, *159*, *208*, 251, 276, *331*, *338*, *351*; II. 43, 54, 174, 176, 179, 180, 234.
Soame, Sir S. (ii.), I. 209, *339*; II. 60, 174, 179.
Soame, Sir T., I. *65*, *83*, *93*, 102, 103, *148*, 159, 209, *215*, 240, 253, *257*, 276, 277, 300, 301, 328, *339*, 416; II. xxv., xlvi., lv., lvi., lxiii., 63, 70, 90, 91, 100, 174, 178, 179, 180, 181, 234.
Solio, J. de, I. 371.
Somerset, Duke of, see *Hertford*.
Sonyngwell, W., I. *269*.
Sotherton, G., I. *276*, *290*.
Southam, J., I. 137, 167, 198, 240, *342*, 393, 395, 396; II. 228.
Southwark, Lord, II. *206*.
Sowden, H., I. *161*, *184*.
Spakeman, N., I. *25*, *36*, *131*, *156*, *181*, *192*, *246*.
Spark, W., I. *273*, *288*.
Speleman, S., I. 2, 198, *336*; II. lxiv., 3, 5.
Spencer, Earl, II. *li.*, *lii.*
SPENCER, SIR JAMES, I. *11*, *24*, 57, *146*, *245*, *348*, 412; II. xxx., 24, 31.
SPENCER, SIR JOHN, I. *5*, 19, *25*, *48*, 64, *92*, *110*, *157*, 169, *182*, *192*, *200*, *208*, 226, 240, 251, *349*, 410; II. l., lii., lxi., lxii., 42, 51, 174, 214, *217*, 221.
Spencer, R., I. 212, *348*; II. 100, 189.
Sperling, —., I. 363.
Sperling, J., I. 365, 366.
Sperling, R., I. 235, 365, 366, 367, 368, 376, *373*; II. 227.
Spode, J., II. *204*.
†*Spottiswoode, A.*, I. *310*, *311*, *321*, *326*.
Spurstowe, H., I. 65, *337*; II. 92, 93.
STABLE, A., I. 34, 99, 107, 240, 268, *336*, 390, 393, 394, 395; II. xxiv., xli., lxii.
†*Stable, C.*, II. *xxxix*.
Stacy, R., I. *150*, *248*.
Stafford, Viscount, II. *192*.
STAINES, SIR W., I. 135, *259*, *293*, *352*; II. lviii., 138, 141, 202, 216.
Stalbrook, Sir T., I. 57, *217*, *218*, 249, *256*, *340*; II. lxii., 13, 17.
STAMPE, SIR T., I. *7*, *20*, *67*, *111*, 134, *195*, *213*, 251, *258*, 278, 303, *341*; II. xlviii., 113, 116, 122, 186, 194, *223*.
Standelf, J., I. 145, *343*; II. 6.
Stanes, T. de, *see* Estanes.
STANIER, SIR S., I. 14, *78*, *229*, *259*, 279, *291*, *341*, 410; II. lxiii., 120, 125, *223*.
Stanlake, A., I. 103, *349*; II. 100.
Staper, R., I. 5, *12*, 225, *349*; II. l., 45, 175.
Stapley, Sir R., II. *224*.
STAPLES, SIR J., I. 8, *259*, *350*; II. 150, 152, 207.
Starkey, H., I. *38*.
Starkye, T., I. 64, 115, *139*, *157*, *218*, *344*; II. 40, 43, 173.
STARLING, SIR S., I. *30*, *77*, *85*, *86*, *104*, *119*, *126*, *149*, *150*, *162*, *163*, 184, 211, *247*, *248*, *259*, *332*, *341*, *350*; II. xxi., lxiii., 92, 107, 187.
Staughton (or Stoughton), R., I. 50, 301, *350*; II. 91, 92.
Staughton, T., I. *227*, *272*, *288*.
STAUNDON, W., I. 10, *79*, 100, 137, 230, 240, 251, 252, 269, 270, *338*, 359, 360, 397, 399, 400, 401, 402, 403, 404; II. xix., lxi., 2, 4.
Stede, W., I. *3*, *10*, *57*, *91*, *101*, 130, *155*, *199*, *244*, *338*, 416; II. 21.
Steele, J., I. *103*, 149, *347*; II. 102, 103.
Steele, Sir R., II. *98*.
Steele, W., I. *277*, *290*.
Stepering, R., I. 366, 367, 371.
Stephen (Prior), I. 180, 364.
Stephens, H. M., II. *212*.
STEPHENSON, SIR W., I. 61, 233, *259*, *292*, *340*; II. xlvi., 131, 135, 199, 200, *224*, *235*.
Sterre, J., I. *264*, *265*.
†*Steward, J.*, I. *10*, *17*, *34*, *57*, *82*, *109*, *130*, *138*, *168*, *190*, *206*.
STEWART, SIR W., I. 134, *259*, 279, *332*, *344*, *350*, *421*; II. lxiii., 122, 125, *223*.
Stile (or Style), N., I. 5, *339*; II. 50, 54, 175.
Stile (or Style), O., I. 37, *339*; II. 46, 175.
Stint, A., I. *162*, *233*.
Stint, J. (i.), I. 38, *170*, *345*; II. 70.

Stint, J. (ii.), I. *119*, *150*.
Stint, R., *5*, *26*, 139, *237*; II. 58.
Stocke, T., I. 83, *339*, 413; II. 73.
STODEYE, J. DE, I. 205, 234, 250, 267, *348*, 387, *391*; II. xlviii., 161, 221.
Stokker, J. (i.), I. *90*, *154*, 168, *230*, 233, *244*, 272, *340*, 417; II. 11, 12, *221*, 234.
STOKKER, J. (ii.), I. 24, 35, *123*, *247*, 249, *340*, 410; II. xlviii., 15, 17, 166, 234.
STOKKER, SIR W., I. *35*, 44, 90, *123*, 207, *227*, *256*, *340*; II. xxv., xxviii., xlviii., 14, 17, 166.
Stoks, J., I. 82, *109*, *168*, *338*; II. 16, 166.
STOKTON, SIR J., I. 44, *122*, 130, 175, 178, 233, *256*, *336*; II. lv., lxi., 12, 14, 165.
STONE, D. H., I. 21, *69*, *296*, *347*, *351*, *353*, *355*; II. 149, 152, 206.
†*Stone, J. (i.)*, I. *47*, *138*, *154*, *231*, *244*.
Stone, J. (ii.), I. *5*, *12*.
Stone, J. (iii.), I. 60, 277, 317, *345*; II. 78, 79.
Stone, Sir W., I. *5*, *37*, *48*, 158, *176*, *208*, *246*, *257*, *349*; II. 49.
Stoneham, E. J., I. *315*.
Stoughton, J., I. *146*.
Strange, Sir J., I. *306*, *320*.
STRONG, SIR T. V., I. xx., 196, 234, *352*, *354*, 420; II. 154, 157, 208, 222, 226, 238.
Strode, W., I. 211, 234, 317, *351*; II. 91.
Stuart, J. M., I. *120*.
Stuart-Wortley, J. A., I. *311*, *312*, *313*, *321*.
Stubbins, T., I. *84*, 85, *346*; II. 86.
Stubbs, W. (Bishop), I. *329*; II. *xii.*, *xxix*.
Sturgeon, J. (i.), I. *272*, *287*, *421*.
Sturgeon, J. (ii.), I. *274*, *289*; II. *xxxvi*.
Sturgis, T., I. *150*.
Styles, T., I. *140*.
†*Suckley, H.*, I. *4*, *11*, *18*, *73*, *91*, *92*, *110*, *147*, *156*, *181*, *218*; II. *170*.
Sudbury, J., I. *270*, *287*.
Sudbury, S. (Archbishop), I. *287*.
Suffolk, Earl of, II. *xliv*.
Suffolk, E. de, I. 128, 232, *343*, 380, *383*.
Sumner, J. B. (Archbishop), II. *200*.
Sumner, C. R. (Bishop), II. *200*.
Sunderland, P., I. 29, *339*; II. 85.
Sunderland, S., I. 222, *341*; II. 84, 221.
Sutton, C. W., II. *213*.
†*Sutton, J. (i.)*, I. *270*, *287*.
Sutton, J. (ii.), I. 2, 8, 153, *343*, 409; II. 8, 10.
Swain, S., I. 43, *354*; II. 138, 233.
Swalclyve, R. de, I. 55, 80, 264, 382, *383*.
Swallowe, T., I. 76, 229; II. 98, 232.
Swan, J., I. *35*, *114*, *155*, 199, *345*; II. 17, 19.
SWANLOND, SIR S. DE, I. 80, 230, 298, *340*, 384; II. xxv.
Sweeting, J., I. *161*, *247*.
Swift, J. (Dean), II. *196*.
†*Swift, R.*, I. *313*, *322*, *327*.
SWYNNERTON, SIR J., I. *115*, *124*, 131, *256*, 299, *345*; II. 48, 54, 176.
Symonds. R., I. *3*, *24*, *47*, 57, 73, 91, *155*, *191*, *207*, 230, *245*, *342*, 420; II. xxxvii., xli., 24, 26, 27, 28.
Symonds, T., I. *124*.
Symson, R., I. *72*.
Syward, J., I. 45, *342*, 386, *387*; II. xlviii.

T.

Tabur, H., I. 235, 362, 420.
Tailleur, P. le, I. 33, 263, *345*, 370, 374, *377*, 411; II. xvi.. 159.
TAILLOUR, SIR W., I. *17*, *47*, *90*, 100, 138, 154, 190, 240, 251, 253, *256*, 273, 328, *338*; II. xxi., xxv., lxi., 11, 17, 222.
Tait, J. (Professor), II. *214*.
Talbot, T., I. 52, *133*, *339*; II. 101.
Talmash, T., I. *303*.
Tash, Sir J., I. 224, *258*, *292*, *348*; II. 125, 127, 233.
TATE, J., I. 57, 199, 204, *336*, 419; II. xxi., 12, 16.
TATE, SIR J., I. *17*, *35*, *57*, 72, *115*, *123*, *146*, 168, *175*, 199, *207*, 240, 249, 251, 253, *256*, 273, 274, 328, *337*, 420; II. xxv., xxvii., 17, 23, 167, 222.
TATE, R., I. *138*, 190, *199*, 204, 234, 273, *337*; II. xxv., 16, 20, 167.
Tatersale, R., I. 72, *340*; II. 6, 7.
Taunton, Sir W. E., I. *243*.
Taylor, D., I. 95, *346*; II. 79.
Taylor, G., I. 29, *49*, *348*; II. 86.
Taylor, Richard, I. 51, *347*; II. 93, 94.
Taylor, Robert, I. *58*, 192, *346*; II. 44, 46, 176.
Tegg, T., I. *21*; II. *xlv*.
Templo, R. de, *see* Richard (Prior).
Temse (or Temms), N., I. 222, *344*; II. 84, 88.
Tennyson, Lord, II. *xlix*.
Tenterden, Lord, I. *243*.
Terricke, S., I. *29*.
Terry, R., I. 84, *221*, *222*, *348*; II. 85.
Thaune, J. de, I. 88, *343*, 388, *389*, 413.
Thayer, A., I. *74*.
Thomas, G., I. *30*, 40, *345*; II. 90.
Thomas, N., I. *62*, 224, *351*; II. 135, 136.
Thomlinson, T., I. 220, *339*; II. 75.
THOMPSON, SIR J., I. 68, 86, 252, *259*, 279, *292*, *348*; II. li., lvii., 125, 130, 196.
Thompson, J. S., II. *237*.
THOMPSON, W., I. *68*, 105, *188*, 252, 282, *293*, *294*, *295*, 310, 311, 312, 313, *321*, *322*, 325, 326, 328, *335*, *348*; II. xxvii., lvii., 143, 147, 204.
Thompson, Sir W., I. *305*, *306*, *319*, *320*.
Thomson, Sir S., I. 194, *259*; II. 112, 115, 184, 193.

Thomson, Sir W., I. *6*, *13*, *40*, *84*, *85*, *132*, *133*, *141*, *161*, *162*, 184, *194*, *222*, 223, *247*, *257*, *259*, 277, 291, *347*; II. 82, 91, 94, 184, 193.
Thorndon, T., I. *138*, *146*, *154*.
Thorneley, S., I. *211*, *234*.
Thorneye, W. de, I. 107, *338*, 385, *387*; II. xlviii.
Thorold, C., I. 84, *348*; II. 83, 185, 193, 195.
Thorold, Sir C., I. 119, *259*, *348*; II. 120, 121, 185, 195.
THOROLD, SIR G., I. 119, *258*, *260*, *348*; II. li., 121, 125, 185, 195, *223*, 235.
Thorowgood, Sir B., I. 151, 177, *259*, *337*; II. 110, 113, 115, 116, 119.
Thorowgood, R., I. *65*, *66*, 76, *161*, *342*; II. 95, 96.
Thorowgood, W., I. 102, *341*; II. 43.
THORP, J. T., I. 15, 282, *334*, *341*; II. xxvi., xxvii., xlvi., xlviii., lvii., 142, 145, 233.
Thorpe, E. de, I. 216, *344*, 393.
Thrale, H., II. *200*.
Thurgood (or Thorowgood), G., I. *37*, *38*.
Thurston, J., I. 91, *146*, *155*, *245*, *330*, *343*, *354*; II. xlvi., 23, 24.
Thwayte, W., I. 37, *342*; II. 46, 47.
TICHBORNE, SIR R., I. *39*, *40*, *49*, *50*, *59*, *84*, *95*, *103*, *125*, *132*, *133*, 149, *160*, *161*, *194*, *210*, *211*, *220*, *222*, *247*, *257*, 277, 300, *344*; II. xlvi., l., lvi., 72, 90, 91, 182, 214.
Tilney, R., I. 91, *101*, 130, *338*, 413; II. xxii., xxxvii., 18, 19.
Tindal, Sir N., I. *243*.
Tirrey, Sir W., I. 201, *257*, *341*; II. 55, 178, 179.
Tite, Sir W., I. *313*, *314*, *322*, *323*.
Todenham, W. de, I. 1, *336*, 387, *389*, *409*.
Toky, R., I. *267*, *286*.
Tolos, J., I. *11*, 36, *123*, *181*, 200, *246*, *330*, *349*; II. 30, 32, 170, 210.
TOLESAN, *see* TULESAN.
Tonge, W., I. 10, 198, 204, 206, 226, 240, 268, 269, *348*, 393, 396, 399, 408; II. liv., 162, 220.
Tonson, R., I. *327*.
Tooke, J. Horne II. *lviii.*, *198*, *200*.
Toolye, J., I. *195*.
Tornegold, J., I. 88, 189, 267, 268, 389.
Torrance, Sir A. M., I. *316*.
Totynge, J. de, I. 180, 235, 373, *374*, 417, 418; II. 220.
Tournay, A., I. *142*.
Tout, T. F. (Professor), II. *213*.
TOVI (or TONI), M. (i.), I. 367, 368, 369, 372, 406; II. 209.
Tovi (or Toni), M. (ii.), I. 369, 374, *375*, 406; II. liii.
Towerson, W., I. *276*, *290*.
Townley, F., I. 213, *347*; II. 102.
TOWNSEND, J., I. 43, *62*, *292*, 307, 308, 309, *320*, 325, 326, *337*; II. xxvi., xlix., l., lviii., 134, 136, 138, 200, 216, *224*, 225.
Townshend, C., II. *xlix*.
Towse, J., I. *83*, 132, *201*, *209*, *215*, *247*, *339*; II. lv., lxii., 65, 67.
Trappes, R., I. *36*, *73*, *91*, 199, *343*; II. xxxvi., xxxvii., 28, 215, 230.
Travell, J., I. 27, *59*, *337*; II. 79.
Travers, B., I. *282*, *293*.
Travers, J., I. 236, 366, 367, 371; II. 209.
Treby, Sir G., I. *302*.
TRECOTHICK, B., I. 214, 233, 280, *292*, *320*, 325 *349*; II. xxvi., xlvi., xlix., l., lviii., 132, 135, 139, *235*.
TRELOAR, SIR W. P., I. xx., 165, *259*, *297*, *355*, 420; II. l., 153, 157, 208, 222, 226, 238.
Trenchard, Sir J., II. *194*.
Trente, W., I. 70, 238, 264, 380, *381*; II. lxiv.
Trevor, Sir J., II. *189*.
Trigg, W., I. *28*.
Tristour, W., I. *145*.
Trott, J., I. 124, *346*, 420; II. 70, 222.
TRUSCOTT, SIR F. W., I. 142, *259*, *296*, 314, 325, *334*, *347*, *349*, *354*, 416; II. lxiii., 149, 153, 206, 208, *224*.
TRUSCOTT, SIR G. W., I. 142, *259*, *334*, *347*, *349*, *354*; II. *xv.*, xlvii., 153, 157, 206, 208, 222, *224*, 225, 237.
Trussell, E., I. 221, *349*; II. 79.
Tucker, W., I. *25*, *227*.
Tuff, J., I. *177*.
TULESAN (or TOLOSAN), J., I. 236, *341*, 368, 370, 373.
Tull, R., I. *147*.
TULSE, SIR H., I. *14*, *20*, 53, *259*, *339*; II. 107, 109, 113, 114, 115, 117, 191.
Turgis, T. (i.), I. *59*, 210, 234, *339*, 420; II. 74.
Turgis, T. (ii.), I. *40*, *75*, *95*, 162, *223*, 233, 317, *339*; II. 93, 94, 187.
Turke, R., I. *36*, 92, *110*, *138*, *156*, *207*, *218*, *342*; II. 32, 34.
TURKE, W., I. 205, *266*, *342*, 386.
Turner, Sir B., I. 120, *259*, *292*, 308, 309, 326, *354*; II. xxxix., 136, 137, 216.
Turner, Sir E., II. *178*.
Turner, J., I. *119*, *248*.
Turner, R. (i.), I. 117, *345*; II. 81, 184, 185, 231.
Turner, R. (ii.), I. 28, *221*, *345*; II. 83, 84, 184, 185, 231.
TURNER, S., I. *62*, 203, *292*, *349*; II. xlvi., 132, 136, 233.
TURNER, SIR W., I. *7*, *42*, *61*, 85, *86*, 96, 98, *103*, *104*, *111*, *119*, *126*, 149, *151*, *164*, *177*, *214*, *223*, *231*, 232, *247*, *248*, 251, 254, *259*, 278, 328, *335*, *345*, 420; II. lvi., lvii., 91, 94, 109, 113, 116, 117, 118, 186, 187, 188, 189.
Tursten, I. 363; II. xv.

Turvile, E., I. *5*.
Twells, P., I. *284*, *296*, *323*.
Twesylton (or Twyselton), J., I. *35*, *73*, *109*, *146*, *156*, 191, *199*, *245*, *343*; II. xxxvii., 26, 219.
TWYFORD, SIR N., I. 2, 107, 108, 143, 144, 174, 225, 240, 252, *255*, *343*, 360, *389*, 390, 394, 395, 397, 400, 401; II. liv., 162, 214.
Tyler, E., I. *76*.
TYLER, SIR G. R., I. 196, *260*, *354*; II. 152, 154.
Tyler, R., I. 66, *347*; II. 93, 95.
Tyler, Wat, I. *408*; II. *liv*.
Tyndale, W., II. *169*.
Tyther, A., I. 75, *339*; II. 93.

U.

Underhill, E., I. 20, 227; II. 114, 115.
Underwood, W., I. 39, *103*, *106*, *184*, 194, *210*, *339*; II. 79, 87.
Unwin, G., II. *xlv*.
Uptone, R. de, I. 107, 266, *340*, 384, *385*.
Urswyk, Sir T., I. *272*, *288*.
Usshe (or Wysse), J., I. 11, *246*, *352*, 410; II. 32, 171, 230.

V.

Vallence, R., I. 27, *38*, *352*; II. 77, 78.
†*Vallentin, Sir J.*, II. *xxxix*.
Vandeput, Sir P., I. *14*, *134*, 177, *258*, *341*; II. lxiii., 111, 115, 193, 216.
Vane, Sir H., II. *190*.
Vanner, H., I. 2, 114, 122, 190, 206, 240, 269, *348*, 398, 399, 400, 401, 402, 403; II. xix., 161.
Vassall, S., I. *276*, *290*.
Vaughan, Sir J., I. *243*.
Vaughan, W. (i.), I. 50, *94*, *342*; II. 77, 78.
Vaughan, W. (ii.), I. 50, *339*; II. 78.
VENABLES, W., I. 195, 282, 283, *294*, *321*, 325, *354*; II. *lviii.*, 142, 145, 204.
Venn, J., I. *276*, *290*.
VENN (or FENN), SIR R., *see* FENN.
VENOUR, W. (i.), I. 89, 198, 250, 268, *338*, 359, 360, 397, 399, 400, 401, 402, 403; II. liv., lxi., 250.
Venour, W. (ii.), I. 137, 206, *338*, 403, 404; II. 2, 4.
VERNEY, SIR R., I. 17, 90, *175*, *206*, 226, 230, *234*, *256*, 272, 273, *336*; II. xxv., 11, 15, 165, *221*.
Vernon, E., I. *280*; II. *234*.
Vernon, J., II. *234*.
Vernon, Sir T., I. *278*, *291*.
Viccars (or Vickers), J., I. 94, *345*, 414; II. 70, 74, 231.
Viel, J., I. 237, 366, 367, 371, *373*; II. 209, 227.
Viel, W., I. 368, 373.
Vincent, Sir M., I. 13, *258*, 302; II. 111, 112, 232.
Vincent, T., I. *83*, *220*, 222, *350*; II. 83, 84.
Vincent, Sir W., I. *13*, 40, *184*, *257*, 277, *339*; II. 89, 186.
Vintry, J. de, I. 205, 379, *380*.
Violet, H., I. 159, *342*; II. 51.
Vyne, J., I. 114, 190, *340*, 394, 395; II. xix., 162, 228.
Vynent, T., I. 34, *336*, 401; II. lxii.
VYNER (or VINER), SIR R., I. *52*, 76, *151*, 171, *248*, *258*, *260*, *343*; II. li., 98, 109, 111, 115, 116, 181, 188, 189, 214, 218.
VYNER (or VINER), SIR T., I. 26, *83*, *84*, *95*, *103*, *117*, *124*, *140*, *160*, *170*, 171, *210*, *211*, *220*, *222*, *230*, *247*, *257*, *258*, *259*, *343*; II. li., lvi., 68, 90, 181, 184, 185, 186, 188, 214.
Vyvyen, J., I. 136, *357*, 382.

W.

Waddell, J., I. *106*.
Waddington, C., I. *223*, *247*.
Waddington, S. F., I. *53*, *165*.
Wade, J. (i.), I. 205, 225, 239, 378, *379*; II. 2.
Wade, J. (ii.), I. 10, 269, 299, *342*, 403, 404, 409.
Wade, T., I. 162, *339*; II. 95, 97.
Wagstaffe, W., I. 159, *349*; II. 58.
Wainwright, J., I. 6, *346*; II. 87.
WAITHMAN, R., I. 165, 282, 283, *293*, 311, *321*, *335*, *356*; II. l., lviii., 142, 144, 203, 214.
Wakefield, Sir C. C., I. xx., *354*, *355*, *356*, *357*, 420, *422*; II. xxxviii., lxiii., 155, 157, 222, 225, 226, 233, 236.
Wakele, J., I. 89, *348*, 404; II. 2, 3.
Walcot, H., I. *58*, *92*, *148*, 193, *339*; II. 53.
WALCOTE, J., I. 81, 217, 269, *340*, 397, 400, 401, 402, 403, 404, 408, 413; II. 2, 3.
Walcote, R. de, I. *264*, *286*.
Walden, T. de, I. *266*, *286*.
Waldene, J., I. 82, *175*, 272, *338*; II. 10, 13, *221*, *223*, 229.
Walderne, G., I. *269*, *287*.
WALDERNE, W., I. 17, 46, 270, 271, *336*, 404, II. 2, 5, 7.
Waldeshef, J. de, I. *264*.
Waldoe, D., I. 28, *50*, *349*; II. 83, 185.
Waldoe, Sir E., I. 150, *349*; II. 105.
Wale, Sir W., I. *40*, *75*, *141*, 161, *257*, *259*, *348*; II. lvi., 90, 91, 92, 187.
Walebrok, R. de, I. 235, 369, 374.
Waleraun, J. (i.), I. 364.
Waleran, J. (ii.), I. 365, 366, 371.
WALEYS (or GALEYS), H. LE, I. 113, 239, 250, 252, 263, 324, 328, 370, 374, *378*; II. xvi., xxiii., xlix., liii., *160*, 209, 214.
Walkeden, G., I. *4*, *25*, *57*, *147*, *182*, *192*, *208*, *218*, *246*.

Walker, J., I. 196, *355*; II. 151.
Walker, T. (i.), I. *3, 10, 100, 114.*
Walker, T. (ii.), I. *27, 95, 125, 141, 222, 246, 416.*
Wall, J., I. 84, *341*; II. 83, 84.
Wallace, Sir W., II. *160.*
Walle, T., I. *3, 73, 245.*
Waller, H., I. *276, 290.*
Walpole, H., II., *lii., 191.*
Walpole, Sir R., II. *xlviii., lii., lvii., 177, 191, 196, 197.*
Walshaw, J., I. 138, *190*, 232, *340*, 416; II. 12, 13.
Walsingham, Sir F., II. *170, 173, 175.*
Walsingham, T., I. 90, *206*; II. 7, 163, *218.*
Walter, J., II. *238.*
Walthall, T., I. *64*, 148, *337*; II. 62, 176, 230.
Walthall, W., I. *92, 147*, 158, *176, 337, 414*; II. 49, 51, 175, 176.
Waltham, H. de, I. *264.*
Walton, H., I. *37.*
Walton, I., II. *171.*
WALWORTH, SIR W., I. xviii., 55, 56, 250, *255*, 268, 269, *342*, 361, 389, 394, 395, 396, 399, 407, 408, 420; II. xxiv., xli., liv., 161, 214, 221, 228.
Wandall, T., I. *103*, 119, *247, 346*; II. 105, 219, 232.
Wandesford, T., I. 206, *336*; II. 7, 9, *219.*
Warbulton, R., I. 17, 129, 226, *336*, 394, 395, 397, 399, 400; II. xix.
Ward, Sir E., II. *194.*
WARD, SIR J., I. 86, *126, 259*, 279, *291, 292*, 305, *319, 320*, 324, 326, *346*; II. li., 121, 125, 191, 195.
WARD, SIR P., I. *42, 51, 53, 77*, 151, *164, 185, 213, 248, 259*, 277, 278, 301, 302, 324, *335, 346*, 416; II. lvi., lxii., 106, 108, 109, 115, 119, *121*, 191, 195, 214, 232.
†*Ward, T.*, I. *78*; II. *xxxviii.*
Ward, W., I. *282, 283, 293, 294, 321.*
Ward, W. G., I. *293.*
WARDE, J. (i.), I. 9, 250, 268, *338*, 359, 389, 395, 407; II. 228.
Warde, J. (ii.), I. 109, *154*, 272, *336*; II. xlviii., 13, 15.
WARDE, J. (iii.), I. 35, 138, *207*, 249, 251, 273, 324, *338*; II. lxi., 15, 20.
Wardell, J., I. 210, *339*; II. 75, 76.
Waring, R., I. 102, *111, 209, 339*; II. 70, 71.
Warner, E., I. *6, 26, 37, 140, 148, 209.*
Warner, F., I. *41*, 60, 300, *350*; II. 88, 91, 96.
Warner, J. (i.), I. 122, *348*, 403, 404, 415; II. 2, 4.
Warner, J. (ii.), I. 3, *10, 35, 72, 109, 130, 146, 155, 168, 199*, 225, *244, 330, 338, 351*; II. xliv., xlvi., 20, 23, 217, 228.
WARNER, J. (iii.), I. *19, 75, 111, 132, 183*, 194, *201, 209, 210, 215, 219, 339*; II. xxviii., lxii., 65, 69.
Warner, S., I. *49, 102*, 111, *159, 183, 209, 215, 247, 339*; II. 66, 67, 181, 184.
Warren, Sir P., I. 31, *344*; II. xl., 131, 198, 214.
WARREN, SIR R., I. 3, *36*, 82, *146, 156, 218, 337*; II. xxvii., xxxi., li., 26, 34, 169, 171, 214, 215.
Warren, Sir W., I. 162, 233, *258, 340*; II. 94, 188.
Warter, C., I. 72, 153, *174*, 229, *344*; II. xxi., 10, 11, *219, 221.*
Warwick, Earl of [*Duke of Northumberland*], II. *lv.*
Water, J. atte (or Bithewater, J.), I. 145, 152, *343*; II. 6, 7.
Waterer, J., I. 60, *342*; II. 79, 80.
Waterlow, H. J., I. *165*, 196, *351, 354*; II. xxxviii., 151, 152, 207.
WATERLOW, SIR S. H., I. 172, *257, 259, 260*, 314, 315, *323, 349, 354*; II. xlix., 148, 151, 206, 207, 214, *224*, 233.
WATERMAN, SIR G., I. 60, *66, 76, 86, 141, 151, 259, 344*; II. 96, 108, 188.
WATSON, SIR B., I. 120, *260*, 281, *292, 293*, 308, 309, *320*, 326, *354*; II. xxvi., 137, 141, 201, 214, 216.
Watton, S. de, I. 180, 378.
Watts, I., II. *194.*
WATTS, SIR J., I. 5, *12, 18, 19, 25*, 169, *183, 192*, 201, *208, 219*, 240, *256, 349*; II. 45, 54, 173, 175, 214.
†*Watts, R.*, I. *3, 109, 199*; II. *xxxix.*
Watts, W., I. *52, 247.*
Waver, Sir H., I. 35, 44, 90, *138*, 227, *256, 340*; II. xlviii., lxii., 13, 14,
Webb, W., I. *41*, 202, *339*; II. 95, 188.
WEBBE, SIR W., I. 25, *48, 64*, 115, *182, 200, 347*, 411; II. 41, 47, 172, 174, 185.
Welbeck, W., I. *3*, 72, *100, 114, 130, 155, 346*, 412; II. xxxvii., 19, 21, 167.
Welch, C., I. xi.; II. *xlv., 143, 199, 202, 203, 212, 213, 214, 223, 233.*
WELD, SIR H., I. 147, 219, *256, 339*; II. 46, 52, 175, 176.
Weld, J., II. *176.*
Welde, W. de, I. 107, 267, 298, *340*, 387, *390.*
Welford (or Wilford), T., I. 46, 89, 190, 240, 268, *342*, 392, 395, 396, 399, 400, 401, 403, 404; II. 2.
†*Welleford, R de*, II. *xxxix.*
WELLES, J., I. 100, *145*, 168, 270, 271, 299, *338*, 417; II. l., lxii., 6, 9, 162, 163, *219.*
Wells, W., I. 212, *348*; II. 97, *224.*
WENGRAVE, J. DE, I. 80, 99, 216, 238, 239, 240, 263, *264*, 379, *381*; II. xxv., 160, 227.
West, F., I. *221.*
West, J., I. 191, *337*; II. 24.
Westkarre, W., II. *164, 220.*
Westerne, T. (i.), I. *202, 203.*
Westerne, T. (ii.), I. *67.*

WESTLEY, SIR R., I. 195, *259*, *292*, *346*; II. *lvii.*, 127, 129.
Weston, Sir R., II. *xliii.*
† *Weston, W.*, I. *270*, *287*.
Westrowe, T., I. *5*, 6, *37*, *58*, *83*, *131*, *176*, *201*, *339*; II. xxxix., 58, 59, 178, 184.
Whalley, G. H., I. *316*.
Whaplett, T., I. *161*, *247*.
Whatele, J., I. *271*, *287*.
Whatman, A., I. *28*, 160, *346*; II. 84, 85.
Wheatley, H. B., II. *xiv.*
Wheeler, E., I. *92*.
Whetenhale (or Whetenhall), W., I. 145, 217, *338*; II. 8, 10, *219*.
WHETHAM, SIR C., I. 62, *259*, 314, 327, *350*; II. 149, 151.
Whitaker, W., I. 177, *349*; II. 130, 131.
White, James, I. 21, 313, 314, *322*, *323*, *353*; II. xlv., 145, 205.
White, John, I. *41*.
White, K., I. 77, *141*, *202*, *213*, *247*, *346*, 412; II. 106.
White, L., I. 208, *346*; II. *49*.
White, R., I. 133, *350*; II. 86, 87.
White, Sir S., I. 29, *258*, *339*; II. 84.
WHITE, SIR T. (i.), *see* WHYTE.
WHITE, SIR T. (ii.), I. 186, *259*, *355*; II. xlviii., 149, 151, 206.
WHITE, W., I. *3*, 109, *123*, 175, *218*, 273, *340*; II. 17, 21.
Whitehall, R., I. *42*.
WHITEHEAD, SIR J., I. 106, *260*, 315, *323*, *354*, *357*; II. 151, 154, 226.
Whitelocke, B., II. *182*.
WHITMORE, SIR G., I. *58*, *124*, *132*, 148, *159*, 170, *194*, *209*, *246*, 251, *346*; II. 55, 67, 176, 178, 179, 214, 216.
Whitmore, W., I. *182*.
WHITYNGDON (WHYTYNGDON or WHITTINGTON), R., I. 71, 174, 251, 253, 270, 328, *336*, 402, 403, 404; II. xli., xliii., xlix., lxi., 2, 6, 162, *163*, 209, 214.
Whorwood, F., I. 160, *348*; II. 82, 231.
WHYTE (or WHITE), SIR J., I. *4*, *18*, *63*, 74, *82*, *110*, 123, 131, 240, 275, *338*, 412; II. 34, 39, 172.
WHYTE (or WHITE), Sir T., I. *4*, *91*, *92*, *110*, 123, *147*, *156*, *168*, 251, 275, *345*, 415; II. xlix., l., *29*, 31, 38, 169, 171, 214, 220.
Whytingham, R., I. 34, 217, 227, 270, 299, *340*; II. 5, 8, *163*.
Wich (or Wych), J., I. *13*, *75*, *132*, *133*, *149*, *247*.
WICHE (or WYCHE), SIR H., I. *17*, *72*, 109, 231, *256*, 272, *336*, 414; II. 11, 13.
Widyngton (or Wydington), R., I. 46, *338*; II. 5, 7, 163.
Wight, T., I. *12*, *139*.
Wilberforce, S. (Bishop), II. 200.
Wilberforce, W., II. *200*.
Wilbraham, R., II. *173*.
Wilbraham, T., I. *275*, *289*.
Wild, T., I. 66, *339*; II. 95.
Wilde, A., I. *28*, *221*.
Wilde, E. A., I. 215, *349*; II. 143, 204.
Wilde, Sir W., I. *277*, *291*.
Wilding, J., I. 223, *347*; II. 103.
Wildman, Sir J., I. 185, *259*, 300, 302, *345*; II. xlviii., 117, 118, 194, 214.
Wilekin, W., I. 366.
Wilforth (or Wylford), J., I. 10, *72*, 226, *345*; II. 20, 23, 168.
Wilford, T., II. *173*.
WILKES, J., I. *62*, 164, 280, *292*, *293*, 307, 308, 309, *320*, 325, *353*; II. xlix., lviii., lix., lxiv., 134, 136, 139, 199, 200, 201, 214, 216.
WILKIN, SIR W. H., I. 178, *259*, *296*, *297*, *351*, *354*, *356*; II. 152, 157, 225.
Wilkinson, W., I. 222, *353*; II. 83.
† *Williams, James*, I. *61*; II. *xxxviii.*
Williams, John, I. *37*, *38*.
WILLIAMS, SIR J. (i.), I. 134, *258*, 279, *292*, 306, *320*, 326, *337*; II. *lvii.*, 125, 129, 196, 233.
Williams, Sir J. (ii.), I. *243*.
Williams, R., I. 126, *293*, 309, 310, 311, *321*, *344*, 415; II. li., 139, 140, 202.
Williams, W., I. *50*, *211*, 221, *341*; II. 80.
Williamson, W., I. 115, *148*, 231, *348*; II. 53, 219, 230.
WILLIMOTT, SIR R., I. 177, *259*, 278, *320*, *333*, *353*; II. xlvi., *lvii.*, 127, 130, 197.
Wilmington, Earl of, II. *lii.*
Wilson, R., I. *39*, *49*, 59, *160*, *220*, 229, *247*, 300, 326, *348*; II. xxxix., xlix., l., lv., 69, 73, 182, 214, 234.
WILSON, S., I. 68, 97, *188*, 252, *295*, *353*; II. *lviii.*, 144, 149.
Wilson, T., I. *282*, *283*, *293*, *294*, *295*, *321*.
Wilsonn, C. E., I. *310*.
Wimbledon, R. de, I. 367, 372.
Winch, R., I. 40, *65*, *125*, *194*, *341*; II. 89.
WINCHESTER, H., I. 214, 215, *293*, 311, *321*, *351*; II. xxxviii., l., lvii., 129, 144, 145, 204.
Winchester (or Winton), N. de, I. 166, 370, 375, *376*, *377*, 406.
Winder, T., I. *170*.
Windham (or Wyndham), Sir H., I. *140*, *194*, 209, *257*, *348*; II. 66, 181, 220.
WINTERBOTTOM, T., I. 31, *349*; II. xxviii., 129, 131, 198.
Winton (or Winchester), G. de, I. 369, 373, 406.
Winton, W. de, I. 367, 372; II. 159.
WIRE, D. W., I. 224, *295*, 312, *351*, *352*; II. 146, 148, 205.

Wiseman, J., I. *36*.
Witebi, A. de, I. 366.
Witham, G., I. 111, *209*, *350*; II. xliv., 67, 68, 184.
Witherings, T., I. 39, 317, *337*; II. xlix., 72, 182.
WITHERS, SIR W., I. *42*, *61*, *134*, *142*, 151, *185*, *195*, *248*, *259*, 278, 303, 304, *319*, 325, 326, *335*, *342*, *421*; II. 119, 124, 198, 232.
Withypool (or Wythypoole), P., I. *24*, 146, *245*, 274, *345*; II. xxvii., 26, 209.
Woburn, R. de, I. 366.
WODECOK, J., I. 108, 129, 232, *336*, 403, 404; II. xxv., l., 2, 4, 162, 223, 228.
Wodehous, W., I. 71, *344*, 392, 396, 408; II. 162.
Wolfe, Sir John (*or Woolfe*), see *Woolfe*.
Wollaston, H., I. *19*, 116, *148*, *341*; II. 53, 178, 179.
WOLLASTON, SIR J., I. 6, *26*, *27*, *28*, *29*, *30*, *39*, *49*, *59*, 65, *75*, *83*, *93*, *94*, *95*, *102*, *103*, *124*, *125*, *132*, 140, *141*, *149*, 159, *160*, *161*, *171*, *176*, *183*, *184*, *194*, *209*, *210*, *211*, *220*, *221*, *222*, 240, 251, *257*, *343*; II. lv., lxi., lxii., 64, 88, 230.
Wollaston, W., I. 26, *65*, *193*, *201*, *341*; II. 61, 179.
Wollverston, J., I. 210, *342*; II. 74.
Wolsey, T. (Cardinal), II. *xli.*, *169*.
Wolverton, Lord, II. *198*, *202*.
Wood, E., I. 30, *85*, *339*; II. 87.
Wood, H., I. 85, *339*; II. 86, 185.
Wood, Sir H. E., II. *203*.
WOOD, SIR M., I. 135, *260*, 262, 282, *293*, *294*, *295*, 310, 311, *321*, *322*, 325, *335*, *342*; II. xxvi., xxvii., xlix., l., li., lviii., 141, 146, 203, 206, 214.
Wood, T. (i.), I. *3*, *130*, *138*, *146*, *155*, 207, *343*; II. 19, 21, 167.
Wood, T. (ii.), I. 120, *188*, *356*; II. xxvi., 145, 146, 205, *235*.
Wood, W., I. *284*, *295*; II. *203*, *223*, *224*.
Wood, Sir W. P., I. *295*.
Woodcocke, R., I. 110, *139*, 182, *200*, *338*; II. 41, 42, 184.
Woodman, Sir G. J., II. xxxviii., 155, 157, 222, *224*, 226, 237, 238.
Woodroffe, D., I. *24*, 36, *246*, *346*; II. 32, 36, 171, 173, 210, 215.
WOODROFFE (or WOODRUFFE), SIR N., I. *11*, 63, 139, 276, *346*; II. 32, 43, 171, 172, 173.
Woodward, C., I. 12, 226, *348*; II. 56, 185.
Woodward, J. (i.), I. *158*.
Woodward, J. (ii.), I. 5, *219*, *339*; II. 57.
Wooldridge, T., I. 61, *203*, 308, *354*, 412; II. 136, 137, 201, 216, 233.
† *Woolfe, Sir John*, I. 42; II. *195*.
Woolfe, Sir Joseph, I. 78, *119*, *258*, *291*, *337*; II. xlviii., 120, 122, 195.
Woolley, A., I. *57*, *200*.
Woolnough, J., I. *20*, *65*, *66*, 76, *346*; II. 97.
Worge, T., I. *118*, *141*.
Worley, H., I. *11*, *47*, 72, *155*, *343*, 412; II. xxxvii., 23, 25.
Wormewell, W., I. 133, *348*; II. 87.
Worstede, J. de, I. *267*, *286*.
Worstede, S. de, I. 129, *336*, 387, *389*.
WOTTON, N., I. 71, *79*, 137, 229, 230, 251, 253, 270, 271, 299, *340*; II. xxv., xxvii., 2, 3, 9, 162.
Wotton, W., I. 137, *353*, 400, 401, 408.
Wren, Sir C., II. *180*.
WRIGHT, SIR E., I. *26*, *38*, *93*, *102*, 117, *132*, *148*, *193*, *209*, *215*, 231, *339*; II. xxxi., xlvi., 62, 67, *70*, 179, 180, 234.
Wright, N., I. 38, *344*; II. 70, 182, 185.
Wright, Sir N., II. *182*.
WRIGHT, T., I. 86, *293*, *354*; II. 136, 139, 201, 216.
Wrigley, H., I. 117, *351*; II. 84, 231.
WROTH, J., I. 22, 227, *255*, 267, 268, *342*, 388, *391*, 410; II. 221.
Wrottong, G. de, I. 180, 234, 374, 417, 418; II. 220, 228.
Wych, J., see Wich.
WYCHINGHAM, G. DE, I. 266, *336*, 386, *387*; II. xxviii., xlviii., 217.
Wycombe, R. de, I. *266*, *286*.
Wydington, *see* Widyngton.
WYFOLD (or WIFOLD), N., I. 90, *100*, 122, 199, 231, 240, *338*; II. xxi., lxi., 9, 11, 164, *219*, 220, *221*.
Wyking, W., I. 35, *344*; II. xxxix., 16.
Wylford, J., I. *11*, 73, *110*, 181, *345*; II. 30, 33, 168, 170,
Wylford, N., I. *274*, *289*; II. 168.
Wylkes, T., I. 18, *346*; II. 36, 174.
Wylkynson, J., I. *115*, *146*, *155*, 191, *341*; II. 24, 25, 173, 220.
Wymburne, T. de, I. 365, 368, 373; II. xxxiii.
Wymbysshe, R. de, I. 180, 381, *383*, 418; II. 227.
Wymond, H., I. *266*.
Wyn, J., I. *122*.
Wyn, Richard, I. *29*, *162*.
Wynchcombe, S., I. 100, 217, *351*, 396, 399.
Wyndesore, J. de, I. 128, 380.
Wyndham, Sir H., *see* Windham.
Wyndout, T., I. *3*, *101*, *109*, 130, 232, 273, *337*; II. 19, 20, 167.
Wynford, Lord, I. *243*.

WYNGER, J., I. 101, 138, 232, *338*; II. 19, 21.
Wynn (or Winn), Sir G., I. 210, *258*, *337*; II. 74, 183, 185, 220.
Wynne (or Wyn, or Winn), R., I. *29*, 161, 233, *337*; II. 85, 183, 185, 232.
Wynselowe, T., I. *272*, *288*.
Wynton, N. de, *see* Winchester.
Wyrhale (or Wilhale), R. de, I. *340*, 379, *381*, *409*.
Wyseman (or Wiseman), R., I. *12*, *64*, *157*.
Wysse, J., *see* Usshe.
Wythens, R., I. *5*, *102*, 192, *208*, *246*, *348*; II. 44, 174.
Wythers, L., I. *4*, *11*, *48*, *73*, *92*, *156*, 182, *225*, *226*, *228*, *229*, *246*, 275, *347*; II. 33, 35.

Y.

YARFORD (or YERFORD), SIR J., I. 82, *138*, *191*, 230, 233, *245*, *256*, 274, *331*, *337*, 413; II. 22, 26, 168.
Yeomans, C., I. *93*.
Ymbre (or Yember), R., I. *3*, *24*, *91*.
YONGE, SIR J., I. 23, *122*, *137*, 154, 233, *244*, 251, *256*, 272, 299, 324, *338*; II. 12, 16, 164, 165, 210.
Yoo, N., I. 82, 145, 271, *340*, 413; II. xxi., 8, 9, *219*.
York, (Duke of), (James II.), II. *lvi.*, *lvii.*
†*Yorke, Sir J.*, I. *4*, *25*, *74*, *157*.
Young, R., I. *77*.
Young, T., I. 213, *350*; II. 102.
Younge, H., I. *158*.

INDEX OF SUBJECTS.

Adrien, John. Two or more Aldermen so named, I. 405, 406.

Alderman, Volunteer in fleet against Spanish Armada, II. 175.

Alderman removed for bankruptcy, *see* Bankruptcy.

Alderman, Baptist Preacher, *see* Baptist.

,, conspiracy to defraud, resigned on conviction for, I. 106.

Alderman, contumelious words, suspended for using, I. 168.

Alderman of Ward, earliest mention of, I. 363, Introduction xiv.

Alderman, Elected by Mayor and Aldermen in default of return by men of the Ward, I. 114.

Alderman, Fine for insulting, I. 408.

,, Imprisoned for disobedience to Mayor and Aldermen, II. 168, 172.

Alderman, Imprisoned for misprision of treason, II. 173.

Alderman, Imprisoned for refusal to pay tunnage and poundage, II. 181.

Alderman, first Jewish, *see* Jewish.

,, King, elected on recommendation of, I. 174, II. 164.

Alderman, 'the noble,' II. 163.

,, first Protestant, *see* Protestant.

,, Scots, sent to serve in army against, II. 171, Introduction lv.

Alderman, High Treason, executed for, I. 46.

Aldermen, Annual Elections of, before 1377, Introduction xvii., xviii.

Aldermen, Annual Elections of, 1377-1394, I. 392-403.

Aldermen, Bankers, II. 194, 195 (*bis*), 196 (*ter*), 197 (*ter*), 198 (*bis*), 199 (*quater*), 200 (*bis*), 201 (*bis*), 202 (7), 203 (*ter*), 205, 207.

Aldermen, Biographical and other notes, I. 405-408; II. 159-208.

Aldermen and Cade's insurrection, *see* Cade.

,, Chamberlains, *see* Chamberlain.

,, Characters of, temp. Charles II., II. 182, 184, 185, 186, 187, 188, 189, 190, 191, 232, Introduction lvi.

Aldermen, Charles I., members of Court for trying, II. 180, 181, 182 (*ter*), 183, 186.

Aldermen and the Charter, *see* Charter.

,, Chronicles, writers of, II. 159, 163, 165, 167.

Aldermen, Chronological List, 1230-1912, I. 362-404; II. 1-156.

Aldermen, Cloaks worn by, I. 408, Introduction xxxi.

Aldermen, Connexion of, with their Wards, Introduction.

Aldermen and the Corporation Act, *see* Corporation.

Aldermen, Court of Aldermen, elected by, after rejection of three nominations, I. 3, 17, 35 (*ter*), 57, 58, 72, 73, 77, 90 (*bis*), 106, 109, 123, 130, 138, 154 (*bis*), 186, 249; II. 12, 13, 14 (*bis*), 15 (*quater*), 16 (*bis*), 17, 20, 25, 62, 104, 144, 150.

Aldermen, Court of, Regular recurrence of changes in, Introduction xlviii.

Aldermen, Court of, the first, Introduction xi., xii.

Aldermen, Court of, in 1912, II. 157.

Aldermen, Court of, relations of with Common Council, Introduction xlvii.

Aldermen, Difficulty of obtaining consent to serve as, Introduction xxxix.

Aldermen, Discharge of:

Act of oblivion, under provisions of, I. 19, 50, 149, 231 (*bis*).

Alien, as being an, I. 140.

Blindness, on plea of, I. 228.

Cheap Cross, on payment towards repair of, I. 16, 154.

Contumacy and disobedience, for, I. 10.

Country or Ireland, or foreign parts, on plea of residence in the, I. 25, 26, 29, 42, 104, 117, 118, 148, 162, 202, 211, 222, 227, 234.

Covenant, for refusal to make declaration against, I. 118.

Customs, as being a Commissioner of, I. 160.

Deafness, in consideration of, I. 64, 228 (*bis*).

Debility, sickness or general infirmity, on plea of, I. 6, 12, 18, 19 (*ter*), 23, 24, 25, 29, 39, 41 (*bis*), 47, 58 (*bis*), 59, 64 (*ter*), 72, 73, 84, 93 (*ter*), 95 (*bis*), 101, 103 (*bis*), 104, 110, 115 (*ter*), 118, 126, 130, 133, 137 (*bis*), 139, 146 (*bis*), 147, 154, 158, 162, 169, 170, 175, 183, 191, 192, 206, 208, 211, 217, 219, 221, 222, 223, 229.

Debt, on account of imprisonment for, in Ludgate, I. 218.

Debts and other 'matters scandalous aud disgraceful in his conversation,' on account of, I. 133.

'Demeanour and carriage,' for unfitting, II. 174.
Estate, for insufficiency of, I. 3, 4, 12, 13, 25 (*bis*), 30, 35, 38, 51, 57, 86, 91, 103, 149, 155, 162, 163, 181, 185, 200, 212, 221 (*bis*), 222, 223.
Essex's rebellion, for complicity in, I. 158, Introduction lv.
Family, in consideration of large, and of debts, I. 95, 212.
Freeman, as not being a, I. 96, 161, 213, 221.
Gout, colic and stone, as being afflicted with, I. 115.
Government,' as 'being against all, I. 30.
Guildhall, on undertaking to glaze eastern window of, I. 163.
Hospitals, in consideration of service to, I. 64, 65.
House, on giving to City one for use of the poor, I. 147.
Imprisonment by Parliament, on account of, II. 220.
Infirm, as being too, to come to Court to be sworn, I. 116, 222.
Lord Keeper, at request of, I. 93, Introduction xliii.
King's cause, in consideration of sufferings for the, I. 117.
King's command or request, at the, I. 4, 24, 49, 72, 110, Introduction xlii., xliii.
King's service, as being in, and not having sufficient leisure, I. 22, 70, 162; II. 163, 219, Introduction xviii., note 33a.
Losses, on plea of, I. 212, 226; II. 219.
'Miscarriage and offences,' for, I. 111.
Neglect of duty, for non-attendance and, I. 6, 26, 49, 113, 219.
Newcastle-on-Tyne, having served three times as Mayor of, I. 148.
Obscure lodging, as dwelling in, and 'yielding no appearance of a mind and understanding meet for a public office,' I. 85, 87.

Aldermen, Discharge of:
Old age, on plea of, I. 12 (*bis*), 13, 18, 19 (*bis*), 25, 33, 41 (*bis*), 47, 64, 65, 72, 84, 93, 95, 103, 115 (*bis*), 117, 118, 126, 130, 131, 137, 147, 170, 175, 183, 202, 208 (*bis*).
Parliament, as being Members of, I. 49, 141, 170.
Parliament (or House of Commons), by order of, I. 13, 39, 49, 83, 102, 124, 159, 219, Introduction lv.
Poor, on payment to relief of, I. 37.
Pots, on giving two great standing, of silver and gilt, I. 146.
Present inability, in consideration of, I. 40.
Privilege, by his, I. 229.
Public employment, under the Commonwealth, in consideration of, 106, note B.
Tower, on promising to build a, in the City wall, I. 416.
High treason, on accusation of, I. 57, Introduction liv.
'Unworthiness and great unfitness,' for, I. 30.
'Unfit and unworthy,' as being, I. 95, 133, 184, 228.

Aldermen, composition of electing body, Introduction xlvii.
Elections voided, *see* Elections.
Eminent and distinguished, Introduction xlix.-li.
Fine reduced, *see* Fine.
Founders of families and ancestors of eminent men, Introduction, li., lii.
Fracas between, I. 172, 173; II. 200.
Gaol fever, dying of, *see* Gaol fever.
Grocers, *temp.* Richard II., I. 328, 358-361.
Hundred Rolls of 1275, named in, *see* Ward Lists.
Imprisoned for refusing to accept election, II. 163, 170 (*ter*), 171 (*bis*), 176 (*bis*), 181, 183 (*bis*), 184.
Jacobite, II. 196, 197 (*bis*).
Justices of the Peace, Introduction xxxi.
Knights and Baronets, I. 255-260; II. 222, Introduction xliii., xliv.
Legendary Knighthoods, I. 257; II. 180, Introduction xliii.
List of, Date of first Complete, I. 370, 373, 374, Introduction xviii.
Lists, early: before 1275, I. 362-375.
In St. Paul's MSS., I. 363, 364; II. 227, Introduction xiv.
named in Hundred Rolls of 1275, I. 369, 370.
in Lansdowne MS., I. 238, 239, Introduction xvii.
in Letter Books, I. 239, Introduction xviii.
Livery Companies, connexion with the, *see* Livery.
Malversation and misappropriation of money, deprived for, I. 167, II. 161, 187.
'Merchant Princes,' Introduction l.
Monopoly, deprived for extortion in connexion with a, I. 216; II. 161.
Mottoes for, II. 199 (*bis*), 211 (*ter*).
Nominations, two (later four) required for vacancies, I. 242, Introduction xix., xx.

Nominations rejected:
Accepted later, the Court being 'better satisfied,' I. 213.
Aldermen, return including two, I. 244.
,, return including four, I. 18, 19.
Alien, return including son of an, I. 26, 247.
Company, return including too many of one, I. 213, note A, 247.
Deaf and lame, return including persons respectively, I. 247.
Discharged, return including one person already, I. 77, 160, 247, 248.
'Disorderly proceeding thereof,' for the, I. 246.
Five names, return including, I. 245.
Information, on good, respecting the two Commoners, I. 223.
Insufficiency of, for, I. 11, 77, 244, 245, 246.
King, return including one person contrary to request of the, I. 246.
Lord Great Master, at request of the, I. 246.
Non-Freeman, return including a, I. 84, 222, 247.
No reason stated, I. 3 (*bis*), 6, 23, 24, 35, 47, 52, 72, 73 (*bis*), 74, 76, 85, 90, 103, 118, 119, 123, 126, 130, 131, 133, 146, 147, 149, 150, 151, 155 (*bis*), 161, 162, 163, 181, 191 (*ter*), 192, 199, 202, 203, 207, 208, 221, 231, 244.
Only one name returned, I. 59, 247.
Parliament, return including one exempt by Act of, I. 158, 246.
Poll, because refused at nomination of Aldermen to be returned, I. 195, 248.
Qualification, return including one possessing none 'worthy the place and dignity,' I. 247.
Removable annually on St. Gregory's day, Introduction xviii.
Stranger, return including son of a, I. 230, 247.
Two years, return including Aldermen who had not served their Wards, I. 208, 213 note A, 226, 228, 246 (*ter*), 247.
'Utterly misliked by the Court,' it being, I. 246.

Parliament, Aldermen in } *see*
,, Aldermanic votes in } Parliament.

Pensions to retired, II. 173, 182, 183, 185, 186, 187, 195, 199.

Philanthropic, Introduction l.

Political action of, Introduction liii.-lix.

Polls at election of, I. 14, 15, 20, 21, 31, 32, 43, 53, 54, 61, 62, 78, 87, 96, 97, 105, 106, 112, 120, 126, 127, 134, 142, 151, 152, 164, 165, 171, 172, 177, 186, 188, 195, 196, 203, 204, 214, 215, 224, Introduction xxii.

Privy Councillors, I. 130, 175, 186; II. 164, 169.

Property Qualification of, Introduction xxxix.

Protestant first, *see* Protestant.

Recorders, I. 80 (*bis*), 81 (*ter*), 197; II. 160, 161.

Re-elected after non-appearance to be sworn, I. 30, 38, 67.

Regicides, II. 182 (*bis*), 186, Introduction lv., lvi.

Removed on divers considerations, I. 66, 141.

Removed on divers great and urgent considerations, I. 155.

Removed for divers causes moving to the same, I. 169.

Removed by Parliament; I. 13, 38, 49, 83, 102, 124, 159, 170, 219; II. 69, Introduction lv.

Restored after removal by Parliament, I. 41, 50, 85, 103, 125, 171; II. 90, 180, Introduction lvi.

Schools, Founders of, II. 163, 166, 167, 168, 170 (*ter*), 171, 172, 173, 176, 181, 186, 188, 234, Introduction l.

Translation of, I. 240, 241, Introduction xx.-xxii.

Translated before two years from election, I. 246 (*ter*), 247 (*bis*), Introduction xxi., xxii.

Translated during their Mayoralties, Introduction, Appendix I.

Translation declined or consent withdrawn, I. 22, 125, 132, 175, 178 note C, 197.

Translation, Minimum limit of time before, I. 106 note B, 240, Introduction xxi., xxii.

Verse, writers of, II. 203, 206.

Veto, right and exercise of, by the Court, I. 242-249.

Vexation, said to have died through, II. 168 (*bis*).

Votes in Court at election of, I. 90, 145 (*bis*), 146, 152, 206, 230 (*bis*), 234; II. 221.

Wards, three or more successively, serving for, I. 240, 420.

Welsh, II. 168, 178, 200, 203.

Worthies, Included in The Nine, II. 161, 163.

Years of exceptional mortality among, Introduction xlviii., xlix.

Aldersgate Ward, Succession of Aldermen, I. 1-8; II. 236.

Aldersgate Ward, Note on Aldermen, 1336, I. 8A, 135B.

Aldersgate Ward, Note on Aldermen, 1433-1437, I. 8B.

Aldgate Ward, Succession of Aldermen, I. 9-15; II. 236.

'Auctioneers, The Emperor of,' II. 201.

Ballot, Vote by, in Court of Aldermen, Introduction xxxii.

Bankruptcy, Aldermen removed on account of, I. 61.
Baptist Preacher, an Alderman, II. 193.
Barentyn, D., Perversion of his Christian name, II. 209.
Barons of the City, Introduction xv.
Bassishaw Ward, Succession of Aldermen, I. 16-21.
Beckford, W., his faulty Latin, II. 211.
Bellman, the Ward—Institution of, II. 210.
Benn's Club, II. 197.
Bennett, Sir J., Election for Cheap, I. 106, 243; II. 207, Introduction xx., xxxviii.
Bibliography, Introduction lxv.-lxvii.
Billingsgate Ward, Succession of Aldermen, I. 22-32; II. 236.
Billingsgate Ward, Note on the Aldermen in 1382, I. 32A.
Bishopsgate Ward, Succession of Aldermen, I. 33-43; II. 236.
Bishopsgate Ward, Note on Aldermen, 1298-1299, I. 43A.
Bishopsgate Ward, Notes on Aldermen, 1415-1417, I. 43B; II. 5.
Bishopsgate Ward, Note on Aldermen, 1469-1472, I. 43C.
Bishopsgate Ward, Election of 1713, Conduct of Whig Aldermen after, I. 411.
Bread Street Ward, Succession of Aldermen, I. 45-54; II. 236.
Bread Street Ward, Note on Aldermen, 1492-1496, I. 54A.
Bridge Ward, Succession of Aldermen, I. 55-62; II. 236.
Bridge Ward, Notes on the Election of 1774, I. 62A.
Bridge Ward Without, Act regulating Elections of Aldermen for, I. 63, 240, Introduction xxii.
Bridge Ward Without, Succession of Aldermen, I. 63-69.
Bridge Ward Without, The Election of May, 1558, I. 69A.
Bridge Ward Without, Summary of removals from other Wards to, I. 69B.
Bridge Ward Without, Limit of three years before translation from, I. 106B. 240, 242, Introduction xxi.
Broad Street Ward, Succession of Aldermen, I. 70-78; II. 237.
Broad Street Ward, Notes on Aldermen, 1401-1407, I. 79A, 230; II. 3.
Broad Street Ward, Note on Aldermen, 1469-1472, I. 44.
Broad Street Ward, Contest at the nominations in 1711, I. 229.
Broad Street Ward, The elections of, 1741, I. 79B.
Cade, Jack. Alderman discharged at instance of his followers, II. 164.
Cade, Jack. Alderman imprisoned by his followers, II. 164.
Cade, Jack. Alderman killed in fight with his followers, I. 2.
Candlewick Ward, Succession of Aldermen, I. 80-87; II. 237.
Castle Baynard Ward, Succession of Aldermen, I. 88-97.
Castle Baynard Ward, Aldermen, 1415-1416, I. 97A.
Castle Baynard Ward, Aldermen, 1469-1472, I. 44.
Castle Baynard Ward, Aldermen, 1687, I. xx. (inset), 98B.
Castle Baynard Ward, Change of Aldermen in 1690, I. 98C.
Caxton, apprentice to an Alderman, II. 163.
Chamberlain, List of Aldermen who served as, Introduction lxiv.
Chamberlain, Aldermen resigning after election to office of, I. 32, 53, 68, 69, 78, 112, 127, 186, 413.
Chamberlain, Aldermen retaining their seats after election to office of, I. 1, 164.
Charter, Aldermen restored at the Restoration of the, I. 7, 20, 53, 67, 77, 86, 96, 104, 119, 151, 164, 185, 195, 202, 223; II. 115.
Charter, Aldermen superseded by the Restoration of the, I. 7, 14, 20, 31, 53, 77, 86, 96, 104, 111, 119, 141, 151, 164, 171, 177, 185, 195, 202, 213, 223; II. 115, Introduction lvii.
Charter, Aldermen superseded at the Suspension of the, I. 67, 104, 111, 134, 141, 151, 194, 213; II. 109, Introduction lvi.
Cheap Ward, Succession of Aldermen, I. 99-106; II. 237.
Cheap Ward, The Election of 1689, I. 106C.
,, ,, The Elections of 1877, I. 106D.
Christ Church, Aldgate, Priors of, *see* Holy Trinity.
Churchill, Quotations from the poet, II. 197, 211.
City Biography, Aldermen noticed in, II. 200, 201, 216.
Cnihtengild, the, I. 179, 187A, Introduction xvi.
Coleman Street Ward, Succession of Aldermen, I. 107-112; II. 237.
Coleman Street Ward, Aldermen in 1298, I. 415.
Coleman Street Ward, Aldermen in 1414-1415, II. 5.
Commune of London, The, Introduction xii.
Cordwainer Ward, Succession of Aldermen, I. 113-120; II. 237.
Cornhill Ward, its omission from the Lansdowne MS. list of Aldermen, Introduction xvii.
Cornhill Ward, Succession of Aldermen, I. 121-127; II. 237.

Corporation, Democratic character of the, Introduction lix.

Corporation Act, Aldermen appointed by Commissioners for administering, I. 85, 184, Introduction lvi.

Corporation Act, Aldermen removed by Commissioners for administering, I. 85, 184; II. 185, 186, Introduction lvi.

Council of A.D. 1200, Introduction xi.-xiv.

Cranfield, Sir L., nominated for Alderman and Sheriff, I. 58, 159, Introduction xliv.

Cripplegate Ward, Succession of Aldermen, I. 128-135.

Cripplegate Ward, Aldermen in 1336, I. 8A, 135B.

Cripplegate Ward, Aldermen in 1415-1416, I. 135C; II. 4.

Cripplegate Ward, The Election of 1723, I. 134.

Crosby Place and Hall, II. 165, 167, 168, 173, 207.

'Cute, Alderman,' Original of, II. 204.

'Dame' prefixed to name of wife of Mayor not Knighted, I. 256; II. 222.

Dictionary of National Biography, List of Aldermen noticed in, II. 212-214.

Dictionary of National Biography, Articles in, commendable, I. 402; II. 34, 38, 47, 51, 63, 66, 69, 78, 108, 129, 134, 137, 139, 162.

Dictionary of National Biography, Disproportionate length of articles in, Introduction xlix. (note 298).

Dictionary of National Biography, Errors of fact or date in, I. xvii., xviii., 229, 358, 375, 386, 389, 390, 402; II. 4, 11, 13, 14, 15, 18, 19, 21, 24, 26, 28, 29, 31, 33, 34, 38, 39, 42, 43, 44, 47, 48, 49, 54, 55, 57, 59, 60, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 72, 90, 98, 99, 101, 103, 105, 106, 108, 110, 113, 114, 116, 117, 118, 120, 121, 124, 126, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133, 134, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140, 141, 142, 143, 146, 147, 148, 150, 169, 183, 204, 230, 232, Introduction xlix., liv. lvi.

Dictionary of National Biography, Omissions in, I. 383; II. 4, 8, 14, 19, 26, 29, 30, 33, 34, 38, 39, 42, 44, 45, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 54, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 72, 73, 76, 86, 90, 98, 99, 101, 103, 105, 106, 108, 110, 111, 114, 116, 117, 118, 120, 125, 126, 133, 134, 135, 137, 139, 140, 141, 142, 143, 147, 148, 182, 230, 232.

'Don Key,' II. 204.

Dowgate Ward, Succession of Aldermen, I. 136-142; II. 237.

Dowgate Ward, Aldermen 1492-1496, I. 54 A.

Drinking to Sheriffs, Custom of, *see* Propination.

Dryden, Quotations from *Absalom and Achitophel*, I. 189, 191, 211.

Échevins, *see* Skivini.

Elections, Annual, *see* Aldermen.

,, declared void for informality, I. 164, 233.

Election declared void because Ward not first declined by another Alderman nominated, I. 39, Introduction xx. (note 46d).

Elections declared void for refusal to take oaths, I. 15, 186.

Elections declared void by Court of King's Bench on Writ of Quo Warranto, I. 15, 186, 188 G.

Elections, Royal and Ministerial interference in civic, Introduction xli.-xliii.

Errors in Husting Rolls, *see* Husting Rolls.

,, in Journals, *see* Journals.

,, in Repertories, *see* Repertories.

'Esperanto,' Aldermanic advocate for use of. II. 208.

Estfeld, Sir W., his knighthood, date and nature of, I. 256, 420, II. 6.

Euclid, Elements of, first translated by an Alderman, II. 174, Introduction l.

Exchequer Chamber, Judgment of King's Bench reversed by Court of, I. 15.

Farringdon Ward, Succession of Aldermen, I. 143, 144.

Farringdon Ward, Aldermanry demised, I. 143, 144 A, Introduction xvi., xvii.

Farringdon Ward divided into two Wards, I. 144, Introduction xv.

Farringdon Ward, date of division, I. 144 B, Introduction xv. (note 16).

Farringdon Ward Within, Succession of Aldermen, I. 145-152; II. 238.

Farringdon Ward Within, Aldermen in 1422, I. 152 A.

Farringdon Ward Without, Succession of Aldermen, I. 153-165; II. 238.

Farringdon Ward Without, Limit of time before translation from, I. 106 B, 240, 242, Introduction xxi.

'Fathers of the City' (senior Aldermen), I. 250-254, 328.

'Fertbingward,' Identification of, I. 178.

Fines, Aldermen discharged without, I. 28, 30, 51, 73, 117 (*bis*), 133, 149, 156, 160, 170, 176, 211, 212, 218, 221 (*bis*), 223, 226 (*bis*), 227.

Fines imposed on Nonconformists refusing the Shrievalty, Introduction xxxv., xxxvi.

Fines for benefit of preachers in prisons, Introduction xl.

Fines used for purchase of present for the Queen Consort, II. 188.

Fines, Alderman fined for disclosing 'the counsel of the House,' II. 210.

Fines given to Christ's Hospital, I. 93, 140.

Fines used for building Mansion House, Introduction xxxvi.

Fines reduced in amount, I. 5, 6, 85, 104 (*bis*), 149, 202, 232, 411 (*bis*), 414.

Fire, Minutes of Court Meetings lost in Great (1666) II. 98.

Fitz-Ivo, T., date of his Aldermanry or deputy Aldermanry, I. 365.

Fleet Street Ward, Flete Ward, } I. 143.

Folesham, B. de, breach of continuity in period of service as Alderman, I. 172 A, Introduction xviii.

Free Trader, An early Aldermanic, II. 292.

Freedom of City restricted to members of misteries, I. 329, Introduction xlvi.

Fuller's *Worthies*, Quotations from, II. 164, 165 (*bis*), 167 (*bis*), 169, 171 (*bis*), 177, 181, 210.

Gaol fever, Lord Mayor and Aldermen who died from, II. 197.

Gerin, Sheriff of Middlesex, Introduction xxxii.

Gisors, J. de, Ward represented by, 1306-1310, I. 21 A.

Gisors, J. de, date of death, II. 160.

Godfrey, Sir E. B., nominated for Alderman, I. 162, Introduction xlv.

Grenstede, Thomas de, Identity of, II. 227.

Gresham, Sir T., nominated for Alderman, I. 139, Introduction xliv.

Grey, Lady Jane, Aldermen who attested the bequest of the Crown to, II. 210.

Holy Trinity (or Christ Church), Aldgate, Priors of:

Succession of, I. 179-181, 234, 417, 418.
Disputed election of, II. 164, 220.
Ejection and restoration of, II. 167.
Objection to confirmation of, II. 163.
Soke of the Cuihtengild, date when surrendered to, I. 187A.

Husting Rolls, Error in corrected, I. 196.

Imprisonment for refusal to serve as Alderman, II. 163, 165, 170 (*ter*), 171 (*bis*), 176 (*bis*), 218.

Jacobites, Aldermen who were, see *Aldermen*.

Jew, first to be elected Alderman, II. 205.

Journal, Error in corrected, I. 273.

Juvenal, Quotations from the *Satires* of, II. 199, 211.

Lancastrian, Aldermen of that party, II. 11, 164, 165 (*ter*), Introduction liv., lv.

Langebrod Ward, II. 220.

Langbourn Ward, Succession of Aldermen, I. 166-172; II. 238.

Langford Ward, I. 239.

Lansdowne MS. list of Aldermen, *see* Aldermen, early lists of.

Letter Books, Errors in corrected, I. 31, 225, 228, 230, 234, 378; II. 209, 219, 229.

Lime Street, Succession of Aldermen, I. 173-178.

Lime Street, Aldermen in 1294-1300, I. 178A,B.

,, ,, Aldermen in 1468-1472, I. 44, 178C.

Livery Companies, The Aldermen and the, I. 329-361, 422; II. 225, Introduction xlv.-xlvii.

Livery Companies, *Aldermanic Members of, List of, I. 336-357, 422; II. 225, 226, 227.

Livery Companies, Aldermen not members of any, I. 31, 185.

Livery Companies, Election of Mayor and Sheriffs by, Introduction xxiv., xxxiii., xlvi.

Livery Companies, Imprisonment of Aldermen for refusing to change, I. 330, 331; II. 169.

Livery Companies, Lord Mayor and the greater, I. 331-333, Introduction xlvi.

Livery Companies, Politics of certain, I. 335.

Livery Companies, Translation of Aldermen from lesser to greater, I. 24, 36, 42, 91, 96, 102 (*bis*), 104, 105 (corrected 414), 111 (*bis*), 134, 139, 140, 147, 163, 171, 177, 184, 185, 186, 191, 195, 203 (*bis*), 226, 227 (*bis*), 228 (*bis*), 229 (*bis*), 230 (*bis*), 233, 330-333, 410, 415, 416; II. 20, 23, 25 (*bis*), 27, 33 (*bis*), 36, 38, 43, 52, 53, 54, 59, 69, 83, 92, 99, 101, 102, 105, 113 (*bis*), 116, 121, 122 (*ter*), 123, 125 (*bis*), 126 (*bis*), 127, 129, 130, 133 (*bis*), 139, 140, 150, 153, 217, Introduction xlvi.

Lombard Street Ward, I. 166.

London, City of, part taken by in political history, Introduction liii.-lix.

Lothbury Ward, I. 70, 107, 239.

Ludgate and Newgate Ward, I. 142.

Machyn's Diary, Burials of Aldermen recorded in, II. 215.

Mansion House, II. 196, 197, Introduction xxxvi.

'Martyr,' Aldermanic Whig, II. 192.

Lord Mayor, the first bearded, I. 172.

,, ,, Date and origin of title, I. 407, Introduction xxviii.-xxxi.

Lord Mayor to be elected from the Aldermen, Introduction xxvii.

Lord Mayor to have served as Sheriff, Introduction xxv., xxvii.

Lord Mayor, Gold Chain worn by, II. 169, Introduction xxx.

,, ,, Only Practising Medical, II. 208.

,, ,, removed by Parliament, II. 179, Introduction lv.

,, ,, First Protestant, II. 170.

,, ,, Royal Carriages stopped on Sundays by order of, II. 176.

Lord Mayor, 'Uncomely' headgear of a, II. 172.

,, ,, celebrated as a whist player, II. 200.

Lord Mayor bitten by a shark, II. 201.

* For lists of these arranged under Companies, *see* 'Contents' of vol. I.

Lord Mayors, Roman Catholic, in modern times, II. 207, 208.

Lord Mayors and Mayors, Bachelor, II. 167 (*bis*), 176, 205, 206, 208.

Lord Mayors and Mayors, Date of Election of, Introduction xxviii.

Lord Mayors and Mayors who died in office, I. 166 (*bis*), 193, 207.

Lord Mayors and Mayors elected a second time, Introduction xxvii., xxviii.

Lord Mayors and Mayors in Parliament, *see* Parliament.

Lord Mayors and Mayors, Composition of electing body, Introduction xxiv.

Lord Mayors and Mayors, senior Aldermen, custom of electing and departures from it, Introduction xxv., xxvi.

Lord Mayors and Mayors, Religious service before election of, II. 162, Introduction xxv.

Lord Mayors and Mayors who did not serve as Sheriffs, Introduction xxv.

Lord Mayors and Mayors who died of the Sweating Sickness, *see* Sweating Sickness.

Lord Mayors and Mayors who died of the Gaol Fever, *see* Gaol Fever.

Maces, The Charter of, I. 407; Introduction xix., xxviii., xxix.

Mayor, 'The good,' II. 210.

Mayor, Sheriff fined for insulting, *see* Sheriff.

Mayoral Banquet, expenses shared between Mayor and Sheriffs, Introduction xxxvii.

Mayoral Election, 1640, II. 179, 211, Introduction xxv., xxxi.

Mayoral Procession, A meagre, II. 206.

Mayoralty, Alderman passed over 'upon private displeasure of his brethren,' II. 72.

Mayoralty, Aldermen passed over for political reasons, Introduction xxv., xxvi., lvii., lviii.

Mayoralty, Aldermen passed over for financial reasons, II. 207, Introduction xxvi.

Mayoralty, Date of, Introduction xxiii.

Mayoralty held by a Commoner, II. 3, 209, Introduction xxiii., xxiv.

Michel, J., his Company, II. 4.

Nelson, Lord, Aldermanic ancestors, Introduction, II. lii.

" " an Aldermanic executor of his Will, II. 203.

Nonconformist, Fines imposed on, *see* Fines.

Occasional Conformity Bills, Origin of, II. 193.

Parishes, Wards in which situate, I. xiii.-xv.

Parliament, Aldermen in (for constituencies other than the City), I. 298-317; II. 225.

Parliament, Aldermanic representation in, Summary of, I. 318.

Parliament, Aldermanic and civic votes in, I. 319-323, 421.

Parliament, Aldermanic votes at elections for the City, I. 291, 292, 293, 428; II. 223, 224, 232, 233.

Parliament, 'Fathers of the City' in, I. 328.

Parliament, Mayors and Lord Mayors in, I. 324, 325.

Parliament, Members of and elections for the City, I. 261-297; II. 223.

Parliament, Members of, discharged from serving as Aldermen, I. 49, 141, 170.

Parliament, 'Minority Clause,' effect on City representation, I. 296.

Parliament, Sheriffs in, I. 326, 327.

'Peine forte et dure,' Alderman's son put to death by, II. 210.

Pepys' *Diary*, Quotations from, II. 185, 186 (*bis*), 187 (5), 188, 189 (*bis*), 190 (*bis*), 200, 235.

'Peter Pindar,' Quotation from, II. 201.

Portsoken Ward and the Cnihtengild, I. 179, 187, Introduction xvi.

Portsoken Ward, Succession of Aldermen, I. 179-186, 418, 419.

Portsoken Ward, Deputy to Prior Eustace, I. 365, 373.

Portsoken Ward, Vacation of Aldermanry by Sir J. Smyth in 1689, I. 188 F.

Prisons, Fines of discharged Aldermen for benefit of preachers in, Introduction xl.

'Probi homines,' Introduction xii., xiv.

Proper Names, Varying orthography of, in records, I. xvi.; II. 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 63, 67, 69, 74, 84, 95, 101, 119, 121.

Propination, Nomination of Sheriffs by, Introduction xxxiv., xxxv.

Protestant Alderman, first, II. 169.

Queenhithe Ward, Succession of Aldermen, I. 189-196; II. 238.

Queenhithe Ward, Aldermen 1500-1510, I. 196 B.

Queenhithe Ward, the election of 1570, I. 196, note C.

Quia Emptores, The Statute of, Introduction xv., xvi.

'R's, The Three,' Author of the Phrase, II. 202.

Rapperees, 'The British,' II. 195.

Repertories, Errors in corrected, I. 49, 178 D, 202, 230, 232; II. 56, 57, 58, 59, 67, 74, 88, 95, 101.

The Rolliad, Quotations from, II. 201.

Salomons, D., refused admission as Alderman of Aldgate, I. 15, 226.

Salomons, D., refused admission as Alderman of Portsoken, I. 186, 188 H.

Scales, M., Case of, I. 188 G, 242, 243, Introduction xx.

Sevenok, J., objections to his confirmation as Prior of Holy Trinity, I. 187 C.

Sheriff, Right of Mayor to elect one, Introduction xxxiv., xxxv.

Sheriff fined for insulting the Mayor, II. 165, 167.

Sheriff, expense of Office, Petition for diminution of, Introduction xxxvi.

Sheriff, precedence of Mayor's nominee, Introduction xxxiv.

Sheriffs, date of election of, Introduction xxxiii.

Sheriffs who died in office, Introduction xxxix.

Sheriffs, Difficulty of securing persons willing to serve as, Introduction xxxv.

Sheriffs elected Aldermen during Shrievalty, Introduction, Appendix II.

Sheriffs, unsuccessful candidates for election as Aldermen, Introduction xxxviii.

Sheriffs, composition of electing body, Introduction xxxiii.

Sheriffs, Members of Parliament, *see* Parliament.

Shrievalty of Middlesex held by Sheriffs of London, Introduction xxxii.

'Sir,' meaning of prefix, I. 255.

'Skivini,' Introduction xii., xiii.

Sovereign, Interference of the, with civic elections, Introduction xli.-xliii.

'Sweating Sickness,' Mayors and Aldermen who died of the, II. 166.

Terence, Quotation from, II. 199.

Town Clerk, (?) first recorded, II. 160.

Tower Ward, Succession of Aldermen, I. 197-204; II. 238.

Tower Ward, Aldermen in 1385 and 1386, I. 204 A.

Tower Ward, Admission of a substitute, I. 204 B.

Tower Ward, The Election of 1689, I. 106.

Wat Tyler, Aldermen who assisted, Introduction liv.

High Treason, Alderman discharged on accusation of, *see* Aldermen discharged.

High Treason, Aldermen executed for, *see* Aldermen, High Treason.

Victualling and non-victualling trades, Struggle between, *temp.* Richard II., II. 161, 162, 209; Introduction liii., liv.

Vintry Ward, Succession of Aldermen, I. 205-214; II. 238.

Vintry Ward, Disputed Elections 1826-1829, I. 215 C.

Virgil, Quotation from the *Æneid* of, II.

Walbrook, Wards East and West of the, Introduction xv.

Walbrook Ward, Succession of Aldermen, I. 216-224; II. 238.

Walbrook Ward, Aldermen 1469-1472, I. 44.

Walpole, Civic opposition to his ministry, Introduction xxvi., lvii.

Wardmotes, Three successive, without a nomination, I. 226, 244.

Wards, Changes in representation of, 1468-1472, I. 43, 44.

Wards, Connexion of Aldermen with their, Introduction xv., xvi.

Wards, Number of, Introduction, xiii.

Wards, Triangular interchange of Aldermen, I. 2.

Wilford's *Memorials of Worthy Persons*, Aldermen noticed in, II. 216.

Wilkes and the Aldermen, Introduction xxvi., lviii.

Wood Street Ward, I. 128.

Wythypool, P., Perversion of his name in Noorthouck's *History of London*, II. 210.

Year dates, Confusion of old and new systems of reckoning beginning of year, I. xvii.; II. 1, 14, 29, 33, 34, 39, 40, 42, 44, 48, 57, 60, 64, 78, 98, 101, 119, 122, 124.

Year dates, Errors due to ignorance of the mode of reckoning by regnal years, I. xviii.